

Cornell Law School Library

Cornell University Library

KF 446.S96

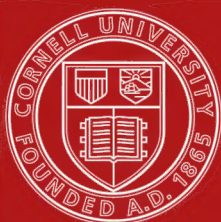
v.1

A treatise on the law of damages :embrac



3 1924 018 793 582

law



Cornell University
Library

The original of this book is in
the Cornell University Library.

There are no known copyright restrictions in
the United States on the use of the text.

<http://www.archive.org/details/cu31924018793582>

A TREATISE
ON THE
LAW OF DAMAGES,

EMBRACING

AN ELEMENTARY EXPOSITION OF THE LAW,

AND ALSO

ITS APPLICATION TO PARTICULAR SUBJECTS OF
CONTRACT AND TORT.

BY J. G. SUTHERLAND.

VOL. I.

CHICAGO:
CALLAGHAN & COMPANY
1884.

Entered according to Act of Congress, in the year eighteen hundred and eighty-two,
By CALLAGHAN & COMPANY,
in the office of the Librarian of Congress, at Washington, D. C.

DAVID ATWOOD,
PRINTER AND STEREOTYPYER,
MADISON, WIS.

PREFACE.

The law of damages is now, and for many years has been, in the course of rapid and expansive growth; its former applications have been subjected to frequent forensic and judicial review, with the advantage of the experience and learning of the past, and the stimulus as well as the suggestive aid of new and diversified interests, demanding protection, and new forms of injury, invoking redress.

It is therefore desirable that the law be often rewritten to incorporate in its structure the results of the latest adjudications, not only for the light they reflect upon the earlier cases, but to derive the full benefit of these accretions, which embody the contributions of contemporary jurists and master minds of the profession.

The administration of justice is committed to so many independent tribunals, that it is not surprising their determinations, especially of questions of first impression, have not proceeded in a very harmonious current. Differences of judicial opinion, more or less radical, under such circumstances, are unavoidable. These are liable to result in permanent divergencies; and to beget local exceptions and peculiarities, so numerous as to greatly mar the symmetry and impair the authority of our general jurisprudence.

Frequent elementary expositions of the law, embracing a discussion of the discordant cases with reference to the general principles which all acknowledge, are of great importance; for, to the extent that they are influential, they will counteract this centrifugal tendency.

It is believed that the work now offered will be found useful in these respects, notwithstanding that excellent works on the same subject are now in general use. It has extended to three

volumes by being made to embrace a wide range of topics, germane to the general subject, and by an elementary and a minutely practical treatment of them.

The First Part is elementary, and designed to aid the inquiries of the student, and to facilitate the investigations of the practitioner. In it are stated and illustrated the general principles upon which damages, recognized under various names, are allowed by law; their scope relatively to the injury to be redressed; the principles by which the elements of damage may be tested, and the amount to be allowed therefor determined; by which facts may be legitimately weighed to enhance or mitigate damages; how they may be juridically or conventionally liquidated and satisfied; and the pleadings, evidence and procedure suitable and necessary for their recovery.

The Second Part contains a particular discussion of these principles in their practical application to the subjects of contract and tort, which give rise to actual demands for damages.

The whole is copiously elucidated by decided cases and apposite quotations; and the supporting authorities will, it is believed, be found to embrace all the decisions of any importance on the subject.

The author submits his work with its faults — for he dare not hope it will be found faultless — to the indulgent judgment and fair criticism of the profession.

J. G. S.

SALT LAKE CITY, September, 1882.

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

PART I.—AN ELEMENTARY EXPOSITION OF THE LAW OF DAMAGES.

CHAPTER I.—DAMAGES.

	<i>Pages.</i>
A GENERAL STATEMENT OF THE RIGHT TO DAMAGES, THEIR LEGAL QUALITY AND KINDS, - - - - -	1

CHAPTER II.—NOMINAL DAMAGES.

THEIR NATURE AND PURPOSE—ILLUSTRATIONS OF THE ABSOLUTE RIGHT TO THEM WHEN A LEGAL RIGHT HAS BEEN VIOLATED, -	9
---	---

CHAPTER III.—COMPENSATION.

SECTION 1.—THE CONTROLLING PRINCIPLE OF COMPENSATORY DAM- AGES; AND THE SCOPE OF LEGAL RESPONSIBILITY—REMOTE AND PROXIMATE CAUSE, - - - - -	17
SECTION 2.—DIRECT DAMAGES, - - - - -	19
SECTION 3.—CONSEQUENTIAL DAMAGES.—For probable consequences of tort—General illustrations—Not necessary that such conse- quences be certain to happen—Nor that they may be foreseen as they occur—The efficient cause responsible though other causes intervene—Illustrations—For wilful, malicious, fraudulent and reckless wrongs, remoter consequences taken into account, -	20
SECTION 4.—CONSEQUENTIAL DAMAGES.—For breach of contract, only the damages contemplated by the parties, - - - - -	74
SECTION 5.—REQUIRED CERTAINTY OF DAMAGES.—Liability for prin- cipal loss extends to details and incidents—Only certain items recoverable—Recovery on successive consequences—Required certainty to recover for anticipated profits—Warranty of seeds— Prospective growth of fruit orchard—Profits of special con- tracts—From commercial ventures—Tortious interference with business—Chance to compete for prize—Uncertain mitigation of breach of marriage promise—Failure to provide sinking fund, -	94

SECTION 6.—THE CONSTITUENTS OF COMPENSATION, OR ELEMENTS OF DAMAGE.—Principal and interest on mere contracts to pay money—Other damages recoverable where other objects than to discharge a debt—For breach of other contracts, gains prevented and losses sustained—What may be recovered for gains prevented—For total breach, the value of the contract, and proportionately for partial breach—What may be recovered for losses sustained; first, direct deprivation of money, property or rights by the breach; second, for preparation to perform and part performance; third, money paid and acts done to obtain the object of contract lost by breach; fourth, necessary payments to third persons in consequence of breach; fifth, labor and money to lessen and prevent damages from breach, and to obtain object of contract after breach—Elements of damage for personal torts—Damages for breach of contract may include other than pecuniary elements—Right to compensation for tort and breach of contract independent of motive—Distinctions made for bad motive, and in decision of uncertain damages between actions of tort and upon contract—Between wilful and inadvertent confusion of goods—Where property sued for improved by wrongdoer—Distinctions in matter of proof—Value of property as element of damage and interest, - - - - -	127
---	-----

CHAPTER IV.—ENTIRETY OF CAUSES OF ACTION AND DAMAGES.

SECTION 1.—GENERAL PRINCIPLES.—Damages for a cause of action not divisible—All to be claimed in one action though they extend into the future—What is an entire demand—Parties may sever an entire demand—Contract to do several things successively, or one thing continuously—Items of account—Continuing obligations—Not necessary all damages should accrue before action brought—Contracts of indemnity—Where property taken for public use—What is not a double remedy—Prospective damages—Certainty of proof of future damages—Action for enticing away apprentice, servant or son—Future damages for personal injuries—Only present worth of future damages given—Continuous breach of contract or wrong not an entirety—The law will not presume a continuance of wrong—Nuisance by flooding land—The necessity of successive actions, - - -	175
SECTION 2.—PARTIES TO SUE AND BE SUED.—Damages to joint parties injured, entire—Must be recovered by person in whom legal interest vested—Not joint when contract apportions the legal interest—Implied assumpsit follows consideration—Effect of release by or death of one of several entitled to entire damages on contract—Misjoinder of plaintiffs, when fatal objection—Joinder of defendants; effect of nonjoinder and misjoinder—How joint liability extinguished or severed—Principles on which joint right or	

	<i>Pages.</i>
liability in actions of tort determined—A tortious act not an entirety as to parties injured—General and special owners—Joint and several liability for torts, - - - -	203
 CHAPTER V.—LEGAL LIQUIDATIONS AND REDUCTIONS.	
SECTION 1.—CIRCUIITY OF ACTION.—A legal liquidation and extinguishment of reciprocal and connected causes of action on which the damages are by law the same, - -	220
SECTION 2.—MUTUAL CREDIT.—Only the net balance of connected accounts recoverable, - - - -	224
SECTION 3.—MITIGATION OF DAMAGES.—First, by matters which tend to excuse or justify, but are not a complete justification—Second, acts and negligences of plaintiff which increased the injury—Third, acts of either party, or of third persons, reducing or partially compensating the original or prima facie injury—Fourth, by fuller proof the <i>res gestæ</i> —Fifth, payments before or after suit, - - - -	226
SECTION 4.—RECOUPMENT AND COUNTERCLAIM.—Definition and history of recoupment—The defense founded on the natural equity that connected demands should compensate each other, and intended to prevent circuity of action—It is not a defense of failure of consideration—Summary of the distinguishing features of recoupment—Defendant's demand must be a valid cause of action—It must arise from the same contract or transaction as the plaintiff's case—Not necessary that demand on either side be liquidated, or that both be of the same nature—Recoupment available only as a defense, surplus not recoverable except by statute—Defendant has election to recoup or bring separate action—When defendant seeks to recoup he is an actor, has the burden of proof, and same measure of damages as if he sued in separate action—Must give notice of recoupment in pleading, - -	261
SECTION 5.—MARSHALING AND DISTRIBUTION.—Definitions—Where incumbered property is sold in parcels to different persons at different dates—When sold subject to incumbrance—Effect of creditor releasing part—Rights where one creditor may resort to two funds, and another creditor to only one of them—Same when the funds belong to two separate debtors—Principal on which priority determined between creditors, - - - -	302
SECTION 6.—SET-OFF OF JUDGMENTS.—Courts have inherent power to direct such set-off—When it will or will not be granted—The interests of the real parties considered—Cannot be granted until judgment rendered—An assignee must make absolute purchase—Set-off does not depend on the nature of the cause for which judgment rendered—Attorneys' lien, - - - -	311

CHAPTER VI.—PECUNIARY REPRESENTATIVE OF VALUE.

SECTION 1.—MONEY, - - - - - -	318
SECTION 2.—PAR AND RATE OF EXCHANGE, - - - -	339

CHAPTER VII.—CONVENTIONAL LIQUIDATIONS AND DISCHARGES.

SECTION 1.—PAYMENT.—What it is; various modes of making—What is not payment—Effect of payment—Payment before a debt is due—Payment by legacy—By gift inter vivos—By retainer—Payment in counterfeit money, or bills of broken banks—By note, bill or check—By collaterals collected, or lost by negligence of creditor—Who may make payment—To whom payment may be made—Pleading and evidence of payment, - - -	345
SECTION 2.—APPLICATION OF PAYMENTS.—General rule—By the party paying—By the creditor—Appropriation by the court—Is made by the court on equitable principles—When payments to be applied pro rata—Application to the oldest debt or item of indebtedness—To debt bearing interest, and first to interest—To most precarious debt, - - - - -	398
SECTION 3.—ACCORD AND SATISFACTION.—Definition—Payment of part of a debt will not support agreement to discharge the whole—Any other act or promise which is a new consideration will suffice—Composition with creditors—Compromise—Agreement must be executed—Rescission or exoneration before breach, -	425
SECTION 4.—RELEASE.—Definition—Differs from accord and satisfaction—Effect when executed by or to one of several claiming or liable—What acts will operate as a release—Covenant not to sue, - - - - -	433
SECTION 5.—TENDER.—On what demands tender may be made—When it may be made—In what money—By whom—To whom—It must be sufficient in amount—How to be made—Must be unconditional—Effect of tender accepted—Must be kept good—Must be pleaded and money paid into court—Effect of plea of tender—Effect of tender after money paid into court—Effect of sufficient tender on collateral securities—Paying money into court,	443
SECTION 6.—STIPULATED DAMAGES.—Contracts to liquidate damages valid—Damages can be liquidated only on valid contracts—Modes of liquidating damages—Alternative contracts—Liquidated damages as distinguished from penalty—Evidence and effect of intention to liquidate damages—Stipulated sum where damages otherwise certain or uncertain—Contracts for payment of money—Large sum to secure payment of a smaller—Stipulation where damages certain and easily proved—Stipulation favorably	

	<i>Pages.</i>
considered where damages uncertain—Where gross sum fixed for any partial breach or total breach—Effect of part performance accepted where damages liquidated—Liquidated damages are in lieu of performance, - - - - -	475

CHAPTER VIII.—INTEREST.

SECTION 1.—GENERAL PROMISE TO PAY MONEY “WITH INTEREST.”—It is liberally construed—Law or custom supplies the rate—Legal or stipulated rate applies from date—Whether the same rate will continue after the debt is due, - - - - -	539
SECTION 2.—AGREEMENTS FOR INTEREST, “UNTIL PAID.”—Agreements for interest from date until the debt is paid—Agreements for a different rate after the debt is due, - - - - -	553
SECTION 3.—AGREEMENTS FOR MORE THAN LEGAL RATE BEFORE MATURITY.—Effect of usury found—Who may take advantage of usury—When contracts not declared void for usury—Computation under usury statutes, - - - - -	561
SECTION 4.—AGREEMENTS FOR MORE THAN THE LEGAL RATE AFTER MATURITY.—Not usury, but penalty—When debtor relieved in Illinois, - - - - -	576
SECTION 5.—INTEREST AS COMPENSATION.—By tacit agreement on accounts—Quantum meruit claim for—On money lent and on money paid—Between vendor and purchaser—Interest allowed from time when money ought to be paid—Not on statutory penalties—When on the penalty of a bond—Allowed on judgments—Lost on revival of judgment by scire facias—Allowed on sums due for rent—On annuities and legacies—Not allowed on unliquidated demands—When allowed on money had and received—When allowed on accounts—When demand of payment necessary—When allowed against agents and trustees—Allowed on moneys obtained by extortion or fraud—Interest on damages in actions for tort, - - - - -	581
SECTION 6.—THE LAW OF WHAT PLACE AND TIME GOVERNS.—Law of place of contract—As to notes and bills—Bonds to U. S. to account for public moneys—Between parties doing business in different states—Where the question of usury is involved—The law of what place governs rate as damages—Allegation and proof of foreign law—Effect of change in the law of the place of contract, - - - - -	630
SECTION 7.—INTEREST AS AN INCIDENT TO THE PRINCIPAL.—Interest due by agreement a debt—Interest as damages strictly accessory to the principal, - - - - -	675
SECTION 8.—INTEREST UPON INTEREST.—Compound interest—Instances of interest upon interest—Interest on periodical instal-	

	<i>Pages.</i>
ments of interest—Separate written agreements for interest— Computation; application and effect of partial payments,	678
SECTION 9.—SUSPENSION OF INTEREST.—Where payments prevented by judicial process—By war—By tender, - - -	691
SECTION 10.—PLEADING.—How interest must be claimed in pleading,	705
SECTION 11.—INTEREST DURING PROCEEDINGS TO COLLECT A DEBT.— Interest on verdict before judgment—On judgments pending review in appellate court, - - - - -	708

CHAPTER IX.—EXEMPLARY DAMAGES.

Compensation, though given in the absence of culpable motive, will be increased when wrong done with bad motive—Exemplary, puni- tive or punitive and vindictive damages, or smart money; diver- sity of opinion thereon; what they are; when allowed, and for what—In some states confined to liberal compensation for aggra- vated injury—Difference when given for compensation, and when for that and punishment—Diversity of opinion when the wrong punishable as a criminal offense—What may be proved to en- hance or mitigate such damages—Persons liable; master for act of the servant, - - - - -	716
--	-----

CHAPTER X.—PLEADING AND PROCEDURE.

SECTION 1.—PLEADING.—Plaintiff must state a case which entitles him to damages—The ad damnum—Demand of damages in a complaint under the code—Effect of not answering allegations of damage—Ad damnum limits plaintiff's recovery—What provable under general allegation of damage—Special damage must be alleged—Illustrations—Not necessary to allege matter of ag- gravation; if alleged, not traversable—Not necessary to itemize damages in pleading—Statutory damages must be specially claimed and alleged, -	759
SECTION 2.—ASSESSMENT OF DAMAGES.—Writ of inquiry—When damages may be assessed without a jury—What a default or de- murrer admits—Defendant may offer evidence—What he may show for reduction of damages—Not allowed to disprove plain- tiff's cause of action—Jury tam quam—Verdict on plea in abate- ment—When new jury may be called to assess damages— Correction of error in assessment, - - -	771
SECTION 3.—PAYING MONEY INTO COURT.—Admits the cause of action to amount paid in—Is a payment pro tanto, and cannot be taken out by defendant—Payment to plaintiff after suit brought may be proved to reduce damages—Full payment received will defeat the action, - - - - -	781

Pages.

SECTION 4.—EVIDENCE.—Evidence must be adapted to damages claimed — Burden of proof — Intendments against defendant for holding back evidence — Same as to plaintiff — Plaintiff must prove pecuniary items — When opinions may be given in evidence — Upon subjects of common experience and observation — Instances of their admission and rejection — Not admissible as to amount of damages — Proof of values — Latitude allowed to prove value at required place and time — By opinion of witnesses — By actual sales — By elements of value — Proof of the value of dogs — Witnesses giving opinions may be asked their grounds, - - -	782
SECTION 5.—VERDICT AND JUDGMENT.—Deliberations of the jury — Recording and amending verdicts — Excessive or insufficient verdicts — Verdicts must be certain — General verdict where there are several counts — Double or treble damages — Judgment — It must follow the verdict — It must be certain, - - - -	803
SECTION 6.—RESTITUTION AFTER REVERSAL OF JUDGMENT.—May be by suit or by order or writ of restitution, - - - -	830

TABLE OF CASES CITED.

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Abbott v. Chapman, - -	258, 393	Addison v. Williamson, - -	804
Abbott v. Allen, - -	290	Adkins v. Ware, - -	628
v. Banfield, - -	468	Adlem v. Gove, - -	812
v. McFie, - -	64	Adriance v. Brooks, - -	584
v. Wilmot, - -	430	Ætna Ins. Co. v. Johnson, -	477
Abell v. Munson, - -	798	Agnew v. Johnson, -	763, 765
Abercrombie v. Owings, -	277	Agricultural National Bank v.	
Aberdeen v. Blackmar, -	135	Sheffield, - -	643
Able v. McMurray, - -	636, 666	Aguirre v. Packard, - -	667
Abrams v. Kounts, - -	505	Ah Thaie v. Quan Wan, -	142
v. Musgrave, - -	375	Aiken v. Peay, - -	588, 589
Acker v. Phoenix, - -	429	Ainsworth v. Allen, - -	206
Ackerman v. Ackerman, -	317	v. Bowen, - -	281, 415
v. Emott, - -	680	Akertz v. Vilas, - -	290
Ackerson v. Erie R. R. Co., -	755	Albee v. Webster, - -	164
Acton v. Blandell, - -	4	Albert v. Bleeker St. etc. R. R.	
Adams v. Adams, - -	609	Co., - -	100
v. Bank of Louisiana, -	403	Alcott v. Davidson, - -	316
v. Barnes, - -	353	Alder v. Keighley, - -	79, 226
v. Barry, - -	763, 765	Alderman v. French, - -	234
v. Beach, - -	599	Aldrich v. Cheshire R. R. Co.,	191
v. Blodgett, - -	169	v. Cooper, - -	303
v. Cordis, - -	343, 692	v. Goodell, - -	382
v. Drake, - -	352	v. Lyman, - -	820
v. Emerson, - -	209	v. Palmer, - -	810
v. Fort Plain Bank, -	612	v. Press Printing Co., -	750
v. Freeman, - -	211	v. Reynolds, - -	373
v. Gardner, - -	763	Alexander v. Byers, - -	359
v. Hall, - -	215	v. Calcord, - -	142
v. Hastings, - -	531	v. Jacoby, - -	142, 793
v. Helm, - -	465	v. Rogers, - -	339
v. Hill, - -	283	v. Thomas, - -	811
v. Kearney, - -	387	v. Troutman, - -	556
v. Kelly, - -	67	Alexandrie v. Saloy, - -	468
v. Lancashire & Yorkshire		Alfonso v. United States, -	786
R'y Co., - -	43, 70	Alfred v. Baker, - -	373
v. McMillan, - -	760	v. Farrow, - -	821
v. Nichols, - -	433	Allaback v. Utt, - -	721
v. Palmer, - -	707	Allaire v. Whitney, - -	7, 13, 16,
v. Rivers, - -	770		278
v. Robertson, - -	655	Allaire Works v. Guion, -	280, 297
v. Waggoner, - -	253	Allegheny R. R. Co. v. Casey,	349
v. Wagner, - -	229	Allen v. Adlington, - -	6
v. Way, - -	550	v. Atkinson, - -	160
v. Wilds, - -	164	v. Brazier, - -	506, 508
v. Wylie, - -	277	v. Brown, - -	419
Adams Express Co. v. Egbert,	124	v. Carman, - -	348
v. Milton, - -	615	v. Craig, - -	825
Addams v. Heffernan, - -	609	v. Crofoot, - -	5

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Allen v. Culver,	398, 399, 405, 411, 414, 419	Andrews v. Glenville Woolen Co.,	- - - 142
v. Furbish, -	- - - 279	v. Hammond, -	- - - 775
v. Hitch, -	- - - 767	v. Herriot, -	- - - 631
v. Hooker, -	- - - 279	v. Jones, -	- - - 150
v. Jones, -	- - - 401	v. Keeler, -	- - - 543
v. Kemble, -	- - - 635	v. Mainlaws, -	- - - 760
v. Kimball,	399, 405, 406	v. Pond, 631, 632, 645, 654,	657
v. McKibben,	245, 280, 282	v. Russell, -	- - - 674
v. Merchants' Bank,	- - - 635	v. Stone, -	- - - 763
v. Robinson, -	- - - 283	v. Van Dusen, -	- - - 232
v. Shackelton, -	- - - 277	Angel v. Felton, -	- - - 375
v. Smith, -	- - - 762	Angerstein v. Martin, -	- - - 677
v. Suydam, -	7, 131, 246	Angus v. Rudin, -	- - - 769
Allender v. C. R. I. & P. R. R. Co.,	- - - 148, 154	Anketel v. Converse, -	- - - 422
Alley v. Adams, -	- - - 164	Anna Maria, The, -	- - - 111
Allies v. Probyn, -	- - - 432	Annett v. Terry, -	- - - 134
Allis v. Billing, -	- - - 430	Annis v. Upton, -	- - - 301, 761
v. Nanson, -	- - - 770	Anonymous, 6, 325, 334, 449, 451, 533, 605, 617, 639, 687, 696,	758
Allison v. Chandler, 17, 96, 121, 122, 163, 724, 770, 784		Ansett v. Marshall, -	- - - 58
v. People, -	- - - 804	Anson v. Dwight, -	- - - 801
Allsop v. Allsop, -	- - - 67	Antarctic, The, -	- - - 423
Ally v. Rogers, -	- - - 372, 375	Antelope, The, -	- - - 658
Almshouse v. Ramsey, -	- - - 342	Anthony v. Gilbert, -	- - - 739
Alof v. Scrimshaw, -	- - - 441	v. Slaid, -	- - - 55
Alston v. Brashears, -	- - - 568	v. Stevens, -	- - - 234
v. Contee, -	- - - 420	Apgar v. Hiler, -	- - - 143
v. Herring, -	- - - 224	Appel v. Waterman, -	- - - 328
v. Huggins, -	- - - 763	Applegate v. Jacoby, -	- - - 505
Althorf v. Wolfe, -	- - - 243	Appledorn v. Steeler, -	- - - 387
Althouse v. Alvard, -	- - - 801	Appleton v. Donaldson, -	- - - 456
Alton v. Bragg, -	- - - 598	Arcombel v. Wiseman, -	- - - 142
Alves v. Hodgson, -	- - - 631	Archer v. Bogue, -	- - - 204
Amar v. Longstreth, -	- - - 717	v. Dunn, -	- - - 631
American Bible Society v. Wells, -	- - - 677	v. Williams, -	- - - 7
American Print Works v. Lawrence, -	- - - 5	Archibald v. Argall, -	- - - 376
Ames v. Bates, -	311, 314	v. Wilson, -	- - - 505, 509
v. Mississippi Boom Co., -	- - - 164	Arden v. Goodacre, -	233, 246, 249
Amiable Nancy, The, -	- - - 755	Armistead v. Brooks, -	- - - 407
Ammermann v. Jennings, -	- - - 303	Armitage v. Haley, -	- - - 811
Amononett v. Harris, -	- - - 823	v. Pulver, -	- - - 134
Amory v. McGregor, -	- - - 617	Armory v. Delamire, -	- - - 784
Amos v. Heatherly, -	- - - 623	Armstrong v. Campbell, -	- - - 625
Amoskeag Manuf. Co. v. Goodale, -	- - - 12	v. Dubois, -	- - - 212
Ancrum v. Stone, -	- - - 614	v. Hayward, -	- - - 437
Anderson v. Georgia, -	- - - 623	v. McAlpin, -	- - - 164
v. Green, -	- - - 809	v. Percy, -	- - - 140
v. Levan, -	- - - 440	v. Smith, -	- - - 795
v. Mason, -	- - - 423	Arnold v. Camp, -	- - - 428
v. May, -	- - - 318	v. Johnson, -	- - - 406, 408
v. Simple, -	- - - 822	v. Park, -	427, 428, 431
Andrew v. Hancock, -	- - - 255	v. Potter, -	644, 646, 659
Andrews v. Askey, -	- - - 746	v. Prole, -	- - - 409
v. Banghay, -	- - - 429	Arnot v. Post, -	- - - 471
v. Blake, -	- - - 772	Arnott v. Redfern, -	549, 597, 638
v. Creditors, -	- - - 631	Arrington v. Gee, -	- - - 633, 640
		v. Mobile, etc. R. R. Co., -	- - - 827
		Arrott v. Brown, -	- - - 784
		Arrowsmith v. Van Arsdale, -	- - - 831
		Artisans' Bank v. Park Bank, -	- - - 635

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Ash v. Marlow, - - -	747	Avery v. Fitch, - - -	180, 182
Ashburn v. Poulter, - -	444, 703	v. Ray, - - -	227, 230
Ashburnham v. Thompson, -	626	Ayer v. Hawkins, 406, 407,	408, 409
Ashby v. White, - 12, 14, 15, 16		v. Norwich, - - -	70
Ashcroft v. Chapman, - - -	159	v. Tilden, - - -	589, 663
Ashe v. Bassett, - - -	76	Ayers v. Metcalf, - - -	585
Ashford v. Hand, - - -	179	v. Pease, - - -	478
Ashims v. Hearne, - - -	287	Aylesworth v. Brown, - - -	441
Ashley v. Harrison, - 49, 67, 95		Aylet v. Dodd, - - -	493
v. Marshall, - - -	276	Aylett v. Jewel, - - -	804
v. White, - - -	9	Ayres v. French, - - -	7
Askew v. Odenheimer, - -	784, 785	v. Hayes, - - -	541
Association, etc. v. Eagleson, 543,		v. Probasco, - - -	674
- - -	671, 673	Ayrman v. Sheldon, - -	635, 636
Astley v. Reynolds, - - -	453		
v. Weldon, 481, 485, 489, 493, 498,	522, 524	Babcock v. Dill, - - -	428
Atchison v. King, - - -	198	v. Price, - - -	279
Atchison, etc. R. R. Co. v. Bates, 26		Babe v. Stickney, - - -	398, 405, 403
v. Stanford, - - -	26	Backhouse v. Patton, - -	405, 412
Atkins v. Barnstable, - - -	160	Backus v. Minor, - - -	687
v. Mooney, - - -	339	Bacon v. Brown, - - -	406, 419, 421
Atkinson v. Atkinson, - -	350	v. Dyer, - - -	459
v. Braybrooke, - - -	601	v. Fairman, - - -	357
v. Jones, - - -	597	v. Smith, - - -	455
v. N. & G. Water-works Co., 30,		Badeau v. Mead, - - -	6
- - -	41, 42	Badger, In re. - - -	607
v. Stewart, - - -	372	Badger v. Titcomb, - -	178, 179, 180
Atkyns v. Kinnier, - - -	485, 505, 522	Badgett v. Broughton, - -	614
Atlantic, etc. R. R. Co. v.		Badley v. Bellamy, - -	669
Campbell, - - -	794	v. Viguss, - - -	440
v. Dunn, - - -	750, 755	Bagby v. Harris, - - -	13
Atlantic & G. W. R. R. Co. v.		Bagg v. Jefferson, - - -	315
Koblentz, - - -	604, 605	Baggett v. Beard, - - -	142
Atlantic National Bank v.		Bagley v. Homan, - - -	432
Harris, - - -	628	v. Peddie, 489, 492, 502, 505, 506,	523
Atlee v. Backhouse, - - -	430	- - -	119
Attleborough v. Middleborough, 397		v. Smith, - - -	119
Attorney General v. Cape Fear		Bagot v. Williams, 180, 181, 183, 186.	
Nav. Co. - - -	599	Bailey v. Burgen, - - -	297, 417.
Atwater v. Rodofson, - - -	645	v. Day, - - -	427
Attwood v. Taylor, - - -	536	v. Dean, - - -	6, 739
Atwood v. Cornwall, - - -	359, 360	v. Heald, - - -	635
v. Gillespie, - - -	812	v. Hyde, - - -	232, 233, 234
v. Norton, - - -	179	v. McClure, - - -	561
Auchmuty v. Hurn, - - -	215	v. Porter, - - -	423
Auditor v. Dugges, - - -	599	v. Winkop, - - -	413
Aultman & Co. v. Hethering-		Baillie v. Kill, - - -	245
ton, - - -	292, 297	Bain v. Case, - - -	598
v. Jett, - - -	292	v. Fothergill, - - -	130, 160
Aurentz v. Porter, - - -	328	Bainbridge v. Wilcocks, 632, 638, 639	
Aurora v. West, - - -	684	Baine v. Williams, - - -	415, 416, 423
Austin v. Austin, - - -	160	Baird v. Bland, - - -	621
v. Cummings, - - -	220	v. Tolliver, - - -	490, 491, 492, 504
v. Foster, - - -	273	Baker's Appeal, - - -	330
v. Hall, - - -	435	Baker v. Baker, - - -	687, 691
v. Hudson R. R. Co., - -	209	v. Boston, - - -	5
v. Imus, - - -	633	v. Callender, - - -	819
v. Wilson, - - -	732	v. Connell, - - -	289
Averall v. Wade, - - -	303	v. Davis, - - -	255
Avery v. Brown, - - -	265, 277	v. Drake, - - -	17
		v. Freeman, - - -	238

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Baker v. Gasque, - - -	451, 473	Bank of Columbia v. Suther-	
v. Green, - - -	13, 15	land, - - -	782
v. Jewell, - - -	207, 436	Bank of England v. Newman, -	371
v. Johnson, - - -	191	Bank of Georgia v. Lewin,	
v. Loomis, - - -	776		645, 650
v. Martin, - - -	136	Bank of Illinois v. Brady,	632
v. Railsbach, - - -	290	Bank of Kentucky v. Ashley, -	812
v. Sanderson, - - -	820	v. Vance, - - -	305
v. Scott, - - -	678	Bank of Metropolis v. Gutt-	
v. Smith, - - -	833	schlick, - - -	760
v. Stackpole, 399, 406, 410, 411		Bank of Montgomery v. Reese,	
v. Wheeler, - - -	166		75, 173
Bakerman v. Pooler, - - -	455, 457	Bank of Muskingum v. Carpen-	
Balch, Ex parte, - - -	352	ter, - - -	402
Baldwin v. Bennett, - - -	785	Bank of North America v.	
v. Munn, - - -	130, 594	Meredith, - - -	404
v. Porter, - - -	238, 241	Bank of Old Dominion v. Mc-	
v. Stebbins, - - -	781	Veigh, - - -	339
v. U. S. Tel. Co., - - -	70	Bank of Orange v. Colby,	632
v. Van Deusen, - - -	365	Bank of Portland v. Brown, -	424
v. Western R. R. Corp., - - -	763, 766	Bank of Poughkeepsie v. Ibbot-	
Ball v. Douglass, - - -	173	son, - - -	437
v. Loomis, - - -	212	Bank of Prince Ed. Isl. v. Trum-	
v. Stanley, - - -	447, 454, 471	bull, - - -	330, 829
Ballard v. Leavitt, - - -	244	Bank of Rome v. Curtiss, 246, 247,	
v. Parcell, - - -	827		248
Ballingallis v. Gloster, - - -	636	Bank of South Carolina v.	
Ballinger v. Edwards, - - -	562	Buire, - - -	623
Ballou v. Farnum, - - -	159	Bank of St. Albans v. Farmers'	
Balme v. Wamburgh, - - -	460	& Mechanics' Bank, 359, 360	
Balson v. Marell, - - -	357	Bank of United States v. Bank	
Baltimore, The, - - -	54	of Washington, - - -	831
Baltimore City R'y Co. v.		v. Covert, - - -	417
Sewell, - - -	711	v. Donally, - - -	631
Baltimore F. Ins. Co. v. Loney, -	610	v. McAllister, - - -	399
Baltimore, etc. R. R. Co. v.		v. Owens, - - -	564, 566
Blocher, - - -	750, 757, 758	v. Peabody, - - -	380, 382
v. Lafferty, - - -	160	v. United States, - - -	635
v. Magruder, - - -	191	Banks v. Machen, - - -	628
v. Reaney, - - -	25	Bann v. Dalzell, - - -	549
v. State, - - -	330	Bantoon v. Smith, - - -	607
Baltimore, etc. T. Co. v.		Barber v. Lesiter, - - -	42, 53, 95
Boone, - - -	721, 724	v. Merriam, - - -	786, 794
Baltzell v. Hickman, - - -	762	v. Rose, - - -	282, 301
Bamford v. Harris, - - -	226	v. Stackpole, - - -	398, 410
Bancroft v. Dumas, - - -	399, 408, 409	Barclay v. Kennedy, - - -	582
v. Winsfear, - - -	190	Bard v. Yohn, - - -	215
Bandel v. Isaac, - - -	565	Barden v. Crocker, - - -	6
Bane v. Gridley, - - -	580	v. Fench, - - -	750, 754
Bangor Bank v. Treat, - - -	207	v. Fitch, - - -	212
Bank v. Bobo, - - -	372, 376	Bare v. Hoffman, - - -	617
v. Brackett, - - -	261	Barfield v. Loughborough, -	586
v. Burton, - - -	326	Barhyte v. Hughes, - - -	277, 287
v. DeGraw, - - -	432	Baring v. Clark, - - -	397
v. Webb, - - -	375	Barker v. Braham, - - -	212
v. Woodward, - - -	438	v. International Bank, - - -	538
Bank of Brighton v. Smith, - - -	599	Barker v. T. & R. R. Co., -	160
Bank of Chenango v. Osgood, -	441	Barnard v. Bartholomew, -	615
Bank of Chillicothe v. Swayne, -	569	v. Cushman, - - -	470
Bank of Columbia v. McKenny, 803		v. Darling, - - -	434
		v. Graves, - - -	374

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Barnard v. Harrington, -	- 8	Bates v. Rosecrans, -	- 375
v. Poor, -	77, 142, 733, 743	v. Quattlebaum, -	- 179
v. Whiting, -	808, 820	Batterman v. Pierce, -	272, 283, 292
Barnes' Appeal, -	- 302	Battigrew v. Booker, -	- 432
Barnes v. Burt, -	- 770	Battishill v. Reed, -	- 199
v. Chapin, -	- 54	Bauer v. Gottmanhauser, -	721
v. Hurd, -	- 820	Baum v. Moon, -	- 687
v. Martin, -	- 745	Bawder v. Bawder, -	- 619
v. McCrate, -	- 5	Baxendale v. London, etc. R. R.	
v. Newcomb, -	- 632	Co., -	136, 139, 145
v. Quigley, -	- 771	Baxter v. Ryers, -	- 594
v. Racster, -	- 303	v. Wales, -	- 491
v. Ward, -	- 70	v. Wenooski Co., -	- 6
v. Whitaker, -	- 659	Bayard v. Shunk, -	364, 366, 371
Barnett v. Luther, -	- 14	v. Smith, -	- 770
v. Smith, -	279, 375	Bayle v. Zacharie, -	- 632
v. Thompson, -	- 164	Bayley v. French, -	- 350
Barney v. Dewey, -	- 147	v. Peddie, -	- 498
v. Saunders, -	- 623	v. Wincoop, -	- 398
Barnum v. Van Dusen, -	- 24	Baylis v. Usher, -	- 7
Barradoile v. Branton, -	83, 134	Baynard v. Harrity, -	134, 135
Barrell v. Joy, -	- 592	Beach v. Callis, -	- 589
Barrelett v. Bellyard, -	- 240	v. Crain, -	- 198
Barrett v. Lewis, -	402, 411	v. Endress, -	429, 440
v. Pasumpsit T. Co., -	477	v. Forsyth, -	- 164
Barrilli v. O'Connor, -	- 432	v. Fulton Bank, -	- 562
Barringer v. King, -	602, 663	v. Hotchkiss, -	- 207
Barron v. Morrison, -	- 605	v. Purmeter, -	- 36
v. Vandvert, -	- 423	v. Ranney, -	- 48
Barrow v. Arnaud, -	- 151	v. Schmeiltz, -	- 164
v. Rea, -	- 615	Beadle v. Schoals, -	- 814
v. Rhinelander, -	382, 678	Beal v. Crafton, -	- 677
Barrows v. Cook, -	- 403	v. Finch, -	- 824
Barth v. Burt, -	278, 295	v. Hayes, -	475, 481, 498
v. Merritt, -	- 811	Beall v. Pearre, -	293, 301
Bartholomew v. Low, -	- 422	v. Silver, -	- 600
Bartlett v. Blanton, -	595, 603, 828	Beals v. Guernsey, -	- 629
v. Farrington, -	- 286	v. Supervisors, -	- 599
v. Hamilton, -	- 164	Bealy v. Shaw, -	- 10
v. Holmes, -	268, 276	Beam v. Barnum, -	- 377
v. Hooksett, -	- 70	v. Hayden, -	- 827
v. Kidder, -	- 210	Bean v. Brown, -	- 408
v. Marshall, -	- 618	v. Chapman, -	545, 696
v. Rogers, -	- 429	v. Wells, -	- 63
Barton v. Fisk, -	- 142	Beard v. Brooklyn, -	- 403
v. Holmes, -	803, 804	v. Kirk, -	- 803
Barry v. Inglis, -	227, 230	v. Van Wickle, -	- 775
v. Rogers, -	- 205	Beardmore v. Carrington, -	- 726
Barwell v. Kensey, -	- 179	Beardslee v. Horton, -	531, 615, 618
Bascom v. Manning, -	- 301	Beardsley v. Davis, -	- 427
Basge v. Ambrose, -	480, 514	v. Maynard, -	- 231
Basler v. Nichols, -	- 177	Beardsley Scythe Co. v. Foster, -	713
Basley v. Chesapeake Ins. Co., -	805	Bearson v. Smith, -	- 490
Bass v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co., -	740, 755, 757, 811	Beatty v. Norris, -	405, 413
Batchelder v. Bartholomew, -	245, 260	Beaubien v. Cicotte, -	- 789
v. Sturges, -	- 76	Beaulien v. Parsons, -	- 810
Bateman v. Daniels, -	- 430	Beaumont v. Greathead, -	- 9
v. Lyall, -	- 66	Beavers v. Smith, -	- 609
Bates v. Courtwright, -	- 242	Becker v. Boon, -	- 468
v. Pilling, -	- 212	v. Dupree, -	721, 749
		Beckford v. Tobin, -	- 608

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Beckley v. Munson, - - -	143	Bent v. Lauve, - - -	632
Beckman v. Drake, - - -	525	Bentley v. Reynolds, - - -	67
v. Manlove, - - -	274	Benton v. Dale, - - -	827
Beckwith v. Carleton, - - -	816	v. Fay, - - -	109, 151
v. Griswold, - - -	199	Benziger v. Miller, - - -	134, 238
v. Shordike, - - -	769	Berghaus v. Alter, - - -	423
v. Trustees, 548, 550, 554,	672	Bergheim v. Iron Co., - - -	505, 509
Bedell v. Powell, - - -	763	Bernan v. New York, - - -	419
Bedford v. Deakin, - - -	428	Berrien v. Mayor, etc., - - -	407
v. Shilling, - - -	670	v. Wright, - - -	645
Bee Printing Co. v. Heckborne,	280	Berrinkott v. Traphagen, - - -	500
Beebe v. Knapp, - - -	451	Berry v. Anderson, - - -	838
v. Miller, - - -	206	v. Bates, - - -	442
v. Newark, - - -	604, 605	v. Diamond, - - -	280
Beecher v. Denniston, - - -	790, 795	v. Dwinell, - - -	132, 795, 796
v. Derby Bridge Co., - - -	743	v. Gillis, - - -	439, 441
Beecker v. Vroom, - - -	264	v. Harris, - - -	203
Beedle v. Grant, - - -	600	v. Kelley, - - -	210
Beekman v. Bemas, - - -	808	v. Mutual Ins. Co., - - -	310
v. Chalmers, - - -	826	v. Powell, - - -	307
Beeson v. Beeson, - - -	609	v. Vreeland, - - -	810
v. Elliott, - - -	593	v. Wisdom, - - -	480, 525, 528
Begg v. Whittier, - - -	772	Berthold v. Reyburn, - - -	466
Behaley v. Hatch, - - -	457	Bertrand v. Byrd, - - -	160
Behrens v. McKenzie, - - -	142	Besher v. Richards, - - -	155
Belknap v. Godfrey, - - -	261	Besser v. Hawthorn, - - -	550
v. Railroad, - - -	742, 744, 745	Beston v. Butts, - - -	245
Bell v. Alexander, - - -	383	Better v. Farewell, - - -	687
v. Bruen, - - -	632	Betterbee v. Davis, - - -	452
v. Cunningham, - - -	131, 174	Betts v. Burch, - - -	476
v. Logan, - - -	587, 623	v. Jackson, - - -	784
v. Loomis, - - -	211	v. Lee, - - -	165, 166
v. Mayor, etc., - - -	543, 546	Betz v. Habner, - - -	417
v. Midland R'y Co., - - -	721	Beula v. Curry, - - -	382
v. Morrison, - - -	746	Bevan, Ex parte, - - -	586
v. Reed, - - -	60	Bevans v. Rees, - - -	453, 459
Bells v. Porter, - - -	379	Beveridge v. Welch, - - -	724
Belshaw v. Bush, 384, 385, 387,	428,	v. West Chicago Park Com.,	604
429		Bevin v. Linguard, - - -	825
Binder v. Fromberger, - - -	128	Bexby v. Dunlap, - - -	72
Bendernagle v. Cocks, - - -	178	Beymer v. McBride, 148, 151, 155,	238
Bendit v. Annesley, - - -	261, 732	Bibend v. Liverpool Ins. Co., - - -	604
Benefdict v. Grit, - - -	5	Bicknell v. Waterman, - - -	173, 614
v. Harlow, - - -	317, 320	Bidell v. Janney, - - -	623
Benham v. Dunbar, - - -	793	Bierbauer v. New York, etc. R.	
Benjamin v. Benjamin, - - -	311, 316	R. Co., - - -	811
v. Wheeler, - - -	5	Bigelow v. Doolittle, - - -	629, 812
Benkard v. Babcock, 297, 459, 462,	465, 599	v. Reed, - - -	71
Bennen v. Clements, - - -	312	Bigler v. Waller, - - -	326, 696
Bennett v. Bayes, - - -	704	Bigony v. Tyson, - - -	505, 512
v. Buchanan, - - -	373	Biggs v. Benger, - - -	823
v. Hood, - - -	184	v. D'Aguir, - - -	724
v. Jenkins, - - -	140, 594	v. Dwight, - - -	408
v. Lewis, - - -	400	Billing v. Thraxton, - - -	287
v. Lockwood, 47, 57, 98, 100,	239	Billingsby v. Billingsby, - - -	619
v. Odom, - - -	473, 782	Billingsley v. Cahoon, - - -	560
v. Thompson, - - -	169	v. Dean, - - -	494
Benny v. Rhodes, - - -	413	Billiot v. Robinson, - - -	449
Benson v. McFadden, - - -	788	Binford v. Alston, - - -	350
v. Walden, etc. Gas L. Co.,	97	Bingham v. Allport, - - -	450

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Bingham v. Garnhault, - - -	230	Bleakner v. Farmers', etc. Bank, -	674
v. Richardson, - - -	505	Bledsoe v. Nixon, - - -	681
Binsse v. Wood, - - -	134	Bleecker v. Vrooman, - - -	268
Birch v. Tibbatt, - - -	409	Bleeker v. Smith, - - -	198
Birchard v. Booth, 198, 229, 230, 740, 745, 763, 804, 811		Bleim v. Chester, - - -	426, 429, 431
Bird v. Holbrook, - - -	28	Blekenstaff v. Perrin, - - -	234
v. Lobdell, - - -	421	Blenden v. Charles, - - -	136
Birdley v. Eden, - - -	696	Blight v. Ashley, - - -	455
Birdsall v. Twenty-third St. R'y Co., - - -	490	Blingerland v. Morse, - - -	451
Birdsey v. Butterfield, - - -	277	Bliss v. Cutler, - - -	388
Bisby v. Shaw, - - -	233, 236	v. Swartz, - - -	427
Bishop v. Baker, - - -	769	Blodgett v. Brattleboro, - - -	724
v. Garcia, - - -	317	v. Durgin, - - -	632
v. Lucas, - - -	260	Blogg v. Johnson, - - -	598, 608
v. Perkins, - - -	377, 434	Blood v. Enos, - - -	283, 432
v. Price, - - -	280, 282	v. Wilkins, - - -	130
v. Williamson, - - -	31	Bloodgood v. Inglesby, - - -	279
Bishop Hill Colony v. Egerton, 530, 596		Bloodworth v. Jacobs, - - -	403
Bissell v. Elmore, - - -	6	Bloom v. Lemon, - - -	280
v. Hopkins, - - -	629, 709	Bloss v. Plymale, - - -	437, 439
v. Marine Co., - - -	679	Blot v. Barceau, - - -	13
Bixby v. Dunlop, - - -	730, 738	Blow v. Russell, - - -	453
Black v. Camden & A. R. R. & T. Co., - - -	629	Blunt v. Little, - - -	811
v. Dorman, - - -	349	v. McCormick, - - -	202
v. Goodman, - - -	628	v. Walker, - - -	376
v. Lusk, - - -	326	Board of Justices v. Fennimore, -	628
v. Morse, - - -	303	Boardman v. Goldsmith, - - -	742
v. Reybold, - - -	582, 617	v. Keeler, - - -	204
v. Schooler, - - -	403	Bock v. Jones, - - -	465
v. Smith, - - -	453, 456	v. Miller, - - -	594
v. Ward, - - -	322, 333	Boddam v. Riley, - - -	538
Blackburn, Ex. parte, - - -	364	Bodenham v. Purchas, - - -	393, 406
Blackburn v. Stupart, - - -	350	Boddie v. Ely, - - -	762
Blackie v. Cooney, - - -	629	Bodine v. Glading, - - -	477
Blackley v. Sheldon, - - -	806, 809	Bodurtha v. Shelon, - - -	301
Blackman v. Leonard, - - -	408	Bodwell v. Swan, - - -	232, 234
v. Manlove, - - -	313	Bogert v. Burkhalter, - - -	763
Blackmore v. Fleming, - - -	772	Boggs v. Martin, - - -	281
Blackstone Bank v. Hill, - - -	400, 408	Bohan v. Taylor, - - -	823, 824, 825
Blackwood v. Leman, - - -	614	Bohen v. Dunphy, - - -	237
Bladen v. Cockey, - - -	805	Bolivar Man. Co. v. Neponset Man. Co., - - -	10
Blair v. Chamblin, - - -	561	Bolles v. Chancey, - - -	375
v. Claxton, - - -	285	Bolton v. Street, - - -	632, 645
v. Kilpatrick, - - -	110	Bonesteel v. Bonesteel, - - -	142
v. Reed, - - -	442	Bond v. Clark, - - -	225
Blake v. Buchanan, - - -	381	v. Griswold, - - -	454
Blakely v. Blakely, - - -	206	v. Hilton, - - -	13
Blakeney v. Blakeney, - - -	8	v. Jones, - - -	421, 562
v. Ferguson, - - -	177, 184	v. Pacheco, - - -	760
Blanchard v. Baker, - - -	13, 131	v. Ward, - - -	164
v. Ely, - - -	109, 297	Bonnell v. Chamberlin, 372, 377, 434	
v. Misor, - - -	279	v. Dunn, - - -	211
v. New Jersey S. B. Co., - - -	799	v. Wilder, - - -	408
Blane v. Sansum, - - -	829	Bonner v. Copley, - - -	142
Blaney v. Hendricks, 588, 597, 598, 618		Bonney v. Bonney, - - -	208
Blanton v. Rice, - - -	402, 421, 423	v. Hopkinson, - - -	134
		Bonny v. Seeley, - - -	136
		Bonoffe v. Woodbury, - - -	403
		Bonsted v. Bonsted, - - -	747
		Booker v. Anderson, - - -	572, 574

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Boon v. Horn, - - -	825	Boyden v. Burke, - - -	763
Booth v. Ableman, - - -	629	v. Moore, - - -	210, 451, 474
v. Carleton, - - -	598	Boyer v. Barr, - - -	719, 733
v. Coulton, - - -	608	Boyers v. Boddie, - - -	562
v. Smith, - - -	426, 429, 431	v. Pratt, - - -	810
v. Spuyten Duyvil R. M. Co., - - -	74, 84, 90, 130	Boyken v. State, - - -	828
v. Tyson, - - -	283	Boynton v. Trumbull, - - -	804
Boothby v. Sowden, - - -	426, 428, 430	Boys v. Ancel, - - -	490, 512, 524
Booty v. Cooper, - - -	666	Bracegirdle v. Orford, 72, 732, 769,	770
Boraman v. Tooke, - - -	281		770
Borden v. Borden, - - -	455, 457	Bracken v. Neill, - - -	743
Borden Mining Co. v. Barry, - - -	150	Brackenridge v. Holland, - - -	163
Borngesser v. Harrison, - - -	185	Brackett v. Lubke, - - -	750
Borries v. Hutchinson, 82, 83, 85, 88		v. Norton, - - -	631
Borrow v. Window, - - -	282	v. Winslow, - - -	352
Bosanquet v. Wray, - - -	398, 406, 409	Bradford v. Fox, - - -	376, 377, 378
Boseman v. Rose, - - -	173	v. Hoiles, - - -	543
Bosley v. Porter, - - -	398	Bradley v. Annis, - - -	199
Bospham v. Pollock, - - -	583	v. Cartwright, - - -	286
Bosten v. Butler, - - -	262	v. Denton, - - -	148
Boston v. Worthington, - - -	137	v. Fuller, - - -	52
Boston, etc. R. R. Co. v. Middle- sex, - - -	110	v. Geiselman, - - -	629
v. Old Colony, etc. R. R. Co., - - -	790, 793	v. Gregory, - - -	426, 428, 430
v. Shanly, - - -	29	v. Morris, - - -	721
Boston & Sandwich Glass Co. v. Boston, - - -	628	v. Rea, - - -	277
Bostwick v. Lewis, - - -	823	v. Washington, etc. Co., - - -	186
Botsford v. Wilson, - - -	6	Bradley's Lessees v. Bradley, - - -	805
Bottomley v. Nuttall, - - -	345	Bradner v. Faulkner, - - -	608
Boulware v. Newton, - - -	336	Bradshaw v. Bennett, - - -	597
Bourke v. Bulow, - - -	810	v. Buchanan, - - -	721
Bowas v. Pioneer Tow Line, 20, 48		v. Cracroft, - - -	475, 504
Bowe v. Gano, - - -	409	v. Davis, - - -	467
Bowen v. Bradley, - - -	647, 650	v. Lancashire R'y Co., - - -	198
v. Clark, - - -	326	Bradstreet v. Heron, - - -	231
v. Hall, - - -	234	Bradt v. Koon, - - -	317
v. Lockwood, - - -	430	Brady v. Brady, - - -	790
Bowery Savings Bank v. Clin- ton, - - -	539	v. Durbrow, - - -	346
Bowker v. Harris, - - -	429	v. Hill, - - -	398, 406
v. Hoyt, - - -	279, 282, 289	v. Jones, - - -	453, 462
Bowler v. Hutchinson, - - -	493	v. Price, - - -	281
v. Lane, - - -	721, 757	v. United States, - - -	401
Bowley v. Halway, - - -	291	Bragg v. Witzell, - - -	208
Bowman v. Cornell, - - -	246	Brainard v. Boston, etc. R. R. Co., - - -	786
v. Tiel, - - -	7	v. Champlain Trans. Co., 531, 615	
Bowyer v. Cook, - - -	199	v. Jones, - - -	599
Boyce v. Bayliffe, - - -	42, 49	Brannon v. Dowse, - - -	134
v. Grundy, - - -	714	Branch Bank v. Harrison, - - -	550
v. Pritchett's Heirs, - - -	593	Brandon v. Newington, - - -	702
v. Sinclair, - - -	674	Brandt v. Foster, - - -	290, 772
Boyd v. Brown, - - -	111	Brangwin v. Perrott, - - -	599
v. Fitt, - - -	129	Braning v. New Orleans, etc. Co., 6	
v. Gilchrist, - - -	622	Brannenbergh v. Indianapolis, etc. R. R. Co., - - -	177, 184
v. Hind, - - -	430	Brannin v. Farees, - - -	816
v. Hitchcock, - - -	429, 431, 433	Brannon v. Hessell, - - -	550
v. Sales, - - -	339	Branthwait v. Halsey, - - -	693
v. Whitfield, - - -	135, 140, 145	Brantingham v. Fay, - - -	14
		Brasher v. Kennedy, - - -	749
		Braton v. Gregory, - - -	823
		Bratton v. Allison, - - -	691

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Brayton v. Chase, - - -	14, 95	Bronseman v. Frank, - - -	623
Brazier v. Banning, - - -	175	Bronson v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co., - - -	463
v. Bryant, - - -	409	v. Fitzhugh, - - -	436, 439, 443
Breckenridge v. Brooks, - - -	607	v. Martin, - - -	293
v. Hoke, - - -	593	v. Rodes, - - -	326, 328, 330, 333
v. Taylor, - - -	589	v. Rugg, - - -	347, 354
Bredenbecker v. Lowell, 310, 405, 407, 408, 416, 423		Brook v. Enderby, - - -	398, 406
Breed v. Cook, - - -	371	Brooklyn v. Brooklyn R. R. Co., 134, - - -	137, 143
v. Hurd, - - -	455, 456, 457	v. Sequa, - - -	815
Breese v. McCann, - - -	286	Brooklyn Bank v. De Grauw, 461, - - -	462, 465
Brent v. Tevebaugh, - - -	203	Brookman v. Metcalf, - - -	389
Brewer v. Branch Bank, - - -	370	Brooks v. Hanford, - - -	316
v. Dew, - - -	721, 732	v. Hoyt, - - -	216
v. Fleming, - - -	165	v. Moody, - - -	200
v. Hartie, - - -	696	v. Stewart, - - -	442
v. Inhabitants, etc., - - -	283	v. White, - - -	427, 428, 429
v. Knapp, - - -	397, 406	Brosfield v. Lee, - - -	199
v. Temple, - - -	769	Brough's Estate, - - -	309
v. Tyringham, - - -	803	Broughton v. Mitchell, - - -	596
v. Waterwitch, - - -	190	Brown, Matter of, - - -	382
Brewster v. Bours, - - -	375, 377	Brown v. Allen, - - -	724
v. Countryman, - - -	140	v. Barkham, - - -	710
v. Edgerly, - - -	479, 487	v. Beatty, - - -	21
v. Wakefield, 493, 538, 547, 549, 550, 554		v. Bellows, - - -	490, 525
Breyfogle v. Beckley, - - -	616	v. Brobham, - - -	404
Bridge v. Mason, - - -	131	v. Brooks, - - -	233
Bridgman v. Hopkins, - - -	233, 234	v. Buckmaster, - - -	289
Bridgeport F. & M. Ins. Co. v. Wilson, - - -	135	v. Campbell, - - -	589
Bridges v. Grand J. R'y Co., - - -	70	v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co., - - -	78
v. Stickney, - - -	74, 79, 91	v. Cronise, - - -	380, 382
Brigham v. Hawley, - - -	279, 281	v. Crowley, - - -	290
v. Moreau, - - -	574	v. Cummings, - - -	49
v. Van Buskirk, - - -	603, 713	v. Curtis, - - -	620
Briggs v. Boyd, - - -	135	v. Dearn, - - -	807, 809
v. Calverly, - - -	444	v. Dysinger, - - -	447, 449, 454
v. Greenfield, - - -	823	v. Edgington, - - -	134
v. Montgomery, - - -	280	v. Emerson, - - -	13
v. N. Y. etc. R. R. Co., - - -	243	v. Feetey, - - -	433
v. Richmond, - - -	348, 350	v. Ferguson, - - -	468
Bright v. Rowland, - - -	489, 504	v. Foster, - - -	19
Brill v. Flagler, - - -	786, 793, 802	v. Gilmore, - - -	455, 457
Brinkerhoff v. Foote, - - -	563	v. Gooden, - - -	393
Bristol M. Co. v. Gridley, - - -	66, 763	v. Gracey, - - -	666
British Columbia S. M. Co. v. Nettleship, - - -	85	v. Haven, - - -	140, 145
Britton v. Bishop, - - -	260, 782	v. Hiatts, - - -	696
v. Opdike, - - -	303	v. Harless, - - -	829
v. Phillips, - - -	832	v. Jones, - - -	142
v. Turner, - - -	160, 283, 299	v. King, - - -	206
Brizze v. Maybee, - - -	629, 801	v. Monter, - - -	769
Brock v. Jones, - - -	468	v. Marsh, - - -	457
Brockenborough v. Blythe, - - -	594	v. Maulsby, - - -	556
Brockschmidt v. Hagebusch, - - -	404	v. Nagel, - - -	554
Brockway v. Clark, - - -	498, 578, 579	v. Olmsted, - - -	372, 375
v. Kinney, - - -	179	v. Orr, - - -	260
Brokaw v. New Jersey, etc., R. Co., - - -	750	v. Perkins, - - -	211, 212, 432
Bromley v. Wallace, - - -	254	v. Saul, - - -	447
		v. Sax, - - -	164, 166
		v. Silsby, - - -	693

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Brown v. Simons,	303, 305, 447, 454	Bullard v. Leavett, - - -	260
v. Smith, - - -	111, 177, 193	Bullen v. McGillicuddy, - - -	431
v. Stark, - - -	- - - 290	Bullock v. Boyd, - - -	661
v. Swineford, - - -	- - - 739	v. Davis, - - -	327
v. Teeter, - - -	- - - 349	v. Ferguson, - - -	694
v. Tuttle, - - -	277, 278	Bulme v. Hutton, - - -	212
v. Watson, - - -	- - - 8	v. Wombough, - - -	645
v. Welch, - - -	- - - 326	Bulmier v. Erie R. Co., - - -	750
v. Werner, - - -	- - - 96	Bulwer v. Newburgh, - - -	459
v. Williams, - - -	440, 442	Bump v. Wight, - - -	10
Browne v. Moore, - - -	795, 798	Bumpass v. Webb, - - -	760
Brownlee v. Steel's Ex'rs, - - -	609	Bumpus v. Platner, - - -	290
Brownell v. McEwen, - - -	804	Bunge v. Coop, - - -	427
Browner v. Davis, - - -	13	Bunn v. Hoyt, - - -	807
Browning v. Hanford, - - -	350	v. Kinney, - - -	570, 578
v. Morris, - - -	403	Bunnell v. Greathead, - - -	254
Brownson v. Rock Island, etc.		v. Pinto, - - -	182
Co., - - -	465	Burbauer v. New York, etc. R.	
v. Wallace, - - -	760	R. Co., - - -	814
Bruce v. Hunter, - - -	585	Burch v. Benton, - - -	6
v. Rawlins, - - -	772	Burchard v. Frazer, - - -	349
Bruen v. Morquand, - - -	435, 442	Burdett v. Hull, - - -	373
Brugh v. Shanks, - - -	602	Burdick v. Green, - - -	375, 378
Bruner's Appeal, - - -	623	v. Wheeden, - - -	811
Brushaber v. Stegemann, - - -	736, 811	Burger v. Northern Pacific R.	
Bryan v. Maumee, - - -	471	R. Co., - - -	802
Bryant v. Craig, - - -	625	Burges v. Southbridge Saving	
v. Edson, - - -	632	Bank, - - -	550
v. Proctor, - - -	427, 429	Burgess v. Abbott, - - -	208
v. Smith, - - -	357	v. Langley, - - -	804
v. Ware, - - -	163	Burk v. Chrisman, - - -	303
Buchanan v. Gamble, - - -	822	Burkens v. Tebbits, - - -	809
Buchegger v. Shultz, - - -	327, 829	Burkhart v. Sappington, - - -	550, 554
Buck v. Doyle, - - -	358	Burks v. Albert, - - -	406, 409, 423
v. Fisher, - - -	606	Burn v. Morris, - - -	239
Buckles v. Northern Bank of		Burnes v. Hedley, - - -	573
Ky., - - -	814	Burnett v. Carath, - - -	829
Buckley v. Buckley, - - -	18	v. Simpkins, - - -	254
v. Dawson, - - -	130	v. Smith, - - -	299
v. Dayton, - - -	435	Burnhisel v. Firman, - - -	549, 578
v. Garrett, - - -	402	Burns v. Anderson, - - -	549
v. Welch, - - -	281	v. Hunt, - - -	394
Buckman v. Davis, - - -	709	v. Webb, - - -	232
v. Greenleaf, - - -	805, 806	Burr v. Burch, - - -	677
Buckmaster v. Grandly, - - -	588	v. Todd, - - -	490, 512
Buddington v. Shearer, - - -	215	v. Waterman, - - -	775
Budgett v. Jordan, - - -	561	Burrage v. Milson, - - -	721
Buel v. N. Y. etc. R. R. Co., - - -	63	Burrell v. New York, etc. Co., - - -	19,
Buell v. Flower, - - -	782	118, 131, 176, 763, 764	
Buffalo & H. Turnpike Co. v.		Burroughs v. Clancey, - - -	280, 285
Buffalo, - - -	629	Burrows v. Bangs, - - -	371, 372, 375
Buford v. Gould, - - -	614	v. Cook, - - -	422
v. McTuney, - - -	234	v. Hannegan, - - -	635
Bugden v. Bigwold, - - -	303	v. March, etc. Gas L. Co., - - -	25, 41,
Bulkley v. Smith, - - -	825, 826	42, 64	
v. United States, - - -	134	Burson v. Cox, - - -	770
Bull v. Flower, - - -	260	Burton v. Anderson, - - -	663, 666, 816
v. Ketchum, - - -	709, 711	v. Fay, - - -	83, 238
v. Liney, - - -	242	v. Pinkerton, - - -	39, 43, 49
v. Parker, - - -	448	v. Stewart, - - -	268, 277,
Bullard v. Hascall, - - -	380		301

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Burwell v. New York, etc. Salt Co., - - -	195	Call v. Middlesex, - - -	191
Busby v. Carmac, - - -	632, 663	v. Scott, - - -	465, 468, 493, 576
Bush v. Baldrey, - - -	344, 350	Callaghan v. Hall, - - -	623
v. Canfield, - - -	132	Callahan v. Boazman, - - -	413
v. Cole, - - -	159	Callison v. Lemons, - - -	824
v. Holmes, - - -	173	Calloway v. Middleton, - - -	234
v. Prosser, - - -	233, 234, 236, 257	Calton v. Bragg, - - -	549
Buson v. Elliott, - - -	608	Calvert v. Carter, - - -	413, 414
Bussey v. Donaldson, - - -	17	Cambrian St. P. Co. Ex parte, - - -	83
v. Grant's Adm'r, - - -	414, 421	Cameron v. Smith, - - -	549
Buswell v. Pioneer, - - -	375	Camp v. Bates, - - -	679, 684
Butcher v. Norwood, - - -	713	v. Hamlin, - - -	108, 173
Butchers' and Drovers' Bank v. Brown, - - -	416	v. Morgan, - - -	177
Butler v. Butler, - - -	587	v. Simons, - - -	455
v. Kent, - - -	6, 68, 763	Campbell's Estate, - - -	356
v. Kirby, - - -	608	Campbell v. Booth, - - -	427, 433
v. Mehrling, - - -	788	v. Hatchell, - - -	178
v. Mercer, - - -	738	v. Lewis, - - -	821
v. Myer, - - -	632	v. Masse, - - -	60
v. N. Y. etc. R. R. Co., - - -	7	v. Mesier, - - -	590
v. Niles, - - -	315	v. Metcalf, - - -	142
v. Stoullit, - - -	601	v. Miller, - - -	339
v. Wright, - - -	175	v. Miltenberger, - - -	150, 238
Butlers v. Old, - - -	636, 642, 645	v. Shields, - - -	286, 493, 576
Butterfield v. Forrester, - - -	70	v. Skinner, - - -	430
Butts v. Dean, - - -	373	v. United States, - - -	798
v. Gould, - - -	229	v. Woolen, - - -	773
Byers v. Fowler, - - -	423	Campion v. Crawshaw, - - -	772
v. Homer, - - -	244, 260	Canadian, The, - - -	105
Bygong v. Tyson, - - -	490	Canal Co. v. Rowan, - - -	237
Byrd v. Gasquet, - - -	603	Canal Commissioners v. Kempshall, - - -	599
Byrkett v. Monohan, - - -	236	Canandaigua, etc. R. R. Co. v. Payne, - - -	786, 793
Byrne v. Grayson, - - -	414, 420	Candee v. Skinner, - - -	622
v. Wilson, - - -	70	v. Webster, - - -	694
Byron v. Fleming, - - -	357	v. Western Union Tel. Co., - - -	74
Cadman v. Lubback, - - -	453	Canetosta & M. Pl'k Co. v. Parkill, - - -	469
Cadwell v. Wentworth, - - -	400, 403	Canfield v. Eleventh School District, - - -	675
Cady v. Huntington, - - -	15	Cannon v. Biggs, - - -	616
Cage v. Iler, - - -	417	Cannop v. Levy, - - -	221, 440
Cahill v. Pristony, - - -	762	Canridge v. Allenby, - - -	360, 362, 364, 367
Cairnes v. Knight, - - -	498	Canter v. Am. & O. Ins. Co., - - -	4
Cairo, etc. R. R. Co. v. Holbrook, - - -	776	Cantling v. Hannibal, etc. R. Co., - - -	802
Calcroft v. Harborough, - - -	254	Canton v. Shaw, - - -	576
Calder v. Bull, - - -	670	Capen v. Crowell, - - -	549, 554
Caldwell v. Craig, - - -	454	Capron v. Adams, - - -	342
v. Julian, - - -	210	Card v. Ellsworth, - - -	71
v. Lawrence, - - -	488	Cardell v. Bridge, - - -	160, 280
v. New Jersey Steamboat Co., - - -	724	Carden v. Jones, - - -	382
v. Richards, - - -	603	Cardinal v. O'Dowd, - - -	399, 403
v. Sawyer, - - -	277	Carey v. Askew, - - -	608
Calhoun v. Marshall, - - -	683	v. Choat, - - -	781
California Steam Nav. Co. v. Wright, - - -	505	v. Day, - - -	259, 776
Calkins v. State, - - -	430	v. Guillo, - - -	278, 293
v. Sumner, - - -	5	Carlewis v. Laurie, - - -	769
Call v. Allen, - - -	245	Carley v. Vance, - - -	697
v. Hagar, - - -	142		

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Carlyon v. Lannon, -	- 761	Cathrow v. Collins, -	- 388
Carman v. Pultz, -	- 448, 467	Catlin v. Latson, -	- 822
Carnegie v. Morrison, -	- 645	v. Lyman, -	- 677, 681
Carpenter v. Barber, -	- 747	Caton v. Shaw, -	- 493, 578
v. Eastern Transp. Co., -	- 243	Catskill Bank v. Messenger, -	- 436, 441,
v. Going, -	- 240, 402, 411	Caulkins v. Harris, -	- 594
v. Lockhart, -	- 522, 525	Cavanaugh v. Austin, -	- 233
v. Robinson, -	- 803	Cavender v. Guild, -	- 664
v. Sherfy, -	- 829	Cowan v. Silliman, -	- 13
v. Welch, -	- 679	Caxton v. Chadley, -	- 348
Carpenter v. Atherton, -	- 327, 331	Cecil v. Hicks, -	- 550
v. Gardinier, -	- 813	Chadbourne v. Watts, -	- 573
Carr v. Anderson, -	- 829	Chadwick v. Lamb, -	- 210
v. Edwards, -	- 598	v. Trower, -	- 820
v. Stevens, -	- 321	Chaffee v. Sherman, -	- 210
Carrier v. Boston, etc. R. R. Co., -	- 788	Chahoon v. Hollenback, -	- 451
v. Davis, -	- 333	Charlie v. Duke of York, -	- 597, 598
Carrington v. Crocker, -	- 206, 427, 436	Chalmers v. Shackell, -	- 236
v. Taylor, -	- 70	Chamberlain v. Bagley, -	- 486, 498
Carroll v. Welch, -	- 160	v. Beller, -	- 135
Carson v. Hill, -	- 413	v. Blair, -	- 327
v. Pearl, -	- 829	v. Chandler, -	- 749, 758
Carson's Ex'r v. Jennings, -	- 155	v. Godfrey, -	- 134, 135
Carter v. Carter, -	- 255	v. Maitland, -	- 603
v. Jones, -	- 352	v. Morgan, -	- 148
v. King, -	- 619	v. Murphy, -	- 244
v. Lewis, -	- 708	v. Parker, -	- 10, 13
v. Moses, -	- 562	v. Scott, -	- 132
v. Neal, -	- 303	v. Smith, -	- 588
v. Spencer, -	- 775	v. Vance, -	- 233, 829
v. Thorn, -	- 599	Chamberlyn v. Delarive, -	- 332
v. Towne, -	- 28	Chambers v. Hunt, -	- 205, 210
v. Wallace, -	- 12	Chambersburg Ins. Co. v. Smith, -	- 332
Cartmill v. Brown, -	- 538	Chambliss v. Robertson, -	- 544, 663
Cartwright v. Cook, -	- 347, 428	Chambret v. Cogney, -	- 287
v. Gardner, -	- 478	Champant v. Ranelagh, -	- 632
v. Greene, -	- 639	Champion v. Joslin, -	- 455
v. Roff, -	- 772	v. Vincent, -	- 721
Caruthers v. Dillman, -	- 199	Champney v. Cooper, -	- 352
v. Hall, -	- 304	Chancellor v. Schott, -	- 404
v. Humphrey, -	- 471	Chandler v. Edson, -	- 165, 166
Carver v. Adams, -	- 762	v. Herrick, -	- 442
Cary v. Bancroft, -	- 348, 455	v. Hill, -	- 206
v. Courtenay, -	- 342	Chaney v. Cooke, -	- 587
Case v. Boughton, -	- 350	Chapin v. Murphy, -	- 528, 549
v. Garrish, -	- 430	Chapline v. Scott, -	- 687
v. Hall, -	- 73	Chapman v. Chicago, etc. R. R.	
v. Hotchkiss, -	- 615	Co., -	- 174, 629
v. Marks, -	- 234	v. Coffin, -	- 373, 807, 809
Casey v. Harris, -	- 349	v. Collins, -	- 352
Cash v. Kennion, -	- 343, 632	v. Durant, -	- 373
Cask v. Fowler, -	- 597	v. Emerick, -	- 770
Cass v. Adams, -	- 350	v. Hicks, -	- 468
Cassacia v. Phoenix Ins. Co., -	- 708	v. How, -	- 317
Casselberry v. Forgner, -	- 177, 179	v. Kirby, -	- 123
Cassell v. Hayes, -	- 811	v. Robertson, -	- 645, 649, 653
Cassidy v. Le Fevre, -	- 110, 130	v. Thames M. Co., -	- 10
Castleman v. Holmes, -	- 376	Charles v. Altin, -	- 223
Castleton v. Miner, -	- 145	Charleston Steamboat Co. v.	
Cate v. Cate, -	- 163	Baron, -	- 60
Catherine, The, -	- 281	Charrington v. Loing, -	- 476

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Charter v. Steyens, - -	350	Chiles v. Drake, - -	722, 727, 728
Chartres v. Cairnes, - -	631	Chilliner v. Chilliner, - -	478
Chase v. Allen, 489, 506, 508, 525,	528	Chinery v. Viall, - -	282
v. Bassett, - - - -	815	Chinn v. Hamilton, 676, 705, 707, 708	
v. Brown, - - - -	388	Chipman v. Bailey, - -	450
v. Dow, - - - -	664	v. Emeric, - - - -	826
v. Hinman, - - - -	134	Chisern v. School Directors, - -	822
v. Manhardt, - - - -	692	Chisholm v. Arrington, - -	333
v. Monroe, - - - -	677	Chitty v. Naish, - - - -	409
v. New York Cent. R. R.		Chorie v. Mosely, - - - -	477
Co., - - - -	154	v. State, - - - -	803
v. Silverstone, - - - -	4	Christ Church Hospital v.	
v. Woodbury, - - - -	303	Fuechsel, - - - -	321, 333
Chasemore v. Richards, - -	4	Christianson v. Linford, - -	7
Chastain v. Johnson, - -	375, 377	Christie v. Ogle, - - - -	277, 291
Chatham v. Ward, - - - -	357	Church v. Bridgman, - - - -	234
Chatterton v. Fox, 95, 280, 285, 286		v. Kidd, - - - -	612
Chauncey v. Yeaton, - - - -	628, 629	v. Malloy, - - - -	643
Cheddick v. Marsh, - - - -	490, 525	Churcher v. Stringer, - - - -	597
Cheek v. Waldrum, - - - -	596	Churchill v. Bowman, - -	427, 431
Cheeseborough v. Hunter, - -	589	v. Warner, - - - -	350
Chellis v. Woods, - - - -	347	v. Watson, - - - -	72
Chemenant v. Thornton, - -	459, 462	Churchmasero v. Gilbert, - -	632, 666
Cherry v. McCall, - - - -	738	Cilley v. Hawkins, - - - -	443, 697
v. Sutton, - - - -	279, 285	Cincinnati, etc. R. R. Co. v.	
v. Thompson, - - - -	148	Rodgers, - - - -	238
Chesapeake Bank v. Swain, - -	333	Citizens' Bank v. Carson, - -	225, 370,
Chesapeake Canal Co. v. Grove, 191		- - - -	375, 406
Chester v. Dickinson, - - - -	30	City v. Lamson, - - - -	684
v. Wheelright, - - - -	412, 413, 423	City Bank v. Cutter, - -	444, 447, 698
Cheveley v. Morris, - - - -	761	v. Smith, - - - -	477
Chew v. Bank of Baltimore, - -	628	City of Carondelet v. Desnoyer, 441	
Cheworth v. Peckford, - - - -	226	City Discount Co. v. McLean, 421	
Chicago v. Allcock, - - - -	617	City of Pekin v. Brereton, - -	6
v. Barbian, - - - -	604	City Savings Bank v. Bidwell, 647,	
v. Green, - - - -	195	- - - -	649
v. Hoy, - - - -	71	Claffin v. Hawes, - - - -	468, 469
v. Jones, - - - -	811	Claiborne v. Tanner, - - - -	818
v. Kelly, - - - -	758, 811	Clanhess v. Perry, - - - -	125
v. Lunglass, - - - -	758	Clap v. Draper, - - - -	210
v. Palmer, - - - -	604	Clapp v. Hudson R. R. Co., - -	810
v. Robbins, - - - -	137, 139	Clapper v. Union Bank, - -	440, 442
v. Smith, - - - -	810	Clare v. Maynard, - - - -	77, 100, 141
Chicago Ins. Co. v. Stanford, - -	497	Claremont Bank v. Woods, - -	207
Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. v. Dick-		Clark v. Baird, - - - -	786, 787, 789, 794,
son, - - - -	754, 757	- - - -	798
v. Garvy, - - - -	811	v. Baker, - - - -	184
v. Hughes, - - - -	811	v. Bales, - - - -	824
v. Langlass, - - - -	811	v. Barlow, - - - -	606
v. McAra, - - - -	811	v. Boardman, - - - -	767
v. Nichols, - - - -	190, 205	v. Bogardus, - - - -	344, 355
v. Parks, - - - -	758	v. Brown, - - - -	813
v. Paygant, - - - -	811	v. Burdett, - - - -	401
v. Peacock, - - - -	810	v. Bush, - - - -	220, 440, 599
v. Ward, - - - -	151, 776	v. Carter, - - - -	204
v. Williams, - - - -	721	v. Chetwood, - - - -	6
Chicago & N. W. R'y Co. v.		v. Clark, - - - -	616
Schultz, - - - -	629	v. Dales, - - - -	614
Child v. Homer, - - - -	230	v. Dalton, - - - -	614
Childress v. Yourie, - - - -	21	v. Dunsmore, - - - -	435
		v. Dutton, - - - -	610

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Clark v. Field, - - -	771	Clifton v. Hooper, - - -	9, 14, 15
v. Hallock, - - -	240	Clinton v. Mercer, - - -	13
v. Hannibal, etc. R. R. Co.,	822	v. Myers, - - -	13
v. Iowa City, - - -	684	Cliquot's Champagne, - - -	796
v. Kay, - - -	577	Cloney v. Richardson, - - -	406
v. Lyon County, - - -	408	Close v. Field, - - -	536, 534
v. Mayor, etc., - - -	461, 462	v. Stuart, - - -	532
v. Mayor of New York, -	118	v. Van Husen, - - -	355
v. Meigs, - - -	7	Cloud v. Clinkerhead, -	354, 355
v. Mershon, - - -	408	v. Smith, - - -	584
v. Miller, - 204, 247, 249, 253		Clough v. Unity, - - -	604
v. Moody, - - -	131	Clow v. Borst, - - -	384, 429
v. Moore, - - -	76, 91	Clowes v. Dickinson, -	302, 304
v. Mullenix, - - -	465, 468	Cluggage v. Swan, - - -	804
v. Mundall, - - -	371	Clunnes v. Perrey, - - -	7:5
v. Nevada L. & M. Co., -	202	Clute v. Wiggins, - - -	70
v. Newsam, - - -	749, 824	Coates v. Coates, - - -	141
v. Parish, - - -	206	Cobb v. I. C. R. R. Co.,	82, 184
v. Parr, - - -	594	v. Standish, - - -	45, 71
v. Peckham, - - -	6	Cochran v. Flint, - - -	164
v. Pheips, - - -	573	v. Miller, - - -	721, 727
v. Pinney, - - -	830	v. State, - - -	805
v. Russell, - - -	106, 155, 442	v. Street, - - -	895
v. Scott, - - -	399, 402	Cochrane v. Tuttle, - -	747, 811
v. Smith, - - -	13	Cocke v. Conigmaker, -	663
v. State, - - -	803	Cockle v. Flack, - - -	645, 616
v. Stevenson, - - -	804	Cockshat v. Burnett, -	430
v. Swift, - - -	14	Codwise v. Taylor, - -	829
v. Walbridge, - - -	273	Coe v. Peacock, - - -	12
v. Wells, - - -	346, 349	v. Smith, - - -	283
v. Whitaker, - - -	241	Coffee v. Eastland, - -	207
Clarke v. Janesville, -	684	v. Meiggs, - - -	785
v. Lamb, - - -	809, 820	Cogan v. Ebdon, - - -	804
v. Seaton, - - -	827	Cogdell v. Yett, - - -	20
Clarke's Adm'r v. Day, -	600	Coggeshall v. Coggeshall,	187
Clarkson v. Carter, - -	204	Coggs v. Barnard, - - -	471
v. De Peyster, - - -	626	Cogswell's Heirs v. Lyon,	595
Cloughton v. Black, - -	828	Cohea v. State, - - -	812, 828
Clay v. Drake, - - -	541	Cohen v. Platt, - - -	798
v. Hart, - - -	623	Coit v. Huston, - - -	422
Clayes v. Hooker, - - -	643, 650	v. Stewart, - - -	281
v. White, - - -	184	Colburn v. Pomeroy, -	135, 147
Claypool v. Sturgess, -	577	Colby v. Copp, - - -	410
Clayton's Case, - - -	419	Coldwell v. Craig, - - -	332
Clayton v. O'Connor, -	628	v. Wentworth, - - -	419
Cleaveland v. Grand T. R. Co.,	209	Cole v. Blake, - - -	461
Cleaves v. Lord, - - -	204	v. Champlain Transp. Co.,	464
Clegg v. Dearden, - - -	196, 198, 201	v. Curtis, - - -	747
Cleghorn v. New York, etc. R.		v. Justice, - - -	291
R. Co., - - -	751	v. Knight, - - -	436
Clement v. Cash. 479, 488, 490, 506,		v. Peacock, - - -	246
v. McConnell, - - -	525	v. Petty, - - -	880
Clements v. Hawks Manuf. Co.,	173	v. Sackett, - - -	371, 375, 428
Clerk v. Withers, - - -	350	v. Sands, - - -	617, 618
Cleveland v. Burrill, - -	593, 595	v. Sprowle, - - -	6, 199
Cleveland, etc. R. R. Co. v. Ball,	795	v. Swanston, - - -	763, 764
v. Perkins, - - -	796	v. Trull, - - -	402, 411
v. Spar, - - -	6	v. Wall, - - -	585
Clevenger v. Dunaway, -	721, 724	Coleman v. New York & N. H.	
Clifford v. Richards, - -	794	R. R. Co., - - -	758
		v. Seymour, - - -	608

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Coleman v. Southwick, -	810	Comparet v. Burr, -	7
Coles v. Bell, -	466	Composet v. Johnson, -	265
v. Kelsey, -	602, 604	Comstock v. Smith, -	342, 373
v. Withers, -	376, 411	Conant v. Seneca Co. Bank, -	403
Colgrove v. New York, etc. R.		Condit v. Grand Trunk R'y Co.,	61
R. Co., -	212, 215	Confederate Note Case, -	338
Collard v. Donaldson, -	357	Conger v. Weaver, 5, 13, 130,	160
v. Smith, -	562	Conkling v. King, 370, 427,	428, 429
v. South E. R'y Co., -	19, 100	v. Underhill, -	569
Collen v. Wright, 106, 136, 140,	145	Conley v. Conley, -	375
Collier v. Gray, -	618	Connass v. Meir, -	761
Collingbourne v. Mantell, -	432	Connecticut v. Jackson, 431, 678,	679, 687
Collingwood v. Irwin, -	135		
Collins v. Adams, -	352	Connecticut Mut. Ins. Co. v.	
v. Albany, etc. R. R. Co.,	810,	Cleveland, etc. R. R. Co.,	684
	813	v. New York & N. H. R. R.	
v. Baumgardner, -	156	Co., -	56
v. Butler, -	275	v. State Treasurer, -	347
v. Cave, -	95	Connecticut Trust Co. v. Me-	
v. Council Bluffs, -	198, 813	lenny, -	373
v. Delaporte, -	108	Connell v. Cook, -	175
v. Dorchester, -	45	Conner v. Meyers, -	562
v. Middle L. Com'rs, -	70	Connors v. Holland, -	541
v. Smith, -	258	Connolly v. Cottle, -	207
v. Todd, -	230	Connor v. Winton, -	287
Collins Iron Co. v. Burkam, 573,	574	Conrad v. Gibbon, -	577
Collum v. Erwin, -	417	Conroy v. Flint, -	13
Colonization Society v. Reed, -	828	v. Warren, -	378
Columbia Bridge Co. v. Geisse, 798		Consequa v. Fanning, 343, 534,	562,
Colvill v. Reeves, -	164		639, 677
Colvin v. Carter, -	397	Constable v. Colden, -	617, 620
v. Carwin, -	175, 179, 183	Contee v. Findley, -	713
Colwell v. Faulks, -	510	Converse v. Blumrich, -	430
v. Lawrence, -	490, 510	v. Damariscotta Bank, -	762
Combs v. Bateman, -	375	Conyers v. McGrath, -	618, 628
Commercial Bank v. Cunning-		Cook v. Barkley, -	234
ham, -	416	v. Brockway, -	787
v. Hughes, -	378	v. Castner, -	294, 298
v. Ten Eyck, -	6	v. Chany, -	380
v. Union Bank, -	349, 375	v. Charlestown, -	71
v. Western Reserve Bank, 303		v. Commissioners of Ham-	
Commercial Bank of Buffalo v.		ilton, -	118
Kortright, -	253	v. Cook, -	6
Commonwealth v. Beaumar-		v. Ellis, -	737, 738
chais, -	335	v. Farinholt, -	606
v. Bossford, -	652	v. Finch, -	525
v. Boston, -	604	v. Fowler, -	546, 549, 554, 597
v. Carrington, -	807	v. Halt, -	10
v. Cook, -	740	v. Hartle, -	239
v. Crevor, -	628	v. Hopper, -	211
v. Dorris, -	807	v. Husted, -	356
v. Drew, -	805	v. Kelly, -	451
v. Green, -	658	v. Litchfield, -	633
v. Haupt, -	340	v. Loomis, -	239
v. Miller, -	429	v. Moffat, -	633
v. Porter, -	628	v. Prebble, -	280, 289
v. Power, -	758	v. Saunders, -	240
v. Sturtevant, -	788	v. Smith, -	316
v. Todd, -	285	v. Soule, 150, 238, 279,	297
Commonwealth Ins. Co. v. Sen-		v. South Park Commission-	
nett, -	477	ers, -	604

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Cook v. Whorwood, - - -	179	Cotter v. Morgan, - - -	134, 136
Cooke v. Crawford, - - -	666	Cotton v. Godwin, - - -	702
v. Davis, - - - 331,	333	v. Reavill, - - -	603
v. England, - - -	198	v. Wood, - - -	70
v. Meeker, - - -	608	Couch v. Mills, - - -	441, 442
v. Wise, - - -	607	v. Steel, - - -	25, 30
Cooley v. Rose, - - -	677	Counterfeit Bank Notes, -	358, 359
v. Weeks, - - - 447,	454, 471	Coursey v. Carington, -	762
Coolidge v. Brigham, -	139	Courtois v. Carpenter, -	631
v. Poor, - - -	638	Covert v. Gray, - - -	6, 197
Coon v. Knap, - - -	434	Covey v. Campbell, - - -	799
Coonley v. Coonley, - -	382	Cowden's Estate, - - -	302, 305
Cooper v. Barber, - - -	232	Cowdren v. Gardner, - -	822
v. Bigelow, - - - 311,	313, 315	Cowdrey v. Carpenter, -	475
v. Bigly, - - -	302, 305	Cowell v. Woodruff, - -	575
v. Bissell, - - -	820	Coweta Falls v. Rogers, -	130
v. Parker, - - -	249	Cowley v. Davidson, - -	759
v. Powell, - - -	378, 380	Cowperthwaite v. Sheffield,	416
v. Tappan, - - -	562	Cowqua v. Landebrun, - -	632
v. Ullman, - - -	417	Cox v. Burbridge, - - -	54
v. Waldegrave, - -	634, 635	v. Cashner, - - -	277
v. Wolf, - - -	13, 246	v. Clay, - - -	286
v. Wright, - - -	532	v. Marlatt, - - - 602,	670, 674
Coore v. Calloway, - -	465, 466	v. Reed, - - -	372, 376
Cope v. Wheeler, - - -	643, 644	v. Smith, - - -	678
Copes v. Middleton, - -	358	v. United States, - - -	637
Copper Co. v. Copper Mining		v. Vanderkleed, - - -	733
Co., - - -	132	v. Walker, - - -	141
Coppin v. Braithwaite, -	158	v. Way, - - -	776
Corbett v. Lucas, - - -	433, 434	v. Wheeler, - - -	304
Corbitt v. Bank of Smyrna, -	322, 364	v. Whitney, - - -	230
Corbley v. Wilson, - - -	236	Coxe v. England, - - -	796
Corcoran v. Doll, - - - 550,	604, 708	Crabb v. Nashville Bank, -	762
v. Judson, - - -	144	Crabtree v. Hoganbaugh, -	176, 202
Corley v. Carter, - - -	498	Craghill v. Page, - - -	760
v. Vance, - - -	470	Craig v. Butler, - - -	568, 573
Corn Exchange Nat. Bank v.		v. Chambers, - - -	13
Nat. Bank of Republic, -	360	v. Craig, - - -	136
Cornell v. Cook, - - -	350	v. Dillon, - - -	505
v. Dean, - - -	790	v. Penick, - - -	619
v. Green, - - - 470,	697, 701	Crain v. Beach, - - -	198, 202
v. Lamb, - - -	375	v. Petrie, - - -	57, 68
v. Master, - - -	436	Craker v. Chicago, etc. R. R.	
v. Prescott, - - -	304	Co., 231, 740, 741, 746,	750, 754,
Corning v. Corning, - -	227, 230, 762		755
Cornwall v. Gould, - - -	372, 820	Cram v. Cadwell, - - -	436
Cortelyou v. Cortelyou, -	762	v. Dresser, - - -	286
Corwin v. Walter, - - -	738	Cramer v. Metz, - - -	118
Cory v. Leonard, - - -	678	v. Willetts, - - -	349
v. Thames Iron Works Co.,	83,	Crane v. Dygert, - - -	622, 628
	84, 92	v. Hardman, - - -	301
Coryell v. Colbaugh, - -	743	v. McDonald, - - -	374
Cosgrove v. Ogden, - - -	750, 752	Cranston v. Marshall, - -	156
Cost v. Houston, - - -	470	Craven v. Fickell, - - -	588
Costelo v. Cave, - - -	372, 374	Crawford v. Andrews, - -	803
Coster v. Monroe M. Co., -	291	v. Branch Bank, - - -	635
Costigan v. Mohawk, etc. R. R.		v. Millepaugh, - - -	434
Co., - - -	148	v. Mills, - - -	433
Cotheal v. Talmage, - -	488, 489, 490,	v. Morris, - - - 823,	824, 825
	492, 504, 505, 506, 514,	v. Simonton, - - -	600, 663
Cothren v. Scanlan, - -	459, 461	v. State, - - -	805

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Crawford v. Turk, - - -	134	Curry v. Larer, - - -	525
v. Willing, - - -	618	v. Lockwood, - - -	635
Cremer v. Higginson, 404, 406,	417	v. Wilson, - - -	778, 779, 784
Crips v. Talvande, - - -	177	Curtis v. Brewer, - - -	505, 509
Crisdee v. Bolton, - - -	479, 481, 505	v. Brooks, - - -	440
Crisfield v. Storr, - - -	140, 145	v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co.,	788
Crittenden v. Posey, - - -	614	v. Groat, - - -	165, 166
Crocker v. New London, etc. R.		v. Hannay, - - -	141
R. Co., - - -	749	v. Hubbard, - - -	373, 374
Crockett v. Culvert, - - -	815	v. Innevarity, - - -	614
Crockford v. Winter, - - -	598	v. Leavitt, - - -	655, 658, 673, 674
Croft v. Alison, - - -	752	v. Martin, - - -	427
Crommelin v. Coxe, - - -	6	v. Rochester, etc. R. R. Co.,	190,
Crommett v. Pearson, - - -	772		198
Crompton v. Pratt, - - -	414, 420, 425	v. Ward, - - -	241
Cromwell v. County of Sac, 549,	550	Curtiss v. Greenbanks, 447, 454,	465,
v. Levitt, - - -	378		466
Croner v. Philling, - - -	473	Cushing v. Drew, - - -	505
Cronouse v. Fitch, - - -	797	v. Longfellow, - - -	169
Crook v. McGreal, - - -	534	v. Wells, - - -	342
v. Wright, - - -	212	v. Wyman, - - -	420
Crookshank v. Mallory, - - -	245	Cushman v. Ryan, - - -	227, 229, 230
Crosby v. Fitch, - - -	60	v. Sutphen, - - -	568, 572
v. New London, etc. R. R.		v. Wadell, - - -	231
Co., - - -	684	Cutler v. Close, - - -	245
Cross v. Johnson, - - -	402	v. How, 491, 493, 576, 577,	579
v. United States, - - -	826	v. Johnson, - - -	491
v. Wilkin, - - -	812	v. Smith, - - -	717
v. Wood, - - -	571	Cutter v. Reynolds, - - -	430
Crouch v. Miller, - - -	280	Cuyler v. Cuyler, - - -	220, 440
Crouse v. Holman, - - -	786	Dabney v. Dabney, - - -	398
Crowley v. Hillary, - - -	345	Dagal v. Naylor, - - -	342
v. Villey, - - -	433	Daggett v. Pratt, - - -	556
Crozer v. Pilling, - - -	705	Dailey v. Dismal Swamp C. Co.,	190
Cruger v. Armstrong, - - -	378	v. Green, - - -	291
Crum v. Hadley, - - -	812	v. Litchfield, - - -	525
Crux v. Aldred, - - -	506	v. New York, etc. R. R. Co.,	776
Cubbedge v. Napier, - - -	632	Dairs v. Maxwell, - - -	177
Cudderback v. Fanely, - - -	822	Dakin v. Anderson, - - -	358
Cuddy v. Mayor, - - -	77, 84	v. Dunning, - - -	473, 782
Cuff v. Dorland, - - -	811	v. Williams, 479, 488, 492, 505,	507, 526
v. Newark, etc. R. R. Co., -	70	Dale v. Grant, - - -	56
v. Penn, - - -	432	v. Sollel, - - -	225
Cullam v. Casey, - - -	772	Dalles v. DeForest, - - -	399
Cullen v. Green, - - -	465, 468	D'Among v. Pillen, - - -	286
v. Sears, - - -	160	Dana v. Fiedler, 173, 456, 612, 613,	614, 793, 795
Cullum v. Bank of Mobile, 291,	593	v. Sessions, - - -	260, 261
Culver v. Blake, - - -	278	v. Tucker, - - -	804
Cumber v. Wane, - - -	427	Danforth v. Walker, - - -	132, 173
Cumberland, etc. Corp. v.		v. Williams, - - -	605
Hutchings, - - -	199, 201, 202	Dangerfield v. Welby, - - -	378
Cummerford v. McAvoy, - - -	236	Daniel v. Judy, - - -	827
Cummings v. Arnold, - - -	432	v. Hollenback, - - -	429
v. Burleson, - - -	142	v. Park, - - -	762
Cunningham v. Brown, - - -	56	Daniels v. Ballentine, - - -	35, 59
v. Jones, - - -	177	v. Fat'h, - - -	432
v. Ware, - - -	808	v. Nelson, - - -	531
Curlew v. Clark, - - -	428	v. Saybrook, - - -	776
Currier v. Brown, - - -	212		
v. Jordan, - - -	468		
v. Swan, - - -	227, 228		

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Dennis v. Cummins, 489, 491, 492, 502,	504	Dickinson v. Gould, - - -	614
v. McLauren, - - -	398, 400	v. Hall, - - -	290
Dennison v. Lee, - - -	606	v. Hill, - - -	457
v. Mair, - - -	776	v. Shed, - - -	455
Denslow v. Van Horne, - - -	254, 727	Dickson v. Surgines, - - -	582
Dent v. Dunn, - - -	697, 700	Diedrich v. Northwestern R. R. Co., - - -	828
v. State Bank, - - -	697	Dierman v. Hackman, - - -	430
Denton v. Denton, - - -	204	Digges v. Norris, - - -	760
v. Great N. R'y Co., - - -	101, 156	Dike v. Green, - - -	478
v. Livingston, - - -	350	Dill v. Ellicott, - - -	565
Depeau v. Humphreys, 644, 649, 653		Dilliard v. Tomlinson, - - -	622
DePeyster v. Clarkson, - - -	627	Dillingham v. Smith, - - -	163
Deppe v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co., - - -	803, 804	Dillon v. Anderson, 134, 148, 150, 177	
Derby v. Gallup, - - -	801	v. Dudley, - - -	616
v. Johnson, - - -	132	v. McRae, - - -	568
Dermott v. Jones, - - -	280	Dilworth v. Sinderling, - - -	667
v. Norris, - - -	160	Dimick v. Campbell, - - -	761
Derraugh v. Heath, - - -	724	Dimmick v. Lockwood, - - -	594
Derrick v. Jones, - - -	761	Dimock v. Saffield, - - -	71
Devry v. Flitner, - - -	48	Dinsmore v. Anstill, - - -	762
v. Handley, - - -	67	Disenhanberg v. Buchman, - - -	266
Derry Bank v. Heath, - - -	142	Dismaker v. Wright, - - -	379
Desha v. Robinson, - - -	280, 294	Distilled Spirits, The, - - -	163
v. Smith, - - -	589	Dixon v. Bell, - - -	26, 191, 198
Desnoyer v. McDonald, - - -	666	v. Clark, - - -	451, 470, 697, 701
DeSobry v. DeLaistre, - - -	631	v. Clew, - - -	12
Dessoll v. Bragmiere, - - -	380	v. Fawcus, - - -	106, 142
DeSylva v. Henry, - - -	353	v. Parkes, - - -	677
DeTastill v. Crowsillat, - - -	131	Doan v. Warren, - - -	280
Detroit Daily Post v. McArthur, 71, 735		Doane v. Garretson, - - -	786
Detroit, etc. R. R. Co. v. Griggs, 290		Dob v. Halsey, - - -	207
v. Van Steinburg, - - -	788	Dobbins v. Daquid, 83, 121, 148, 155, 238	
Devlin v. Mayor of N. Y., - - -	118	v. Higgins, - - -	608
Devolt v. Atwood, - - -	574	Dobie v. Larkan, - - -	444, 698
Dewey v. Bowman, - - -	541	Dobson v. Espei, - - -	432
v. Derby, - - -	434	Docker v. Somers, - - -	172
v. Humphrey, - - -	698	Dodd v. Tower, - - -	285
Dewing v. Sears, - - -	333	Dodds v. Snyder, - - -	305, 308
Dewint v. Wiltse, - 83, 99, 160, 765		Dodge v. Perkins, 131, 583, 596, 616, 618, 622	
DeWitt v. Barley, - - -	787, 789	Doe v. Hare, - - -	255
v. Cullings, - - -	230	v. Reagan, - - -	803
v. Greenfield, - - -	234, 235	v. Vallejo, - - -	680
DeWolf v. Johnson, 567, 573, 632, 642, 643, 661		v. Warren, - - -	676, 678, 681
v. Long, - - -	465, 468	Doe & Lawrie v. Dyeball, - - -	821
Dexter v. Arnold, - - -	622	Doff v. Lyon, - - -	795
v. Manley, - - -	286	Doig v. Barclay, - - -	681
v. Spear, - - -	17	Dole v. Hayden, - - -	373
Dego v. Van Valkenburgh, - - -	12	v. Olmstead, - - -	164
DeZeng v. Bailey, - - -	439	Dolloff v. Danforth, - - -	209
Dias v. Glover, - - -	594	Dolph v. Ferris, - - -	769
v. Wanmaker, - - -	428	Don v. Lippman, - - -	632, 641
Dibble v. Morris, - - -	73, 721	Donahue v. Woodbury, - - -	427, 430
Diblin v. Murphy, - - -	811, 813	Donald v. Christie, - - -	298
Dicken v. Smith, - - -	772	Donally v. Wilson, - - -	402, 411
Dickinson v. Barber, - - -	803	Donge v. Pierce, - - -	232
v. Boyle, - - -	27, 765	Donner v. Palmer, - - -	804
v. Fitchburg, - - -	802	Donnery v. Bisa, - - -	121

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Dooley v. Smith,	326, 454, 462, 697	Draper v. Sweet,	- - - 151
v. Watson,	- - - 477	Dresser v. Dresser,	- - - 187, 203
Doolittle v. Dwight,	- - - 372	Dresser Manuf. Co. v. Waterson,	169, 225
v. Eddy,	- - - 794	Dressler v. Davis,	- - - 762
v. McCullough,	- 118, 239, 242	Drew v. Fowle,	- - - 265
Doremus v. Bond,	- - - 290	v. Sixth Av. R. R. Co.,	190, 196
v. Selden,	- - - 206	Driggers v. Bell,	- 612, 613
Dorn v. Fenno,	- - - 803	Driggs v. Dwight,	- - - 134
Dorr v. Shaw,	- - - 308	Driscoll v. Damp,	- - - 354
Dorrill v. Eaton,	- - - 379	v. Tannock,	- - - 573
Dorsey v. Barbee,	- - - 456	Driver v. Fortner,	- - - 409
v. Garraway,	- - - 423	v. Maxwell,	- - - 148
v. Weyman,	- - 400, 403	v. W. U. R. R. Co.,	- 148
Dorwin v. Potter,	- 148, 150, 297	Drohm v. Brewer,	- - - 721
Dottera v. Bennett,	- - - 617	Druse v. Wheeler,	- - - 770
Doty v. Brown,	- - - 184	Duane v. Simmons,	- - - 819
Dougall v. Smith,	- - - 372	Du Belloix v. Waterpark,	545, 549
Dougherty's Estate,	- - - 607	Dubois v. Beaver,	- - - 771
Dougherty v. Miller,	- - - 713	v. Glaub,	- - - 796
v. Stevens,	- - - 432	v. Hermance,	- - 136, 142
v. Stewart,	- - - 795	Dubuque, etc. Asso. v. Dubuque,	49, 95
Douglas v. Chapin,	- - - 208	Dudley v. Kennedy,	- - - 6
v. Mil,	- - - 339	v. Reynolds,	- - 493, 554
v. Patrick,	- 451, 452, 453, 457	v. Stiles,	- - - 348
Douglass v. Howland,	- - - 135	Duerson v. Bellows,	- - - 829
v. Touse,	- - - 234	Dufendorf v. Gage,	- - - 796
Dounce v. Dow,	- - - 297	Duffield v. Elwees,	- - - 356
Douty v. Bird,	- - - 123	v. Scott,	- - - 135, 143
Dow v. Adams,	- - 607, 621	Duffey v. Shockey,	- 489, 490, 526
v. Clark,	- - - 204	Dugan v. Anderson,	- - - 176
v. Hicks,	- - - 356	v. Sprague,	- - - 380
v. Humbert,	- 13, 240, 250	Dullen v. Taylor,	- - - 111
v. Tuttle,	- - - 441	Dumont v. Smith,	- - - 763
Dowans v. Dowans,	- - - 325	Dunbar v. Lindenberger,	- - - 775
Dowd v. Seavell,	- - - 763	Duncan v. Bloomstock,	- - - 315
Dowes v. Pinner,	- - - 586	v. Brown,	- - - 231
Downer v. Sinclair,	- - - 347	v. Finnyham,	- - - 810
Downey v. Beach,	475, 493, 494, 561, 581	v. Harris,	- - - 350
v. Hicks,	- - - 375	v. Helm,	- - - 645
Downing v. Brown,	- - - 233	v. Markley,	- - 187, 199
v. Dean,	- - - 828	v. Stanton,	- - - 297
Downman v. Downman,	- 325, 334	v. United States,	- - 637
Downs v. Phoenix Bank,	- - - 497	Dung v. Parker,	- - - 6
Dows v. Morewood,	414, 415, 419, 423	Dunham's Appeal,	- - - 803
v. National Exch. Bank,	- - - 629	Dunham v. Jackson,	- 455, 456
Dox v. Dey,	- - 617, 761, 762	Dunkle v. Kocher,	- - - 54
Doxbury v. Vermont, etc. R. R. Co.,	- - - 134	Dunlap, A. R., The,	- - 415, 420
Doxey v. Miller,	- - - 622	Dunlap v. Hayden,	- - - 819
Doyle v. Teas,	- - - 465	v. Snyder,	- - - 802
Dozier v. Jarman,	- - - 817	Dunlop v. Gregory,	- - 505, 526
Draffner v. Boonville,	- - - 420	Dunn v. Hall,	- - - 803
Drake v. Baker,	- - 130, 159	v. Johnson,	- - - 238
v. Cockroft,	- - - 286	v. O'Neal,	- - - 165
v. Latham,	- - - 675	Dunne v. Mastick,	- - - 675
v. Lowry,	568, 571, 574	Dunning v. Humphrey,	141, 697
v. Mitchell,	- - - 372	Dunniston v. Imbrie,	- - 696
Draper v. Hitt,	- - - 429	Dunphy v. Whipple,	- - 246
v. Pierce,	- - - 464	Dupay v. Clark,	- - 383
		Duperoy v. Johnson,	- - 775

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Duran v. Ayer, - - -	549	Eckert v. Wilson, - - -	617
Durant v. Iowa Co., - - -	684	Eckles v. Carter, - - -	280
Durell v. Wendell, - - -	441	Eddowes v. Hopkins, - - -	819
Durham v. Waddington, - - -	430	Eddy v. O'Hara, - - -	461, 462
Durkee v. Mott, - - -	133	Edelman v. St. Louis T. Co., - - -	721
Durst v. Burton, - - -	796, 797	Ederlen v. Thompson, - - -	807
v. Swift, - - -	504	Edes v. Goodridge, - - -	687
Dustin v. McAndrew, - - -	108, 173	Edgcombe v. Rodd, - - -	385
Dutchess County M. Co. v. Davis, - - -	820	Edmondson v. Hyde, - - -	329
Dutton v. Beers, - - -	721	Edmunds v. Digges, - - -	358, 364
Duxbury v. Vermont, etc. R. R. Co., - - -	136, 137	Edower v. Hopkins, - - -	808
Dwight v. County Commissioners, - - -	786	Edson v. Dellage, - - -	396
v. Webster, - - -	691	Educational Association, etc. v. Hitchcock, - - -	817
Dwinell v. Brown, - - -	479, 483	Edwards v. Beach, - - -	72
Dyer v. Covington, - - -	599	v. Bodine, - - -	141, 290
v. Denham, - - -	747	v. Chapman, - - -	432
v. Hunt, - - -	631	v. Farmers' F. & L. Ins. Co., - - -	471
v. Post, - - -	239	v. Leavitt, - - -	739
Dyott's Estate, - - -	382, 383	v. Reynolds, - - -	821
		v. Tallmadge, - - -	290
		v. Todd, - - -	281, 291, 292
		v. Truelock, - - -	376
		v. Vere, - - -	598
		v. Weister, - - -	762
Eames v. Prentice, - - -	769	Effinger v. Henderson, - - -	406
Earl v. Beele, - - -	292	Eggleston v. Knickerbocker, - - -	353, 434
Earl of Chesterfield v. Jansen, - - -	491, 535	v. Macaulay, - - -	614
Earl of Mansfield v. Ogle, - - -	598, 608	Ehle v. Purdy, - - -	207
Earl v. Tupper, - - -	73, 743	Ehrensperger v. Anderson, - - -	320
Early v. Flannery, - - -	399, 406	Eichorn v. Le' Maitre, - - -	780
v. Friend, - - -	621	Eisenhart v. Slaymaker, - - -	206
v. Moore, - - -	828	Elkins v. East India Co., - - -	342, 629, 632
Easley v. Brand, - - -	575	Elbin v. Wilson, - - -	721
East v. Chapman, - - -	233	Elbinger Actien Gesellschaft v. Armstrong, - - -	87
East India Co. v. Glover, - - -	779	Elder v. Sabin, - - -	142
East Saginaw, etc. Co. v. Bohn, - - -	64	Eldred v. Leahy, - - -	279, 285
Eastern Counties R'y Co. v. Broom, - - -	750	Eldridge v. L. I. etc. R. R. Co., - - -	63
Easterwood v. Quin, - - -	234	v. Wadleigh, - - -	140
Eastin v. Vandorn, - - -	536, 600	Elfett v. Smith, - - -	799
Eastland v. Longshorn, - - -	455, 457	Elicotville, etc. Plank Road Co. v. Buffalo, etc. R. R. Co. - - -	13
Eastman v. Amoskeag M. Co., - - -	788	Elizabethtown, etc. R. R. Co. v. Georgenehsee, - - -	525
v. Cooper, - - -	184	v. Pallenger, - - -	118
v. Harris, - - -	166	Elkin v. Moore, - - -	596, 606
v. Porter, - - -	376, 377, 378	Elkinton v. Newman, - - -	352
v. Ramsey, - - -	204	Ellege v. Todd, - - -	804
v. Kapids, - - -	455	Ellery v. Cunningham, - - -	622
Easton v. Penn. & Ohio Canal Co., - - -	504, 518	Elliot v. Heath, - - -	279
Eaton v. Bell, - - -	586, 685	v. Minott, - - -	615
v. Benton, - - -	354	v. Sleeper, - - -	370
v. Boissannault, - - -	549	v. Van Buren, - - -	736
v. Boston, etc. R. R. Co., - - -	33, 70	Elliot v. Herz, - - -	724
v. Emerson, - - -	444	Ellis v. Betzer, - - -	430
v. Lincoln, - - -	206, 431, 432	v. Craig, - - -	532, 703
v. Lyman, - - -	14, 140, 815	Ellis v. Duncan, - - -	4, 5
v. Mellus, - - -	653, 796, 800	v. London, etc. R'y Co., - - -	70
v. Woolley, - - -	280	v. McLemoor, - - -	207
Eaves v. Henderson, - - -	347, 349	Elminger v. Drew, - - -	265
Ebenhardt's Appeal, - - -	308		
Echelberger v. Morris, - - -	440		

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Ellsworth v. Central R. R. Co.,	811	Evans v. Wells, - - -	433, 434
v. Fogg, - - -	429	v. White, - - -	663
v. Potter, - - -	721	Evansville, etc. R. R. Co. v. Fitz-	
v. Thompson, - - -	227, 229	patrick, - - -	795
Elmer v. Loper, - - -	164	Evarts v. Nason's Estate, - - -	592
Elwell v. Bradham, - - -	815	Eve v. Moseley, - - -	427
Elwood v. Diefendorf, - - -	136	Everard v. Hopkins, - - -	70, 95
Ely v. McKnight, - - -	348	Everett v. London Assurance, - - -	42
v. Witherspoon, - - -	541	v. Saltus, - - -	456
Emblen v. Myers, - - -	72, 721, 742	v. Vendryes, - - -	635, 636
Emblin v. Dartnell, - - -	820	Evertson v. Booth, - - -	305
Embree v. Hanna, - - -	310	v. Sawyer, - - -	812
Embrey v. Owen, - - -	10, 13, 15	v. Tappen, - - -	592
Emerie v. Tams, - - -	604	Ewart v. Kerr, - - -	280, 281
Emerson v. Atwater, - - -	679	Ewen v. Terry, - - -	316
v. Baylies, - - -	435	Ewing v. Blount, - - -	239
v. Howland, - - -	131	v. Coddington, - - -	775, 776
v. Maffet, - - -	339	v. Leaton, - - -	826
v. Providence Hat M. Co.,	374	Exchange Bank of Virginia v.	
v. White, - - -	704	Knox, - - -	346
Emery v. Lavell, - - -	103, 233	Exeter Bank v. Gordon, - - -	382
Emily B. Sonder, The, - - -	330, 333	Fabbrecotti v. Launitz, 279, 282, 298	
Emly v. Lye, - - -	334	Fabbri v. Kalbleisch, - - -	333
Empson v. Griffin, - - -	819	Fagen v. Davison, - - -	763
Enders v. Board of Public		Fail v. McRee, - - -	118
Works, - - -	173, 614, 615	Fairbanks v. Kerr, - - -	57
Engel v. Fitch, - - -	160	v. Witter, - - -	228, 743
Engler v. Ellis, - - -	550	Fairchild v. Hooley, - - -	410, 419
English v. Carney, - - -	417	Fairlie v. Lawson, - - -	599
v. Harvey, - - -	623	Fairman v. Fluck, - - -	286
v. Smock, - - -	541	Fairmount R. R. Co. v. Slater, 211	
Ennis v. Shelley, - - -	219	Fake v. Eddy, - - -	677
Eno v. Crooke, - - -	712, 713	Fales v. Hemenway, - - -	176, 187
Epperley v. Bailey, - - -	277, 283	Falk v. Waterman, - - -	743
Erd v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co.,	801	Fallon v. Manning, - - -	210
Erlanger v. Avegno, - - -	829	Fanning v. Consequa, 632, 639, 663	
Ernest v. Brown, - - -	808	v. Dunham, - - -	562
Erwin v. Devine, - - -	208	Fant v. Miller, - - -	633
v. Shaffer, - - -	397	Farish v. Reigle, - - -	810
Eslow v. Mitchell, - - -	448, 449, 471	Farley v. Moore, - - -	677
Esmond v. Benschoten, 483, 490, 504,		Farmer v. Lewis, - - -	5
	505	v. Stewart, - - -	204, 205
Estabrook v. Moulton, - - -	677	Farmers' Bank v. Blair, - - -	434, 439
Estebene v. Estebene, - - -	421	v. Groves, - - -	433
Estell v. Myers, - - -	277, 293	Farmers', etc. Bank v. Franklin, 402	
Estep v. Fenton, - - -	277	Farmers' & Citizens' Bank v.	
Esterly v. Coie, - - -	582, 614, 618	Sherman, - - -	396
Estus v. Baldwin, - - -	832	Farmers' & Mechanics' Bank v.	
Eten v. Luyster, - - -	20, 75	Kingley, - - -	350
Etheridge v. Birney, - - -	588	Farmers' & Traders' Bank v.	
Etnyre v. McDaniels, - - -	550	Harrison, - - -	559, 570
Evans v. Beckwith, - - -	531, 618	Farmers', etc. Co. v. Mann, - - -	582
v. Clark, - - -	636, 666	Farham v. Hotchkiss, - - -	290
v. Drummond, - - -	428	Farnsworth v. Garrard, - - -	245, 261
v. Haefner, - - -	191	Farquhar v. Farley, - - -	597
v. Howes, - - -	358	v. Morris, - - -	538, 596, 618
v. Irwin, - - -	663, 773	Farr v. Chandler, - - -	576
v. Negley, - - -	570	v. Roscoe, - - -	234
v. Powis, - - -	428	Farrant v. Barnes, - - -	29
v. Root, - - -	131	Farrington v. Payne, - - -	177
v. Trenton, - - -	7		

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Farwell v. Grier, - - -	375	Firth v. Purvis, - - -	457
v. Meyer, - - -	572, 573, 574	Fish v. Dodge, - - -	795
v. Price, - - -	131, 174	v. Foley, - - -	186, 202, 203
v. Salpaugh, - - -	375	Fishburne v. Sanders, -	343, 704
v. Warren, - - -	721	Fishel v. Fishel, - - -	357, 440
Fashold v. Reed, - - -	587	Fishell v. Winans, - - -	614
Fatlock v. Harris, - - -	348	Fisher v. Anderson, - -	493, 576
Faunce v. Burke, - - -	477, 518	v. Barrett, - - -	518
Fauntleroy v. City of Hannibal,	550	v. Bidwell, - - -	493, 503, 553, 648
Favence v. Bennett, - - -	4, 110	v. Fellows, - - -	143
Faw v. Marstella, - - -	334	v. Fisher, - - -	380
Fay v. Lovejoy, - - -	403, 403, 422	v. Gaebel, - - -	150, 151
v. Parker, - - -	717, 730, 738	v. Marvin, - - -	376
v. Troy, etc. R. R. Co., -	8	v. Otis, - - -	493, 576
Feeter v. Heath, - - -	617	v. Patterson, - - -	234
Feize v. Thompson, - - -	808	v. Richards, - - -	238
Feldman v. Blier, - - -	411	v. Sargent, - - -	583, 585
Fellows v. Mitchel, - - -	164	v. Shaw, - - -	477
v. Stevens, - - -	427, 430	v. Valde Travers Asphalte	
Felter v. Beale, - - -	196	Co., - - -	140
Fennell v. Meaux, - - -	382, 384	Fisk v. Baunette, - - -	589
Fenton v. Clark, - - -	233	v. Chesterfield, - - -	604
Forden v. Jones, - - -	371	v. Fowler, - - -	505, 512
Ferguson v. Bassett, - - -	315	v. Gray, - - -	492
v. Ferguson, - - -	187, 203	v. Holden, - - -	828
v. Fyffe, - - -	586, 632	v. Stevens, - - -	380, 382
v. State Bank, - - -	822	v. Tank, - - -	134, 278, 280
v. Sutphen, - - -	569	Fitch v. Remer, - - -	643, 645
Fernandez v. Dunn, - - -	594	v. Sutton, - - -	427, 429, 432
Fero v. Ruscoe, - - -	233	Fitchburg R. R. Co. v. Free-	
Ferrand v. Bonchall, - - -	160	man, - - -	790
Ferrer v. Beale, - - -	17	v. Hanna, - - -	280, 231
Ferrill v. Simpson, - - -	805	Fitroy v. Guillim, - - -	562
Ferris v. Comstock, 111, 130, 134,	194	Fitzgerald v. Caldwell, -	693
Ferry v. Ferry, - - -	680	v. Jones, - - -	623
Fessler v. Love, - - -	177	v. Smith, - - -	426
Fetter v. Beale, - - -	179, 190	v. Stewart, - - -	231
Ficklin v. Zwart, - - -	563, 571, 574	Fitzgibbon v. Brown, - -	253
Field v. Des Moines, - - -	5	Fitzhugh v. McPherson, -	678
v. Holland, - - -	401, 413, 415, 423,	Fitzpatrick v. Cottingham, 493,	504,
	424		525
v. Mayor, etc. of New York,	388	Fitzsimmons v. Baum, - -	494
v. Newport & R. Co., - - -	460	Flack v. Neill, - - -	743
Fieldon v. Lohens, - - -	207	Flanders v. Atkinson, - -	763
Fields v. Mont, - - -	812	Fleck v. Witherby, - - -	123
Filer v. New York C. R. R. Co., -	63,	Fleckner v. Bank of United	
	159, 187, 196	States, - - -	563
Files v. Magoon, - - -	209	Fleet v. Hollenkemp, - - -	721
Fill v. McHenry, - - -	427	Fleming v. Beck, - - -	109
Fillibrowne v. Hoar, - - -	106, 732	v. Langton, - - -	775
Fillmore v. Gamble, - - -	403	v. Nall, - - -	772
Final v. Backus, - - -	7, 164	Fletcher v. Burroughs, - -	234
Finch v. Miller, - - -	461, 462	v. Dyche, - - -	492, 504, 505, 530
Finckle v. Evers, - - -	134, 143	v. Pynsett, - - -	621
Findlay v. Hall, - - -	631, 642	v. Tayleur, - - -	83, 128, 130, 764
Fink v. Justh, - - -	770	Fleyer v. Edwards, - - -	576
Finnerty v. Tipple, - - -	230	Flinn v. Barber, - - -	596
First Ecclesiastical Society v.		Flint v. Clark, - - -	12, 346
Loomis, - - -	672, 674	v. Lyon, - - -	279
First National Bank v. Morris, -	647,	v. Steadman, - - -	594
	653	Florence v. Jennings, - -	555

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Flournoy v. Childress, -	- 761	Fowler v. Davenport, -	- 629
Flower v. Adam, -	41, 70	v. Garret, -	- 573
v. Elwood, -	376, 377	v. Gilman, -	- 281
Floyd v. Hamilton, -	- 724	v. Hoffman, -	- 164
Floyer v. Edwards, -	- 493	v. Payne, -	279, 280, 286, 293
Flureau v. Thornhill, -	130, 160	v. Shearer, -	- 353
Flying Fish, The, -	- 70	v. Throckmorton, -	- 536
Flynn v. Trask, -	- 151	v. Ward, -	- 496
Foard v. Atlantic, etc. R. R. Co.,	110	Fowlker v. Webber, -	- 762
Foden v. Sharp, -	- 664	Fox v. Davis, -	- 237
Fogg v. Sawyer, 322, 358, 364, 370		v. Harding, 77, 84, 118, 130	
Foley v. McKeegan, -	160, 502, 525	v. Lowely, -	- 594
Folger v. Fields, -	- 826	v. Stevens, -	- 721
Folkes v. Chadd, -	- 791	France v. Gaudet, -	92, 130
Folliott v. Ogden, -	- 658	Francis v. Baker, -	- 267
Folsom v. Apple R. L. D. Co.,	194	v. Castleman, -	- 618
v. Clemence, -	- 177, 183	v. Schoellkopf, 6, 243, 245, 765	
v. Plumer, -	- 538	v. Wilson, -	- 599
v. Underhill, -	- 766	Frank v. Calhoun, -	- 330
Fonville v. Monroe, -	- 602	Frankern v. Trimble, -	- 204
Foord v. Ford, -	- 461	Frankford, etc. Co. v. R. R. Co.,	6
Foot v. Brown, -	- 382	Frankfort Bridge Co. v. Will-	
Foote v. Blanchard, 614, 615, 618		iams, -	- 822
v. Marrell, -	- 169	Franklin v. Frith, -	- 625
v. Sprague, -	- 492, 494	v. Smith, -	- 6, 154
Forbes v. Howard, -	- 804	Fraser v. Berkeley, -	- 230
Ford v. Beach, -	- 440	v. Bunn, -	- 400
v. Jones, -	- 159	Frasier v. Lomax, -	- 776
v. Kelsey, -	- 769	Fray v. Voules, -	- 10
v. Mitchell, -	- 376	Frazer v. Little, -	452, 599
v. Smith, -	6, 802	Frazier v. Cushman, -	444, 698
v. Williams, -	211, 238	v. Hyland, -	- 421
Forelander v. Hicks, -	400, 403	v. Warfield, -	632, 633
Forman v. Forman, -	- 678	Freakley v. Fox, -	- 357
v. Miller, -	- 280	Frederick v. Gilbert, -	- 761
Forsyth v. Palmer, -	- 238	Freeland v. Edwards, -	- 618
v. Wells, -	- 165	Freeling v. Schroeder, -	- 598
Fort v. Gooding, -	- 355	Freeman v. Benedict, -	- 375
v. Union P. R. R. Co., -	187	v. Fleming, -	470, 697, 704
Fosdick v. Van Hulan, -	447, 454	v. Fluck, -	- 286
Foster v. Alamon, -	- 372	v. Tinsley, -	- 231
v. Beals, -	- 388	Freese v. Crany, -	- 13
v. Caldwell, -	- 809	v. Tripp, -	722, 738, 749
v. Dowlen, -	429, 432	French v. Bent, -	- 13
v. Drew, -	459, 464	v. French, -	589, 596, 598
v. Elliott, -	- 9	v. Hall, -	- 631
v. Essex Bank, -	- 749	v. Kennedy, -	689, 690
v. Harris, -	532, 675	v. Marcel, -	- 478
v. Hill, -	372, 375	v. Parish, -	184, 135, 143
v. Jackson, -	- 809	v. Piper, -	- 793
v. McGraw, -	- 423	v. Price, -	- 373, 374
v. Purdy, -	380, 441	v. Vining, -	134, 148, 151
v. Smith, -	778, 779	Frey v. Demarest, -	- 164
v. Trull, -	- 347	Fried v. New York C. R. R. Co.,	7
v. Weston, -	- 597	Friedlander v. Pugh, -	- 132
Fouke v. Fleming, -	- 666	Friedley v. Schultz, -	- 762
Fowle v. N. H. etc. R. R. Co.,	191	Fries v. Mack, -	816, 818
v. New Haven Co., -	191	v. Watson, -	- 606
Fowler v. Bush, -	374, 376	Friesch v. Coler, -	260, 393
v. Chatterton, -	- 669	Frinch v. Brook, -	- 457
v. Chichester, -	- 746	v. Peper, -	- 802

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Frink v. Green, -	437, 439, 441	Ganssly v. Perkins, -	749
v. Potter, -	63	Gantier v. English, -	760
Frisbee v. Hoffnagle, -	268	Gard v. Stevens, -	401, 423
v. Larned, -	372, 431	Gardner v. Barnett, -	549
v. Lindley, -	376	v. Callender, -	348
Fritz v. Stover, -	339	v. Gorham, -	371, 375
Fromme v. Jones, -	818	v. Heartt, -	6
Frontier Bank v. Morse, 322, 364,		Garfield v. Huls, -	280
	365, 370	Garland v. Wholeham, -	739
Frost v. Knight, -	148, 176, 195	Garlick v. James, -	383
v. Martin, -	352	Garnett v. Macon, -	440, 441
v. Willard, -	163	Garrard v. Danson, -	629
v. Winston, -	624	v. Dollar, -	778
Frothingham v. Everton, -	131	Garret v. Car, -	628
Froust v. Burton, -	778	Garrett v. Logan, -	142
Fry v. Bennett, -	739	Garrick v. Jones, -	315
Frye v. Hinckley, -	780	Garthe v. Cooper, -	568
v. Maine, etc. R. R. Co., 118,		Gascoyne v. Smith, -	292
	130, 196	Gaskin v. Wales, -	505, 509
Figure v. Mutual Society of St.		Gaskins v. Gaskins, -	607
Joseph, -	204	Gaslin v. Woodson, -	280
Fullam v. Cummings, -	7	Gass v. Stinson, -	408, 410
v. Stearns, -	14	Gassett v. Andover, -	464
v. Valentine, -	441	Gaston v. Barney, -	399, 401, 423
Fuller v. Chamberlain, -	823	Gates v. Adams, -	303
v. Crittenden, -	377	v. Blincoe, -	6
v. Turner, -	66	v. Meredith, -	232
Fullerton v. Kelliher, -	830	v. Shults, -	430
Fulsome v. Concord, -	198	Gatesworthy v. Scott, -	505
v. McDonough, -	505	Gatham v. Castleberry, -	279
Fultz v. Wycoff, 24, 73, 123, 130		Gavin v. Anman, -	427, 431
Funck v. Buck, -	493, 494	Gavinzell v. Crump, -	339
Funk v. Coe, -	727	Gay v. Gay, -	314
Furman v. Gibson, -	317	Gaylord v. Van Loan, -	618
Furniss v. Hudson River R. R.		Gear v. Shaw, -	142
Co., -	191	Gearhart v. Olmstead, -	396
Fury v. Stone, -	815	Gee v. Lancashire, etc. R'y Co.,	84
Fydele v. Clark, -	371	Geer v. School District, -	205
Gaffney v. Chapman, -	427, 431	Gell v. Burgess, -	760
Gage v. Lewis, -	372	Gelpcke v. Dubuque, -	684
v. Phelps, -	277	Gelston v. Hoyt, -	256
v. Rogers, -	760	Gen'l Steam Nav. Co. v. Mann, -	70
Gaillard v. Ball, -	632, 663	Genter v. Tompkins, -	375
Gainsford v. Carroll, -	151	Gentry v. McMinnis, -	803
Gaithers v. Blowers, -	228, 230	George v. Boncord, -	454
Gale v. Eastman, -	662	v. Skivington, -	28
v. Leckie, -	119	Georgia Land and Cotton Co. v.	
Galena, etc. R. R. Co. v. Ap-		Flint, -	496
pleby, -	760	Gerard v. Taggart, -	173
Galesworthy v. Strutt, -	526	Gerhab v. White, -	818
Gallagher v. Roberts, -	382	Gerhard v. Bates, -	30
Galliano v. Pierre, -	328	Germaine v. Burton, -	267
Galloway v. Courtney, -	233	Gerrish v. Black, -	572
Gally v. Remy, -	493	v. Cummings, -	822
Gamble v. Cummins, -	388	v. Smyth, -	134
Gambril v. Doe, -	493, 576	Getty v. Rountree, -	278
Gammel v. Skinner, -	615, 616	Gever v. Turner, -	819
Gammon v. Abrams, 607, 612, 614		Gibbes v. Chisholm, -	681, 685
v. Howe, -	486, 505	Gibbs v. Bryant, -	588, 589
Ganson v. Madigan, -	173	v. Fremont, -	549, 552, 635, 663
		Gibson v. Gibson, 220, 221, 441, 443	

TABLE OF CASES CITED.

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Gibson v. Hibbard, - - -	674	Goddard v. Cox, - - -	398, 406
v. Lewis, - - -	816	v. Foster, - - -	666
v. Marquis, - - -	277	v. Grand Trunk R'y Co., -	739, 750,
v. Stearns, - - -	574		755, 758
v. Winter, - - -	435	v. Hodges, - - -	409
Giffert v. West, - - -	140	Godfrey v. Warner, - - -	398, 399
Gifford v. Waters, - 181, 176,	196	Godwin v. Francis, - - -	142
Gihon v. Fryatt, - - -	317	v. McGehee, - - -	693, 708
Gilbert v. Cherry, - - -	795	Goetz v. Ambs, - - -	811
v. Kennedy, 122, 152, 209, 210,	784	Goff v. Great N. R. R. Co., -	750
Gilbertson v. Richardson, -	25	v. Hawks, - - -	773
Giles v. Hartis, - - -	468	v. Inhabitants, - - -	615, 616
v. O'Toole, - - -	110, 113, 794	Gogie v. Jacoby, - - -	287
v. Spencer, - - -	440	Goins v. Western R. R. Co., -	811
Gill's Appeal, - - -	609	Goldman v. Wolff, - - -	118
Gill v. Lyon, - - -	303	Goldsborough v. Baker, - - -	525
v. Rice, - - -	403, 408	Goldthwaite v. Hardman, -	6
Gillett v. Gillett, - - -	352	Golf v. Rechoboth, - - -	701
v. Rippon, - - -	136	Goller v. Felt, - - -	169
v. Van Rensselaer, - - -	588	Gonge v. Roberts, - - -	799
v. Western R. R. Corp., 100,	106	Good v. Cheeseman, 347, 375, 429,	432
Gillies v. Wofford, - - -	629	Goodall v. Thurman, - - -	810
Gilligan v. New York, etc. R. R.		Goodenow v. Snyder, - - -	164, 441
Co., - - -	760	v. Tyler, - - -	373
Gillilan v. Nixon, - - -	372	Goodhall v. Richardson, - -	382
Gilllin v. Pence, - - -	207	Goodland v. Blewith, - - -	449
Gillespie v. Mayor, etc. of N. Y.,	534,	Goodloe v. Clay, - - -	589
	677	Goodman v. Smith, - - -	428
v. Tarrance, - - -	272, 273, 275	Goodno v. Oshkosh, - - -	198, 811
Gillis v. Space, - - -	181, 148, 150	Goodnow v. Millard, - - -	13
Gilman v. County of Douglas, -	349	Goodrich v. Stanley, - - -	375
v. Hill, - - -	163	v. Starr, - - -	247
v. Lowell, - - -	232, 233	v. Tracy, - - -	357
Gilmore v. Bussey, - - -	373, 375	Goodspeed v. Bank, - - -	721, 750
v. Holt, - - -	455, 456, 467	Goodwin v. Appleton, - - -	806, 809
v. Peck, - - -	359, 364	v. Morse, 279, 280, 283, 291,	297
v. Schwartz, - - -	353	Goodwyn v. Goodwyn, - - -	803
v. Van Slyck, - - -	315	Gordon v. Baxter, - - -	6
Gilpin v. Consequa, - - -	617, 799	v. Brewster, - - -	148
Gilreath v. Allen, - - -	721	v. Brown, - - -	478
Girling v. Aldas, - - -	180, 183	v. Bruner, - - -	282
Gist v. Alexander, - - -	333	v. Butts, - - -	94
Gladfelter v. Walker, - - -	96	v. Goodwin, - - -	207
Glanville v. Stacy, - - -	15	v. Hobart, - - -	412, 423
Glass v. Abbott, - - -	330	v. Kennedy, - - -	820, 821
v. Pullen, - - -	305	v. Norris, - - -	108
Glasscot v. Day, - - -	457, 461	v. Phelps, - - -	550, 666
Glaucus, The, - - -	100	v. Swan, - - -	597, 598
Gleason v. Clark, - - -	280	v. United States, - - -	599
v. Maer, - - -	288	v. Wansey, - - -	352
v. Smith, - - -	160	Gorman v. Sutton, - - -	233
Gleen v. Baxter, - - -	314	Goslin v. Hodson, - - -	465, 731
v. Noble, - - -	376	Goss v. Dysant, - - -	614
v. Smith, - - -	377	v. Lester, - - -	305
Glenn v. Glenn, - - -	357	v. Lord Nugent, - - -	432
Glen & Hall M. C. v. Hall, -	289	v. Strinson, - - -	406
Globe Ins. Co. v. Lansing, -	350	Gould v. Allen, - - -	759
Glover v. Austin, - - -	209	v. Banks, - - -	701
v. Hannevell, - - -	206	v. Barrett, - - -	142
v. London, etc. R'y Co., -	70	v. Bishop Hill Colony, 493, 538,	
Goddard v. Bulow, - - -	628		561, 576, 580

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Gould v. Gould, -	440	Gray v. Crowley, -	529
v. Hammersley, -	772	v. Haig, -	784
v. Hudson R. R. Co., -	5	v. Parker, -	164
Gouverneur v. Linch, -	303	Graybill v. Warren, -	677
Governor v. Ball, -	204	Grayson v. Lilly, -	832
v. Hicks, -	211	Greasley v. Codling, -	6
Gowan v. Garrish, -	486, 489	Great Western R'y Co. v. Red-	
Gowen v. Saltmarsh, -	525	mayne, -	84
Gower v. Carter, 493, 494, 538, 576, 577, 578		Greeley v. Stilson, -	169
v. Holloway, -	375	v. Thurston, -	445
Grable v. Margrave, -	721	Green v. Belchin, -	608
Grabriel v. Dresser, -	432	v. Bliss, -	807
Grace v. Park, -	773	v. Burke, -	350
Graeff's Appeal, -	309	v. Button, -	50, 68
Graeme v. Cullen, -	683	v. Craig, -	721
Graham v. Allsop, -	255	v. Elmslie, -	42
v. Bickham, -	772	v. Farmer, -	225, 265
v. Chrystal, -	617	v. Hatch, -	311, 314
v. Cooper, -	404, 562	v. Langdon, -	356, 434
v. Graham, -	617	v. Mann, -	95, 109, 151
v. Maitland, -	795, 797	v. Omnibus Co., -	750
v. Pacific R. R. Co., -	721, 742	v. Plank, -	795
v. Western Union Tel. Co., -	84	v. Price, -	505, 523
v. Williams, -	617	v. Ramage, -	303
v. Wilson, -	277	v. Reeding, -	5
v. Woodson, -	607	v. Shurtliff, -	413, 697
Gram v. Caldwell, -	435	v. Stone, -	830
Gromer v. Joder, -	540	v. Tyler, -	401, 408, 412
Grand v. Tucker, -	602	v. Wilhems, -	109
Grand Lodge v. Knox, -	283, 289	v. Wright, -	763
Grand Rapids, etc. R. R. Co. v. Van Duysen, -	202	Greene v. Hearne, -	774
Grand Tower Co. v. Phillips, 134, 151, 173, 516, 796		Greenfield Bank v. Leavitt, -	239
Granger v. Pierce, -	678	Greenland v. Chaplin, -	70
Grannis v. Linton, -	282	Greenleaf v. Francis, -	4
Grant v. Astle, -	820	v. Kellogg, -	677
v. Button, -	280, 290, 301	Greenly v. Hopkins, -	628
v. Healy, -	342, 343, 638, 639	Greenough v. Walker, -	346, 349
v. Ludlow, -	8	Greenville, etc. R. R. Co. v. Partlow, -	721
v. Smith, -	165	Greenwood v. Curtis, -	373
Grantt v. MacKenzie, -	618	Greer v. Tweed, -	509
Grass Valley M. Co. v. Stackhouse, -	762	Gregg v. Fitzhugh, -	173
Grasselli v. Lowden, 505, 506, 525		Gregory v. Forester, -	423
Gratacup v. Woullwise, -	344	v. Frothingham, -	819
Graves v. Berdan, -	235	v. McDowell, -	796
v. Dodson, -	762	v. Scott, -	285
v. Friend, -	370	v. Wells, -	413, 697
v. Hardesty, -	447, 455	Greggs v. Greggs, -	628
v. McFarlane, -	467	Gridley v. Stare, -	204
v. Rey, -	427	Griffin v. Colver, 17, 79, 84, 93, 94, 109, 113, 764	
v. State, -	231	v. Moore, -	287
v. Waller, -	822	v. Tyson, -	468
v. Woodbury, -	315	v. Wilcox, -	7
Gray's Appeal, -	623	Griffith v. Bogardus, -	164
Gray v. Ballard, -	763, 765	v. Crogan, -	375, 377
v. Bennett, -	572	v. Furry, -	540
v. Brisco, -	549	v. Hodges, -	459, 461
v. Crosby, -	478, 494, 498, 580	v. Miller, -	829
		Griffiths v. Lewis, -	821
		Griggs v. Fleckenstein, -	66

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Griggs v. Foote, - - -	5	Hair v. Little, - - -	824
Grigsby v. Ford, - - -	772	Haldeman v. Jennings, - - -	496
Grimes v. Blake, - - -	678	Hale v. Cove, - - -	804
v. Doe, - - -	674	v. Holmes, - - -	430
Grimshaw v. Bender, - - -	663	v. New Orleans, - - -	594
Grindle v. Eastern Exp. Co., 83,	233	v. Troul, - - -	173
Grinnell v. Phillips, - - -	803, 805	Hales v. London, etc. R'y Co.,	84
Grish v. Hodges, - - -	762	Hall v. Claggett, - - -	177
Griswold v. Haven, - - -	749	v. Clark, - - -	277
Groat v. Gillespie, - - -	141	v. Clement, - - -	409
Grocers' Nat. Bank v. Clark, -	7	v. Constant, - - -	398
Grosvenor v. Ellis, - - -	630	v. Crowley, - - -	505, 530
Grover v. Buck, - - -	195	v. Emmons, - - -	830
v. Shole, - - -	10	v. Gray, - - -	206
Groves v. Groves, - - -	579	v. Green, - - -	380
Grund v. Pendergast, - - -	333	v. Hall, - - -	605, 761, 810
Gunish v. Standard Sugar Re-		v. Hollender, - - -	746
finery, - - -	695	v. Huckins, - - -	615
Grymes v. Blofield, - - -	385	v. Kimball, - - -	663, 666
Guard v. Risk, - - -	803, 811	v. Leigh, - - -	204
v. Whiteside, - - -	221, 441	v. Marston, - - -	398, 402, 403
Guengerich v. Smith, - - -	739, 745	v. Peters, - - -	444, 448, 467
Guernsey v. Carver, - - -	179, 180, 183	v. Swarthout, - - -	430
Guff v. Hutchinson, - - -	816	v. Woodson, - - -	639, 666
Guild v. Guild, - - -	142	Halleck v. Miller, - - -	66
Guille v. Swan, - - -	64, 163, 211	v. Nixer, - - -	165
Guion v. Knapp, - - -	303, 305	v. Slater, - - -	525
Gulley v. Remy, - - -	556	Hallett v. Nevion, - - -	239
Gully v. Grubbs, - - -	433	Halliday v. Daggett, - - -	207
Gunn v. Head, - - -	678	Hallock v. Belcher, - - -	134, 763
Gunther v. Lee, - - -	208	Halloway v. Turner, - - -	142
Gurly v. Heleshal, - - -	426	Hallowell, etc. Bank v. How-	
Guthman v. Castleberry, - - -	285, 286	ard, - - -	455
Guthrie v. Bashlino, - - -	338	Halsey v. Fairbank, - - -	435
v. Wickliffe, - - -	603	v. Flint, - - -	468, 472, 713
Guy v. Franklin, - - -	550, 604	v. Woodruff, - - -	823
Gwathney v. McLane, - - -	403	Halsman v. Boiling Springs, -	13
Gwinn v. Whitaker, 421, 423, 600,		Halton v. Brown, - - -	459
687, 688		Hamaker v. Eberly, - - -	442
Gwynne v. Edwards, - - -	308	Haman v. Dimmick, - - -	703
		Hambleton v. Veere, 196, 198, 200	
Haas v. Chicago Society, - - -	603	Hamer v. Hathaway, - - -	174, 629
Hack v. Garland, - - -	432	v. Kirkwood, - - -	536
Hackenberry v. Shaw, - - -	541, 556	v. Knowles, - - -	196
Hackett v. B., C. & M. R. R.		v. McFarlan, - - -	234
Co., - - -	788	Hamilton v. Benburg, - - -	398
Hackley v. Sprague, - - -	670	v. Coons, - - -	396
Haden v. Phillips, - - -	413	v. Gangard, - - -	614
Hadley v. Ayres, - - -	618	v. Mayor, etc., - - -	6
v. Baxendale, 19, 74, 79, 84, 87,		v. McPherson, - - -	148
88, 89, 90, 93, 130, 147, 552		v. Moore, - - -	505, 509
Haescig v. Guild, - - -	388	v. Overton, - - -	489
Hagan v. Providence, etc., - - -	755	v. Rogers, - - -	164
v. Riley, - - -	13, 187, 191	v. Third Av. R. R. Co., 159, 724,	
Hagg v. Augusta Ins. & B. Co.,	617	741	
Hahn v. Corbett, - - -	52	v. Van Rensselaer, - - -	539, 543
Haigh v. Brooks, - - -	430	v. Windolk, - - -	253, 260
Haight v. Holcomb, - - -	317	Hamlin v. Great N. R'y Co., 101, 106,	
v. Hoyt, - - -	7	156, 233	
Hailbroner v. Hancock, - - -	150	Hamm v. Calvey, - - -	810
Haines v. Tucker, - - -	107	Hammatt v. Emerson, - - -	277

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Hammatt v. Wyman, -	352	Hargrave v. Dusenberry, -	358
Hammel v. Brown, -	582, 707	v. Penrod, -	760
Hammer v. Bradenbush, -	535	Hargrout v. Cooke, -	401, 409, 413
v. Neville, -	421	Harker v. Orr, -	820
v. Schoenfelder, -	80, 92	Harland's Accounts, Matter of, -	623
Hammond v. Christie, -	427, 430	Harley v. Thornton, -	322, 364
v. Hammond, -	604	Harm v. McCormick, -	831
v. Mukwa, -	811	Harmon v. Childress, -	828
Hamner v. Hamner, -	357	v. Sanderson, -	266, 278
Hampshire Manuf. Bank v. Billings, -	452	Harmony v. Bingham, -	505, 509
Hampton v. Barr, -	762	Harpending v. Shoemaker, -	786
v. Dean, -	421	Harper v. Bell, -	603
Hanauer v. Smith, -	333	v. Columbus Factory, -	282
Hanbie v. Valkening, -	456, 459	v. Graham, -	427, 428, 429
Hancock v. Franklin Ins. Co., -	331, 333	v. Hampton, -	631
v. Gomez, -	174	v. Harvey, -	387
v. Haywood, -	820	v. Miller, -	77
Hand v. Armstrong, -	549, 550	Harrington v. Glenn, -	600
v. Boynes, -	60	v. Hoggart, -	598
Hanks v. Evans, -	776	v. Mac Morris, -	320
Hanmer v. Wiltsey, -	242	v. Murphy, -	95
Hann v. Gosling, -	829	v. Pauly, -	381
Hanna v. Holton, -	332	v. Stratton, -	277, 279, 291
v. Rateker, -	456	v. Witherow, -	772
Hanover v. Rochester, -	423	Harris v. Benson, -	588
Hanover R. R. Co. v. Coyle, -	70, 123	v. Clap, -	599
Hanover Water Co. v. Ashland I. Co., -	199	v. Eldred, -	98
Hanrick v. Andrews, -	632, 636, 653	v. Handley, -	583
v. Farmers' Bank, -	773	v. Jaffray, -	762
Hansbrough v. Peck, -	588	v. Jex, -	304, 447, 451, 471
Hansard v. Robinson, -	462	v. Johnston, -	375, 379
Hansel v. Morris, -	207	v. Leggett, -	177
v. Rounsavill, -	419	v. Miller, -	490, 506
Hanson v. European, etc. R. R. Co., -	750, 757	v. Mulock, -	459
v. Lawson, -	793	v. Palmer, -	311
Harbeck v. Craft, -	378	v. Panama R. R. Co., -	786, 788, 796
v. Vanderbilt, -	352	v. Rathbun, -	282, 297
Harbin v. Green, -	187	v. Rupel, -	811
Hardee v. Howard, -	496	v. Story, -	430
Harden v. Hesketh, -	785	v. Wheelock, -	456
v. Mayor, -	603	v. Wilcox, -	426
v. Wolf, -	550	Harrison v. Berkley, -	57
Harding v. Davies, -	449, 456, 457	v. Close, -	428, 433, 439, 441
v. Howdy, -	688	v. Conlan, -	615
v. Larkin, -	140, 145, 594	v. Glover, -	800
v. Tift, -	411	v. Great North. R. W. Co., -	41, 70
v. Townsend, -	243	v. Harrison, -	664
Hardinham v. Allen, -	452	v. Henderson, -	357, 358
Hardman v. Bellhouse, -	426	v. Hicks, -	387, 429
Hardy v. Broadus, -	824	v. Johnson, -	419, 420
v. Cathcart, -	762	v. Long, -	623
v. Coe, -	427	v. Wright, -	489
v. Merrill, -	788, 790	Harroldson v. Stein, -	282, 239, 297
Hare v. Alexander, -	372	Hart v. Alexander, -	429
Harger v. Edmonds, -	276, 794	v. Allen, -	60
Hargons v. Lahens, -	449, 451	v. Boller, -	370, 372, 376
Hargous v. Ablon, -	95	v. De Lord, -	822
		v. Dorman, -	421
		v. Evans, -	763, 765, 766
		v. Flynn, -	448, 454, 461, 462
		v. Goldsmith, -	572

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Hart v. Smith, - - -	286	Hayden v. Anderson, -	465, 488
v. Stone, - - -	204	v. Cabot, 76, 95, 136, 154,	238
v. Ten Eyck, - - -	163, 784	v. Florence Sewing Machine	
v. Vidal, - - -	799	Co., - - -	811
v. Waite, - - -	762	v. Madison, - - -	283
v. Western R'y Co., -	25	v. McDermott, - - -	316
Harting v. Dickinson, -	440, 442	Hayes v. Josephi, - - -	472
Hastings v. Thorley, -	459	Haymaker v. Demets, -	108
Hartland v. General Exchange		v. Schroers, - - -	512
Bank, - - -	177	Hayne v. Prother, - - -	232
Hartle v. Stahl, - - -	430	Haynes v. Harper, - - -	277
Hartley v. Totham, - -	471	v. Nice, - - -	399, 403, 408
Hartman v. Danner, - -	426	v. Thorn, - - -	465, 470
Harvey v. English, - - -	624	v. Waite, - - -	405
v. Hackley, - - -	468	Hays v. Millar, - - -	750
v. Harvey, - - -	224, 440, 608	v. Miller, - - -	571
v. Hewitt, - - -	804	v. Morse, - - -	398
v. Rickett, - - -	803, 804	v. Ward, - - -	305
v. Rubber Tip P. Co., -	317	Haysler v. Owen, - - -	150, 151
v. Woodhouse, - - -	304	Hayter v. Moat, - - -	822
Hasbrouck v. Tappan, -	506	Hayward v. Cain, - - -	243
Haskell v. Bartlett, -	605	v. Ellis, - - -	532
v. Brewer, - - -	467, 704	v. Hague, - - -	465, 436
v. Hunter, - - -	107	v. Leonard, - - -	160, 282
v. Mitchell, - - -	793	v. Lomax, - - -	421
Haskins v. Alcott, - -	602	v. Munger, - 456, 467, 470,	697
Hastic v. De Peyster, -	588	Haywood v. Foster, - -	233, 235
Hastings v. Dickinson, -	224	Hazard v. Loring, - - -	456
v. Wiswell, - - -	618, 677	Hazen v. Reed, - - -	353
Hatch v. Vermont, etc. R. R. Co.,	6	Hazzard v. Atlee, - - -	353
Hatchett v. Gibson, -	281, 287, 289	Head v. Tattersall, - -	46
Hatfield v. Fullerton, -	285, 286	v. Ward, - - -	674
Hathaway v. National L. Ins.		Heald v. Davis, - - -	397
Co., - - -	790	Healy v. Gorman, - - -	632, 663
Hathorn v. Richmond, -	148	Heard v. Blackman, - -	377
Hathorne v. Stinson, -	10, 13	v. Bowers, - - -	506
Hatten v. Eyre, - - -	437	v. Holman, - - -	110, 123
Hatton v. Board of Commis-		v. James, - - -	165, 169
sioners, - - -	802	Hearle v. Greenbank, -	608
Hauser v. Pearse, - - -	75	Hearn v. Cuthberth, - -	421
Hauxhurst v. Hovey, - -	622	v. Keith, - - -	432
Haven v. Foley, - - -	372	Heartt v. Rhodes, - - -	374, 378
v. Wakefield, - - -	82, 297	Heaston v. Colgrove, -	279
Havens v. Hartford, etc. R. R.		Heath v. Guy, - - -	620
Co., - - -	773, 776, 779	v. Perry, - - -	608
Hawes v. Knowles, - -	72, 732, 754	Heaton v. Angier, - - -	348, 432
v. Woolcock, - - -	342	Heavilon v. Cramer, - -	150, 238
Hawk v. Anderson, - - -	762	Heck v. Shiner, - - -	280
v. Ridgway, - - -	742	Heckman v. Manning, -	208
v. Dodge Co. Mut. Ins. Co.,	348	Hecksher v. McRea, - -	148
Hawkus v. House, - - -	819	Hedden v. Van Nest, - -	207
v. Minor, - - -	623	Hedges v. Holmes, - - -	350
v. Stark, - - -	352	Hedworth v. Primate, -	669
Hawley v. Foote, - - -	372	Heffley v. Baker, - - -	721
v. Sloo, - - -	632	Hegerman v. Western R. R. Co.,	813
Hawks v. Crofton, - - -	809	Heilbron v. Bessell, - -	423
v. Hinchcliff, - - -	380, 383	Heinman v. Schroeder, -	535, 708
Hay v. Cohoes Co., - -	4, 6	Heinneman v. Heard, - -	174
v. Green, - - -	206	Heintz v. Cohn, - - -	406, 409
v. Short, - - -	293	Heirn v. McCaughy, - -	105
Hayden v. Albee, - - -	187, 199, 202	Hellen v. Ardley, - - -	599

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Helphrey v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co., - - -	451	Hicks v. Cram, - - -	203
Hempfield R. R. Co. v. Thornbury, - - -	423	v. Herring, - - -	187
Henderson v. Broomhead, - - -	5	v. Mereco, - - -	508
v. Cansler, - - -	525	Higby v. N. Y., etc. R. R. Co., -	375
v. Desha, - - -	550, 603	High v. Johnson, - - -	815
v. Hamilton, - - -	678	Higham v. Baddeley, - - -	461
v. Herrod, - - -	417	Highland Bank v. Dubois, - - -	351
v. McPike, - - -	829	Highland Turnpike Co. v. McKean, - - -	820
v. Staintor, - - -	761	Hightower v. Hawthorne, - - -	776
v. Stobart, - - -	428	Higgins v. Dewey, - - -	26, 27
Hendrickson v. Kingsbury, 725, 738, 803		v. Halligan, - - -	465
Henkler v. Alstadst, - - -	303	v. Lee, - - -	283
Henley v. Neal, - - -	25	v. R. R. & A. W. M. Co., 325, 334	
Hennessy v. Farrell, - - -	518	v. Sargent, 549, 582, 597, 608	
v. Sheldon, - - -	715	v. Wartell, - - -	375
Henning's Case, - - -	620	v. Watervliet I. & R. Co., - 750, 758	
Henning v. Hale, - - -	246	v. Weed, - - -	525
v. Van Tyne, - - -	709	v. Whitney, - - -	242
Henry v. Daflho, - - -	4	Higley v. First Nat. Bank, - - -	598
v. Earl, - - -	394	v. Newell, - - -	540
v. Flagg, - - -	680	Hill v. Austin, - - -	301
v. Risk, - - -	618	v. Beebe, - - -	378
v. Sweasey, - - -	700	v. Canfield, - - -	796
v. Thompson, - - -	546	v. Featherstonehaugh, - - -	280
Henson v. Veatch, - - -	232, 234	v. Goodchild, - - -	823, 824
Henwood v. Oliver, - - -	459	v. Grange, - - -	445
Hepburn v. Auld, - - -	459, 464	v. Marcy, - - -	375
v. Dunlop, - - -	593	v. Newman, - - -	814
v. Griswold, - - -	451	v. New Orleans, etc., R. R. Co., - - -	755
v. Sewell, - - -	629	v. New River Co., - - -	41
Herbert's Case, - - -	303	v. Place, - - -	351, 455, 456, 459
Herbert v. Ford, 265, 278, 289, 291		v. Robbins, - - -	407
v. Hardenberg, - - -	762	v. Smith, - - -	474
v. Salisbury, - - -	493	v. Sutherland, - - -	405
Herdic v. Young, - - -	167, 169	v. Southwick, - - -	280
Herreter v. Hehn, - - -	201	Hillhouse v. Davis, - - -	597
Herrick v. Bean, - - -	311	Hillier v. Alleghany Ins. Co., - - -	34
Herring v. Hoppock, - - -	212	Hilliker v. Loop, - - -	207
v. Sanger, - - -	375	Hills v. Misnard, - - -	347, 348
v. Skaggs, - - -	70	Hillyard v. Crabtree, - - -	160
Herriter v. Porter, - - -	177	Hilyer v. Vaughan, - - -	423
Hesketh v. Fawcett, - - -	702	Himely v. Rose, - - -	601, 715
Hess' Estate, - - -	309	Himmelman v. Oliver, - - -	605
Hess v. Werts, - - -	674	Hinchman v. Patterson R. R. Co., -	205
Hesseltine v. Stockwell, - - -	163	Hinckley v. Arey, - - -	427
Hethcote v. Crookshanks, - - -	429	v. Beckwith, - - -	83, 97, 118
Hewett v. Morris, - - -	677	Hinde v. Liddell, 83, 88, 151, 155	
Hexter v. Knox, 83, 130, 151, 285, 286, 298		Hindle v. Birch, - - -	804
Heydale v. Hazelhurst, - - -	603	Hinds v. Barton, - - -	629
Heydon's Case, - - -	824, 825, 826	Hinsdell v. Weed, - - -	275, 281
Heyler v. Hall, - - -	804	Hiren Cothem v. Lowenbeim, - - -	184
Heylyn v. Adamson, - - -	636	Hitchcock v. Coker, - - -	505
Hibbard v. New & E. R. R. Co., 749		v. Hunt, 152, 278, 289, 291, 297	
v. Western U. Tel. Co., 11, 815		Hitchner v. Ehlers, - - -	219
Hickey v. Baird, - - -	13, 14	Hite v. Long, - - -	179, 192
Hicks v. Bingham, - - -	402	Hoadley v. Northern Trans. Co., 21, 59	
v. Brown, - - -	635	v. Watson, - - -	721, 724, 730

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Hoag v. McGinnis, - -	489, 525	Hollister v. Davis, - -	419
Hoagland v. Schenck, -	608, 609	v. Union Co., - -	6
v. Segur, 521, 525, 528, 617, 618		Hollowell v. Howard, -	447
Hoar v. Clute, - -	375	Holly v. Boston Gas Co., -	64
Hoare v. Hindley, - -	805	Holman v. Creagmiles, -	291
Hobart v. Stone, - -	440	Holmes v. Benson, - -	389
Hobein v. Drewell, - -	285	v. Brockett, - -	351
Hobbs v. Davis, - -	24, 99	v. De Camp, - -	375
v. Duff, - -	275	v. Dung, - -	625
v. L. & S. W. R'y Co., 78, 85, 101, 157		v. Holmes, - 447, 455, 456, 467, 475	
Hobson v. Todd, - -	9	v. Pratt, - -	399, 406
v. Trevor, - -	478	v. Robinson, - -	311, 316
Hochster v. De La Tour, - 148, 190, 195		v. Sinnickson, - -	140
Hod v. Holmes, - -	346	v. Smith, - -	373
Hodapp v. Sharp, - -	813	v. Weaver, - -	142
Hodgdon v. Hodgson, - 600, 681		v. Weed, - - 136, 143, 153	
Hodges, Ex parte, - -	504	v. Wilson, - -	199, 201
Hodges v. Fox, - -	373	Holt v. Scholefield, - -	819, 820
v. Hodges, - -	587, 812	Holton v. Brown, - 460, 461, 462	
v. Holman, - -	620	Holtzworth v. Rock, - -	279
v. King, - - 490, 502, 504		Holvenstein v. Higginson, -	291
v. Latham, - -	374	Holyoke v. Grand Trunk R'y Co., - -	159
v. Raymond, - -	809	Homer v. Kirkwood, - -	600
v. Smith, - -	440	v. Shepard, - -	600
Hodgkins v. Moulton, - -	279	v. Stephenson, - -	781
Hodsoll v. Stollebrass, - 196, 200		Honore v. Murray, - -	606
Hodwin v. Mendizabel, - -	378	Hood v. Palm, - -	759
Hoe v. Sanborn, - -	278	Hooker v. Newton, - -	742
Hoes v. Van Hoesen, - -	434	Hooper's Case, - -	385
Hoey v. Candage, - -	808	Hooper v. Hooper, - -	430
v. Felton, - - 43, 49		v. Tile, - -	318
Hoff v. Hutchinson, - -	762	v. Winston, - -	623
Hoffman v. Brown, - -	441	Hoopes v. Brinton, - -	710
v. Dunlap, - -	436	v. Meyer, - -	280
v. Johnson, - -	382	Hootman v. Shiner, - -	246
v. Union Ferry Co., - 106, 155		Hoover v. Peters, - -	278
v. Walker, - -	347	Hopf v. Meyers, - -	177
Hofnagle v. New York, etc. R. R. Co., - 95		Hopkins v. Atlantic, etc. R. R. Co., - 750, 757	
Hogg v. Cardwell, - -	277	v. Crittenden, - -	550
v. Zanesville C. & M. Co., 629		Hopping v. Quin, - -	280
Hoit v. Malony, - -	762	Hoppins v. Miller, - -	663
Holbrook v. Hyde, - -	164	Hopson v. Fountain, - -	697
v. Receivers, - -	225	Horn v. Batchelder, - -	160
v. Tobey, - -	505	v. Planters' Bank, - -	419
v. Vibbard, - -	635	Hornby v. Cramer, - - 449, 455	
v. Young, - -	285	Horne v. Midland R'y Co., 84, 86, 88	
Holburn v. Neal, - -	811	Horner v. Flintoff, 483, 491, 505, 512, 522	
Holden v. Lake Co., - 122, 130		v. Lawrence, - -	749
v. Liverpool Gas Co., - 70		v. Savings Bank, - -	379
v. Trust Co., - -	549	v. Wood, - - 75, 77	
Holdgate v. Clark, - -	134	Horton v. City of Taunton, -	45
Holdip v. Otway, - -	772	Hortt v. Moulton, - -	803
Holeman v. Coleman, - -	814	Hosack v. Rogers, - -	206, 440
Holland v. Phillips, - -	453	Hosford v. Nichols, - -	632, 612
v. Weld, - -	436	Hosmer v. True, - -	475
Holley v. Mix, - -	825	v. Wilson, - -	134
Hollingshead v. Maciter, -	283	Hostler v. Scott, - -	240
Hollingsworth v. Detroit, -	684		

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Hough v. <i>Ætna Life Ins. Co.</i> , -	387	Hubbard v. Kuons, -	781
v. Cook, -	798	v. Rogers, -	280
Houghton v. Adams, -	364	v. Sewell, -	239
v. Page, -	535, 631, 632	Hubbell v. Carpenter, -	442
House v. Marshall, -	277	v. Flint, -	399, 403
v. Tennessee Female Col- lege, -	681	v. Meigs, -	152
Houston v. Crutcher, -	687	Hucker v. Blake, -	815
v. Darling, -	436	Huckle v. Money, -	71, 721, 746
v. Jamison, -	609	Hudnit v. Nash, -	562
v. Potts, -	645	Hudson v. Daily, -	600, 618
v. Shindler, -	375, 434	v. Matthews, -	822
v. Young, -	273	v. Nicholson, -	189
Hovey v. Mayo, -	5	v. Roberts, -	54
v. Newton, -	187	v. State, -	805
v. Rubber T. P. Co. -	141, 316	v. Tenney, -	628
Howard v. Black, -	769	Hudspeth v. Allen, -	815
v. Branner, -	632	v. Wilson, -	7
v. Cobb, -	805	Huelet v. Reyns, -	281
v. Cooper, -	242	Huff v. Broyles, -	299
v. Daly, -	150, 176, 195, 238	v. Cole, -	373
v. Farley, -	614	Huftalin v. Mesner, -	811
v. Grover, -	812	Huger v. Tibbits, -	770
v. Hopkins, -	478	Hughes v. Fisher, -	492, 496
v. Lincoln, -	209	v. Graime, -	140, 142, 144
v. Lovegrove, -	134, 136	v. Graves, -	303
v. McCall, -	398, 419	v. Heiser, -	6
v. North Bridgewater, -	71	v. McDougle, -	402
v. Norton, -	427, 431	v. Quentin, -	70, 100, 106
v. Rehm, -	589	v. Smith, -	626
v. Sharer, -	275	v. Standeford, -	604
Howard Ins. Co. v. Halsey, 303,	355	v. Wheeler, -	375, 378
Howe v. Bradley, -	675, 676	v. Wickliffe, -	599
v. Buffalo, etc. R. R. Co., 134,	372	Hugrous v. Cooke, -	399
v. Newmarch, -	749, 754	Hulett v. Soullard, -	136
v. Wilson, -	769, 770	Huling v. Drexell, -	494
Howe Machine Co. v. Bryson, 121,	123, 131	Hull v. Brackman, -	280
Howell v. Howell, -	232	v. Gale, -	290
v. Scroggins, -	73, 743	v. Peters, -	468, 704
v. Shand, -	316	Hume v. Oldacre, -	211
v. Young, -	187, 188, 195, 196	v. Peplow, -	444, 468, 698, 702
Howland v. Coffin, -	373	Humphrey v. Clement, -	328
v. Howland, -	254	v. Reed, -	281
v. Jennings, -	551	Humphreys v. Morton, -	684
v. Marvin, -	221, 442	Humphries v. Parker, -	745
v. Rench, -	399	Hunt v. Barfield, -	433
Howlet v. Strickland, -	264	v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co., -	745
Hoy v. Gronoble, -	118	v. Hall, -	632
Hoyt v. Byrnes, -	450	v. Jucks, -	538, 596
v. Doughty, -	305	v. Mayfield, -	664
v. Gelston, -	715	v. Nevers, -	357, 615, 616
v. Hall, -	450	v. Pierpont, -	280
v. Hudson, -	350	v. Standart, -	635
v. Thompson, -	8	v. Terril, -	437
Hubbard v. Callahan, 550, 554, 671		v. Westervelt, -	830
v. Charlestown, etc. R. R. Co., -	587	Hunter v. Hatch, -	569
v. Chenango Bank, 448, 453, 704		v. Hunter, -	356
v. Fisher, -	292	v. Johnson, -	683
		v. King, -	243
		v. Le Conte, -	451, 472
		v. Ousterhautd, -	406
		v. Scott, -	74

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Hunter v. Spotswood, -	695	Imbush v. Mechanics' Bank, -	364,
v. Stewart, -	763, 765	-	375
v. Warner, -	456, 459, 461	Incedon v. Northcote, -	608
Huntington v. American Bank, -	468	Indianapolis, etc. R. R. Co. v.	
v. Coleman, -	376	Birney, -	106
v. Ogdensburgh, etc. R. R.		Independent Ins. Co. v. Thomas, -	333
Co., -	148	Ingalls v. Bills, -	63
v. Zeigler, -	473	Ingersoll v. Campbell, -	622
Huntley v. Ward, -	4	v. Jones, -	244
v. York Bank, -	622	Ingledew v. Cupp, -	478
Hunton v. Sparkes, -	476	Ingraham v. Arnold, -	664
Hurd v. Blackman, -	434	v. Hall, -	179
v. Eaton, -	303, 305	v. Lawson, -	196
v. Palmer, -	618	v. Postell, -	677
Hurlburt v. Green, -	238, 239	Ingram v. Drinkard, -	666
Hurst v. Hurst, -	508	v. Rankin, -	174
Hury v. Watson, -	812	Inman v. Griswold, -	349
Husan v. Kanouse, -	615	Insurance Co. v. Bell, -	305
Huse v. McDaniel, -	375	v. Huchbergers, -	715
Huson v. Dale, -	233, 235	v. Marr, -	382
Hussey v. Farlow, -	344	v. Tweed, -	34
v. Manuf'rs Bank, -	403	Ionides v. Universal Ins. Co., -	33, 42
Huston's Appeal, -	609, 677	Ipswich Manuf. Co. v. Story, -	357
Huston v. Crutcher, -	617	Ireland v. Elliott, -	230
v. Noble, -	701	Irvin v. Hazleton, -	709
v. Tevin, etc. Road Co., -	761	Irvine v. Barrett, -	632
Hutchins v. Hullman, -	339	v. Millbank, -	427
v. Hutchins, -	6, 52	v. Myers, -	312, 316
v. Ladd, -	174	Irving v. Greenwood, -	244
v. Nichols, -	412	v. Manning, -	477
v. Olcutt, -	370	v. Viana, -	471
Hutchinson v. Granger, -	763	Irwin v. Paulett, -	399, 402
v. Wetmore, -	177	v. Pittsburgh, etc. R. R. Co., -	693
Hutton v. Eyre, -	441	Isaacs, Estate of, -	623
Hutts v. Hutts, -	232	Isaacs v. McAndrew, -	536
Hyatt v. Adams, -	724	Isenhardt v. Brown, -	609
v. Trustees of Rondout, -	45	Isham v. Davidson, -	277
Hyde v. Baldwin, -	434	Isle Royal M. C. Co. v. Horton, -	169
v. Cookson, -	165, 168, 169	Ivenson v. Althorp, -	490
v. Cooper, -	211	Ives v. Carter, -	743
v. Goodnow, -	632, 653	v. Farmers' Bank, -	663
v. Moffat, -	776, 777	v. Hulet, -	208
v. Stone, -	629	v. Merchants' Bank, -	599
Hydraulic Eng. Co. v. McHaffe, -	83	v. Van Epps, -	272, 279, 293
Hylyard's Estate, -	677		
Ichison v. Lee, -	342	Jack v. Hudnall, -	215
Idaho, The, -	164	Jacks v. Bell, -	741
Ihl v. Railroad Co., -	12	v. Darrin, -	832
Ijams v. Rice, -	619	Jackson v. Bailey, -	403
Illedge v. Goodwin, -	26, 41, 42	v. Baker, -	525
Illies v. Fitzgerald, -	134	v. Bellevieu, -	38
Illinois Central R. R. Co. v.		v. Bowen, -	350
Able, -	804	v. Cleveland, -	518
v. Cobb, -	83, 717, 721	v. Covert, -	762
v. Downey, -	749	v. Crafts, -	471
v. Hammer, -	757	v. Dickenson, -	809
v. Parks, -	811	v. Jackson, -	816
Illinois & St. L. R. R. Co. v. Mc-		v. Jacobs, -	456
Clintock, -	604	v. Law, -	443, 472, 473, 697, 704
Illsley v. Jewett, -	357, 588, 589	v. Lewis, -	470
		v. Lloyd, -	693

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Jackson v. Noble, - - -	219	Jenness v. Parker, - - -	291
v. People, - - -	206	Jennings v. Loring, - - -	14
v. Rathbon, - - -	776	v. Maddox, - - -	721
v. Shawl, - - -	578	v. Mayor, - - -	459, 463
v. Smith, - - -	677	v. Mandenhall, - - -	448, 454
v. Smithson, - - -	54	v. Shriven, - - -	354
v. Stackhouse, 220, 224, 435, 440,	442	Jennison v. Gray, - - -	56, 518
v. Starkweather, - - -	434	v. Hapgood, - - -	592, 623
v. Williamson, - - -	804	v. Parker, - - -	362, 378, 382
v. Wood, - - -	606	Jernegan v. Harrison, - - -	533
Jacksonville v. Lambert, - - -	811	Jervis v. Smith, - - -	306, 309
Jacobs v. Adams, - - -	621	Jetter v. Glenn, - - -	134
v. Davis, - - -	190, 195	Jewell v. Weston, - - -	283
v. Hoover, - - -	231	v. Wright, - - -	647
v. Louisville, etc. R. R. Co.,	757	Jewett v. Cunard, - - -	204, 205
Jacot v. Emmett, - - -	534, 622, 677	v. Dringer, - - -	164
Jacques v. Witby, - - -	350	v. Gage, - - -	71
Jaffray v. Dennis, - - -	632, 663, 664	v. Wanshura, - - -	219
Jaffrey v. Cornish, - - -	370, 378	v. Whitney, - - -	10, 11
Jagers Iron Co. v. Walker,	376	Job v. Collier, - - -	353
James v. Adams, - - -	118	Johannesson v. Borchsenius, - - -	239
v. Brown, - - -	305	John v. John, - - -	375, 379
v. Hodsdon, - - -	106, 155	Johns v. Collins, - - -	290, 437
v. Hubbard, - - -	303	Johnson's Appeal, - - -	414, 423
v. Isaacs, - - -	384, 386, 428	Johnson v. Anderson, - - -	494
v. Lawrence, - - -	177, 179	v. Arnold, - - -	133
v. Lawrenceburg Insurance		v. Atlantic, etc. R. R., - - -	710
Co., - - -	277	v. Ballou, - - -	164
v. Malone, - - -	398, 407	v. Bank of North America, - - -	374
v. Morgan, - - -	491	v. Barber, - - -	749
v. Wilson, - - -	814	v. Bentley, - - -	674
Jamison v. Woodruff, - - -	278	v. Blank, - - -	134
Jane v. Hagan, - - -	693	v. Boon, - - -	410
Jaqueth v. Hudson, 478, 480, 481,	490, 492, 512, 526	v. Brame, - - -	426
- - -	465, 468	v. Brown, - - -	702
Jarbee v. McAtee, - - -	232	v. Camp, - - -	747
Jarnigan v. Fleming, - - -	281	v. Carre, - - -	224
Jarvis v. Rogers, - - -	134	v. Clay, - - -	698
v. Sewall, - - -	747	v. Cleves, - - -	375, 377
Jasper v. Parnell, - - -	231	v. Courts, - - -	24
Jauch v. Jauch, - - -	630	v. Durant, - - -	597
Jay v. Almy, - - -	28	v. Eicke, - - -	622
v. Whitfield, - - -	243	v. Gorham, - - -	770
Jebsen v. E. & W. India Dock		v. Gray, - - -	492
Co., - - -	738	v. Haggin, - - -	622
Jefferson v. Adams, - - -	750	v. Hoffman, - - -	286
Jeffersonville, etc. R. R. Co. v.	160	v. Kolyoke, - - -	159
Rogers, - - -	422	v. Husband, - - -	805
Jeffrey v. Bigelow, - - -	421, 422	v. Johnson, - - -	373, 374, 421
Jencks v. Alexander, 417, 419, 421,	422	v. Jones, - - -	255
- - -	758	v. Lancaster, - - -	443
v. Coleman, - - -	464	v. Matthews, - - -	76, 84
Jenks v. Burr, - - -	409, 423	v. Mullen, - - -	822
Jenkins v. Beal, - - -	468	v. Reed, - - -	432
v. Briggs, - - -	748	v. Robbins, - - -	403, 421
v. Fowler, - - -	303	v. Smith, - - -	739, 742, 745
v. Freyer, - - -	208	v. Stear, - - -	13
v. Hart, - - -	164	v. Sumner, - - -	629
v. Stanker, - - -	674	v. Thompson, - - -	572
Jenness v. Cutler, - - -		v. Triggs, - - -	470, 697
		v. Van Kettler, 763, 766, 811, 813	

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Johnson v. Wallis, - - -	397	Kalb v. Bankhead, - - -	721
v. Weed, - - -	377	Kaley v. Shed, - - -	238, 239
v. Weedman, - - -	721	Kanaga v. Taylor, - - -	631
v. Wells, - - -	106	Kane v. Fisher, - - -	299
v. Wells, F. & Co., - - -	159	v. Sanger, - - -	594
v. Williams, - - -	664, 773	Kansas, etc. Railroad Co. v. Little, - - -	721
v. Wilner, - - -	277	Kansas Stock Yard Co. v. Couch, - - -	796, 797
Johnston v. Bennett, - - -	7	Karasich v. Hasbrouck, - - -	198
v. Brannan, - - -	677	Karr v. Karr, - - -	622
v. Clay, - - -	443	Kaskaskia Bridge Co. v. Shan-non, - - -	291, 292
v. Columbian Ins. Co., - - -	781	Kasson v. People, - - -	437
v. Cowan, - - -	504	Kavanaugh v. Day, - - -	632, 642
v. Crawford, - - -	742	v. Janesville, - - -	812
v. Morrow, - - -	813	Kay v. Fredrigal, - - -	232
Jones v. Arthur, - - -	448, 461	Keane v. Branden, - - -	399
v. Ballett, - - -	429, 430, 431	Kearney v. Farrell, - - -	788
v. Berryhill, - - -	493, 576	v. Fitzgerald, - - -	219
v. Boyce, - - -	63	v. King, - - -	641
v. Broadhurst, - - -	384, 429	Keeble v. Heckeringill, - - -	70
v. Davids, - - -	358	Keeler v. Bartier, - - -	442
v. Ennis, - - -	586	v. Boalmen, - - -	372
v. Grimmett, - - -	823	v. Neal, - - -	429
v. Hannovan, - - -	12	v. Salisbury, 427, 428, 430, 433	427
v. Harris, - - -	823	Keen v. Vaughan, - - -	20
v. Johnson, - - -	440	Keenan v. Cavanaugh, - - -	98
v. Jones, - - -	745, 746	Keene v. Dilke, - - -	549, 551, 552
v. Kelgore, - - -	415, 416, 423	v. Keene, - - -	770
v. Kennedy, - - -	809, 820	Keirns Appeal, - - -	309
v. King, - - -	815	Keith v. Hinkster, - - -	198
v. Maloney, - - -	401	Keller v. Blasdell, - - -	207
v. McLean, - - -	568	v. Fisher, - - -	448, 467
v. Merrimack R. L. Co., - - -	803	Kelley v. Fond du Lac, - - -	38
v. Murphy, - - -	815	v. Third Nat. Bank, - - -	761
v. Myrick, - - -	303	Kellogg v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co., - - -	25, 36, 61
v. Perkins, - - -	403, 428	v. Curtis, - - -	476
v. Quennepiac Bank, 220, 224	432	v. Denslow, - - -	263, 291
v. Ranson, - - -	724	v. Kranser, - - -	798
v. Ricketts, - - -	427	v. Miller, - - -	645
v. School District, - - -	160	v. Olmsted, - - -	433
v. Shawan, - - -	372	v. Richards, 426, 427, 429, 431	329, 333
v. Smith, - - -	399	v. Sweeney, - - -	278
v. Steamboat Cortes, - - -	158	v. Winslow, - - -	160, 245
v. Tarleton, - - -	471	v. Partington, - - -	67
v. United States, - - -	401, 420	v. Pember, - - -	275, 277
v. Ward, - - -	623, 677	v. Rogers, - - -	743
v. Williams, 140, 399, 587, 621	132	v. Sherlock, - - -	12
v. Woodbury, - - -	13	Kelsey v. Murphy, - - -	709, 713
Jordan v. Gallup, - - -	8	v. Remer, - - -	155
v. Gillson, - - -	496	Kelty v. Second Nat. Bank, - - -	374
v. Lewis, - - -	562	Kemble v. Farren, 481, 482, 497, 492,	512, 522, 523
v. Trumbo, - - -	281	Kemmel v. Wilson, - - -	379
v. Warner Ins. Co., - - -	237	Kemmerr v. Edelman, - - -	12
Josselyn v. McAllister, - - -	10	Kemp v. Amalker, - - -	287
Joule v. Taylor, - - -	786	v. Finden, - - -	136
Joy v. Hopkins, - - -	291		
Judd v. Dennison, - - -	353		
v. Littlejohn, - - -	456		
Judson v. Ensign, - - -	304		
Jumel v. Jumel, - - -	106, 765		
Jutte v. Hughes, - - -			

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Kemp v. Knickerbocker Ice Co.,	512, 514	Kimball v. Farren, - -	498
v. Peters, - - -	815	v. Leroy, - - -	6
Kempton v. Brownson, - -	327	v. Stone, - - -	6
Kendall, Ex parte, - - -	308	v. Wilson, - - -	206, 435
Kendall v. May, - - -	798	Kimbrel v. Glover, - -	623
v. N. E. Carpet Co., - -	308	Kimel v. Kimel, - - -	10, 13
v. Parker, - - -	798	Kincaid v. School District,	449
v. Robertson, - - -	661	King, Ex parte, - - -	350
v. Stokes, - - -	184	King v. Diehl, - - -	608
Kendillon v. Maltby, - - -	67	v. Gillett, - - -	433
Kennedy v. Barnwell, - - -	614	v. Hoare, - - -	316
v. Crandall, - - -	277	v. Howard, - - -	812
v. Gregory, - - -	234	v. Hutchins, - - -	379
v. North Mo. R. R. Co.,	721, 722	v. King, - - -	339
v. Strong, - - -	629	v. Payham, - - -	5
v. Whitewell, - - -	174, 629	v. Palmer, - - -	727
v. Woods, - - -	760	v. Talbot, - - -	608
Kennester v. Avery, - - -	379, 382	v. Wise, - - -	275
Kenney v. First Nat. Bank, -	360	King of Spain v. Oliver, -	402
Kennon v. Dickens, - - -	681	Kingman v. Pierce, - - -	388, 703
v. McRae, - - -	773	Kingsbury v. Dedham, - -	71
Kent v. Bown, - - -	549, 554	v. Westfall, - - -	243
v. Cartrall, - - -	291	Kingston v. McIntosh, - -	598
Kentz v. Taylor, - - -	435	Kingston Bank v. Gay, - -	346
Kenum v. Henderson, - - -	827	Kinley v. Hill, - - -	352
Kenyon v. Woodruff, - - -	191	Kinny v. Ensign, - - -	357
Keough v. McNitt, - - -	372	Kinsler v. Pope, - - -	428
Kephart v. Butcher, - - -	375	Kip v. Brigham, - - -	134
Kerkman v. Vanlier, - - -	694	Kirby v. Marlborough, - -	412
Kerksey v. Kerksey, - - -	157	v. Turner, - - -	435
Kermeyer v. Newby, - - -	376	Kirk v. Eaton, - - -	832
Kermott v. Ayer, - - -	665, 666	Kirkham v. Sharp, - - -	10
Kerneman v. Monahan, - - -	387	Kirwan v. Kirwan, - - -	429
Kerton v. Braithwaite, - -	444, 450	Kiser v. Ruddick, - - -	376, 382
Kerr v. Laird, - - -	623	Kist v. Atkinson, - - -	267
v. Love, - - -	618	Kitchenman v. Skell, - - -	821
v. McGuire, - - -	786	Kitteras' Estate, - - -	309
Kerthaus v. Owings, - - -	468, 473	Kittle v. Lipe, - - -	134
Kester v. Rockell, - - -	594	Kleinder v. McGrath, - -	212, 215
Ketchum v. Crippen, - - -	741	Klein v. Jewett, - - -	106
v. Wells, - - -	278	Kline v. Central P. R. R. Co.,	755
Key v. Henson, - - -	280, 290, 291	v. Wood, - - -	819
Keyes v. Devlin, - - -	230	Klinge v. Ritter, - - -	509
v. Roder, - - -	471	Klingman v. Holmes, - -	721
v. Western Vt. S. Co.,	159, 238, 279, 292	Klock v. Robinson, - - -	600, 712
Kibby v. Jones, - - -	376	Klopfer v. Bromme, - - -	770
Kidder v. Barker, - - -	14	Knapp v. Maltby, 492, 504,	506, 512
v. Kidder, - - -	356	Knette v. Crouse, - - -	608, 609
v. Norris, - - -	406, 408	Knickerbocker v. Colver, -	211
Kidgell v. Moor, - - -	767	Knickerbocker Ins. Co. v.	
Kilbourne v. Bradley, - - -	573	Eccles, - - -	6
v. State Savings Inst.,	715	v. Gould, - - -	538, 596, 610
Kilderhouse v. Saveland, -	617	Knickerbocker M. Co. v. Hull,	818
Kilgore v. Dempsey, - - -	645	Knight v. Abbot, - - -	456, 458
v. Powers, - - -	549, 550	v. Beach, - - -	443, 704
Killian v. Herndon, - - -	689	v. Foster, - - -	232, 233
Killorin v. Bacon, - - -	419	v. Gibbs, - - -	67
Kimball, The, - - -	372, 375, 377	v. Mants, - - -	589
Kimball v. Connolly, - - -	6	v. Mitchell, - - -	582
		v. Nelson, - - -	212
		v. Reese, - - -	622

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Knight v. Turner, - - -	291	Lamb v. Walker, - - -	194, 196
Knobell v. Fuller, - - -	233	Lambert v. Craig, - - -	812, 813
Knowles v. Nunns, - - -	134	Lamoure v. Carol, - - -	799
Knowlton v. Mackey, - - -	490, 506	Lamphear v. Buckingham, 773, 776,	779
v. McMahon, - - -	804		779
Knox v. Jones, - - -	582	Lamping v. Hyatt, - - -	760
v. Lee, - - -	328, 451, 462	Lampman v. Cochran, 478, 488, 491,	506, 528
v. Light, - - -	468		406
Kobbi v. Underhill, - - -	375	Lamprell v. Bellericay Union, - - -	290
Koeltz v. Blackman, - - -	814	Lamson v. Marvin, - - -	301
Koerner v. Oberley, - - -	733	Lamson & Goodnow M. Co. v. Russell, - - -	681, 690
Kobler v. Smith, - - -	550		191
Kolb v. O'Brien, - - -	721, 724	Lanahan v. Ward, - - -	442
Koon v. Greenman, - - -	283	Lancashire R. R. Co. v. Evans, - - -	20, 26, 64
Koons v. Miller, - - -	583	Lancaster v. Harrison, - - -	182
Kornegay v. White, - - -	628	Lane v. Atlantic Works, - - -	230
Kortwright v. Cady, - - -	465, 471	v. Cook, - - -	441
Kowing v. Morley, - - -	440	v. Gluckauf, - - -	328
Krach v. Hielman, - - -	71	v. Owings, - - -	593
Kragg v. Ward, - - -	142		454
Kraus v. Arnold, - - -	457	Lane Co. v. Oregon, - - -	423
Kreider's Estate, - - -	803	Lang v. Moore, - - -	773
Kreiter v. Nichols, - - -	750	v. Watson, - - -	433
Kribbs v. Jones, - - -	174	Langdon v. Bowen, 419, 420, 421, 423	455
Krom v. Schoonmaker, - - -	159	v. Bullock, - - -	505
Kuffert v. Gутtenberg Build. Asso., - - -	570	v. Stokes, - - -	480
Kuhn v. Meyers, - - -	494, 498	Lange v. Kohner, - - -	401
Kupfer v. Bank of Galena, - - -	333	v. Werk, - - -	28, 29, 73
Kurtz v. Sponable, - - -	492	Langredge v. Levy, - - -	549
Kyle, Ex parte, - - -	317	Langston v. South Carolina R. Co., - - -	25, 64
v. Roberts, - - -	607		303
		Lansdale v. Graves, - - -	400, 401
Labbrant v. Myron Lodge, - - -	455	v. Mitchell, - - -	402
Labeaume v. Woodfolk, - - -	826	Lansing v. Goelet, - - -	350
La Costa v. Cole, - - -	325	v. Rattoone, - - -	607
Lacour v. Mayor, - - -	121	v. Smith, - - -	6
Lacy v. Kynaston, - - -	437, 440, 441	v. Van Alstyne, - - -	301
v. Lacy, - - -	356	v. Wiswell, - - -	6
Ladd v. Blunt, - - -	350	Lanuse v. Baker, 342, 343, 638, 663	204
v. Potter, - - -	455	Lapham v. Green, - - -	632
Ladue v. Seymour, - - -	233	Lapice v. Smith, - - -	763, 765
La Farge v. Halsey, - - -	275	Laraway v. Perkins, - - -	397
v. Herter, - - -	433	Larimore v. Wells, - - -	129
La Farge Ins. Co. v. Bell, - - -	303	Larios v. Gurity, - - -	177
La Fayette R. R. Co. v. New Albany, - - -	191	Larkin v. Buck, - - -	208
v. Winslow, - - -	786, 798	v. Butterfield, - - -	233
La Fayette Benefit Society v. Lewis, - - -	570	Larned v. Buffington, - - -	489
Eaffin v. Willard, - - -	13	Larrabee v. Baldwin, - - -	4
La France v. Krager, - - -	219	Lasala v. Holbrook, - - -	796
Lahman v. Crouch, - - -	455	Lash v. Cruise, - - -	421
Laidley v. Merrifield, - - -	600	v. Edgerton, - - -	549
Laing v. Meader, - - -	453, 461	v. Zambert, - - -	275
Lair v. Jelf, - - -	603, 604	Lasher v. Williamson, - - -	427
Lake v. Merrill, - - -	762	Latham v. Darling, - - -	493, 561
v. Milliken, - - -	71	v. Sumner, - - -	280
v. Park, - - -	622	Laubenheimer v. Mann, 507, 509, 815	328
Lakeman v. Grinnell, - - -	629	Laughlin v. Harvey, - - -	763
Lamb v. Stone, - - -	51	Lautz v. Frey, - - -	470
		Law v. Jackson, - - -	

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Law v. Sutherland, - - -	411	Legal Tender Cases, - - -	326, 454
Lawler v. Earle, - - -	5	Leger v. Banoffe, - - -	365
Lawrence, Ex parte, - - -	350	Legge v. Harlock, - - -	506
Lawrence v. Cowles, 493, 561, 576,	580	Leggett v. Cooper, - - -	468
v. Fast, - - -	829	v. M. L. Ins. Co., - - -	489, 506
v. Hagerman, - - -	142, 721	Legh v. Legh, - - -	436
v. Jenkins, - - -	25, 41, 47	Legoux v. Wante, - - -	562
v. Mt. Vernon, - - -	71	LeGrew v. Cooke, - - -	469
v. Murray, - - -	628	Leicester v. Walter, - - -	233
v. Rice, - - -	13	Leidre v. Bucher, - - -	826
v. Schuylkill, - - -	379	Leighton v. Wales, - - -	505
v. Stearns, - - -	806	Leland v. Stone, - - -	491
v. Trustees, etc., - - -	543	v. Tousley, - - -	763
v. Wardwell, - - -	77, 84	Le Loir v. Bristow, - - -	226
v. Woods, - - -	432	Lemon v. Trall, - - -	278
Lawrenceburgh Nat. Bank v.		Lenwig v. Ralston, - - -	633
Stevenson, - - -	360	Lentz v. Choteau, - - -	118
Lawson v. Hicks, - - -	5	Leonard v. Belknap, - - -	164
v. Price, - - -	153	v. N. Y. etc. Tel. Co., - - -	83
Lawton v. Chase, - - -	790	v. Pope, - - -	736
v. Sweeny, - - -	125	v. Villars, - - -	678
Layton v. Hogue, - - -	628	LePage v. McCrea, 428, 429, 431, 433	
Lea v. Whitaker, - - -	476, 489, 525	Leroy v. Wiggins, - - -	110
Leach v. Thomas, - - -	820	Lessees of Dilworth v. Sinder-	
Leake v. Brown, - - -	372	ling, - - -	592
Lear v. James, - - -	375	Lester v. Wright, - - -	231
Leary v. Laflin, - - -	489, 526	Letcher v. Woodson, - - -	594
Leatherdale v. Sweepstone, 456, 457		Lever v. Lever, - - -	622
Leavenworth v. Brockway, - - -	666	Levi v. Brooks, - - -	754
v. Packer, - - -	289	Levy v. Bank of U. S., - - -	367
Leavett v. Burr, - - -	346	v. Levy, - - -	428, 432
Leavitt v. Cutler, - - -	770	Lewis v. Atlas M. L. Ins. Co., 109,	
v. Marrow, - - -	429	v. Bacon, - - -	678, 687
Le Blanch v. L. N. W. R'y Co., 156,	238	v. Bradford, - - -	587
Ledbetter v. Morris, - - -	13	v. Cook, - - -	762
Lediard v. Bencher, - - -	260, 393	v. Ingersoll, - - -	643
Ledyard v. Jones, - - -	246, 247	v. Johns, - - -	211, 212
Lee v. Ashbrook, - - -	283	v. Jones, - - -	426, 427
v. Baldwin, - - -	382	v. Lee, - - -	95
v. Biddis, - - -	447, 455	v. Lewis, - - -	227, 618
v. Clark, - - -	135	v. Lozer, - - -	375
v. Clements, - - -	279, 280	v. McElvain, - - -	674
v. Davis, - - -	671, 673	v. Owen, - - -	632
v. Early, - - -	406	v. Paull, - - -	763
v. Fountaine, - - -	410	v. Peach, - - -	196
v. Gibbons, - - -	205	v. Peake, - - -	140
v. Overstreet, - - -	525	v. Read, - - -	211
v. Peckham, - - -	374, 375, 403	v. Smith, - - -	829
v. Riley, - - -	25, 41, 43, 47, 54	v. Trickey, - - -	786, 798
v. Tinges, - - -	375, 377	Lewiston v. Junction R. R. Co., 434	
v. Warner, - - -	597	Leyde v. Martin, - - -	615
v. Wilcocks, - - -	342	Licardi v. Cohen, - - -	632
v. Woolsey, - - -	227, 230, 231	Liddell v. McVickers, - - -	592
Leech v. Baldwin, - - -	281	Life, etc. Ins. Co. v. Mechan-	
Leeds v. Cook, - - -	254	ics' Fire Ins. Co., - - -	785
Leef v. Goodwin, - - -	413	Liggett v. Smith, - - -	283
Leffingwell v. Elliott, - - -	134, 290	Lightbody v. Ontario Bank, 322,	
Leffler v. McDermotte, - - -	632	364, 367	
Leftly v. Mills, - - -	446	Lighter v. Stover, - - -	277
		Lightfoot v. Price, - - -	687

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Lightner v. Menzel, -	- 505	Lombard v. Chicago, etc. R. R.	- 814
Ligor v. Dunn, -	- 432	Co., - - -	- 478
Limes v. Zaur, -	- 380	Long v. Bowring, -	- 525
Lincoln v. Bassett, -	- 379, 380	v. Towl, - - -	- 447
v. Blanchard, -	- 134	v. Waters, - - -	- 819
v. Clafflin, -	- 628	Longacre v. State, -	- 405,
Linder v. Monroe, -	- 828, 830	Long Island Bank v. Townsend,	406
Lindley v. Miller, -	- 285, 286		- 772
Lindsey v. Anesley, -	- 491, 504	Longman v. Fenn, -	- 29
v. McClelland, -	- 376	Longmeid v. Halliday, -	- 430, 475
v. Stevens, -	- 406, 408	Longridge v. Dowille, -	- 69
Line v. Nelson, -	- 208	v. Levy, - - -	- 607
Lines v. Mack, -	- 645	Longnell v. Ridinger, -	- 500
Linford v. Lake, -	- 227	Longworth v. Askren, -	- 327
Linn v. Minor, -	- 327	v. Mitchell, - - -	- 142
Linsley v. Bushnell, -	- 743	Longworthy v. McKelvy, -	- 417
Linton v. Harley, -	- 8	Lonley v. Hays, -	- 599
Liotard v. Graves, -	583, 588, 615	Lonsdale v. Church, -	- 350
Lishy v. O'Brian, -	- 332	Loomis v. Storrs, -	- 827
Little v. Banks, -	- 527, 598	v. Tyler, - - -	- 29
v. Boston, etc. R. R. Co., -	- 20	Loop v. Litchfield, -	- 374
v. Hobbs, -	- 204	Lorane v. Wilson, -	- 204
v. Larrabee, -	- 805, 808	Lord v. Baldwin, -	- 204
v. McGuire, -	- 154	v. Carnes, - - -	- 525
v. Nichols, -	- 456, 459	v. Gaddis, - - -	- 709, 711, 712
v. Phoenix Bank, -	- 378	v. Mayor, etc., -	- 496, 499,
v. Riley, -	- 632, 632	Lord Ashtown v. White, -	502
Little Schuylkill Nav. Co. v.		Lords, Bailiffs, etc. v. Corp. of	
Richards, -	- 216	Trinity House, -	- 41
Littleton v. Richardson, -	- 185, 137	Loring v. Cook, -	- 459, 463
Lively, The, -	- 111	v. Gurney, - - -	- 583
Livermore v. Claridge, -	- 410	v. Mansfield, - - -	- 266
v. Northrup, -	- 240	Lormi v. Tucker, -	- 830
v. Rand, -	- 419	Lott v. Swezey, -	- 375
Livie v. Jenson, -	- 32	Loud v. Morrell, -	- 370
Livingston v. Burroughs, -	747, 748	Louden v. Burt, -	- 666
v. Harrison, -	- 465, 468, 703	Lougee v. Washburn, -	- 813
v. Miller, -	- 607	Louisville, etc. R. R. Co. v.	
v. Platner, -	- 826	Hodge, - - -	- 757
v. Tomkins, -	- 562	v. Mahony, - - -	- 722, 755
v. Tremmer, -	- 208	v. Smith, - - -	- 286
Llewellyn v. Llewellyn, -	- 430	Lounsberry v. Snyder, -	- 135
Lloyd v. Carrier, -	- 589	Love v. Gibson, -	- 278
v. Galbraith, -	- 305	v. Oldham, - - -	- 287
v. Morris, -	- 820	Lovejoy v. Robinson, -	- 375
v. Scott, -	- 632	v. Cowman, - - -	- 562
Lloyin v. Brogden, -	- 169	Low v. Bloodgett, -	- 204
Loader v. Hinson, -	- 738	v. Cross, - - -	- 433
Lockwood v. Thorn, -	- 431	v. Forbes, - - -	- 164
Lockyer v. Jones, -	- 447	v. Martin, - - -	- 442
Loder v. Kekule, -	- 132	Lowe v. Blair, -	- 529
Lodge v. Decas, -	- 428	v. Nottle, - - -	- 475, 505, 558
v. Spooner, -	- 344	v. Peers, - - -	- 134, 137, 143
Logan v. Anderson, -	306, 308, 309	Lowell v. Boston, etc. R. R.	
v. Caffrey, -	- 175	Co., - - -	- 831
v. Jennings, -	- 773	v. German R. Church, -	- 236, 239
v. Tibbits, -	- 279	v. Parker, - - -	- 221
Loker v. Damon, -	70, 96, 106, 148,	v. Spaulding, -	- 75, 77
	150		
Lomax v. Bailey, -	- 283		
v. Pendleton, -	- 623		

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Loweth v. Smith, - - -	202	Mackey v. Hodgson, - - -	693
Lowry v. Burrell, - - -	515	v. Mackey, - - -	315
v. Fisher, - - -	376	Macomber v. Dunham, - - -	543
v. Hurd, - - -	290	Macree v. Clark, - - -	126, 196, 247
v. Murrell, - - -	364	Magee v. Carmack, - - -	322, 364, 370
v. Western Bank, - - -	635	v. Holland, - - -	721, 746, 747
Lucas v. Flinn, - - -	159, 738	v. Lavell, - - -	476, 525
v. Spence, - - -	568, 572	Maghee v. C. & A. R. R. Co., - - -	61
v. Trumbull, - - -	239, 240	Magner v. Knowles, - - -	628
v. Wasson, - - -	200	Magoffin v. Patton, - - -	608, 609
v. Wilkinson, - - -	352, 384	Magraw v. McGlynn, - - -	447
Luce v. Jones, - - -	238	Magruder v. Randolph, - - -	185
Ludlow v. Yonkers, - - -	123	Maguire v. Howard, - - -	289
Ludwick v. Huntzinger, - - -	543	Mahler v. Newbaur, - - -	449
Luffburrow v. Henderson, - - -	265, 280	Mahon v. N. Y. Cent. R. R. Co., - - -	199
Luling v. Atlantic Mut. Ins. Co., - - -	330, 333	Mahone v. Williams, - - -	416
Lumberman's Insurance Co. v. Preble, - - -	435	Mahoney v. Ashton, - - -	803
Lumbkin v. Nance, - - -	600	v. Mahoney, - - -	750
Lumley v. Gye, - - -	49, 55	Mahony v. Robbins, - - -	815
Lumpley v. Weed, - - -	449	Maier v. Canavan, - - -	376
Lund v. Tyngsboro, - - -	64, 788	Maillard v. Duke of Argyle, - - -	372, 376
Lunn v. Gage, - - -	280, 285, 286	Mailler v. Express Prop. Line, - - -	24, 106, 630
Lupton v. White, - - -	164, 784	Main v. King, - - -	506
Luse v. Jones, - - -	802	Major v. McLester, - - -	283
Lush v. Falls, - - -	246	Makepeace v. Coates, - - -	311, 314
v. Lambert, - - -	696	Malden v. Tyson, - - -	142
Lusk v. Briscoe, - - -	763	Malecek v. Tower Grove, etc. R. R. Co., - - -	750
v. Druse, - - -	607, 611	Mali v. Lord, - - -	753
v. Smith, - - -	616	Maller v. Eno, - - -	795
Luson v. Smith, - - -	814	Mallough v. Barber, - - -	131
Luster v. State, - - -	805	Malone v. Donnally, - - -	762
Luton v. King, - - -	160	v. Murphy, - - -	741
Lutterell v. Hazen, - - -	750	Maltram v. Mills, - - -	437, 442
Lycoming Ins. Co. v. Mitchell, - - -	477	Mandeville v. Welch, - - -	178
Lyman v. Babcock, - - -	524	Maneely v. McGee, - - -	373, 374
v. Bank of U. S., - - -	376	Manix v. Maloney, - - -	804
v. Cartright, - - -	388	Mann v. Carter, - - -	346
v. Clark, - - -	436	v. Cross, - - -	683
v. Lyman, - - -	303	v. Lawrence, - - -	592
Lynch v. Baldwin, - - -	285, 286	v. Marsh, - - -	398, 399
v. Barr, - - -	772	v. Taylor, - - -	605
v. Debiar, - - -	621	Mannett v. Sturgess, - - -	550
v. Knight, - - -	159	Manning v. Lunn, - - -	460
v. Nurdin, - - -	26, 64	Manny v. Stockton, - - -	562
v. Utica Ins. Co., - - -	310	Mansell v. Lewis, - - -	8
Lynde v. Thompson, - - -	506	Mansfield v. Dorland, - - -	317
Lynn v. Bruce, - - -	427	Mapps v. Sharpe, - - -	568, 572
Lyon v. Hancock, - - -	746	Marble v. Keyes, - - -	184
v. Magagnos, - - -	608	v. Worcester, - - -	31, 37, 45
v. Merrick, - - -	54	Marbury v. Marbury, - - -	342
v. Yates, - - -	242	Marce v. Kupfer, - - -	322
Lytle v. Ault, - - -	428	Marcy v. Fries, - - -	243
M. K. & T. R. R. Co. v. Weaver, - - -	810	Mare v. Rand, - - -	277
Maberly v. Robins, - - -	597	Marfell v. South Wales R'y Co., - - -	46
MacDougall v. Maguire, - - -	287	Marford v. Woodworth, - - -	733
Macey v. City, - - -	5	Marguard v. Wheeler, - - -	809, 819
Mack v. Patchin, - - -	279, 285	Marietta Iron Works v. Lottimore, - - -	550
Mackay v. Ford, - - -	5	Marine Bank v. Rushmore, - - -	465, 468

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Markel v. Spilter, - - -	426	Masterton v. Mayor, etc., 77, 84, 114,	
Marker v. Miller, - - -	229, 230	128, 130, 132, 176, 195, 801	
Markle v. Hatfield, - - -	359, 362	Mateman v. Williamson, - - -	596
Marlatt v. Clary, - - -	135, 140, 145	Mather v. Butler Co., - - -	150, 154, 238
Marribold v. Schlecting, - - -	454	v. Faulkner, - - -	389
Marriott v. Hampton, - - -	352	v. Kinike, - - -	321, 333
Marryats v. White, - - -	412, 423	Mathers v. Bryson, - - -	427
Mars v. Southwick, - - -	586	Matheson v. Kelly, - - -	455
Marsden v. City & County Ass.		Mathews v. Aikin, - - -	352
Co., - - -	33, 42	Mathewson v. Lydiate, - - -	437
Marsh v. Fraser, - - -	616, 618	Mathias v. Superior Iron Co., - - -	684
v. Lasher, - - -	562	Matt v. Hudson R. R. Co., - - -	30
v. Oneida Central Bank, - - -	405	Matteson v. Ellsworth, - - -	376
Marshall, Ex parte, - - -	136	Matthews v. Chicopee Manuf.	
Marshall v. Betner, - - -	73, 743	Co., - - -	433, 435, 437, 439, 442
v. Dudley, - - -	600, 603	v. Switzler, - - -	401
v. Hahn, - - -	280	v. Terry, - - -	227, 230
v. Moore, - - -	305, 308	Mattingly v. Darwin, - - -	760
v. Nagel, - - -	402	Maule v. Ashmead, - - -	286
v. New York C. R. R. Co., - - -	796	Maunsell v. Massareeme, - - -	772
v. Piles, - - -	173	Maurice v. Brady, - - -	504
v. Shricker, - - -	630	Maverick v. Gibbs, - - -	301
v. Wood, - - -	614	Maxwell v. Day, - - -	373
Marsteller v. Crapp, - - -	615	v. Kennedy, - - -	749
Martin v. Commonwealth, - - -	828, 829	Maye v. Tappan, - - -	169
v. Draher, - - -	403	v. Walter, - - -	6
v. Franklin, - - -	343	Mayhew v. Phoenix Ins. Co., - - -	430
v. G. N. R'y Co., - - -	70	v. Thatcher, - - -	772
v. Kanouse, - - -	317	Mayler v. Ayliffe, - - -	823
v. Martin, - - -	608, 609, 666	Maynard v. Beardsley, - - -	227, 230, 231
v. Morelock, - - -	806	v. Firemen's Ins. Co., - - -	750
v. Price, - - -	827	v. Hunt, - - -	471, 698
v. Porter, - - -	769	v. Maynard, - - -	151, 238
v. Silliman, - - -	610, 615	v. Newman, - - -	322, 829
v. Taylor, - - -	525	v. Pease, - - -	131
Marvin v. Applegate, - - -	290	Mayo v. Purcell, - - -	614
v. Brewster, - - -	832	Mayor, etc. v. Furze, - - -	6
v. McRae, - - -	621	v. Henly, - - -	6
v. Stone, - - -	357	v. Mabie, - - -	279, 285, 286
v. Vedder, - - -	352	v. Patten, - - -	399, 405, 409
Marzetti v. Williams, - - -	10, 13, 129, 497	v. Pentz, - - -	789
Marzion v. Proche, - - -	402	v. Troy, etc. R. R. Co., - - -	134
Mason v. Callender, - - -	493, 549, 554	Mays v. Lewis, - - -	816, 818
v. Croom, - - -	465, 468	McAfee v. Crofford, - - -	24, 71, 770
v. Ellsworth, - - -	159	McAlexander v. Harris, - - -	227, 233
v. Flint, - - -	498	v. Lee, - - -	604
v. Jewett, - - -	441	McAllister's Appeal, - - -	494
v. Knowlton, - - -	311, 315	McAllister v. Dennin, - - -	437, 439
v. Massa, - - -	809	v. Jerman, - - -	510
v. Payne, - - -	302, 304	v. Reab, - - -	264, 268, 272, 278, 582
v. Sudam, - - -	472, 473	v. Smith, - - -	631, 643, 657
v. Thompson, - - -	70	v. Sprague, - - -	433, 439
v. Waite, - - -	628	McAlpin v. Lee, - - -	278
v. Wickersham, - - -	428	McAndrews v. Tippet, - - -	118, 176
Mass v. Adams, - - -	423	McAneany v. Jewett, - - -	12
Massachusetts Hospital v. Pro-		McArthur v. Green Bay, etc.	
vincial Ins. Co., - - -	334	Co., - - -	287
Massachusetts Life Ins. Co. v.		McBoyle v. Reeder, - - -	109
Carpenter, - - -	163	McBride v. McLaughlin, - - -	227, 231,
Masten v. Cummings, - - -	402	721, 745	
Masterson v. Short, - - -	5	McCall v. McDowell, - - -	251

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
McCalla v. Ely, -	532	McDonnell v. Sandford, -	159
McCandish v. Newman, -	282	McDougald v. Doughty, -	449
McCann v. Lewis, -	604	McDougall v. Walling, -	7
McCarthy v. Niskern, -	742, 745	McDowell v. Blackstone Canal	
McCarty v. Beach, -	13	Co., -	406
v. Gordon, -	400, 408	v. Keller, -	443, 697
v. Leggett, -	815	v. Milroy, -	291
v. Quimby, -	629, 795, 796	v. Russell, -	164
McCastin v. State, -	290	McElrath v. Dupuy, -	422
McCausland v. Bell, -	713	McFadden v. Crawford, -	615
McChesney v. Rogers, -	831	v. Fortier, -	421
McClaery v. Jackson, -	375	McFall v. Wilson, -	775
McClintock v. Crick, -	231	McFarland v. Carver, -	277
v. Cummins, -	636	v. Lewis, -	413
McCloud v. Boulton, -	10	McGee v. Overlay, -	823
McClung v. Jackson, -	379	v. Prouty, -	397
McClure v. Cole, -	708	v. Raen, -	6
v. Dunkin, -	599, 601	v. Sandusky, -	233
v. Hall, -	775	McGeehe v. George, -	562
v. Hart, -	301	McGellan v. Crafton, -	372
McCollum v. Seward, -	612, 615, 786, 795	McGill v. Bank of United States, -	599
McComber v. Nichols, -	5	v. Ware, -	568
McConnell v. Hampton, -	742, 744	McGinn v. Holmes, -	375
v. Kebbe, -	9, 10, 767	McGregor v. Armill, -	816
v. Stillimas, -	378	v. Ganlin, -	688
v. Thomas, -	535, 705, 707, 708	McGrew v. Stone, -	36, 57
McConnico v. Curzen, -	618	McGuire v. Grant, -	4
McCormick's Appeal, -	308	McHard v. Whitcroft, -	444, 704
McCormick v. Crall, -	594	McHardy v. Wadsworth, -	275
v. Pennsylvania Cent. R. Co., -	174, 612, 629	McHose v. Fulmer, -	75, 92, 130, 151
McCoy v. Danley, -	12	McIlvaine v. Wilkins, -	615
v. Elder, -	772	McInhill v. Odill, -	326
McCracken v. Harris, -	280	McIniff v. Wheelock, -	449
v. Webb, -	108	McInvoy v. Dyer, -	238
McCrea v. Purmirt, -	433	McIntosh v. Laun, -	184, 190
McCreary v. Fike, -	775	v. Likens, -	574
McCullough v. Baker, -	132	v. Long, -	207
v. Cox, -	272	McIntire v. Clark, -	455, 762
v. Franklin Coal Co., -	433	McIntyre v. Kennedy, -	375
McCune v. Bet, -	402	v. New York Cent. R. R. Co., -	12
v. Eheforth, -	454	v. Parks, -	639
McCurdy v. Clark, -	417	v. Williamson, -	435
McDaniel v. Crabtree, -	70, 96, 98	McKay v. Bryson, -	196, 200
v. Emanuel, -	71	v. Lane, -	614
v. Grace, -	290, 291	McKean v. See, -	765
v. Hughes, -	389	McKee v. Bain, -	291
McDaniels v. Bank, -	427	v. Campbell, -	136, 153
v. Barnes, 398, 399, 414, 420, 422		v. Commonwealth, -	419
v. Iapham, -	427, 465	v. Judd, -	7
v. Reed, -	471	v. Miller, -	433
v. Robinson, -	70	v. Nelson, -	788
McDonald v. Christie, -	786, 798	v. Stronk, -	403
v. Milroy, -	280	McKenna v. Sterrett, -	593
v. Montague, -	160	McKenney v. Springer, -	245, 282
v. North, -	629	McKenzie v. Allen, -	228, 230
v. Pickett, -	403	v. Farrell, -	761
v. Scaife, -	629	McKean v. Citizens' R. Co., -	755
v. Snelling, -	32	McKinley v. Blackledge, -	538
v. Walker, -	810	v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co., -	153
		McKinney v. Neil, -	63
		v. Springer, -	160

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
McKinzie v. Nevins, -	- 420	Mears v. Nichols, -	- 278, 291
McKnight v. Devlin, -	- 275	v. Smith, -	- 348
v. Dunlop, -	- 582, 618	Mease v. Stevens, -	- 545
McKora v. Ford, -	- 455	Meason's Estate, -	- 606
McKyring v. Bull, 258, 260, 389, 770,	775	Mecklem v. Blake, -	- 13
McLachlan v. Evans, -	- 320	Mechanics' Bank v. Hazard, -	- 352
McLain v. Rutherford, -	- 772	v. Menthorn, -	- 780
McLane v. Abrams, -	- 550, 552	Medbury v. Hopkins, -	- 631
v. Miller, -	- 299	Medway Nav. Co. v. Earl of	
McLaren v. Hall, -	- 375	Romney, -	- 10
McLaughlin v. Hill, -	- 180	Meech v. Smith, -	- 582
McLean v. Kerfoot, -	- 280	v. Stoner, -	- 8
v. LaFayette Bank, -	- 569	Megary v. Funes, -	- 397
McLees v. Felt, -	- 761	Meggot v. Wild, -	- 409
McLellan v. Crofton, -	761, 762	Mehlberg v. Fisher, -	- 378
McLamore v. Mobson, -	- 291	Meibus v. Dodge, -	- 724
McLendon v. Frost, -	- 406	Meidel v. Anthis, 721, 722, 738, 749	
McLure v. Rush, -	- 292	Mell v. Moony, -	- 279, 280
McMahon v. New York, etc. R.		Melledge v. Boston Iron Co., 373, 374	
R. Co., -	- 596, 612	Mellendy v. Austin, -	- 402
McManus v. Crickett, -	- 749	Mellish v. Arnold, -	- 804
v. Lee, -	- 212	v. Simeon, -	- 344
McMillan v. Pegg, -	- 278	Memphis v. Brown, -	- 126
v. Scott, -	- 603	Memphis, etc. R. R. Co. v. Whit-	
McMillian v. Wallace, -	- 782	field, -	- 159, 721
McMitt v. Clark, 477, 499, 502		Menessinger v. Kerr, -	- 233
McMurray v. Taylor, 372, 375		Menges v. Wertman, -	- 674
McNabb v. Wixon, -	- 61	Mentz v. Second Av. R. R. Co., 811	
McNair v. Burns, -	- 7	Mercer v. Beale, -	- 421, 600
v. Compton, -	- 160	v. Hall, -	- 278
McNally v. Shobe, -	- 617	v. Irving, -	- 477, 505, 526
McNamara v. King, -	- 721	v. Vose, -	- 795
McNatt v. Young, -	- 234	Mercer Co. v. Hackett, -	- 684
McNaughton v. Partridge, -	- 375	Merchants' Bank v. Griswold, -	- 645
McNeal v. Blackburn, -	- 220	v. Spalding, -	- 653
McNear v. McOmber, -	- 617	Merchants' Nat. B'k v. Proctor, 351	
McNeil v. Garland, -	- 225	Meredith v. Banks, -	- 687
v. Reid, -	- 119	Merest v. Harvey, 71, 721, 732	
McNight v. Ratcliffe, -	- 123	Meriam v. Bacon, -	- 388
McPhee v. Wilson, -	- 505, 509	Merriam v. Woodcock, -	- 301
McQuade v. O'Neil, -	- 762	Merrett v. Thompson, -	- 469
McQuaide v. Stewart, -	- 296	Merrick v. Trustees, -	- 207
McQueen v. Burns, -	- 640	Merrill v. Curtis, -	- 762
McRae v. Brown, -	- 142	v. Hampden, -	- 71
McRaven v. Farley, -	- 562	Merrills v. Law, -	- 562
McReynolds v. McCord, -	- 784	Merrimac Co. Bank v. Brown, 412	
McSloy v. Ryan, -	- 286	Merritt v. How, -	- 239
McTavish v. Carroll, 97, 423		v. Lambert, -	- 471
McWaters v. Draper, -	- 396	Merrow v. Huntoon, -	- 160
McWhorter v. Sayre, -	- 761	Merry v. Allen, -	- 430
v. Standiffer, -	- 601, 762	Merryman v. Cridale, -	- 614
McWilliams v. Bragg, 721, 740, 746		Merryweather v. Nixon, -	- 211
v. Holan, -	- 721	Mervine v. Sailor, -	- 321, 328
Mead v. Thompson, -	- 210	Meshke v. Van Daren, 142, 374, 375	
v. Wheeler, 485, 487, 498, 554, 560		Messick v. Dawson, -	- 177
v. York, -	- 252	Messmore v. New York S. & L.	
Meade v. Smith, -	- 804	Co., -	- 81, 131, 764
Meador v. Rhyne, -	- 311, 312	Metallic, etc. Co. v. Fitchburg	
Meagher v. Driscoll, -	- 106, 732	R. R. Co., -	- 30
Means v. Milliken, -	- 208	Metcalf v. Baker, -	- 198, 811
		Metcalfe v. Dean, -	- 804

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Metropolitan Bank v. Ten Dyck,	334	Mills v. Heeney,	708
Metter v. Easton, etc. R. R. Co.,	604	v. Kellogg,	398, 401
Metz v. Soule,	430	Milne v. Moreton,	638
Meyers v. Burns,	151	v. Rempubli- can,	588, 599
Meymouth v. Babcock,	427	Milnes v. Vanhorn,	283
Miami Exporting Co. v. United States Bank,	422, 689	Milsom v. Hayward,	598, 804
Michigan Cent. R. R. Co. v. Anderson,	5	Milton v. Blackshear,	596
Michael v. New York Cent. R. R. Co.,	61	v. Hudson R. & C. Co.,	238
Mickle v. Cross,	622	Milwaukee, etc. R. R. Co. v. Arms,	17, 720, 724
Mickles v. Hart,	13	v. Ehle,	788
Midderkauf v. Smith,	118	v. Kellogg,	25, 62
Midgeley v. Slocomb,	310, 379	Minard v. Beans,	531, 593
Midg v. Whiteford,	413	Minor v. Clark,	147
Mihean v. Brown,	599	v. Mechanics' Bank,	207
Milbown v. Belloni,	118, 134	Minot v. Sawyer,	572, 575
Miles v. Bacon,	589	Missouri R. R. Co. v. Haines,	191
v. Harrington,	231	Missouri, etc. R. R. Co. v. Ft. Scott,	196
Miliken v. Brown,	428	v. Richards,	786
v. Tafts,	419	Mitchell v. Barry,	13
Millard v. Baldwin,	204	v. Brewster,	440
v. Brown,	230	v. Cook,	448, 467, 703
v. Jenkins,	6	v. Cragg,	427
Miller's Appeal,	309	v. Dall,	204, 399, 403, 404, 405
Miller v. Bank of Orleans,	587	v. Doggett,	673
v. Beverlys,	623, 627	v. Ehle,	804
v. Burroughs,	543	v. Gibson,	828
v. Covert,	175, 179	v. Giesendorff,	828
v. Fenton,	441	v. Gregory,	443
v. Ford,	562	v. Harmony,	6, 714
v. Freeborn,	298	v. Henderson,	829
v. Gaither,	278, 286	v. King,	459, 462
v. Garrett,	142	v. Lyman,	573
v. Gettysburg Bank,	382	v. Milbank,	823, 824
v. Hayes,	254	v. Oldfield,	311
v. Hoe,	806	v. Wilson,	356
v. Holden,	464	Mix v. Madison Ins. Co.,	654
v. Humphries,	165	v. State Bank,	636
v. Jacobs,	307	Mixed Moneys,	323
v. Kempner,	561	Mixer v. Coburn,	277
v. Kirby,	721	Mizell v. McDonald,	776
v. Mariners' Church,	76, 149, 238	Moberly v. Alexander,	277
v. Montgomery,	352, 404	Mobile, etc. R. R. Co. v. Ashcroft,	721
v. Powder,	225	Moffatt v. Parsons,	449
v. Rael,	366	Mohawk Bank v. Broderick,	378
v. Rossier,	254	Mohlen's Appeal,	417
v. Shackelford,	816	Mohn v. Stoner,	465, 463, 470, 697
v. Smith,	278, 790, 795	Molby v. Johnson,	280
v. Tiffany,	644	Molecek v. Tower Grove R. R. Co.,	721
v. Trevillian,	688	Mondell v. Steel,	246, 266
v. Weeks,	762	Monroe v. Chalderk,	463
v. Wilson,	187, 188, 190, 196	v. Hoff,	375
Millett v. Hayford,	220, 221	Montgomery R. R. Co. v. Stockton,	191
Millison v. Hoeh,	733	v. Varner,	795
Mills v. Brooklyn,	5	Montgomery v. Boucher,	550, 551
v. Fawks,	405, 408, 419	v. Firemen's Ins. Co.,	34
v. Fox,	504	v. Wilson,	242
v. Garrison,	177		
v. Hall,	6		

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Montoya v. London Ass. Co.,	39, 41	Morris v. Langdale, - -	67, 68
Monts v. Witner, - - -	770	v. McCoy, - - -	498, 502
Monument Bank v. Globe Works,	750	v. Oakford, - - -	352
Moody v. Baker, - - -	66, 70	v. Olwine, - - -	309
v. Keener, - - -	7	v. Price, - - -	142
v. Leavitt, - - -	372	v. Rowan, - - -	140
v. McDonald, - - -	724, 725	v. Summert, - - -	224
v. Whitney, - - -	165, 169	Morrisiana Savings Bank v.	
Mooney v. Hudson R. R. Co.,	812	Bauer, - - -	543
v. Kennett, - - -	822	Morrison v. Beckwith, - -	303
Moore, ——— v., - - -	233, 234	v. Davis, - - -	59
Moore v. Anderson, - - -	489	v. Jewell, - - -	291
v. Appleton, - - -	211	v. Kurtz, - - -	307
v. Bowman, - - -	163	v. Lovejoy, - - -	287
v. Burchfield, - - -	810	v. Winn, - - -	206
v. Caruthers, - - -	280	Morrow v. Huntson, - -	283
v. Central R. R. Co., - -	159	v. Rainy, - - -	327
v. Clay, - - -	231	v. Smith, - - -	781
v. Cord, - - -	704	Mors le Blanch v. Wilson,	137, 140,
v. Crose, - - -	733		145, 147
v. Davidson, - - -	632	Morse v. Auburn, etc. R. R. Co.,	159
v. Fitchburg R. R. Co., -	758	v. Chase, - - -	207
v. Fuller, - - -	677	v. Crawford, - - -	803
v. Gray, - - -	415, 420	v. Richmond, - - -	71
v. Hilton, - - -	495, 576	v. Shattuck, - - -	433
v. Kiff, - - -	421	v. Sevitiz, - - -	30
v. Love, - - -	196, 199	Mortimer v. Cradock, - -	784
v. McNairy, - - -	260	Mortland v. Hines, - -	437
v. Moore, - - -	246	Morton v. Rutherford, - -	673
v. Morris, - - -	322	v. Webb, - - -	204
v. Patten, - - -	601, 614	Mosby v. Taylor, - - -	538
v. Pendergrast, - - -	604	Mose v. Miller, - - -	434
v. Platte Co., - - -	525	Mosher v. Chapin, - - -	494
v. Republic of Texas, - -	761	Mosier v. Caldwell, - - -	4
v. Stadden, - - -	346	Mosely v. Taylor, - - -	562
v. Tracy, - - -	762	Moss v. Shannon, - - -	427
v. Voughton, - - -	586	Mote v. Chicago & N. W. R'y	
Moose v. Salt, - - -	586	Co., - - -	617
Moravin v. Levy, - - -	372	Mott v. Mott, - - -	505, 526
Morehead v. Hyde, - - -	174	Moule v. Garrett, - - -	139, 145
v. West Branch Bank,	399, 400,	Moulton v. Safford, - -	38
	403	Mount v. Chapman, - - -	604
Morehouse v. Mathews,	787, 794	Mountford v. Gibson, - -	240
Moreland v. Lawrence, - -	549	v. Willes, - - -	597, 598
Morly v. Dunbar, - - -	198, 229, 230	Mountney v. Andrews, - -	350
Morford v. Ambrose, - - -	617	Mousler v. Harding, - - -	231
Morgan v. Bliss, - - -	51	Moyer v. Moyer, - - -	234
v. Butterfield, - - -	442	v. Pine, - - -	233
v. Chester, - - -	212	Moynahan v. Moore, - - -	459, 471
v. Gregg, - - -	163	Mucklar v. Cross, - - -	674
v. Hefler, - - -	130	Mueller v. Wiebracht, - -	403
v. Jones, - - -	549	Muir v. Schenck, - - -	310, 388
v. McKee, - - -	177	Muirhead v. Kirkpatrick, -	382
v. Powell, - - -	169	Muldouney v. Ill. etc. R. R. Co.,	159
v. Richardson, - - -	292	Mulheran v. Gillespie, - -	354
v. Smith, - - -	285	Mullen v. Morris, - - -	632, 636
v. Tarbell, - - -	410	Mullett v. Mason, - - -	160
Morris, Ex parte, - - -	830	Mundy v. Culver, 492, 505, 506,	528
Morris v. Allen, - - -	588, 589	Munn v. Burch, - - -	497
v. Barker, - - -	233, 234	Munroe v. Stickney, - - -	13
v. Hoyt, - - -	595, 679, 680	Munter v. Bande, - - -	721

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Munter v. Faber, - - -	328	Neal v. Anderson, - - -	421
v. Rogers, - - -	829	v. Lewis, - - -	822
Murdock v. Ford, - - -	417	v. Singleton, - - -	811
Murphy v. Branch Bank, - - -	207	Neale v. Wyllie, - - -	140
v. Evans, - - -	759	Neary v. Bostwick, - - -	430
v. Fond du Lac, - - -	2, 10	Neeley v. McFadden, - - -	339
v. Gay, - - -	278	v. Woodward, - - -	339
v. Larson, - - -	748	Neill v. Neill, - - -	639
v. Wilson, - - -	211	Neilson v. Emerson, - - -	822
Murray v. Bethune, - - -	781	v. Forv, - - -	436
v. Blatchford, - - -	435	Neligh v. Bradford, - - -	208
v. Burling, - - -	238	Nellis v. McCarn, - - -	786, 787, 801
v. Curtin, - - -	279	Nelson v. Cartmels, - - -	616
v. Gale, - - -	328	v. Cook, - - -	212
v. Gouveneur, - - -	375	v. Everett, - - -	494
v. Harrison, - - -	454	v. Felden, - - -	602
v. Hudson R. R. Co., - - -	814	v. Oren, - - -	465, 468
v. Judah, - - -	375, 378, 379	v. Robson, - - -	468
v. Lardner, - - -	684	v. Wellington, - - -	382
v. Lovejoy, - - -	212	Nesbett v. St. Paul L. Co., - - -	169
v. Oliver, - - -	683	Nessle v. Reese, - - -	506
v. Pennington, - - -	280, 285	Nettle v. Barnett, - - -	8
v. Roosevelt, - - -	456	Nettles v. Harrison, - - -	811
v. Ware, - - -	587	Nevada Co. etc. v. Kidd, - - -	761
v. Wendley, - - -	443, 704	Neville v. Northcott, - - -	818
Muse v. Swayne, - - -	526	New Haven, etc. Co. v. Hayden, - - -	136, 142
Musgrove v. Gibbs, - - -	431	v. Vanderbilt, - - -	24
Musselman v. McElhenney, - - -	571	Newberry v. Lee, - - -	212
Myer v. Hurt, - - -	481	v. Trowbridge, - - -	448
Myers v. Burns, - - -	279, 285, 286, 298	Newburgh v. Walker, - - -	113
v. Byington, - - -	458	Newburgh, Trustees of, v. Gal-	
v. Davis, - - -	225	latian, - - -	134
v. Estell, - - -	265, 277, 297	Newcomb v. Clark, - - -	204
v. Malcolm, - - -	- 6, 30	v. Raysor, - - -	442
v. Wells, - - -	371	v. Wallace, - - -	10, 13
Mygatt v. Wilcox, - - -	612, 615	Newell v. Downs, - - -	822
Myres v. Hayes, - - -	525	v. Griswold, - - -	582
Myrick v. Dame, - - -	206	v. Houlton, - - -	561
		v. Jones, - - -	586
Naglee v. Ingersoll, - - -	606	v. Keith, - - -	618
Nagle v. Mattison, - - -	777	v. Nixon, - - -	375
Nailor v. Stanley, - - -	305	Newhall v. Gilson, - - -	12
Nalle v. Ventress, - - -	664	New Jersey Exp. Co. v. Nichols, - - -	198
Nangan v. Atherton, - - -	64	Newlan v. Schafer, - - -	596
Nantucket Pacific Bank v. Steb-		Newlin v. Pyne, - - -	518
bins, - - -	381	New London Bank v. Lee, - - -	379
Nantz v. Lober, - - -	465, 466	Newman, In re, Ex parte Cap-	
Napier v. McLeod, - - -	435	per, - - -	504, 525
Narcross v. Narcross, - - -	70	Newman v. Auling, - - -	609
Narragansett, The, - - -	123	v. Kershaw, - - -	645
Nash v. Hamilton, - - -	8, 315	v. McGregor, - - -	160
v. Hermasella, - - -	489, 525	v. Smith, - - -	769
v. Hodgson, - - -	408	v. St. Louis, etc. R. Co., - - -	721
v. Skinner, - - -	208	v. Williams, - - -	570
Nashville R. R. Co. v. Chamley, - - -	281	Newson v. Douglass, - - -	617
v. Smith, - - -	811	Newsom v. Newsom, - - -	20
National Bank of N. v. Bigler, - - -	398	Newton v. Bennett, - - -	622, 626
National Fire Ins. Co. v. Sackett, - - -	562	v. Kinnesly, - - -	549
National Lancers v. Lovering, - - -	614	v. Lochlin, - - -	811
Naylor v. Schenck, - - -	299	v. Newbegin, - - -	775
Neal v. Allison, - - -	423		

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
New Orleans, etc. Co. v. Ech-		Northern Penn. R. R. Co. v.	
oles, - - -	148	Adams, - - -	684
New Orleans, etc. B. R. Co. v.		Northern T. Co. v. Sellick, -	629
Hurst, - - -	757	Northrop v. Graves, - - -	621
New Orleans, etc. R. R. Co. v.		Northrup v. McGill, - - -	17
Allbritton, - - -	73 743	Norton v. Babcock, - - -	290
v. Burke, - - -	742, 757	v. Moore, - - -	738
v. Bailey, - - -	751, 757	v. Sewall, - - -	28
New York L. & C. Co. v. Man-		Nowlen v. Colt, - - -	163
ning, - - -	543	Noxon v. Gregory, - - -	315
New York Life, etc. Co. v.		Noyes v. Phillips, - - -	490, 513
Cutler, - - -	303	v. Rutland, etc. R. R. Co.,	750
v. Vanderbilt, - - -	310	v. Ward, - - -	142
New York St. M. Ins. Co. v.		Nuckit v. Lawrence, - - -	621
Protection Ins. Co., - - -	144	Numan v. San Francisco, -	763, 764
New York State Bank v.		Nunnellee v. Morton, - - -	600, 708
Fletcher, - - -	370, 431	Nurse v. Barns, - - -	132, 160
Niagara Bank v. Roosevelt, -	406	Nutall v. Brannin, - - -	398
Nichol v. Thompson, - - -	598	Nutter v. Junction R. R. Co.,	810
Nicholls v. Skeel, - - -	562	Nutting v. McCutcheon, -	552
v. Williams, 258, 260, 393,	394	Nye v. Smith, - - -	246
Nichols v. Dusenbury, - - -	286		
v. Ruckles, - - -	291	O. & A. R. R. Co. v. Fulney, -	812
v. Tracy, - - -	442	O'Barr v. Alexander, - - -	804
Nickerson v. Soesman, - - -	131, 342	O'Beirne v. Lloyd, - - -	184
Nicoll v. Nicoll, - - -	316	Obermeyer v. Nichols, - - -	606, 618
Nieto v. Clark, - - -	758	Obhard v. Betham, - - -	292
Nightingale v. Scannell, - -	753	O'Connell v. Strong, - - -	749
Niles v. Board of Commission-		O'Connor v. Pittsburgh, -	5
ers, - - -	678	v. Varney, - - -	299
Nisbet v. Lawson, - - -	623	Odern v. Carter, - - -	454
Niver v. Rassman, - - -	498, 502, 525	O'Donnell v. Rosenberg, -	506, 509
Nixon v. Carson, - - -	279	Oelrichs v. Spair, - - -	142
v. Nixon, - - -	623	Ogbern v. Hoffman, - - -	427, 430
Nixsen v. Lyell, - - -	332	Ogden v. Folliott, - - -	658
Noble v. Ames Manuf. Co., 18,	133	v. Gibbons, - - -	769, 770
v. Arnold, - - -	142	v. Glidden, - - -	304, 305
v. Howard, - - -	311, 316	v. Larrabee, - - -	624
v. Smith, - - -	356	v. Marshall, - - -	156
v. Walker, - - -	562	v. Saunders, - - -	636
Nobles v. Bates, - - -	505	Ogilvie v. Hall, - - -	286
Noe v. Hodges, - - -	447, 454, 617	Ohio Life Ins. & Trust Co. v.	
Noel v. Murray, - - -	371	Reeder, - - -	379
Noland v. Clark, - - -	332	Ohio, etc. R. R. Co. v. Dicker-	
Nones v. Northouse, - - -	198	son, - - -	106, 243
Noonan v. Hlsley, - - -	594	v. Irvin, - - -	786, 798
Norman v. Beaumont, - - -	804	v. Taylor, - - -	786, 798
v. Crocker, - - -	312	Oil Creek, etc. R. R. Co. v.	
v. Rogers, - - -	240	Keighson, - - -	70
v. Wells, - - -	793, 795	Olcott v. Rathbone, - - -	375
Norris v. Durham, - - -	320	O'Leary v. Rowan, - - -	763
v. Hall, - - -	692	Oliver v. La Valle, - - -	31, 63
v. Nones, - - -	159	v. Phelps, - - -	413
v. Philadelphia, - - -	684	v. Shoemaker, - - -	333
North v. Cotes, - - -	810, 811	Olmstead v. Brown, - - -	48
v. Turner, - - -	7	v. Burke, - - -	763
v. Wakefield, - - -	442	v. Partridge, - - -	747
North R. M. Co. v. Christ		Omerod v. Tate, - - -	317
Church, - - -	670	Omohundros v. Crump, - -	335
Northam v. Hurley, - - -	10, 13	O'Neill v. Bookman, 544, 550,	681, 685
Northampton Bank v. Bartlett,	346		

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
O'Neill v. Sims, - - -	681, 685	Panton v. Panton, - - -	164
Ontario Bank v. Lightbody, -	370	Parbury v. Bank of England, -	252
Orchard v. Hughes, -	358	Parchman v. McKenney, -	403, 422
Ordinary v. McCollum, - - -	416	Pardee v. Robertson, - - -	246
v. Spann, - - -	350	Parfitt v. Chambre, - - -	496
Oriental Bank v. Fremont Ins.		Parish v. Stone, - - -	279
Co., - - -	692	Park v. C. & S. W. R. R. Co., -	121
Orr v. Churchill, 485, 492, 494,	556,	v. Clements, - - -	290
580		v. McDaniels, - - -	763
Osborn v. Bank of U. S., -	692	Parkens v. Scott, - - -	43
v. Lovell, - - -	827	Parker v. Bigelow, - - -	574
O'Shea v. Kirker, - - -	824, 826	v. Broas, - - -	447, 455
Otis v. Jones, - - -	242	v. Bryant, - - -	206
Ottawa University v. Parkin-		v. Chambers, - - -	788
son, - - -	786, 799	v. Davis, - - -	462
v. Welsh, - - -	799	v. Elliott, - - -	254
Ottumwa v. Parks, - - -	136, 137, 143	v. Fisher, - - -	817
Ouemitte, In re, - - -	376, 379	v. Gilliam, - - -	110
Outen v. Graves, - - -	674	v. Gordon, - - -	346
Overall v. Babson, - - -	812	v. Green, 10, 398, 399, 405, 412,	413
Overstreet v. Nunn, - - -	379	v. Griswold, - - -	9, 759
Overton v. Bolton, - - -	550	v. Holmes, - - -	440, 441
v. Phelan, - - -	230, 297	v. Lowell, - - -	765
Oviatt v. Pond, - - -	629	v. Mercer, - - -	417
Owen v. Hodges, - - -	525	v. Parker, - - -	798
v. Routh, - - -	132, 173	v. Pringle, - - -	279
v. Warburton, - - -	804	v. Shackelford, - - -	721, 758
Owens v. Rector, - - -	277, 282, 289	v. Simonds, - - -	18
v. Sturgis, - - -	279	v. United States, - - -	379
Owenson v. Morse, - - -	364, 371, 375	Parkes v. Prescott, - - -	67
Pacific Ins. Co. v. Conrad, -	71	Parke v. Gregory, - - -	291
Page's Appeal, - - -	608	Parkham v. Harney, - - -	804
Page v. Bucksport, - - -	71	Parks v. Ingram, 398, 399, 406, 419,	420
v. Danforth, - - -	206	Parmalee v. Lawrence, 536, 572, 574,	658, 674
v. Freeman, - - -	211	v. Wilks, - - -	60
v. Newman, - - -	549, 597	Parrott v. Den, - - -	760
v. Parker, - - -	212	v. Knickerbocker Ice Co., -	629
v. Pavey, - - -	111	Parsons v. Hughes, - - -	436
Paine v. Bonney, - - -	402	v. Martin, - - -	174
v. Boston, - - -	799	v. Pettingill, - - -	237
v. Caswell, - - -	549, 554	v. Sexton, - - -	246
v. Farr, - - -	227, 245	v. Sutton, - - -	151, 155, 238
v. Voorhees, - - -	376	v. Treadwell, - - -	622
v. Weber, - - -	509	Partenheimer v. Van Order, -	215
Pajolus v. Holland, - - -	256	Partridge v. Gilbert, - - -	590
Palethorpe v. Leshner, - - -	440	Passenger v. Thornburn, 111, 130, 194	
Paley v. Osborne, - - -	820	Passenger R'y Co. v. Philadel-	
Pallett v. Sargent, - - -	234, 236	phia, - - -	621
Palmer v. Andover, - - -	36, 37, 45	v. Young, - - -	750, 754
v. Crosby, - - -	824	Pastine v. Adams, - - -	64
v. Euback, - - -	760	Pastorious v. Fisher, - - -	9, 12
v. Leffler, - - -	493, 545, 554, 561	Pate v. Gray, - - -	550, 618
v. Reynolds, - - -	761	Patnote v. Sanders, - - -	160
v. Stockwell, - - -	615	Patochi v. Central Pacific R. R.	
v. Wombough, - - -	651	Co., - - -	819
v. Wylie, - - -	762	Patrick v. Clay, - - -	618
v. Yarrington, - - -	631	v. Greenway, - - -	12
v. York Bank, - - -	770, 826	v. Hazen, - - -	225
Palsley v. Anderson, - - -	132		
Panton v. Holland, - - -	4		

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Patten's Appeal, - - -	309	Peckham v. Burlington, - - -	212
Patten v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co., - - -	811, 814	Peden v. Moore, - - -	265, 279
v. Libby, - - -	765	Peebles v. Gee, - - -	421, 687
Patterson v. Cox, - - -	453	Peet v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co., - - -	100
v. Ely, - - -	761	v. Whitmore, - - -	828
v. Hulings, - - -	282, 289	Peirce v. Rowe, - - -	682
v. McNeelly, - - -	541	Pekin v. Winkel, - - -	803
v. Sharp, - - -	697, 703	Pelter v. Smith, - - -	448
v. Stewart, - - -	594	Peltz v. Eichele, - - -	18, 196
v. United States, - - -	819	Pence v. Christman, - - -	563
v. Westervelt, - - -	246	v. Huston, - - -	270
Pattison v. Hull, 398, 399, 414, 415, - - -	423	Pendall v. Northwestern Bank, 359, 360	
v. Jenkins, - - -	674	Pendleton St. R. R. Co. v. Rohmann, - - -	812
Patton v. Caldwell, - - -	135	Penley v. Watts, - - -	140
v. Gamey, - - -	820	Pennel's Case, - - -	427, 429
v. Hamilton, - - -	815	Pennell v. Duffield, - - -	419
Patty v. Milne, - - -	398	v. Woodburn, - - -	140
v. Pease, - - -	305	Pennsylvania Coal Co. v. Blake, 408	
Paul v. Arden, - - -	820	Pennsylvania, etc. Co. v. Durey, 470	
v. Christie, - - -	696	Pennsylvania & Ohio C. Co. v. Graham, - - -	159
v. Slason, - - -	14, 15	Pennsylvania R. R. Co. v. Books, - - -	106, 158
v. Witman, - - -	135	v. Bunnell, - - -	798
Pawlet v. Sandgate, - - -	599	v. Dale, - - -	198
Pawling v. Sartain, - - -	664, 773	v. Hope, - - -	26
Payne v. Bennett, - - -	433	v. Vandiver, - - -	758
v. Clark, - - -	691	Pennypacker v. Umberger, 409, 474	
v. Cutler, - - -	291	Penrose v. Hart, - - -	687
v. Elliott, - - -	7	Penson v. Gooday, - - -	821
v. Ellzey, - - -	762	Pentifex v. Rignold, - - -	13
v. Fox, - - -	292	People v. Baker, - - -	376
v. New South Wales Coal Co., - - -	433	v. Brennan, - - -	387
v. Rogers, - - -	221	v. Canal Commissioners, 599, 605	
v. Sherwood, - - -	155	v. Common Pleas, - - -	804
Payton v. Butler, - - -	30, 31	v. Cook, - - -	333
Peabody v. Peters, - - -	348	v. County of New York, 421, 677	
Peace v. Stennett, - - -	430	v. Eastwood, - - -	787, 788
Peacock v. Banks, - - -	664, 666, 772	v. Gaines, - - -	709, 711
v. Dickerson, - - -	459	v. Gashiere, - - -	628
v. Young, - - -	70	v. Goodwin, - - -	740
Peak v. Lemon, - - -	242	v. Hallett, - - -	10
Pearce v. Hennessy, - - -	549, 681	v. Hopson, - - -	351
v. Wallace, - - -	633	v. Howell, - - -	371, 376
v. Wilkins, - - -	442	v. Hudson R. R. Co., - - -	7
Pearl v. Clark, - - -	399, 400	v. Judges, etc., - - -	315
v. Wells, - - -	442	v. Lambert, - - -	665
Pearsall v. Dwight, - - -	631	v. Lott, - - -	246
Pearson v. Bailey, - - -	562	v. Mayor, etc. of Albany, - - -	57
v. Darrington, - - -	623	v. New York, - - -	596
v. Duane, - - -	105	v. New York Com. P. C., - - -	316
v. Parker, - - -	372	v. Supervisors of Richmond, - - -	253
v. Thomason, - - -	428	People's Ice Co. v. Steamer Excelsior, - - -	194, 195
v. Williams, - - -	506, 508, 512	Peoria M. & F. Ins. Co. v. Lewis, - - -	590, 610
Pease v. Barber, - - -	621	v. Whitehill, - - -	822
v. Shippen, - - -	233	Perham v. Coney, - - -	240
v. Smith, - - -	629		
Peck v. Mayo, 632, 636, 645, 653			
Peckering v. Peckering, - - -	209		
Peckham v. Barcalow, - - -	317		

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Perkins v. Beck, - - -	461, 462	Phillips v. Ferry, - - -	199
v. Cady, - - -	349	v. Gaston, - - -	455
v. Dunlop, - - -	448	v. Hoyle, - - -	732, 766
v. Fourniquet, - - -	599, 600, 714	v. Im Thurn, - - -	636
v. Freeman, - - -	239	v. Kent, - - -	809
v. Gilman, - - -	442	v. Malone, - - -	827
v. Lyman, - - -	502, 527	v. Moses, - - -	408
v. Missouri, etc. R. R. Co.,	757	v. Munger, - - -	286
v. Washington Ice Co., -	131	v. Pennywit, - - -	204
Perkyns v. Baynton, - - -	710	v. Terry, - - -	187, 786, 794
Perley v. Balch, - - -	265, 277	v. Thompson, - - -	388
v. B. C. & M. R. R. Co., -	191	v. Williams, - - -	609
v. Eastern R. R. Co., -	20, 26	Philpot v. Fowler, - - -	804
Perrin v. Lyman, - - -	670, 673, 674	v. Jones, - - -	405, 408
Perrine v. Hotchkiss, - - -	793	v. Kelly, - - -	739
Perrot v. Pittfield, - - -	349	v. Taylor, - - -	31, 106, 140
Perrott v. Shearer, - - -	243	Phinney v. Baldwin, - - -	493, 561
Perry v. Boileau, - - -	820	Phipps v. Addison, - - -	772
v. Chester, - - -	314	Phoenix Ins. Co. v. Allen, 322, 362,	
v. Roberts, - - -	417	377, 378, 382	
v. Taylor, - - -	549	v. Centennial Ins. Co., -	478
v. Washburn, - - -	605	v. Gray, - - -	362
Perry Co. v. Selma, etc. R. R.		Pickard v. Bankes, - - -	322
Co., - - -	605	Pickens v. Hayden, - - -	827
Peter v. Beverly, - - -	375	Pickering v. Pulsifer, - - -	762
Peterborough v. Jeffrey, - - -	803	Pickett v. Ford, - - -	147
Peters v. Anderson, 398, 405, 406,	409	Pickwood v. Wright, - - -	762
v. Warren Ins. Co., - - -	33	Pierce v. Benjamin, - - -	239, 241
Peterson v. Haight, - - -	286	v. Bowley, - - -	465, 466
v. Wheeler, - - -	427	v. Conant, - - -	575
Petre v. Duncombe, - - -	597	v. Dart, - - -	6
Petrie v. Hannay, - - -	808, 820	v. Fuller, - - -	505, 507
v. Smith, - - -	454	v. Gilson, - - -	7
Pette v. Tenn. M. Co., - - -	110	v. Hoffman, - - -	281
Pettigrew v. Summers, - - -	549	v. Hosmer, - - -	12
Pettis v. Bloomer, - - -	509, 530	v. Jung, - - -	481, 490, 506
v. Ray, - - -	562	v. Knight, - - -	409, 415
Pettit v. Mercer, - - -	142	v. Parker, - - -	442
Peyton's Case, - - -	432	v. Robie, - - -	204
Pfeil v. Kemper, - - -	795, 799	v. Rowe, - - -	629, 692
Phelan v. Albany, etc. R. R.		v. Sweet, - - -	414, 420, 423, 442
Co., - - -	518	v. Tuttle, - - -	311
Phelps v. Johnson, - - -	220, 224, 440	v. Williams, - - -	136
v. New Haven, etc. Co., -	198	v. Wood, - - -	812
v. Owen, - - -	724	v. Woodward, - - -	198
v. Paris, - - -	280	Pierrepont v. Barnard, - - -	164, 165
v. Taylor, - - -	397	Pierson v. Finney, - - -	762
v. Town, - - -	781	v. Hooker, - - -	435
Philadelphia Loan Co. v.		v. McCahill, - - -	427, 430
Towner, - - -	568	Pike v. Dilling, - - -	739
Philadelphia, etc. R. R. Co. v.		v. Pike, - - -	204
Derby, - - -	749, 750, 758	Pilkinton v. Commissioner of	
v. Howard, - - -	118	Claims, - - -	324
v. Larkin, - - -	721, 724	Pillow v. Brown, - - -	696
v. Lewis, - - -	570	Pilmore v. Hood, - - -	67, 68
v. Quigley, - - -	750	Pinckney v. Singleton, - - -	600
Philbrook v. Burgess, - - -	187	Pindall v. Bank of Marietta, -	403,
Phillips v. Behn, - - -	816	680, 688	
v. Berick, - - -	177, 179	Pine v. Smith, - - -	655
v. Blake, - - -	364	Pinham v. Tuckington, - - -	597
v. Dugan, - - -	333	Pinkerton v. M. L. R. Co., 132, 173	

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pa</i>
Pinney v. Andrus, - -	148	Pomeroy v. Ainsworth, - -	-
v. Barnes, - -	177, 184	v. Rice, - -	-
Pintard v. Tuckington, - -	375	Pomphrey v. Eyre, - -	-
Piper v. Kingsbury, - -	126, 244	Pond v. Harris, - -	95,
v. Meniffee, - -	281	v. Horne, - -	-
Pipperly v. Stewart, - -	612	v. Merrifield, - -	10,
Pitcher v. Livingston, - -	140, 594	Powder v. Scott, - -	-
Pitkin v. Leavitt, - -	135, 136	Pong v. De Lindsay, - -	324,
Pittman v. Barrett, - -	541	Ponsenby v. Adams, - -	-
Pitts v. Bloomer, - -	506	Pontiac v. Carter, - -	-
Pittsburgh v. Grier, - -	27	Pool v. Divers, - -	-
v. Scott, - -	6	v. McLeod, - -	-
Pittsburgh Coal M. Co. v.		Poole v. Tumbbridge, - -	444, 698,
Greenwood, - -	760	Pope v. Dodson, - -	-
Pittsburgh, etc. R. R. Co. v.		v. Nickerson, - -	-
Andrews, - -	106, 158	v. Tunstall, - -	431,
v. Caldwell, - -	64	Porter v. Boone, - -	-
v. Chicago, - -	829	v. Botkins, - -	-
v. Donahue, - -	749	v. Davis, - -	-
v. Hinds, - -	758	v. Ingraham, - -	-
Pitzer v. Harmon, - -	372	v. Munger, - -	-
Plant v. Condit, - -	268	v. Nash, - -	-
Planters' Bank v. Stockman, - -	423	v. Rummery, - -	-
v. Union Bank, - -	814	v. Seiler, - -	-
Plants' Manuf. Co. v. Fulvey, - -	376,	v. Steamboat N. E., - -	-
	378, 380	v. Talcott, - -	-
Plath v. Braundorff, - -	811	v. Woods, - -	109, 160,
Platt v. Brand, - -	275, 289	Portis v. Merrill, - -	-
v. Robinson, - -	562	Portman v. Middleton, - -	-
v. Walrath, - -	431	Post v. Mann, - -	-
Player v. Warn, - -	825	v. Tradesmen's Bank, - -	-
Pleasants v. North Beach, etc.		Postlethwaite v. Garret, - -	-
R. R. Co., - -	9	Postmaster Gen'l v. Furher, - -	-
Plevin v. Henshall, - -	260	v. Norvill, - -	-
Plimpton v. Gardiner, - -	763, 765	Potomac, The, - -	-
Plomer v. Long, - -	401	Potomac Co. v. Union Bank, - -	-
Plumb v. Ives, - -	767, 770	Potter v. Brown, - -	-
Plumlagh v. Dawson, - -	12, 815	v. England, - -	-
Plummer v. Erskine, - -	403	v. Fromont, - -	763,
v. Harbut, - -	12	v. Libbey, - -	-
v. McKean, - -	496	v. McPherson, - -	-
v. Penobscot L. Asso., - -	152	Poulton v. Lattimore, - -	246,
v. Rigdon, - -	159	Powe v. Powe, - -	-
Plumstead's Appeal, - -	356	Powell v. Burroughs, - -	489,
Poett v. Stearns, - -	327	v. Deveney, - -	-
Poillon v. Martin, - -	310	v. Guy, - -	-
Poindexter v. La Roche, - -	414, 415, 423	v. Henry, - -	-
Pointer v. Smith, - -	415, 425	v. Knighten, - -	-
Polglass v. Oliver, - -	447, 448	v. Salisbury, - -	25,
Polhemus v. Annin, - -	618	v. White, - -	-
v. Herman, - -	282	Powers v. Lynch, - -	-
Polhill v. Walter, - -	30	v. Presgroves, - -	231,
Polk v. Daly, - -	177	v. Ware, - -	-
Polk County v. Syphen, - -	831	Powles v. Page, - -	-
Pollard v. Lyon, - -	6	Praeder v. Gremm, - -	-
v. Pleasant Hill, - -	684	Prairie Farmer Co. v. Taylor, - -	-
v. Porter, - -	10, 13	Pratt v. Adams, - -	643, 645, 647,
v. Yoder, - -	531, 619	v. Foote, - -	349,
Pollock v. Calglazure, - -	320, 342	v. Northam, - -	-
v. Ehle, - -	614	v. Thomas, - -	-
v. Glazier, - -	658, 674	v. Universalist Society, - -	-

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Pratt v. Walbridge, - - -	572	Putnam v. Putnam, - - -	469
Pray v. Maine, - - -	352	v. Russell, - - -	399, 402
Preble v. Baghest, - - -	478	Pyke v. Clark, - - -	578
Preeble v. Murray, - - -	468		
Prehn v. Royal Bank of Liver-		Quaide v. Stewart, - - -	423
pool, - - -	129	Quarles v. Quarles, - - -	623
Prentiss v. Barnes, - - -	763	Queen v. Fall, - - -	808
v. Shaw, - - -	230	Quigley v. C. P. R. R. Co., 733, 757,	810
Prescott v. Maxwell, - - -	708	v. De Haas, - - -	177
v. Parker, - - -	601, 692	Quimby v. Carter, - - -	826
President, etc. v. Wadleigh, -	277	Quin v. Keefe, - - -	632
Preston v. Leighton, - - -	784	v. Lloyd, - - -	333
v. Tenney, - - -	283	v. Moore, - - -	12
Prettyman v. Barnard, - - -	380	Quince v. Callender, - - -	642
Prevo v. Lathrop, - - -	541		
Price v. Dearborn, - - -	772	Rackley v. Pearce, - - -	399, 409
v. G. W. R'y, - - -	597	Radcliffe v. Mayor, etc., - - -	5, 6
v. Green, - - -	492	Radway v. Briggs, - - -	25
v. Lewis, - - -	277, 287	Railroad Co. v. Finney, - - -	740, 755
v. Reynolds, - - -	272	v. Johnson, - - -	326
v. Severn, - - -	811	v. Smith, - - -	297
v. Warren, - - -	805	Railway Co. v. Reeves, - - -	59, 118
Prickett v. Crook, - - -	724	Rainey v. Jones, - - -	456
Pridgen v. Hill, - - -	584	Rallman v. Baker, - - -	619
Priest v. Maclean, - - -	70	Ralph v. Brown, - - -	631
v. Nichols, - - -	151, 786, 789	Ralston v. Wood, - - -	372, 376
v. N. I. & C. R. R. Co., -	109	Ramsdell v. Soule, - - -	374
v. Watkins, - - -	389	Ramsden v. Boston, etc. R. R.	
Prigdon v. Andrews, - - -	550	Co., - - -	750
v. McLean, - - -	666	Ramsey's Appeal, - - -	314, 315
Prince v. Lamb, - - -	602, 666	Ramsey v. McCauley, - - -	664
v. Lynch, - - -	208, 437	v. Sargent, - - -	279
v. Moulton, - - -	187	v. Warner, - - -	408
Prior v. Powers, - - -	804	Rand v. White Mts. R. R. Co., -	173
Pritchard v. Hennessy, - - -	807, 809	Randall v. Hazelton, - - -	51
v. Long, - - -	769	v. Newton, - - -	134
Pritchett v. Boevy, - - -	142	v. Panamore, - - -	113
Probate Court v. Bates, - - -	240	v. Raper, - - -	111, 134, 140, 194
Proctor v. Cooper, - - -	669	v. Rich, - - -	372
v. Crozier, - - -	760	Randell v. Trimen, - - -	106, 139, 145
v. Marshall, - - -	413	Randlet v. Herron, - - -	377
Proprietors, etc. v. Newcomb, -	6	Randolph v. Bales, - - -	831
Proprietors of L. & C. v. Lowell		v. Bayne, - - -	667
Horse R. R. Co., 135, 137, 143		v. Metcalf, - - -	829
Prosser v. Jones, - - -	75, 100	v. Parish, - - -	772
Pruyn v. Milwaukee, - - -	550	Ranger v. Goodrich, - - -	231
Pudsey's Case, - - -	385	Rankin v. Barnes, - - -	298
Pujol v. McKinlay, - - -	552, 554, 680	v. Demott, - - -	330
Pullen v. Chase, - - -	619	v. Scott, - - -	310
Pulliam v. Booth, - - -	431	Rann v. Reynolds, - - -	760, 832
Pulling v. Supervisors, - - -	430	Ransom v. New York, etc. R. R.	
Pullman P. C. Co. v. Reed, - -	811	Co., - - -	106
Pulsifer v. Hotchkiss, - - -	265	v. Thomas, - - -	423
v. Shephard, - - -	459, 461, 465	Rapelie v. Emory, - - -	587, 628
Pumpelly v. Phelps, - - -	130, 159	Rapelye v. Prince, - - -	135
Purchase v. Matteson, - - -	375	Raphael v. Boehm, - - -	624, 626
Purdy v. Phillips, - - -	538, 596, 618	Rashleigh v. Salmon, - - -	772
Purlet v. Morehead, - - -	431	Rathbun v. Wheeler, - - -	674
Purple v. Norton, - - -	233	Raupman v. Evansville, - - -	142
Putnale v. Sanders, - - -	451	Rawley v. Woodruff, - - -	277
Putnam v. Lewis, 372, 375, 377,	596		

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Rawlinson v. Clarke, -	505, 528	Remy v. Shaw, - - -	562
Rawson v. Holland, -	- 61	Rend v. Board, - - -	615
v. Samuel, - - -	- 225	Rennell v. Kimball, -	692
Rayburn v. Day, - - -	376, 583	Renner v. Marshall, -	772
Raymond v. Baar, - - -	359, 360	Rensselaer Glass F. Co. v. Reid, 531,	590, 591, 596
v. Barnard, - - -	- 470	Respublica v. Mitchell, -	599
v. Beanard, - - -	- 697	Retan v. Drew, - - -	443, 704
v. Holmes, - - -	- 635	Revis v. Smith, - - -	5
v. Isham, - - -	582, 614	Rew v. Barber, - - -	371
v. Traffarn, - - -	- 761	Rex v. Sheriff of Hertford-	
Rayner v. Kenney, - - -	- 236	shire, - - -	179, 183
Raynor v. Bryson, - - -	622, 625	v. Simmons, - - -	804
v. Nims, - - -	- 721, 725	v. Woodfall, - - -	804
Reab's Es'tate, - - -	- 440	Rexter v. Starin, - - -	148
Reab v. McAllister, -	265, 278, 283	Reynolds v. Bank, - - -	326
Read v. Dupper, - - -	- 317	v. Bridge, - - -	477, 505, 526
v. Golding, - - -	449, 456	v. Chandler R. Co., -	152, 238
v. Spaulding, - - -	- 59	v. Cox, - - -	277
Reading v. Keppleman, -	- 5	v. Hanrahan, - - -	750
Ready v. Tuskaloosa, -	- 253	v. Lyne, - - -	324
Reay v. White, - - -	- 430	v. Mardis, - - -	589
Rechtmyer v. Remsen, -	- 7	v. McFarlane, - - -	399
Reckert v. Snyder, - - -	- 765	v. Shuler, - - -	239
Redding v. South C. R. R. Co.,	749	v. Tucker, - - -	235
Redfield v. Holland Ins. Co.,	- 427	v. Walker, - - -	622
Redman v. Wilson, - - -	- 33	Rhineland v. Barron, -	7
Reed v. Armstrong, - - -	351, 731	Rhoads v. Booth, - - -	209, 211
v. Bank of Kentucky, -	- 772	v. Woods, - - -	210
v. Bartlett, - - -	- 370	Rhodes v. Baird, - - -	74, 82, 112
v. Bias, - - -	229, 237	v. Bunch, - - -	228, 230
v. Boardman, - - -	393, 400, 403	v. Ijams, - - -	234
v. Fairbank, - - -	- 169	Rice v. Austin, - - -	142
v. Hanover Branch R. R.		v. Coolidge, - - -	763
Co., - - -	- 604	v. Goddard, - - -	290
v. Hubbard, - - -	- 430, 433	v. Hollenbeck, - - -	164
v. Lansdale, - - -	- 570	v. Lord, - - -	435
v. Parsons, - - -	- 389	v. Manley, - - -	796
v. Reed, - - -	- 609	v. Stone, - - -	7
v. Shaw, - - -	220, 224, 440, 442	v. Webster, - - -	437
v. Tarbell, - - -	- 442	v. Woods, - - -	434
v. Upton, - - -	- 373	Rich v. Johnson, - - -	504
v. White, - - -	- 428	v. Rich, - - -	761
v. Woodman, 443, 468, 473, 474		Richard v. Parrett, - - -	615
Reeder v. Purdy, - - -	237, 721	Richards v. Edick, - - -	490
Rees v. Emrick, - - -	- 826	v. Globe Bank, - - -	645
Reese v. Hall, - - -	427, 429	v. Marshman, - - -	556, 568, 571
v. Stearns, - - -	- 327	v. McPherson, - - -	549
Reeser v. Parker, - - -	- 342	Richardson v. Ainsworth, -	388
Reeves v. Hearne, - - -	- 432	v. Boston, etc. Co., -	461
v. Stipp, - - -	- 561, 581	v. Brown, - - -	570
Reformed, etc. Church v. Brown,	184	v. Chasen, - - -	765
Register v. Casperson, -	- 207	v. Chynoweth, - - -	83
Reggio v. Braggiotti, 134, 135, 138,	145	v. Cooper, - - -	432
Regnier v. Cabot, - - -	- 233	v. Dunn, - - -	69, 140
Reid v. Dunklin, - - -	- 823	v. Jackson, - - -	459, 461
v. Rensselaer Glass Factory, 587		v. Mellish, - - -	196
Reilly v. Jones, - - -	476, 505, 524	v. Northrop, - - -	231, 795
Reinback v. Crabtree, 331, 572, 573		v. Northrup, - - -	194
Reindel v. Scheel, - - -	- 506	v. Spencer, - - -	251
Remke v. Clinton, - - -	- 630	v. Washington Bank, -	401

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Richardson v. Williams,	- 664	Robertson v. Knapp,	- 801
v. Woehler, - - -	511	v. Morgan, - - -	135, 136
v. Woodbury, - - -	399, 403	v. Reed, - - -	204
Richmond v. Bronson, -	629	v. Smith, - - -	437
v. Collamer, - - -	677	Robeson v. Whitesides, -	478, 521
v. D. & S. etc. Co., 118, 121, 123, 131, 176, 195, 196,	617	Robbins v. Borman, - -	209
Richmond Iron Works v. Wood-		v. Chicago, - - -	134
ruff, - - - - -	404	v. Lincoln, - - -	406
Richmond T. Co. v. Vander-		Robinett v. Morris, - -	761
bilt, - - - - -	749, 752	Robins v. Lister, - - -	201
Ricker v. Blanchard, - -	468	Robinson v. Allison, -	408, 419, 420
Rickert v. Snyder, - - -	140	v. Bakewell, - - -	478
Ricketson v. Wright, - -	630	v. Barrows, - - -	629
Ricketts v. Hall, - - -	428, 430	v. Barton, - - -	721
Riddle v. Cheadle, - - -	142	v. Bland, 187, 199, 538, 588, 596, 631, 632, 663,	710
v. Driver, - - - - -	165, 169	v. Brock, - - - - -	531
Riddlesbarger v. McDaniel, -	328	v. Cathcart, - - - -	490
Rider v. Kelley, - - -	173	v. Cook, - - - - -	453
v. Pond, - - - - -	759	v. Corn Exchange & Ins.	
v. Townsend, - - - -	461	Co., - - - - -	622
Ridge v. Wilson, - - -	824	v. Cropsey, - - - -	477
Riding v. Smith, - - -	67	v. Doolittle, - - 399, 405,	413
Ridington v. Chase, - - -	472	v. Drummond, - - -	233
Rigby v. Hewitt, - - -	70	v. Ferreday, - - - -	460
Rigdon v. Walcott, - - -	233	v. Flint, - - - - -	769
Rigg v. Cook, - - - - -	806	v. Gaines, - - - - -	468, 471
Righter v. Stall, 417, 419, 421,	422	v. Godfrey, - - - -	220
Riggins v. Brown, - - -	803	v. Hall, - - - - -	342
Riley v. Kershaw, - - -	427, 429, 430	v. Harmon, - - - -	17
Rilling v. Thompson, - -	549	v. Holt, - - - - -	163
Ringgold v. Randolph, - -	832	v. Hurlburt, - - - -	347
v. Ringgold, - - - - -	163	v. Int. Life Ass. So., -	399
Ripka v. Sargent, - - -	9	v. Kenny, - - - - -	493, 549
Ripon v. Bittel, - - - -	159	v. Loomis, - - - - -	494
Rippey v. Miller, - - -	758	v. Mann, - - - - -	280
Riseley v. Squire, - - -	186	v. Scull, - - - - -	206
Rising v. Patterson, - - -	432	v. Weeks, - - - - -	8
Ritter v. Phillips, - - -	543	v. Wicks, - - - - -	388
Rivers v. Griffith, - - -	465, 466	Robison v. Rupert, - -	229, 230
Rix v. Smith, - - - - -	592	Robson v. McKoin, - -	399, 403
Roach v. Jelks, - - - -	622	v. Watts, - - - - -	372
Roan v. Drummond, - - -	600	Rochester v. Anderson, 227, 229, 230, 826	
Roberts' Appeal, - - - -	622	v. Chester, - - - - -	803
Roberts v. Carter, - - -	316, 317	Rochester & Syracuse R. R. Co.	
v. Dunn, - - - - -	798, 802	v. Budlong, - - - -	787
v. Failis, - - - - -	804	Rockefeller v. Donnelly, -	134, 808
v. Fisher, - - - - -	365, 370	Rockford, etc. R. R. Co. v.	
v. Gallagher, - - - - -	382	Beckenerer, - - - -	111
v. Graham, - - - - -	763	Rockingham v. Boshier, -	56
v. Lambert, - - - - -	701	Rockwell v. Daniels, - -	275
v. Landram, - - - - -	828	Rockwood v. Allen, - -	17
v. Mason, - - - - -	73, 739, 743	Rodes v. Barnes, - - -	371
v. McNeely, - - - - -	632	Rodgers v. Ferguson, - -	758
v. Prior, - - - - -	610	v. Fletcher, - - - -	794
v. Rockbottom Co., - - -	807	Roe v. Birkenhead, etc. R. R.	
v. Thompson, - - - - -	378	Co., - - - - -	750
v. Tremayne, - - - - -	493, 576	Rogers v. Ackerman, - -	786, 801
v. Wilkinson, - - - - -	347, 354	v. Atkinson, - - - -	432
Robertson v. Gallagher, -	380	v. Beard, - - - - -	109
v. Gentry, - - - - -	14		

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Rogers v. Bemas, - - -	83	Rowan v. Lee, - - -	762
v. Colt, - - -	618	v. People, - - -	814
v. Henry, - - -	742	v. Rowan, - - -	207
v. Humphrey, - - -	279, 283	Rowand v. Billinger, - - -	763
v. Lee Co., - - -	684	Rowland v. Shelton, - - -	134, 614
v. Ostram, - 279, 285, 286,	297	Rowe v. Young, - - -	459
v. Rathbun, - - -	562	Rowley v. Ball, - - -	462
v. Rutter, - - -	468	v. Stoddard, 220, 436, 439,	441
v. Sample, - - -	493, 576	v. Woodruff, - - -	278
v. West, - - -	617	Rowning v. Goodchild, - - -	30
Roget v. Clapp, - - -	375	Roy v. Bancars, - - -	388
Rohan v. Hanson, - - -	404, 408	v. Clemens, - - -	134
Roland v. Martindale, - - -	622	v. Duke of Beaufort, - - -	508, 525
Rolf v. Peterson, - - -	489	Royal v. Miller, - - -	596
Rolin v. Stewart, - - -	129	v. Rich, - - -	465
Rollin v. Stewart, - - -	497	Royale v. McKenzie, - - -	803
Rome v. Omberg, - - -	5	Royalton v. R. & W. Turnpike	
Ronlan v. Nichols, - - -	297	Co., - - -	202, 764
Rontan v. Nichols, - - -	277	Royce v. Edwards, - - -	632
Rood v. New York, etc. R. R.		Royse v. May, - - -	770, 826
Co., - - -	5	Rozet v. McClelland, - - -	349
Roosevelt v. Bull's Head Bank, 459,		Ruble v. McDonald, - - -	804
462, 465, 466		v. Murray, - - -	469, 474
Root v. Bonerema, - - -	164	v. Norman, - - -	404
v. Chandler, - - -	212	v. Turner, - - -	436, 439
v. Collins, - - -	303, 305	Rucker v. Neeley, - - -	769
v. King, - - -	232	Ruckman v. Pitcher, - - -	615, 622
v. Post, - - -	397	Ruddell v. Ambler, - - -	562
v. Sherwood, - - -	806, 809	Rudder v. Price, - - -	179, 184
Rootes v. Stone, - - -	630	Rudgley v. Smalley, - - -	402
Roper v. Johnson, - 148, 176, 196		Rudolph v. Wagner, - - -	468, 703
Rose v. Beattie, - - -	73, 158, 160	Ruff v. Rinaldo, - - -	765
v. Bridgeport, - - -	679, 684	Ruggles v. Keeler, - - -	632
v. Brown, - - -	444, 446	v. Patten, - - -	441
v. Duncan, - - -	459, 461, 462	Rundell v. Herren, - - -	370
v. Lewis, - - -	383	Rundle v. Moore, - - -	7, 131
v. Miles, - - -	6	Runlett v. Bell, - - -	13
v. Post, - - -	141	Runnells v. Bullen, - - -	6
v. Rose, - - -	354	Rungon v. Bordine, - - -	6
Rosenbaum v. McThomas, - - -	815	v. Latham, - - -	402
Rosevelt v. New York & H. R.		Rushton v. Rowe, - - -	692, 693
R. Co., - - -	468, 469	Russ v. Steamboat War Eagle, 198	
Ross v. Austin, - - -	695	Russell v. Barrow, - - -	244
v. Hicks, - - -	316	v. Brown, - - -	199
v. Longmuir, - - -	293	v. Butterfield, - - -	210
v. McLauchlan, - - -	423	v. Carne, - - -	769
v. Milne, - - -	204	v. Conway, - - -	316, 317
v. Ross, - - -	811	v. Dennison, - - -	818
v. Russell, - - -	687	v. Hester, - - -	382
v. Weber, - - -	175	v. Hubbard, - - -	814
v. Wharton, - - -	358	v. La Roque, - - -	379, 381
Rosser v. Deprist, - - -	628	v. Lucas, - - -	687
Rosseau v. Call, - - -	399, 413	v. Lytle, - - -	428, 432
Roth v. Smith, - - -	231	v. Mayor of New York, - - -	5
v. Wells, - - -	163	v. Palmer, - - -	246
Rothschild v. Currie, - - -	634, 636	v. Roberts, - - -	491
Roundlett v. Herron, - - -	375	v. Shepherd, - - -	603, 664
v. Small, - - -	404	v. Shuster, - - -	257
Rounds v. Delaware, etc. R. R.		v. Tomlinson, - - -	215
Co., - - -	749	v. Turner, - - -	246
Rouneberg v. Falkland I. Co., 140		Ruthmaur v. Beckwith, - - -	430

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Rutledge v. Smith, - - -	593	Saver v. O'Reilly, - - -	465
Ryan v. Baldrick, - - -	613	Savercool v. Farwell, - - -	796
Ryder v. Hathaway, - - -	163, 164	Saward v. Palmer, - - -	345
Ryerson v. Chapman, 140, 141, 142, 144		Sawyer v. Eifert, - - -	234
v. Marseilles, - - -	763	v. Keene, - - -	191
Saam v. Saam, - - -	240	v. Lauer, - - -	721
Sackrider v. Beers, - - -	198	v. Merrill, - - -	164
Sacrest v. Jones, - - -	816	v. Steele, - - -	204
Safford v. Stevens, - - -	830	v. Wiswell, - - -	274, 277
Sager v. Warley, - - -	423	Saylor v. Daniels, - - -	573
Sainter v. Ferguson, 478, 492, 505, 526		Sayre v. Austin, - - -	600
Sabbrell v. Day, - - -	805	v. Jewett, - - -	820
Salem India R. Co. v. Adams, - - -	299	v. Wisner, - - -	670
Sallee v. Meugg, - - -	589	Scanland v. Houston, - - -	687
Sally v. Forbes, - - -	442	Scarf v. Morgan, - - -	471
Salter v. Parkhurst, - - -	614	Scantlin v. Allison, - - -	290, 291
Salters v. Kipp, - - -	227, 260	Schaeffer v. Morienthal, - - -	211
Saltmarsh v. Planters', etc.		Schaffer v. Lee, - - -	177, 187
Bank, - - -	568	Schaick v. Edwards, - - -	632
Saltus v. Everett, - - -	225, 471	Schanler v. Porter, - - -	804
v. Ralph, - - -	490	Scheil v. Plumb, 176, 187, 196, 203	
Sampson v. Henry, - - -	769	Schermerhorn v. Anderson, - - -	225
Samson v. Rose, - - -	163	v. Loines, - - -	375
Samuel v. Minter, - - -	604	v. Tolman, - - -	562
Samuels v. Evening Mail Asso. - - -	750	Scheumert v. Koehler, - - -	287
v. King, - - -	359, 360	Schieffelin v. Stewart, 624, 626, 679.	
Sanborn v. Benedict, - - -	108		688
v. Emerson, - - -	812	Schile v. Brookhahus, - - -	121
Sandback v. Thomas, - - -	142	Schmertz v. Dwyer, - - -	174
Sanders v. Branch Bank, - - -	429, 431	Schmidt v. Limehouse, - - -	616, 619
v. Frost, - - -	453, 463	Schnaderbeck v. Worth, - - -	287
v. Johnson, - - -	234, 236	Schneider v. Hosier, - - -	723
v. Scott, - - -	621	v. Seely, - - -	762
v. Stuart, - - -	84	Schofield v. Ferrers, - - -	766, 767
Sandford v. Buckley, 460, 461, 462		Scholes v. N. London R'y Co., - - -	42,
Sands v. Lyon, 444, 455, 456, 458			64, 70
v. Smith, - - -	643	Schoole v. Noble, - - -	317
Sanford v. Clark, - - -	225, 402, 420	Schryser v. Teller, - - -	303
Sanger v. Fencher, - - -	280	Schubert v. Hasteau, - - -	292
Sangster v. Commonwealth, - - -	192	Schulenburg v. Harriman, - - -	163
Sapsford v. Fletcher, - - -	255	Schuerin v. McKie, - - -	629
Sarah Ann, The, - - -	8	Schwinger v. Raymond, - - -	151
Sard v. Rhodes, - - -	372, 433	Scofield v. Day, - - -	343, 632
Sargent v. Graham, - - -	455, 456, 457	v. Tomkins, - - -	481, 504
v. Kellogg, - - -	291	Scott v. Beavan, - - -	342
v. State, - - -	806, 807	v. Boston, etc. Co., - - -	100
Sasseau v. Clark, - - -	70	v. Bryson, - - -	721
Sasser v. State, - - -	806	v. Cleveland, - - -	421
Satchwell v. Williams, 121, 279, 297		v. Dublin, etc. R'y Co., - - -	39
Satterlee v. Matteson, - - -	674	v. Elmendorf, - - -	318
Saunders v. Frost, - - -	444, 703	v. Fisher, - - -	398, 399, 402, 421
v. Graham, - - -	447	v. Hunter, - - -	27
v. McCarthy, - - -	532	v. Kenton, - - -	47
Sauntry v. Dunlop, - - -	389	v. Peebles, - - -	822
Savage v. Everman, - - -	426, 433	v. Ray, - - -	373, 411
Savannah, etc. Canal v. Bour-		v. Renton, - - -	287
quin, - - -	199	v. Rogers, - - -	83, 131, 174
Savannah, etc. R. R. Co. v.		v. Shepherd, - - -	43, 65
Callahan, - - -	518	v. Tyler, - - -	135
		v. Uxbridge & R. R'y Co., - - -	460
		Scoville v. Canfield, - - -	658

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Screpps v. Riley, -	724, 737, 746	Shaw v. Berry, -	70
Scroggs v. Cunningham, -	618	v. Brown, -	721
Scruggs v. Gass, -	364, 367	v. Charlestown, -	798
v. Luster, -	339	v. Clark, -	352
Scuchman v. Knoebel, -	290	v. Etheridge, -	199
Scudder v. Morris, -	616	v. Gookin, -	379
Seaman v. Feeney, -	73	v. Hoffman, -	763, 764
v. Haskins, -	432	v. Holland, -	173
v. Luce, -	210	v. Picton, -	398, 399, 413, 598
Searle v. Adams, -	549	v. Pratt, -	439
v. Barrett, -	443	v. Russell, -	465
Searles v. Sadgrave, -	455	v. Sears, -	459, 461
Sears v. Conover, -	7	v. Turnpike Co., -	177
v. Dewing, -	321	Sheahan v. Barry, -	736
v. Lyons, -	721	Shed v. Britt, -	447
v. Wingate, -	281	v. Pierce, -	224, 440, 441
Seat v. Moreland, -	13	Shedel v. Wilson, -	419
Seaver v. Morse, -	293	Sheeby v. Mandevill, -	372
Seavy v. Dearborn, -	163	Sheehan v. Collins, -	234
Seawell v. Henry, -	447, 454	v. Dalrymple, -	320, 333
Secklemore v. Thistleton, -	821	Sheehy v. Mandeville, -	428, 618
Secor v. Sturges, 178, 183, 184, 185		Sheen v. Rickie, -	820, 821
Seeley v. Bishop, -	6	Shelbyville L. B. R. R. Co. v.	
Seger v. Barkhamsted, -	159	Lewark, -	24
Selden v. James, -	593	Sheldon v. Kibbe, -	350
v. Preston, -	696	v. Mickel, -	571, 575
Selfridge v. Northampton Bank, 399,		v. Steere, -	568
	403	Shell v. Sanders, -	816
Sellar v. Clelland, -	796	Shelton v. Gill, -	403, 494, 562
Selleck v. Sugar Hollow T. Co., 399,		Shemet v. Givan, -	618
	413	Shepard v. Merrill, -	232
Sellers v. Jones, -	382	v. M. G. L. Co., -	83, 121, 130
Seltzer v. Coleman, -	372	v. Pratt, -	770
Semmes v. Boykin, -	403	Shepherd v. McQuilkin, -	629
Seneca Road Co. v. Auburn,		v. Willis, -	795
etc. R. R. Co., -	14, 15, 16	v. Wysing, -	469
Senter v. Bowman, -	633	Sheppard v. Taylor, -	696
Seale v. Norton, -	378	Sheridan v. Brooklyn, etc. R. R.	
Severingham v. State, -	608	Co., -	64
Sevett v. Doge, -	632	v. Mann, -	831
Sewall v. Sparrow, 220, 224, 440, 441		v. Smith, -	468, 469
Sewall's Falls Bridge v. Fish, -	121	Sheridine v. Gaul, -	455
Sewell's Case, -	600	Sherley v. Billings, -	758
Sexton v. Murdock, -	578	Sherlock v. Alling, -	243
Seymour v. Greenwood, -	750	Sherman v. Ballou, -	435
v. Lewis, -	353	v. Blodgett, -	803
v. Marvin, -	398, 399	v. Dutch, -	721, 724
v. Minturn, 426, 428, 433, 434, 442		v. Fall River Iron W. Co., -	210,
v. Sexton, -	411, 414, 419		245
v. Van Slyck, -	401, 413	v. Gassett, -	661, 662
Shackford v. Goodwin, -	246	v. Milwaukee, etc. R. R. Co., -	199
Shackleford v. Helm, -	694	Sherred v. Cisco, -	590
Shafer v. Wilson, -	121	Sherrill v. Hopkins, -	632
Shaffer v. Lee, -	203	Sherry v. Frecking, -	811, 814, 820
Shallenberger v. Brinton, -	328	v. Schuyler, -	242
Shanklin v. Cooper, -	635, 636	Sherwood v. Campbell, -	396
Shannon v. Marselis, -	303	v. Gibson, -	815
Shant v. Southern, -	470	v. Haight, -	403
Sharon v. Mosher, -	163	v. Titman, -	254
Sharp v. Powell, -	43	Shiel v. Davies, -	267, 281
v. Speckenagle, -	440	Shiell v. McNitt, -	489, 528

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Shiflet v. Orange Humane Society, - - -	269	Simpson v. Pitman, - - -	810
Shilling v. Carson, - - -	234	Sims v. Gourellock, - - -	589
Shiner v. Bodine, - - -	177	v. Willing, - - -	588
v. Maran, - - -	159	Simon v. Hart, - - -	311, 316
Shinker v. First Nat. Bank, - - -	348	Sinclair v. Bowles, - - -	245
Ship v. Nathaniel, - - -	281	v. Tallmadge, - - -	160
Shipley v. Hammond, - - -	597	Singer v. Farnsworth, - - -	109
Shipman v. Miller, - - -	589, 628	Singer Manuf. Co. v. Holdfoot, - - -	757
v. State, - - -	280, 615	Single v. Barnard, - - -	163
Shipp v. Stacker, - - -	448, 455	v. Schneider, - - -	167, 168
Ship Pack, Barker, Master, - - -	683	Singleton v. Eastern R'y Co., - - -	64
Shirley v. Jacobs, - - -	260, 394	v. Lewis, - - -	550, 681, 685
v. Keathy, - - -	232	v. Fingleton, - - -	622
v. Landram, - - -	827	v. Williamson, - - -	70
v. Spencer, - - -	495, 563	Sisson v. Cleveland, etc. R. R. Co., - - -	100, 131, 786, 796
Shobes v. Carr, - - -	608	Siter v. Price, - - -	461
Shockey v. Glasford, - - -	603	Skarfe v. Jackson, - - -	427
Shont v. Southern, - - -	697	Skelton v. London, etc. R'y Co., - - -	70
Short v. Kalloway, - - -	141	Skiel v. Spraker, - - -	303
v. McCarty, - - -	196	Skinner v. Tinker, - - -	132
v. Skipworth, - - -	128, 630	Skipweth v. Clinch, - - -	607
v. Trabue, - - -	632, 635	Skipwith v. Morton, - - -	396
Shortle v. Minneapolis, - - -	810	Slacam v. Pomeroy, - - -	632, 635, 636
Shotwell v. Denman, - - -	704	Slack v. McLagan, - - -	285
Shreve v. Brereton, - - -	489, 504, 521	Slater v. Sherman, - - -	721
Shrewsburg v. Bawtlitz, - - -	826	Slawson v. Beadle, - - -	477, 506
Shubut v. St. Paul, etc. R. R. Co., - - -	6	Slayback v. Jones, - - -	277, 281, 282, 287
Shuck v. Wight, - - -	493, 494, 568, 576, 577, 579	Slayton v. Smith, - - -	822
Shumaker v. Nichols, - - -	472	Slight v. Rhineland, - - -	465
Shumway v. Rutter, - - -	164	Slingerland v. Morse, - - -	455, 456
Shunk v. Freedley's Appeal, - - -	309	v. Swart, - - -	628
Shute v. Taylor, - - -	277, 490, 525, 528	Sloan v. Petrie, - - -	448, 456, 468
Shutto v. N. P. I. Co., - - -	6	Slocomb v. Larty, - - -	374, 377
Sibert v. Kelly, - - -	829	Slosson v. Davis, - - -	347
Sibley v. Aldrich, - - -	70	Slow v. Yarrwood, - - -	280
v. Rider, - - -	176, 187	Slowman v. Walter, - - -	478
Sibree v. Trippe, - - -	372, 426, 427, 428, 430	Slugleman v. Jeffries, - - -	278
Sigler v. Interest, - - -	207	Smaller v. Union Canal Co., - - -	399
Sikes v. Wild, - - -	180, 160.	Smalley v. Kerfoot, - - -	769
Silsbury v. McCoon, - - -	165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 171	v. Smalley, - - -	721
Simmons v. Brown, - - -	96, 123	Smart v. McKay, - - -	534
v. Carvill, - - -	799	Smead v. Green, - - -	403
v. Cates, - - -	409	v. Mead, - - -	631
v. Catreer, - - -	277	Smeed v. Foord, - - -	85, 100, 102, 106, 155, 238, 764
Simms v. Clark, - - -	363	Smetz v. Kennedy, - - -	589
v. Walter, - - -	589, 621	Smiley v. Smiley, - - -	440
Simons v. Clark, - - -	376	Smith v. Applegate, - - -	374, 406
v. Moiner, - - -	795	v. Ballow, - - -	427
Simonson v. Blake, - - -	760	v. Bartholomew, - - -	427, 439
Simpkins v. Low, - - -	329, 333, 786, 801	v. Berry, - - -	132
Simpson v. Clark, - - -	245	v. Bromley, - - -	403, 428
v. Eggington, - - -	384, 387	v. Brooks, - - -	423
v. Feltz, - - -	628	v. Buchanan, - - -	632
v. Hall, - - -	672	v. Chatham, - - -	804, 805
v. Keokuk, - - -	148	v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co., - - -	130, 151, 194
v. London, etc. R'y Co., - - -	85, 89	v. Cleveland, - - -	820
v. Mackwood, - - -	767	v. Compton, - - -	135, 136, 143
		v. Conder, - - -	164

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Smith v. Condry, - - -	70, 96	Smithwick v. Ward, - - -	742
v. Coopers, - - -	532, 575	Smyser v. Smyser, - - -	609
v. Dukes, - - -	812	Snaith v. Mingay, - - -	633
v. Dickerson, - - -	489	Sneed v. Wiester, - - -	410
v. Dobson, - - -	70	Sneesby v. Lanc. etc. R'y Co.,	39, 41,
v. Flanders, - - -	692		42, 70
v. Franklin, - - -	206	Snell v. Bangor Bank, - - -	806
v. Gagerty, - - -	13	v. Cottingham, - - -	91, 110, 399
v. Gowder, - - -	165, 169	Snelling v. McDonald, - - -	24, 61, 66
v. Green, - - -	85, 134	Snively v. Fahnstock, - - -	72, 770
v. Griffith, - - -	795, 797	Snow v. Boston, etc. R. R. Co.,	798
v. Hawkins, - - -	822	v. Carpenter, - - -	742
v. Hill, - - -	786	v. Chandler, - - -	441
v. Holcomb, - - -	159, 732	v. Grace, - - -	733, 761
v. Howell, - - -	140, 191	v. Nowlin, - - -	630
v. Hurd, - - -	55, 56	v. Perry, - - -	447, 454
v. Johnson, - - -	589, 817	v. Ware, - - -	160
v. Jones, - - -	175, 179, 375	Snyder v. Andrews, - - -	232
v. Keels, - - -	447, 454	v. Griswold, - - -	572
v. Latour, - - -	820	v. Penn. R. R. Co., - - -	6
v. Lloyd, - - -	415, 419, 420	v. Varx, - - -	165
v. Lockwood, - - -	375	Soher v. Supervisors, - - -	599
v. Lowden, - - -	317	Sohier v. Loring, - - -	442
v. London & S. W. R'y Co.,	41, 43	v. Williams, - - -	614
v. Lumpton, - - -	624	Solly v. Forbes, - - -	435
v. Macon, - - -	422	Solms v. Lias, - - -	763, 766
v. Mapleback, - - -	224, 441	Solomon v. Bank of England,	323
v. Mastier, - - -	254	v. Dorschler, - - -	403
v. McKinney, - - -	332, 333	v. Reese, - - -	472
v. Miller, - - -	374, 375, 377	Solon v. Virginia, etc. R. R.	
v. Monteith, - - -	429	Co., - - -	60, 811
v. Nettles, - - -	417	Somers v. Wright, - - -	118, 589
v. New York, etc. R. R. Co.,	8	Sommon v. Garrett, - - -	829
v. Overly, - - -	159	Sonder v. Schechterly, - - -	399, 413, 419
v. Owens, - - -	370, 375, 377	Sondes v. Fletcher, - - -	160
v. Robinson, - - -	572	Sonnenberg v. Riedel, - - -	428
v. Rockwell, - - -	462	Soule v. White, - - -	210
v. Rogers, - - -	378	Souls v. Union Bank, - - -	384
v. Sanborn, - - -	164	South v. Leary, - - -	618
v. Severance, - - -	398, 406, 407	South Ottawa v. Foster, - - -	776
v. Shaffer, - - -	614, 616	South Park Commissioners v.	
v. Shaw, - - -	342	Dunlevy, - - -	604
v. Sherman, - - -	133	Southard v. Pope, - - -	451
v. Sherwood, - - -	721	Southern R. R. Co. v. Kendrick,	742
v. Smith, 45, 449, 625, 632,	770	Southern Cent. R. R. Co. v.	
v. Stoddard, - - -	573, 574	Moravia, - - -	532, 534, 677
v. Thompson, - - -	131, 160	Southwick v. Estes, - - -	750
v. Todd, - - -	600, 603, 713	Southworth v. Smith, - - -	455, 456, 467
v. Tucker, - - -	818	Sowers v. Dukes, - - -	786
v. Union Bank of George-		Spackman v. Byers, - - -	812
town, - - -	425	Spafford v. Goodell, - - -	13
v. Velie, - - -	618	Spain v. Grove, - - -	666
v. Walker, - - -	335	Spalding v. Bank of Susque-	
v. Webster, - - -	750	hanna Co., - - -	380
v. Weed Sewing M. Co., - - -	815	v. Oakes, - - -	134
v. Whitaker, 493, 494, 561,	580	v. Vandercook, 264, 268, 273,	781
v. Whiting, - - -	10, 13, 301	Spann v. Battzel, - - -	428
v. Wood, - - -	402, 403, 423	Sparhawk v. Salem, - - -	45
v. Wunderlich, - - -	121, 724, 744	Sparks v. Company, etc. Liver-	
Smithers v. Harrison, - - -	258, 393	pool Water Works, - - -	495
v. Hooper, - - -	628	Sparrow v. Paris, 490, 492, 509,	512

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Spaulding v. Lord, -	539, 550	Stamps v. Brown, -	416
Speaker v. McKenzie, -	6	Stanard v. Eldridge, -	290
Spear v. Smith, -	490, 504	Stanley v. Beatty, -	417
v. Stacy, -	134, 187, 190, 191	v. West Ins. Co., -	41
Spears v. Sierret, -	292	v. Westrope, -	403, 422
Speck v. Phillips, -	255	Stanton v. Embrey, -	799
Spencer v. Gates, -	809	v. Hart, -	747
v. Maxfield, -	550	Stanwood v. Owen, -	410
v. Perry, -	452	v. Whitmore, -	745
v. Prindle, -	837	Staples v. Parker, -	525
v. St. Paul, etc. R. R. Co.,	763, 765	Star v. Moore, -	350
v. Tilden, -	489, 504	Star Glass Co. v. Morey, -	294
Speybey v. Hide, -	465, 466	Starbird v. Barron, -	287
Spicer v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co.,	198, 814	Starbuck v. Luzenby, -	775
v. Hamot, -	421	Stark v. Hill, -	291
v. Hoop, -	478, 526	v. Olney, -	670
Spiller v. Creditors, -	413, 414, 415	v. Price, -	617
Spiva v. Williams, -	828	v. Thompson, -	384, 429
Spooner v. Brooklyn City R. Co.,	70	Starkweather v. Quigley, -	771
Sprague v. Brown, -	238, 239	Starr v. Richmond, -	419, 421, 422
v. Craig, -	244	Starrett v. Barber, -	381, 405, 413
v. Hazenwinkle, -	419	State v. Autery, -	742
v. Irwin, -	770	v. Avery, -	788
Spraneberger v. Dentler, -	432	v. Briggs, -	465, 468
Spray v. Ammerman, -	802	v. Crane, -	470
Spring Garden Association v.		v. Eagle, -	807
Tradesmen's Loan Asso., -	412	v. Falwell, -	788
Springdale Association v. Smith,	280	v. Freeman, -	804
Springer v. Berry, -	173	v. Goddard, -	246
Springfield Bank v. Merrick, -	673	v. Hascall, -	805
Springfield M. & F. Ins. Co. v.		v. Kruttschmitt, -	332
Tincher, -	322	v. Mayes, -	599
Sprinkle v. Martin, -	398, 423	v. McKee, -	740
Sproule v. Legge, -	641	v. McLeod, -	804
v. Samuels, -	402	v. Muller, -	246
Squier v. Gould, -	763, 765	v. Powell, -	155
Squire v. Hollenbeck, -	236	v. Rheinhardt, -	780
v. Western U. Tel. Co., -	83	v. Shinborn, -	788
St. Albans v. Farley, -	419	v. Spicer, -	456, 458
St. John v. Mayor, -	121, 765	v. Steen, -	598
v. Purdy, -	370	v. Taylor, -	494
St. J., etc., R. R. Co. v. Chase, -	26	v. Thomas, -	70, 76, 98, 423
St. Louis, etc. R. R. Co. v. Lur-		v. Watson, -	208
ton, -	110	State Bank v. Armstrong, -	406
v. Myrtle, -	803	v. Ensminger, -	403
v. South, -	824	v. Fox, -	187
St. Martin v. Desnoyer, -	804	v. Holcomb, -	704
St. Paul Division v. Brown, -	449	v. Locke, -	406
St. Peter's Church v. Beach, -	724, 742	v. Tweedy, -	417
Staats v. Evans, -	470	v. Wells, -	352
v. Ten Eyck, -	140, 594	Steamboat Charlotte v. Ham-	
Stackpole v. Keay, -	402	mond, -	376
Stacy v. Kemp, -	279	Steamboat Co. v. Whilden, -	24
v. Portland Pub. Co., -	748	Steamboat Wellsville v. Glisse, -	263, 275, 282, 301
Stadwell v. Cooke, -	703	Stearine, etc. Co. v. Heintz-	
Stafford v. Green, -	820	mann, -	131, 174
Stake v. Seymour, -	413	Stearns v. Barrett, -	512
Stakes v. Becknagle, -	468	v. Brown, -	622
Stalcope v. Copner, -	780	v. Martin, -	275
		v. Raymond, -	163

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Stearns v. Tappen, - - -	434	Stickney v. Bronson, - - -	811
Stebbins v. Smith, - - -	374	Stiegerman v. Jeffries, - - -	289
v. Stebbins, - - -	359	Still v. Hall, - - -	280, 675
Steele v. Thatcher, - - -	142	Stillwell v. Barnett, - - -	721, 724
v. Western I. L. N. Co., -	821	v. Chappell, - - -	290
Steen v. Prairie Rose, - - -	186	v. Temple, - - -	476
Steer v. Burden, - - -	13	Stimpson v. Railroad, - - -	720
v. Crowley, - - -	13	Stitson v. Hannibal, etc. R. R.	
Steger v. Bush, - - -	382	Co., - - -	64
Stein v. Barden, - - -	795	Stockbridge Iron Co. v. Cone	
Steinman v. Magnus, 426, 428,	430	Iron Works, - - -	169
Stephen v. Smith, - - -	758	Stockfort Water Works Co. v.	
Stephens v. Evans, - - -	290	Potter, - - -	13
v. White, - - -	760	Stockton v. Guthrie, - - -	606
Stephenson v. Axson, - - -	677	v. Scobie, - - -	829
v. Ingham, - - -	411	Stoddard v. Treadwell, 263, 280,	292,
v. Little, - - -	163, 164		297
v. Muir, - - -	563	Stokes v. Becknagle, - - -	448
Sterns v. Marsh, - - -	281	v. Saltenstall, - - -	63
Sterret v. Kaster, - - -	233	Stone v. Bank of Cape Fear,	246
Sterrett v. Creed, - - -	812	v. Bennett, - - -	675
Stert v. Riggs, - - -	455	v. Codman, - - -	58
Stetson v. Faxon, - - -	5	v. Covell, - - -	796
Stevens v. Adams, - - -	209	v. Dickinson, - - -	213
v. Barrett, - - -	527	v. Hooker, - - -	135
v. Barringer, - - -	677, 693	v. Locke, - - -	678
v. Briggs, - - -	827	v. Lewman, - - -	426
v. Coffeen, - - -	679	v. Seymour, - - -	398, 399, 401
v. Cooper, - - -	303	v. Sprague, - - -	456
v. Davis, - - -	563	v. Swift, - - -	747
v. Gaylord, - - -	357	v. Talbot, - - -	406, 408
v. Goodell, - - -	622	Stoner v. Hensicker, - - -	209
v. Gwathmey, - - -	693	Storall v. Smith, - - -	738
v. Lockwood, - - -	177, 183	Storer v. Storer, - - -	592
v. Lyford, - - -	763	Storey v. Menzies, - - -	346
v. Miller, - - -	299	Storm v. Green, - - -	721
v. Morrow, - - -	380	Story v. Krewson, - - -	462, 463, 464
v. Rowe, - - -	247	v. Livingston, - - -	687
v. Wilkinson, - - -	281	v. N. T. etc. C. R. R. Co., 77,	118
Stevenson v. Belknap, - - -	721	Stoughton v. Lynch, - - -	687
v. Harrison, - - -	159	v. Porter, - - -	137
v. Maxwell, - - -	594	Stow v. Russell, - - -	465, 468
v. Newnham, - - -	820	Stowe v. Haywood, - - -	732, 738
v. Smith, - - -	763, 764	Stowell v. Barber, - - -	399
Stewart's Appeal, - - -	440	v. Lincoln, - - -	10, 13
Stewart v. Ahrenfeldt, - - -	430	Straker v. Graham, - - -	804
v. Bedel, - - -	477, 505	Strand v. Young, - - -	747
v. Bock, - - -	280	Strang v. Holmes, - - -	433
v. County, - - -	604	v. Whitehead, - - -	763, 766
v. Davis, - - -	383	Stratten v. Rastall, - - -	427
v. Drake, - - -	140	Strawn v. Cogswell, - - -	109
v. Eden, - - -	442	Streeper v. Williams, 489, 512,	521
v. Ellice, - - -	639	Street v. Blay, - - -	246, 266
v. Fitch, - - -	809	Streeter v. Rush, 489, 504,	505, 507,
v. Hopkins, - - -	398, 402		526
v. Maddox, - - -	719, 734	v. Streeter, - - -	282, 289
v. Martin, - - -	242, 609	Streubel v. Milwaukee, etc. R.	
v. Ripon, - - -	159	R. Co., - - -	7
v. Tevri, - - -	810	Stringer v. Coombs, - - -	342
v. Wells, - - -	211	Stroherker v. Bank, - - -	712
Stickney v. Allen, - - -	240	Strong v. Blake, - - -	455, 456

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Strong v. Campbell, - - -	55	Swett v. Patrick, - - -	141
v. De Forest, - - -	142	Swift v. Applebone, - - -	826
v. Farmers', etc. Bank, -	454	v. Appleton, - - -	736, 771
v. Hawey, - - -	452, 453, 459, 462	v. Barnum, - - -	165
v. Howe, - - -	812	v. Deckerman, - - -	232
v. King, - - -	374, 377	v. Powell, - - -	476
v. McConnell, - - -	347	v. Prouty, - - -	314
v. Stevens, - - -	374	S. W. R. R. Co. v. Paulk, -	63
Stuart v. Davidson, - - -	762	Sword v. Keith, - - -	347, 349
v. Phelps, - - -	163	Sykes v. Town of Paulet, -	45
v. Wilkins, - - -	160	Symes v. Oliver, - - -	165
v. Williams, - - -	354, 355	Syracuse Bank v. Davis, - -	674
Studbaker v. White, - - -	489	Syracuse B. & N. Y. R. R. v.	
Studwell v. Cook, - - -	444	Collins, - - -	379
Sturges v. Knapp, - - -	713		
Sturgess v. Bissell, - - -	100	Tabor v. Hutson, - - -	719, 733
Sturgis v. Allis, - - -	830	Taffrey v. Cornish, - - -	375
Stuyvesant v. Hall, - - -	303	Taft v. Aylwin, - - -	225
v. Hone, - - -	303	v. Pike, - - -	599
Sucklinge v. Coney, - - -	457	Tafts v. McClintock, - - -	164
Suffolk Bank v. Worcester Bank, 443,		Talbot v. Herndon, - - -	820
444, 698, 700		v. National Bank, - - -	602, 622
Sullivan v. P. & R. R. Co., -	758	v. Seabee, - - -	594
Sully v. Duranly, - - -	96	Talbott v. Peoples, - - -	665
v. Trean, - - -	292	Talcott v. Marston, 493, 504, 549,	554
Summers v. Mills, - - -	632	Talleaferro v. Minor, - - -	334
Sumner v. Beebe, - - -	620	Talliaferro v. King, - - -	681
Sumpton v. Welch, - - -	277	Tallman v. Truesdale, - - -	494
Sunapee v. Eastman, - - -	204	Tally v. Ayres, - - -	20
Supervisors v. Angli, - - -	286	Talmage v. Wallis, - - -	291
v. Clark, - - -	628	Tamaroa v. S. Ill. University, -	142
Surloff v. Pratt, - - -	666	Tamvaco v. Simpson, - - -	238
Surrocco v. Geary, - - -	5	Tankersly v. Graham, - - -	291
Sutherland v. First Nat. Bank, 351		v. Silburn, - - -	828, 830
v. Wyer, 131, 150, 152, 176, 196,		Tannehill v. Thomas, - - -	772
238		Tanner v. Hague, - - -	350
Sutleff v. Gilbert, - - -	807, 809	Tardevan v. Smith, - - -	475, 504
Sutliff v. Atwood, - - -	375	Tarleton v. McGawley, - - -	70, 73
Sutton v. Hawkins, - - -	460, 462	Tarpley v. Poage, - - -	290
v. Howard, - - -	54, 496	v. Wilson, - - -	629
v. The Albatross, - - -	372	Tate v. Innerarity, - - -	601
Suydam v. Jenkins, - - -	18, 174	v. Missouri, etc., R. R. Co., -	802
Swan v. North British Ans. Co., 43		v. Sherman, - - -	160
v. Tappan, - - -	6, 766	v. Smith, - - -	447, 455
Swanscot Machine Co. v. Par-		Tater v. Mullen, - - -	811
tridge, - - -	692	Tatum v. Mohr, - - -	617
Swanson v. Cook, - - -	342	Taul v. Everet, - - -	498, 538, 578
Sweatland v. Tuthill, - - -	443	v. Moore, - - -	603
Sweem v. Steele, - - -	130	v. Weston, - - -	750
Sweeney v. Doroughty, - - -	177	Taunton v. McIrish, - - -	339
v. Pt. Burwell Harbor Co., 28,		Taylor v. Sandiford, 399, 403, 459,	
100			525
Sweet v. Bartlett, - - -	317	Taylor v. Allen, - - -	378
v. Harding, - - -	447	v. Beal, - - -	261
v. McDaniels, - - -	778	v. Bradley, - - -	109, 194, 195
Sweetland v. Tuthill, - - -	469	v. Carpenter, - - -	742
Sweigart v. Berk, - - -	207	v. Church, - - -	739
Sweingen v. Willing, - - -	376	v. Cole, - - -	769
Sweney v. Smith, - - -	460	v. Coleman, - - -	408
Swett v. Hooper, - - -	596	v. Daniels, - - -	574
v. Horn, - - -	471	v. Deblois, - - -	357

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Taylor v. Dustin, - - -	765	Thomas v. Douh, - - -	562
v. Galland, - - -	8	v. Dunaway, - - -	236
v. Gould, - - -	205	v. Edwards, - - -	601
v. Jones, - - -	411, 762	v. Evans, - - -	455, 457
v. Knox, - - -	589, 604, 622, 629	v. Hethern, - - -	427
v. McGuire, - - -	109	v. Hubbell, - - -	134, 135
v. McLean, - - -	762	v. Isett, - - -	727
v. Meek, - - -	493, 545, 554, 561	v. Kelsey, - - -	399, 422
v. Monroe, - - -	766	v. Mallinckrodt, - - -	786
v. Morris, - - -	305	v. School, - - -	623
v. Nerr, - - -	49	v. Sternheimer, - - -	629
v. Oder, - - -	376	v. Thompson, - - -	440
v. Plumer, - - -	164	v. Todd, - - -	359, 360
v. Railway, - - -	719, 721	v. Weed, - - -	598
v. Reed, - - -	148	v. Wilson, - - -	600
v. Robinson, - - -	232	v. Winchester, - - -	28, 73
v. Smith, - - -	562	Thome v. Boast, - - -	261
v. Sturgingger, - - -	822	Thompson v. Briggs, - - -	375
v. Talbot, - - -	423	v. Button, - - -	809
v. The Marcella, - - -	528	v. Christian, - - -	291
v. Wells, - - -	770	v. Davenport, - - -	420
v. Wing, - - -	543	v. Dickhart, - - -	795
v. Zamria, - - -	255	v. Ellsworth, - - -	190
Tazewell, Ex'r. v. Barrett, - - -	694	v. Fausate, - - -	434
Teagarden v. Hatfield, - - -	20	v. French, - - -	762
Teal v. Russell, - - -	815	v. Fullenwider, - - -	691
Tebbs v. Carpenter, - - -	626	v. Gibson, - - -	199, 201
Teese v. Huntingden, - - -	142	v. Gould, - - -	759
Teft v. Windsor, - - -	736	v. Haislip, - - -	776
Tempest v. Linley, - - -	247	v. Hoagland, - - -	540
Temple v. Scott, - - -	311	v. Hudson, - - -	416, 496, 498
Templeman v. Fountleroy, - - -	694	v. Jackson, - - -	118
Templer v. McLachlan, - - -	267	v. Jones, - - -	594
Ten Broeck v. De Witt, - - -	317	v. Kessel, - - -	289
Ten Eyck v. Houghtaling, 538, 596, 606		v. Ketcham, - - -	632, 633, 663
Tenney v. Evans, - - -	805	v. Lee Co., - - -	684
Tenny v. New Jersey S. B. Co., - - -	811	v. Mansfield, - - -	291
Tensley v. Tensley, - - -	297	v. Monrow, - - -	664
Tent v. Toledo, etc. R. R. Co., - - -	26	v. Morgan, - - -	674
Terre Haute v. Turner, - - -	5	v. N. E. R'y Co., - - -	70
Terre Haute, etc. R. R. Co. v. Vanetta, - - -	810	v. Page, - - -	204
Terrill v. Rankin, - - -	7	v. Percival, - - -	428
v. Smith, - - -	350	v. Perkins, - - -	804
v. Walker, - - -	466, 468	v. Phelan, - - -	419, 420
Terry v. Allis, - - -	7	v. Pickel, - - -	550
v. Roberts, - - -	312	v. Powning, - - -	73, 743
Thatcher v. Dinsmore, - - -	373	v. Richards, - - -	263
v. Kancher, - - -	796	v. Shattuck, - - -	110, 150
Thayer v. Brackett, 455, 459, 461, 463		v. Stevens, - - -	588
v. Brooks, - - -	202	v. Stewart, - - -	630
v. Denton, - - -	398, 404	v. Thompson, - - -	761, 784, 832
v. Hodges, - - -	326	Thoms v. Dingley, - - -	134
v. Sherlock, - - -	767, 769, 823	Thorn, in re — Smith's Appeal, - - -	309
Thetford v. Hubbard, - - -	452	Thorn v. Mosher, - - -	456, 467
Tholen v. Duffy, - - -	492	Thornborrow v. Whitacre, - - -	491
Tholmen v. Barber, - - -	442	Thorndike v. United States, 531, 539, 599, 618	
Thomas v. Beckman, - - -	135, 666	Thornton v. Place, 160, 245, 267	
v. Commonwealth, - - -	827	v. Smith, - - -	338
v. Dickinson, - - -	804	v. Turner, - - -	7
		Thorpe v. Burgess, - - -	460

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Thoroughgood v. Walker, - - -	525	Torrey v. Black, - - -	240
Thurlow v. Gilman, - - -	420	Torry v. Baxter, - - -	359
Thurman v. Wild, - - -	386	Totton v. Cooke, - - -	563
Thurston v. Hancock, - - -	4	Toulmin v. Sager, - - -	703
v. James, - - -	221	Touro v. Cassin, - - -	631
v. Ludwig, - - -	433	Tourtelott v. Jenkins, - - -	207
v. Marsh, - - -	444, 469	Tousley v. Healey, - - -	464
v. Prentiss, - - -	563, 568	Touzen v. Havre de Grace Bank, -	447
v. Spratt, - - -	145, 147	Towle v. N. H. etc. R. R. Co., -	190
Tibbetts v. Haskins, - - -	786, 799	Town of Genoa v. Woodruff, -	684
Ticonic Bank v. Johnson, - - -	575	Townsend v. Bank of Racine, -	364,
Tiernan v. Hinman, - - -	498		370
Tiffany v. St. John, - - -	471, 472	v. Bonevill, - - -	788
Tift v. Culver, - - -	721	v. Jennison, - - -	333
Tilford v. Roberts, - - -	370	v. Riley, - - -	682
Tilley v. Courtier, - - -	447	Trabue v. Short, - - -	635
Tillotson v. Cheetham, - - -	721	Tracy v. Strong, - - -	444, 452, 703
v. Grapes, - - -	290	v. Wikoff, - - -	687, 689
v. Preston, - - -	677	Train v. Gold, - - -	135
v. Smith, - - -	13	Trask v. Hartford, etc. R. R.	
Tillou v. Britton, - - -	444, 704	Co., - - -	184
Tillson v. United States, - - -	599	v. Vinson, - - -	290
Tilton v. Alcot, - - -	432	Travers v. Kansas Pacific R. R.	
Timmons v. Dunn, - - -	277, 297	Co., - - -	757
Tindall v. Bell, - - -	142	Travis v. Daffan, - - -	84
v. Meeker, - - -	713	Treadwell v. Moore, - - -	403, 409
Tingley v. Cutler, - - -	505, 506	Treat v. Barb, - - -	164
Tinman v. Leland, - - -	436	v. Browning, - - -	232, 234
Tinsley v. Ryan, - - -	372	v. Stanton, - - -	204
Tinsman v. Belvidere, etc. R. R.		Trebilcock v. Wilson, - - -	333, 454
Co., - - -	48	Trellewny v. Thomas, - - -	588, 598
Tippin v. Ward, - - -	176	Trenton M. Life Ins. Co. v.	
Tipton v. Finer, - - -	285	Perrine, - - -	763
Tisdale v. Norton, - - -	71	Treschett v. Hamilton M. Ins.	
Titus v. Corkins, - - -	73, 721, 743	Co., - - -	812
v. Northbridge, - - -	44, 45	Trescott v. King, - - -	398, 420
Tobey v. Barber, - - -	375, 377	Trevor v. Wall, - - -	820
Tobin v. Shaw, - - -	156	Trickey v. Larne, - - -	292
Todd v. Bank of Kentucky, - - -	634	Trigg v. Northcut, - - -	196
v. Botchford, - - -	600	Trimbey v. Vignier, - - -	631, 635
v. Hawkins, - - -	4	Trimbley v. Barron, - - -	441
v. Parker, - - -	451	Trimm v. Marsh, - - -	471
v. Warner, - - -	795	Trinidad Nat. Bank v. Denver	
Tolbert v. Harrison, - - -	311, 312, 313	Nat. Bank, - - -	131
Toledo, etc. R. R. Co. v. Beals, -	812	Tripp v. Grouner, - - -	724
v. Boddeley, - - -	158	Trotter v. Grant, 398, 399, 406, 583,	
v. Harmon, - - -	749, 754		618
v. Smith, - - -	796	v. Trotter, - - -	628
Toll v. Hiller, - - -	345, 678	Troubar v. Hunter, - - -	620
Tomlinson v. Derby, 198, 763, 766		Trouer v. Sharp, - - -	598
v. Kensella, - - -	403	Troup v. Wood, - - -	350
Tompkins v. Hill, - - -	562	Trout v. Kennedy, - - -	797
Toms v. Whitby, - - -	31, 38	Trow v. Trow, - - -	466
Tonawanda R. R. Co. v. Mun-		Trowbridge v. Mayor, etc., -	301
ger, - - -	5	Trowler v. Elder, - - -	525
Tone v. Bruce, - - -	285	Troxell v. Haynes, - - -	142
v. Nelson, - - -	291	Troxwell v. Fugate, - - -	603
Tooke v. Bonds, - - -	404, 680	Troy v. Cheshire R. R. Co., -	187
Tootle v. Clifton, - - -	9, 12	Troy, etc. R. R. Co. v. N. Turn-	
Torbert v. McReynolds, - - -	624, 626	pike Co., - - -	793
Torey v. Hadley, - - -	311	Troy City Bank v. Grant, -	351

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
True v. International Tel. Co.,	83,	Ulman v. Kent,	- - 108
	130, 238	Underhill v. Goff,	- - 173, 615
Truitt v. Baird,	- - 799	v. Taylor,	- - 231
Truscate v. King,	- - 415	v. Wilton,	- - 67
Trustees v. Kendrick,	- 373, 375	Underwood v. Parks,	232, 393, 394
v. Lawrence,	- - 623	v. Waldron,	- - 788
v. McCaughy,	- - 674	Union Bank v. Lobdell,	- - 421
v. Walrath,	- - 525	v. Mott,	- - 207
v. Youmans,	- - 4	v. Solle,	- - 622
Tryon v. Carter,	- - 533	v. Williams,	- - 681
Tucker v. Baldwin,	- - 377, 434	Union Bank of Chicago v. Bald-	
v. Bracket,	- - 416	enwick,	- - 360
v. Cornwell,	- - 375	Union Institution v. Boston,	- 550
v. Ives,	- - 618	Union Pacific R. R. Co. v.	
v. Page,	- - 705	Hand,	- - 810
Tuckerman v. Newhall,	206, 352, 430,	v. House,	- - 811
	432, 436, 441	v. Milliken,	- - 811
Tuffi v. Ohio, etc. Trust Co.,	544	Union Turnpike Co. v. Jenkins,	820
Tufts v. Plymouth Gold M. Co.,	331	United States v. Arnold,	- 599
Tullidge v. Wade,	- - 721	v. Child,	- - 430
Tunbridge-Wells Dippers' Case,	52	v. Clyde,	- - 430
Tuncan Fishing Co. v. Carter,	5	v. Eckford,	- - 401
Tunno v. Fludd,	- - 277	v. Freis,	- - 805
Tupper v. Powell,	- - 562	v. Gibert,	- - 740
Turhune v. Cotton,	- - 399	v. Gurney,	- - 458, 496
Turner v. Bank of Fox Lake,	371,	v. Haskell,	- - 740
	374	v. Hoar,	- - 599
v. Carter,	- - 776	v. Howard,	- - 433
v. Child,	- - 358	v. January,	- - 401
v. Collier,	- - 339	v. Justice,	- - 430
v. Crawford,	- - 318	v. Kirkpatrick,	- 405, 419
v. Culvert,	- - 570	v. La Jeune Eugenie,	- 631
v. Gibbs,	- - 280	v. Linn,	- - 401
v. Hadden,	- - 203	v. Magoon,	- - 770
v. Hitchcock,	- - 212	v. Smith,	- - 17, 118, 238
v. McCarthy,	- - 825	v. Speed,	- - 118
v. North Beach, etc. R. R.		United States Bank v. Bank of	
Co.,	- - 755	Georgia,	- - 363
v. Price,	- - 417, 419	v. Chapin,	- - 545
v. Satterlee,	- - 315	U. S. Service Co.—Johnston's	
v. Thomas,	- - 221	Claim, in re,	43, 142
Turney v. Williams,	- - 625	Updegrove v. Zimmerman,	- 232
Turpin v. Reynolds,	- - 225	Upham v. Lafavour,	413, 419, 420,
v. Slodd,	- - 332		421
Turrentine v. Perkins,	- - 609	v. Smith,	- - 224, 476, 512
Tuthill v. Scott,	- - 13	Uphamas v. Dickinson,	- - 813
Tuttle v. Cooper,	- - 208	Upjohn v. Ewing,	- 206, 435
v. Nettle,	- - 430	Uppdegroff v. Spring,	- - 693
Twitty v. McGuire,	- - 282	Upton v. Julian,	- - 282
Twonley v. C. P. N. etc. R. R. Co.,	63	Usher v. Dansey,	- - 762
Twopenny v. Young,	- - 442		
Tyler v. Bland,	- - 702	Vail v. Foster,	- - 375
v. Wilkinson,	- - 10, 13	v. McMillan,	- - 465
Tyner v. Stoops,	- - 373, 375	v. Nickerson,	- - 709, 711
Tyrell v. Lockhart,	- - 824	Vaiso v. Delaval,	- - 804
Tyson v. Booth,	- - 230	Valentine v. Ruste,	- - 608
v. Commissioners,	- - 5	Valet v. Horner,	- - 286
v. Ewing,	- - 717	Van Aken v. Gleason,	- - 416
Uhland v. Uhland,	- - 617	Van Arsdale v. Randell,	- 83, 130
Ulmer v. Cunningham,	- - 211	Van Benschooten v. Lawson,	678,
			687

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Van Buren v. Van Gaasbeck, -	550	Vicary v. Farthing, -	804
Van Blarcum v. Broadway Bank, -	381	Vicksburg, etc. R. R. Co. v. Potter, -	721, 757
Van Brunt v. Van Brunt, -	434	Vigers v. Aldrich, -	350
Van Buren v. Digges, 265, 278, 279, 282, 292, 510, 515, 525		Vighte v. Hoagland, -	190, 191, 199
Vance v. Erie R. R. Co., -	750	Vilas v. Downer, -	799
v. Vance, -	622	Vinal v. Richardson, -	620
Van Cleef v. Therasson, -	371, 374	Vining v. Luman, -	285
Vandenburgh v. Truax, -	43, 61, 64	Vinton v. Middlesex R. R. Co., -	758
Vanderbilt v. Eagle Iron Works, 282, 283		Voltz v. Blackmar, -	721, 724
Van de Sande v. Hall, -	275	Von Fragstein v. Windler, -	721
Vanderslice v. Newton, -	763	Von Hemert v. Porter, 583, 586, 632, 663	
Van Densen v. Blum, -	283	Von Shoening v. Buchanan, -	13, 827
v. Young, -	794	Voorhees v. Stoothoff, -	623
Vandine v. Burpee, -	786, 798	Voorhies v. Child, -	207
Van Dusen v. Sulphin, -	233	Vredenbergh v. Hallett, -	709, 711
Van Epps v. Dellaye, -	375	Vyse v. Wakefield, -	620
v. Harrison, 265, 277, 291, 297		Waddell v. Luer, -	428
Van Huson v. Kanouse, -	471, 615	Wade's Case, -	358, 362, 444, 452
Van Leuven v. Lyke, -	769	Wade v. Hallegan, -	285, 286
Van Middlesworth v. Van Middlesworth, -	372	v. Thayer, -	721
Van Ness v. Fisher, -	121	v. Wade, -	622, 692
Vanpell v. Woodward, -	456	Wadham v. Marlord, -	42
Van Raugh v. Van Arsdaln, -	635	Wadley v. Davis, -	287
Van Rensselaer v. Chadwick, -	437	Wadsworth v. Smith, -	279
v. Jewett, 538, 596, 607, 612, 613		v. Tillotson, -	13
v. Jones, -	607, 611	Waestell v. Atkinson, -	470, 697
v. Platner, 607, 611, 759, 762, 820		Waffle v. Porter, -	5
v. Roberts, 398, 399, 405, 410, 411		Wagenblast v. McKean, -	459, 461
Van Runsdick v. Kane, -	631	Wager v. Schuyler, -	595
Van Schaick v. Delaware Canal, 191		Wagner v. Holbrunner, -	233
v. Edwards, -	631	v. Jacoby, -	175, 177
v. Trotter, -	822	Wagstaff v. Ashton, -	232
Van Steinbergher v. Tobias, -	215	Wainwright v. Webster, -	322, 364
Vansteinburgh v. Hoffman, -	375	Wakefield v. Beckley, -	556
Van Tine v. Crane, -	207	Wakeley v. Hart, -	823, 824
Van Vecter v. Brewster, -	339	Walcott v. Coleman, -	822
Vanvalkenbergh v. Fuller, -	713	v. Hall, -	234
Van Vleet v. Adair, -	772, 773	v. Keith, -	163
Van Wart v. Woolley, -	246	Walden v. Sherburne, -	615
Van Wyck v. Allen, 111, 130, 194		Waldo v. Long, -	140
Varick v. Crane, -	642	Waldron v. Whitlock, -	375
Vaughan v. Bibb, -	625	v. Willard, -	7
v. Goode, -	618	Waldsmith v. Waldsmith, -	206
v. Howe, -	607, 612, 614, 629	Walker v. Bank of State of N. Y., -	7
Vaughan and Telegraph, The, 328, 333, 342		v. Barnes, -	637
Veazie v. Bangor, -	160	v. Bradley, -	622
Vedder v. Hildreth, -	53	v. Brown, -	455
Veiths v. Hagge, -	582	v. Constable, -	598
Velhac v. Biven, -	330	v. Engler, -	504
Venard v. Cross, -	6	v. Erie R. R. Co., -	158, 198
Verges v. Golden, -	454	v. Fuller, -	724
Vernan v. Smith, -	285	v. Goe, -	42, 50, 95
Verner's Estate, -	623	v. Hadduck, -	606
Verney v. Iddings, -	703	v. Hatton, -	140
Vernon v. Keys, -	51	v. Hoisington, -	279
Very v. Levy, -	426	v. Martin, -	811
Vicars v. Wilcocks, -	49, 50, 68	v. Maxwell, -	206
		v. McCulloch, -	224, 439, 441

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Walker v. Millard, - -	279	Ware v. Street, - 322,	364, 365
v. Moore, 77, 95, 109,	160	Warfield v. Booth, -	279, 289, 297
v. Orange, -	160	Waring v. Cunliffe, -	586
v. Seaborn, -	432	v. Henry, -	614
v. Shoemaker, -	286	Warne v. Rose, - -	211
v. Smith, - 17,	810	Warner v. Bacon, - 184,	187, 763
v. Wills, -	619	v. Caulk, -	286
v. Wilson, -	290	v. Durham, -	433
Wallace v. Drew, -	213	v. Griswold, -	201
v. Fouche, -	570	v. Juif, - - -	550
v. Gilchrist, -	136	v. New York C. R. R. Co.,	809
v. Goodall, -	237	v. Robinson, -	805
v. Kensall, - - -	435	v. Thurio, -	599
v. Mayor, etc. of New York,	724	Warrall v. Munn, -	630
v. McConnell, -	459	Warre v. Calvert, -	10
v. Tumlin, -	118	Warrell v. McClanaghan,	505
v. Wallace, -	618	Warren v. Boynton, - -	531
v. York, -	142	v. Cole, -	736, 743
Waller v. Lacy, -	399	v. Delippes, -	12
v. Long, -	493	v. Doolittle, -	826
Wallis v. Carpenter, -	490, 498	v. McCarty, -	602
v. Dilley, -	694	v. Mains, -	447, 456
Walmsley v. Cooper, -	221	v. Skinner, -	427
Walrath v. Redfield, 96, 100,	629	v. Tyler, -	583, 585
Walsh, Ex parte, -	622	Warrender v. Warrender,	631
Walsh v. Chicago & C. R. R. Co.,	78	Warrington v. Pollard, -	465, 468
Walter v. Jenkins, -	806	Warwick v. Nurn, -	292
v. Richardson, -	177, 185	Warwick v. Foukes, -	237
v. Vanderhoof, -	830	v. Nokes, -	346
Walters v. McGirt, -	589	v. Richardson, -	134
Walther v. Wetmore, -	398, 399	Washburn v. Franklin, -	674
Waltor v. Waltor, -	760	v. Prescott, -	265
Wamberg v. Bimer, -	475	Washington v. Planters' Bank,	705
Wampach v. St. Paul, etc. R.		Washington Bank v. Prescott,	406,
R. Co., -	763, 765		407
Wanamaker v. Bowes, -	242	v. Shurtleff, -	620
Wankford v. Wankford, -	357	Washington Ice Co. v. Webster,	795,
Warburg v. Wilcox, -	428		796, 801
Ward v. Bailey, -	806	Water-Co. v. Chambers, -	191
v. Benson, -	242	Waterbury v. Graham, -	190
v. Eyre, -	163	v. Westervelt, -	212
v. Fellers, -	292, 293	Waterman v. Conn. R. R. Co.,	191
v. Howe, -	373, 376	v. Clark, -	275
v. Jewett, -	478	v. Younger, -	399, 409
v. Johnson, -	436, 441	Waters v. Bristol, - -	810
v. Moller, - - -	208	v. Brown, 150, 151, 227, 228,	230
v. N. Y. Cent. R. R. Co.,	100, 131	v. Travis, -	389
v. Reynolds, - - -	201	Waterson v. Seat, -	798
v. Smith, 158, 448, 450, 454, 458,	696	Watertown Eccl. Society's Ap-	
		peal, -	807
v. Vanderbilt, -	106, 158	Watkins v. Carmichael, -	317
v. Walton, -	432	v. Hill, -	373, 374
v. Ward, -	739	v. Hopkins, -	269
v. Weeks, - 43, 50, 66, 67		v. Morgan, -	492, 493, 597
v. Wilson, -	275, 281	v. Parsons, -	349
v. Wordsworth, -	317	v. Robb, - - -	453
Wardell v. Fosdick, -	277	Watkinson v. Inglesby, 428, 431,	432
v. McMillan, -	237	v. Laughton, -	617
Warden v. Arell, -	471	Watson v. Ambergate R'y Co.,	124
Ward's C. & P. L. Co. v. Elkins,	156	v. Bauer, -	801
Ware v. Otis, -	404	v. Brewster, -	342

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Watson v. Christie, -	244, 256	Wells v. Brown, -	617
v. Cresop, -	358, 359	v. Commonwealth, -	761
v. Hamilton, -	14	v. Cox, -	819
v. Hetherington, -	450	v. Girling, -	493, 576
v. Le Row, -	310	v. Jackson, -	227
v. Lisbon Bridge, -	106	v. Padgett, -	156
v. Orr, -	631	v. Porter, -	570
v. Owens, -	372, 375	v. Sanger, -	810
v. Phoenix Bank, -	497	v. Smith, -	477
v. Santa Fe, etc. R. R. Co., -	819	Welt v. Franklin, -	433
Watt v. Hoch, -	532, 707	Wemple v. Stewart, -	796
Watters v. Smith, -	430	Wendham v. Williams, -	819
Watterson v. Alleghany, etc. R. R. Co., -	111	Wendit v. Ross, -	399, 417, 419
Watts v. Garcia, -	675	Wenman v. Mohawk Ins. Co., -	538, 596
v. Sheppard, -	525, 528	Wentworth v. Goodwin, -	291
v. Watts, -	493	Wentz v. De Raven, -	356
Wayne v. Langley, -	430	Wermway v. Mothershead, -	493, 560, 561
Weakly v. Rogers, -	824	West v. Forest, -	71, 159
Weather v. Ray, -	204	v. Patrick, -	603
Weatherbee v. Green, -	165, 166	v. Platt, -	820
Weaver v. Toogood, -	310	v. Pritchard, -	173
Webb v. Bumpass, -	350	v. Rice, -	246
v. Dickinson, -	393, 399, 419	West Boylston Manuf. Co. v. Searle, -	434
v. Goldsmith, -	423	West Branch Bank v. Chester, -	532
v. Pond, -	134	v. Morehead, -	400
v. Rome, etc. R. R. Co., -	26	West Chicago A. W. v. Sheer, -	606
Webber v. Nichols, -	142	Westcott v. Nims, -	277, 288
Webby v. Drake, -	428	Westerman v. Means, -	475
Weber v. Morris, -	243	Western G. R. Co. v. Cox, -	110
Webster v. Pierce, -	322, 465, 468	Western Union Tel. Co. v. Eyser, -	721
v. Stadden, -	374, 375	v. Hopkins, -	763
v. Taslit, -	131	Westervelt v. Gregg, -	7
v. Wyser, -	426, 429	v. Smith, -	134
Weddington v. Boston Elastic Fabric Co., -	374	Westfall v. Braley, -	322, 364, 365
Weed v. Miller, -	341	v. Dagan, -	274
v. Panama R. R. Co., -	753	Westfield v. Mayo, -	136, 138, 142
Weeks-port Bank v. Park Bank, -	349	v. St. Lawrence Insurance Co., -	790
Weeks v. Hasty, -	588	Westlake v. DeGraw, -	280, 285
v. Little, -	505	Weston v. Gilmore, -	808
Wehle v. Butler, -	215, 242, 629	v. Grand T. R'y Co., -	100
v. Havilon, -	212	Wetherbee v. Bennett, -	786, 794
Wehrlin v. Schmutz, -	374	v. Marsh, -	234
Wehrum v. Kahn, -	430	Wetherby v. Mann, -	372, 433
Weil v. Silverstone, -	164	Wetherell v. Joy, -	399, 402
Weisen v. King, -	554	Weymouth v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co., -	169
Welch v. Durand, -	721, 742	Whalen v. St. Louis, etc. R. R. Co., -	106, 158
v. Piercy, -	47, 770	v. Woodard, -	470
v. Wadsworth, -	658, 674	Wharton v. Morris, -	447, 455
v. Ware, -	72, 158, 198, 735	v. Walker, -	343
Weld v. Bartlett, -	246, 248	Wheat v. Dotson, -	265, 277, 291
v. Nichols, -	432	Wheatley v. Abbott, -	156
Weldey v. Fractional School District, -	279	v. Thorn, -	139
Wellington v. Downer K. O. Co., -	28	Wheaton v. Hibbard, -	403
v. Kelly, -	387	v. Pike, -	544, 681, 684
v. Roberts, -	396		
v. Segwick, -	164		
v. Small, -	51		
Wells v. Abernethy, -	616		

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Wheeler v. Cropsey, - - -	419	Whitehall Transp. Co. v. N. J. Steamboat Co., - - -	630
v. Guild, - - -	388	Whitehead v. Kennedy, - - -	813
v. Harrison, - - -	354	Whitehouse v. Fellows, - - -	199
v. Haskins, - - -	615	Whiteley v. Moseley, - - -	339
v. House, - - -	407	Whitesell v. Forehand, - - -	174
v. Knaggs, - - -	347, 454	Whitfield v. S. E. R'y Co., - - -	750
v. Pope, - - -	666	v. Westbrook, - - -	475
v. Randall, - - -	741	v. Whitfield, - - -	801
v. Woodard, - - -	697	Whiting v. Street, - - -	388
v. Worcester, - - -	211	Whitlock v. Castro, - - -	632
Wheelock v. Pacific, etc. Co., - - -	282	v. Crew, - - -	594, 595
v. Tanner, - - -	459, 464	Whitman v. Boston, etc. R. R. Co., - - -	786, 798
v. Wheelwright, - - -	239	Whitmore v. Bischoff, - - -	199
Whelan v. Lynch, - - -	796	v. Bowman, - - -	795
Whetstone v. Colly, - - -	328, 829	v. Murdock, - - -	399, 405, 406
Whidden v. Seelye, - - -	666	Whitney v. Allaire, - - -	278
Whipple v. Cumberland M. Co., - - -	12, 811	v. Beckford, - - -	20
v. Walpole, - - -	803	v. Chicago & N. W. R'y Co., - - -	629
Whisler v. Hicks, - - -	290	v. Hitchcock, - - -	741
Whiston v. Stodder, - - -	631, 633, 639	v. Meyers, - - -	279, 285
Whitaker v. Hartford, etc. R. Co., - - -	684	v. Taylor, - - -	802
v. Salisbury, - - -	220	v. Thacher, - - -	796
Whitbeck v. New York C. R. R. Co., - - -	786, 795	Whittier v. Franklin, - - -	788
v. Skinner, - - -	280, 285	v. Wright, - - -	382, 383
v. Van Ness, - - -	371	Whittington v. Roberts, - - -	376
Whitcomb v. Williams, - - -	373	Wickliffe v. Clay, - - -	594
White v. Arleth, - - -	489, 512	Wickoff v. Davis, - - -	303
v. Barley, - - -	789	Wight v. Shuck, - - -	493, 494, 568, 576, 577
v. Brown, - - -	177	Wiging v. Tudor, - - -	435, 436
v. Cannada, - - -	761	Wilber v. Johnson, - - -	156
v. Concord R. R. Co., - - -	798	Wilbur v. Hubbard, - - -	215
v. Dingley, - - -	220, 440, 476	Wilcas v. King, - - -	506
v. Dougherty, - - -	307	Wilcox v. Fairhaven Bank, - - -	381, 423
v. Griffin, - - -	12	v. Howland, - - -	531
v. Hermann, - - -	786, 798, 799	v. Hunt, - - -	631
v. Howard, - - -	382	v. Plummer, - - -	13
v. Illis, - - -	561	v. Reynolds, - - -	339
v. Jones, - - -	376	Wilday v. Morrison, - - -	493, 576, 580
v. Jordan, - - -	427	Wilde v. Crow, - - -	762
v. Lyons, - - -	667	v. Jenkins, - - -	431
v. Madison, - - -	142	v. Joel, - - -	142
v. Martland, - - -	746	Wilder v. Boynton, - - -	279
v. McNeily, - - -	825	v. Seeley, - - -	460, 462, 465
v. McNett, - - -	25, 47	Wilderman v. Sandusky, - - -	810
v. Miller, - - -	111, 194, 615	Wildman v. Radenaker, - - -	471
v. Moseley, - - -	96	Wilkerson v. Daniels, - - -	493, 560, 561
v. N. W. Stage Co., - - -	761	Wilkes v. Hungerford Market Co., - - -	6
v. Nicholls, - - -	5	Wilkin v. Brown, - - -	427
v. Olive, - - -	283	Wilkins v. Buttermann, - - -	317
v. Parker, - - -	434	v. Gilmore, - - -	811
v. Smith, - - -	131	Wilkinson v. Byers, - - -	430
v. Sutherland, - - -	277	v. Ferre, - - -	283
v. Trumbull, - - -	408, 413	v. Linde, - - -	435
v. Walker, - - -	531	v. Stewart, - - -	372
v. Webb, - - -	207, 210	Willard v. Harvey, - - -	471
v. White, - - -	623, 803	v. Rice, - - -	163, 164
White Deer Creek Imp. Co. v. Sassaman, - - -	795	v. Sperry, - - -	179

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Willard v. Stevens, - - -	812	Willis v. Dunn, - - -	355
Williams, Ex parte, - - -	586	v. Forest, - - -	230
Williams v. Allison, - - -	160	v. Quimby, - - -	788
v. American Bank, - - -	602	Wills v. Allison, - - -	454
v. Anderson, - - -	131	v. Brown, - - -	582
v. Baker, - - -	550	v. Garland, - - -	819
v. Brown, - - -	799	Willson v. McEvoy, - - -	142
v. Campbell, - - -	339	Wilmot v. Hurd, - - -	291
v. Cawley, - - -	233	v. Smith, - - -	449, 450
v. Chicago Coal Co., 131, 150, 238		Wilson v. Apple, - - -	233, 235
v. Craig, - - -	583, 618	v. Baltimore, etc. Association, 7	
v. Crary, - - -	354	v. Berryman, - - -	804
v. Currie, - - -	721	v. Burgess, - - -	291
v. DeCastro, - - -	440	v. Clarke, - - -	759
v. Esting, - - -	15	v. Coupland, - - -	348
v. Evans, - - -	311, 312	v. Darwin, - - -	775
v. Fitzhugh, - - -	643	v. Dean, - - -	493, 494, 568, 576
v. Frith, - - -	318	v. Fitch, - - -	234
v. Grant, - - -	60	v. General Iron S. Co., - - -	85
v. Griffith, - - -	252	v. Goodwin, - - -	397
v. Headley, - - -	403	v. Hardesty, - - -	562, 674
v. Hill, - - -	66	v. Holden, - - -	797
v. Houghtaling, 403, 417, 421, 422, 677, 689		v. Johnson, - - -	277
v. Langford, - - -	427	v. Keeling, - - -	471
v. McFall, - - -	822	v. King, - - -	550
v. Meeker, - - -	494	v. Lane, - - -	163
v. Miller, - - -	279	v. Lazier, - - -	632
v. Miner, - - -	777	v. Marsh, - - -	550
v. Minor, - - -	233	v. McClean, - - -	803
v. Moseley, - - -	322	v. Middleton, - - -	738
v. Moyston, - - -	15, 252	v. Morgan, - - -	325, 328, 454
v. Olephant, - - -	134	v. Morrow, - - -	429
v. Reynolds, - - -	77	v. N. P. R. R. Co., - - -	63
v. Roser, - - -	447, 454	v. Newport Dock Co., - - -	33
v. Schmidt, - - -	287	v. Wagar, - - -	160
v. Sheldon, - - -	211, 212	v. Wallace, - - -	204
v. Sherman, - - -	538, 596	v. Wilson, - - -	357, 397
v. Smith, - - -	674, 709, 711	v. Young, - - -	198, 230, 746
v. Stanton, - - -	432	Winans v. Denman, - - -	211
v. Starr, - - -	376	v. Horton, - - -	442
v. Storrs, - - -	622	Winch v. Mutual B. I. Co., - - -	598
v. Tappan, - - -	782	v. Purdon, - - -	533
v. Vance, - - -	490	Winchester v. Craig, - - -	169
v. Vanderbilt, 19, 105, 155, 156, 158		v. Osborn, - - -	5
v. Wade, - - -	635	Winder v. Caldwell, - - -	279, 292
v. Walker, - - -	397	v. Deffenderfer, - - -	589
Williamson v. Barrett, - - -	24	Winale v. Andrews, - - -	607
v. Broughton, - - -	600	Windsor v. Kennedy, - - -	402
v. Cole, - - -	404	Wing v. Davis, - - -	444, 445
v. Dillon, - - -	796	Wingate v. Smith, - - -	164
v. McGinnis, - - -	440, 441	v. Wudlinger, - - -	359
v. Walker, - - -	339	Wing Chang v. Mayor, etc., 152, 155	
v. Williamson, - - -	140, 586	Winn v. Peckham, - - -	745
Willie v. Bird, - - -	252	v. Young, - - -	541, 781
Willing v. Swazey, - - -	805	Winne v. Kelly, - - -	83
Willings v. Consequa, - - -	617, 631	Winningham v. Redding, - - -	704
Willoughby v. Backhouse, - - -	7	Winship v. Bass, - - -	357
v. Thomas, - - -	177	Winslow v. Draper, - - -	807
Willis v. Cameron, - - -	661	v. Hardin, - - -	376
		v. Hathaway, - - -	628
		Winter's Appeal, - - -	5

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Winthrop v. Carleton,	632, 638, 663	Woodruff v. Trapnall,	346, 469, 697
v. Curtis,	711	v. Webb,	549, 808, 809
v. Pepoon,	663	Woods v. Schettler,	245
Wiscoe's Appeal,	354	Woodson v. Scott,	- 811
Wise v. Faulkner,	339	Woodward v. Hill,	353
v. Hilton,	- 373	v. Leavitt,	- 805
v. Shepherd,	305, 306, 308	v. Miles,	- 432
Wiseman v. Lyman,	- 373	v. Woodward,	609
Witburger v. Randolph,	615, 617	Woolcott v. McFarlan,	563
Witherell v. Joy,	- 398	Woolley v. Campbell,	- 164
Withers v. Greene,	265, 277, 278	Woolfolk v. McDowell,	- 427, 429, 431
v. Reynolds,	- 177, 202	Woolheather v. Riseley,	- 219
Witherow v. Briggs,	493, 561, 576, 580	Wooten v. Buchanan,	398, 400, 417
Witman v. Geisinger,	623	Work v. Bennett,	281
Witmore v. San Francisco,	260	Workland v. Hoffman,	290
Woburn v. Henshaw,	187	Workman v. Great Northern	
Wolcott v. Canfield,	208	R'y Co.,	237, 245
v. Hall,	- 232	Wormen v. Kramer,	240
v. Mount,	83, 111, 112, 130, 176, 194	Wormouth v. Cramer,	233
Wolf v. St. Louis, etc. Co.,	152	Wort v. Jenkins,	- 721
v. Walter,	- 387	Worth v. Edmunds,	13, 118
Wolf Cr. Diamond Coal Co. v.		v. Hill,	- 305, 306
Schultz,	505	Worthington v. Warrington,	- 120
Wolff v. Cohen,	739	Worthley v. Emerson,	415, 420
v. Oxholm,	- 658	Wright v. Acres,	- 450
Wolfe v. Sharpe,	614	v. Bennett,	- 207
Wolfsen v. Eyster,	- 809	v. Chandler,	769
Wood v. Bodwell,	373	v. Crockery Ware Co.,	310, 315
v. Bullens,	454	v. Donnell,	758
v. Fales,	164	v. Foster,	232
v. Fithian,	211	v. Gray,	- 71
v. Fowler,	278	v. Illinois, etc. Tel. Co.,	- 805
v. Hickox,	- 615, 618	v. Jacobs,	- 233
v. Hitchcock,	459, 460, 461, 462	v. Keith,	- 155
v. Kennedy,	658, 673, 674	v. Laing,	403, 408
v. Lake,	403	v. Lathrop,	211
v. Lemon,	- 775	v. Lawton,	372
v. M. S. L. & T. Co.,	- 465	v. McNeely,	- 465
v. Mahurin,	417	v. Redd,	447, 448
v. Merritt,	315	v. Quirk,	274
v. Morehead,	169	v. Spencer,	- 241
v. Morgan,	- 773	v. Storrs,	375
v. Robbins,	- 588, 622, 623	v. Whiting,	- 136
v. Roberts,	- 426, 428, 430	v. Wilcox,	- 749, 752
v. Schraeder,	- 376	v. Wright,	413
v. Smith,	582, 617, 618	Wrightup v. Chamberlain,	141
v. Torry,	350	Wyandotte, etc. Gas Co. v.	
v. Wand,	11, 13	Schliefer,	611, 615
v. Watson,	- 342	Wyatt v. Harrison,	- 4
v. Williamsburgh,	209	v. Muse,	- 623
v. Winnick,	- 670	Wycoff v. Longhead,	570
Woodbridge v. Bropley,	- 496	Wyly v. Burnett,	- 164
Woodbury v. Jones,	132, 133	Wyman v. American P. Co.,	132
Woodfolk v. McDowell,	384	v. Cochran,	493
Woodhull v. Wagner,	342	v. Hubbard,	623
Woodmansie v. Logan,	- 4	Wynkoop v. Cowing,	- 456
Woodruff v. Cork,	761, 770	Wynn v. Brooke,	- 136
v. Richardson,	- 809	v. Hiday,	- 265
v. Sruggs,	- 670, 674	Xenia Branch Bank v. Lee,	277, 288

	<i>Pages.</i>		<i>Pages.</i>
Yandt's Appeal, - - -	677	Young v. Lloyd, - - .	796
Yates v. Foot, - - -	205	v. Mertens, - - -	721
v. New York, etc. R. R. Co.,	231	v. Pacific M. etc. Co., -	105
v. Valentine, 372, 375, 377		v. Pate, - - -	713
v. White, - - -	243	v. Plumson, - - -	301
Yatham v. Hodgson, - - -	42	v. Polack, - - -	536
Yeager v. Wallace, - - -	204	v. Spencer, - - -	15
Yeatman v. Cullen, - - -	635	v. Thompson, 493, 554, 561	
Yeats v. Ballentine, - - -	160	v. White, - - -	506
Yenner v. Hammond, 481, 491, 512		Yongs v. Stahelin, - 371, 375, 377	
Yerkam v. Tilden, - - -	387	Yundt's Appeal, - - -	623
Yolo Co. v. Sacramento, - - -	6		
Youmans v. Heartt, - - -	417		
Young v. Adams, 360, 364, 366, 367		Zabriskie v. Smith, - - -	7
v. Brush, - - -	323	Zeevin v. Cowell, - - -	700
v. Dickey, - - -	615	Zembria, The, - - -	105
v. Fluke, - - -	493, 561	Zerfling v. Mourer, - - -	254
v. Godbe, 536, 541, 664		Ziegler v. Powell, - - -	142, 733
v. Hargrave, - - -	286	Zink v. Langton, - - -	601
v. Hoover, - - -	254	Zogbaum v. Parker, - - -	7, 311, 314
v. Hosmer, - - -	248	Zuller v. Rogers, - - -	134

PART I.

AN ELEMENTARY EXPOSITION OF THE LAW OF DAMAGES.

CHAPTER I.

DAMAGES.

A GENERAL STATEMENT OF THE RIGHT TO DAMAGES, THEIR LEGAL QUALITY AND KINDS.

The chief practical value of any system of law is in its adaptability and efficiency to secure the individual in the full enjoyment of his rights, and in giving him adequate relief when they are violated. The common law defines them, and professes to afford a remedy for every infraction. In the nature of things, this remedy cannot consist in so annulling by adjudication an act which violates a right that the injured party will be restored to enjoy his own as though there had been no interruption.

The consequences of an act which is an invasion of another's right may be arrested; and in some cases a partial restoration is practicable. But unless compensation can be made as a substitute for that to which a party was entitled, and of which he has been more or less deprived, there will be an irreparable injury, and a corresponding failure of justice. This compensation the law provides for; and it is the principal object of legal actions to ascertain what it should be, and fix the amount; and then to enforce its payment. In some actions, it is true, the paramount purpose is to compel the defendant to yield up possession of some specific property which the plaintiff claims to own, and incidentally to obtain compensation for the detention, as in ejectment and replevin. So in actions on contracts for the direct payment of money, the effect of recovery is apparently to compel the defendant to do the very thing he agreed to do,

and compensation for the delay in the form of interest is a subordinate matter.

Every infraction of a legal right, in contemplation of law, causes injury ; this is practically and legally an incontrovertible proposition. If the infraction is established, the conclusion of damage inevitably follows. This deduction is made, though it actually appears, and is recognized in the case, that there was in fact no injury, and even a benefit conferred.¹ This legal conclusion of damage is generally indeterminate as to amount ; it is that *some* damage results, and then, if no proof is given of the actual damage, judgment can be given only for a minimum sum — nominal damages. In cases of contract it may occur that for any breach a large and determinate sum will become due, for which judgment without proof may be rendered. But generally, within certain limits, the actual injury is to be established by proof as matter of fact. In many cases of tort, however, the injury complained of is of such a nature that compensation cannot be awarded by any precise pecuniary standard, and there is no legal measure of damages ; because the injury does not consist of any pecuniary elements, or elements of which the value can be measured or expressed in money. The compensation which shall be allowed for an injury of this character is by the common law referred to the sound discretion and dispassionate judgment of a jury.

Where there is a legal measure of damages, the jury must determine the amount as a fact, according to that measure ; for otherwise the law which so measures the compensation would be of no avail ; and whether they have done so or not, in a given case, may be proximately seen by a comparison of the verdict with the evidence. Courts of general jurisdiction have power over verdicts, and may set them aside when the jury have been influenced by passion or corruption, or have disregarded the legal measure of compensation. By the course of modern decisions, whether compensation for the actual injury in actions for torts is subject to legal measure or not, if the injury was done with malice, by positive fraud, oppression or wanton violence, such measure, if any, while not entirely ignored, ceases to be a limit of recovery. The jury are at liberty, in the exer-

¹ *Murphy v. Fond du Lac*, 23 Wis. 365.

cise of their judgment, on finding such malice or other aggravation, to give additional damages as a *salatium* to the party so wronged, and as a punishment to the wrongdoer. The sums so allowed by law and found by a jury for tortious injuries, or losses from breach of contract, are *damages*, the pecuniary redress which a successful plaintiff obtains by legal action. They are for the most part compensation for civil injury — exemplary damages being an exception ; therefore, the law relating to the subject of damages is principally directed to defining and measuring compensation. The civil injury for which damages may be recovered must be an injury which is recognized as such by the law ; it must be an injury resulting from the violation in some form of a legal right. No damages can be recovered for failure to fulfill a merely moral obligation, nor for any wrong or injury which consists in a neglect or disregard of social amenities.

The right to damages, constituting a legal cause of action, requires the concurrence of two things ; that the party claiming them have suffered an injury, and that there be some other person who is legally answerable for having caused it. If one suffer an injury for which no one is liable, it gives no legal claim for damages ; it is *damnum absque injuria* ; so if one do a wrong from which no legal injury ensues, there is no legal cause of action ; it is *injuria sine damno*. That no act characterized by these negations is actionable, is, in the abstract, a truism. When we say that a person who suffers an injury which does not arise from any other person's fault has no cause of action, we state a self-evident proposition ; and equally so when we say that no person has a cause of action against another for the latter's wrongful act unless he is injured by it. The former precludes any action for lawful acts lawfully done, though some actual hurt or loss results to some person therefrom. Thus, for example, adjoining land owners have a mutual right of lateral support to the soil in its natural state, but not under the pressure of buildings. When one has so loaded down his soil near the line, the other still has the right to make any use he pleases of his premises, and may excavate to the line, if he does so upon proper notice to the other ; and if by such excavation the stability of the buildings of the adjoining proprie-

tor is endangered, or they are in fact destroyed, it is an injury for which no action lies.¹ The exercise of one's right to dig in his own land may have the effect of diverting an underground stream of water beneficial to another, or of draining his well, but the act of digging which causes such diversion, not being wrongful, where it is done without malice, there is no redress for the injury.² The owner of property may thus and otherwise, whilst in the reasonable exercise of established rights, casually cause an injury which the law will regard as a misfortune merely, and for which the party from whose act it proceeds will be liable neither at law nor in the forum of conscience. In cases of this nature a loss or damage is indeed sustained, but it results from an act done by another free and responsible being which is neither unjust nor illegal.³ The prosecution in good faith of a groundless action may give the defendant great annoyance, and cause him loss of time and expense; but the plaintiff in such cases is exercising a legal right, and the defendant is entitled to no compensation for the injury he suffers beyond the costs which may be taxed in his favor.⁴ Every man is entitled to come into a court of justice, and claim what he deems to be his right; if he fails he shall be amerced (according to the old principle) for his false claim; and the defendant is entitled to his costs; and with these he must be content.⁵ But if the suit be malicious as well as false or groundless, the party bringing it is punishable in an action at law by the party injured.⁶ The making of defamatory statements, *bona fide*, in the assertion of rights, or in the performance of a duty, or in fair criticism upon a matter of public interest, though harsh, untrue and injurious, is also *damnum absque injuria*.⁷ Private houses may be pulled

¹ Wyatt v. Harrison, 3 B. & Ad. 875; Thurston v. Hancock, 12 Mass. 220; Panton v. Holland, 17 Johns. 92; Lasala v. Holbrook, 4 Paige, 169; McGuire v. Grant, 25 N. J. L. 356; Hay v. Cohoes Co. 2 Comst. 159.

² Acton v. Blandell, 12 M. & W. 324; Chasemore v. Richards, 7 H. L. Cas. 349; 2 H. & N. 168; Mosier v. Caldwell, 7 Nev. 363; Chase v. Silverstone, 62 Me. 175; Greenleaf v. Francis, 18 Pick. 117; Trustees, etc.

of Delhi v. Youmans, 50 Barb. 316; Ellis v. Duncan, 11 How. Pr. 515.

³ Broom's Max. 151.

⁴ Woodmansie v. Logan, 2 N. J. Law, 67; Canter v. The Am. & O. Ins. Co. 3 Pet. 307.

⁵ Id.; Henry v. Dafilho, 14 La. Ann. 48; Davies v. Jenkins, 11 M. & W. 745.

⁶ Id.

⁷ Todd v. Hawkins, 8 C. & P. 88; Huntley v. Ward, 6 C. B. N. S. 514;

down in the interest of the public to prevent the spread of fire,¹ and bulwarks may be raised on private property as a defense against a public enemy. So owners of land exposed to the inroads of the sea, or commissioners having a statutory power to act for a number of such owners, have a right to erect barriers, though they are consequentially prejudicial to others.² Owners of land adjoining streets are often subjected to temporary inconvenience while work is being done on such streets for repair or improvement, or by change of grade; or by the temporary use of the street for deposit of building material, or on the delivery of merchandise; yet there is no right to compensation therefor; no legal injury is recognized.³ The construction of a new way or the discontinuance of an old one may very seriously affect the value of property; the same may result from the removal of a state capital or county seat; but persons suffering loss from such causes have no legal remedy.⁴ A new business may, by competition, greatly impair the productiveness of an old one, but there is no redress for the loss.⁵ These instances will serve as examples of *damnum absque injuria*.⁶

Mackay v. Ford, 5 H. & N. 792; Revis v. Smith, 18 C. B. 126; Barnes v. McCrate, 32 Me. 442; Henderson v. Broomhead, Com. Scacc. 4 H. & N. 569; White v. Nicholls, 3 How. 266; Lawson v. Hicks, 38 Ala. 279; Calkins v. Sumner, 13 Wis. 193; Allen v. Crofoot, 2 Wend. 515; Lawler v. Earle, 5 Allen, 22.

¹The American Print Wks v. Lawrence, 23 N. J. L. 9; S. C. 21 id. 248; Surroco v. Geary, 3 Cal. 69; Russell v. Mayor of N. Y. 2 Denio, 461; Field v. Des Moines, 39 Iowa, 575.

²King v. Pagham, 8 B. & C. 355.

³Reading v. Keppleman, 61 Pa. St. 233; Griggs v. Foote, 4 Allen, 195; Benjamin v. Wheeler, 8 Gray, 409; Green v. Reading, 9 Watts, 382; O'Connor v. Pittsburgh, 18 Pa. St. 187; Macey v. City, 17 Ind. 267; Terre Haute v. Turner, 36 Ind. 522; Radcliffe v. Mayor, etc. 4 Comst. 195;

Mills v. Brooklyn, 32 N. Y. 480; Rome v. Omberg, 28 Ga. 46; Hovey v. Mayo, 43 Me. 322.

⁴Cooley's Const. Lim. 384. See Weeks' Dam. Absque Injuria, ch. 1.

⁵Masterson v. Short, 3 Abb. N. S. 154.

⁶See McComber v. Nichols, 34 Mich. 212; Waffle v. Porter, 61 Barb. 130; Farmer v. Lewis, 1 Bush, 66; Pontiac v. Carter, 32 Mich. 164; Mich. Cent. R. R. Co. v. Anderson, 20 Mich. 244; Winter's App. 61 Pa. St. 307; The Tuncam Fishing Co. v. Carter, 61 Pa. St. 21; Conger v. Weaver, 6 Cal. 548; Baker v. Boston, 12 Pick. 183; Winchester v. Osborn, 62 Barb. 337; Ellis v. Duncan, 11 How. Pr. 515; Gould v. Hudson R. R. Co. 2 Seld. 522; Benedict v. Grit, 3 Barb. 459; Rood v. The N. Y. etc. R. R. Co. 18 Barb. 80; Tyson v. Commissioners, 28 Md. 510; The Tonawanda R. R. Co. v. Munger, 5

The futility of cases of *wrong without injury* is illustrated by cases in which damages are the gist of the action and none are shown.¹

The law gives no private remedy for anything but a private wrong.² A public wrong, however, and which may be the subject of prosecution as such, may also have the nature and consequences of a private wrong, and be actionable as such, in respect of some particular or distinct injury to the person complaining, different in kind or degree from that which the public at large suffer.³

Denio, 255; Gardner v. Heartt, 2 Barb. 165; Radcliffe v. The Mayor, etc. 4 N. Y. 195; Botsford v. Wilson, 75 Ill. 132; Mitchell v. Harmony, 13 How. 185; Cleveland, etc. R. R. Co. v. Spar, 56 Pa. St. 325; Frankford, etc. Co. v. R. R. Co. 54 Pa. St. 345; Snyder v. Penn. R. R. Co. 55 Pa. St. 340; Hollister v. Union Co. 9 Conn. 436; Runnells v. Bullen, 2 N. H. 532.

¹ Ford v. Smith, 1 Wend. 48; Badeau v. Mead, 14 Barb. 328; Kimball v. Connolly, 42 N. Y. 57; Hutchins v. Hutchins, 7 Hill, 104; Pollard v. Lyon, 91 U. S. 225; The Knickerbocker Life Ins. Co. v. Eccles, 42 How. Pr. 201; Bissell v. Elmore, 65 Barb. 627; Kimball v. Leroy, 33 How. Pr. 237; Covert v. Gray, 34 How. Pr. 450; Kimball v. Stone, 1 Seld. 14; Bailey v. Dean, 5 Barb. 277; Swan v. Tappan, 5 Cush. 104; Anonymous, 60 N. Y. 262; Dung v. Parker, 52 N. Y. 494; Cook v. Cook, 100 Mass. 194; Allen v. Addington, 7 Wend. 9; Millard v. Jenkins, 9 Wend. 298; Butler v. Kent, 19 Johns. 389; Clark v. Chetwood, 5 Kans. 141; Commercial Bank v. Ten Eyck, 48 N. Y. 305; McGee v. Raen, 4 Abb. 8; Franklin v. Smith, 21 Wend. 624; Maye v. Walter, 64 Pa. St. 283; Burch v. Benton, 26 Mo. 153; Speaker v. McKenzie, 26 Mo. 255.

² 3 Black. Com. 219.

³ Rose v. Miles, 4 M. & S. 101;

Greasley v. Codling, 2 Bing. 263; The Mayor, etc. v. Henly, 1 Bing. N. C. 222; Goldthorpe v. Hardman, 13 M. & W. 377; Wilkes v. Hungerford Market Co. 2 Bing. N. C. 281; Crommelin v. Coxse, 30 Ala. 318; Lansing v. Wiswell, 5 Denio, 213; Hay v. Cohoes Co. 3 Barb. 42; Lansing v. Smith, 8 Cow. 146; S. C. 4 Wend. 9; Pierce v. Dart, 7 Cow. 609; Mills v. Hall, 9 Wend. 315; The Mayor v. Furze, 3 Hill, 292; Myers v. Malcolm, 6 Hill, 393; Gates v. Blincoe, 2 Dana, 158; Yolo Co. v. Sacramento, 36 Cal. 193; Shutto v. N. P. I. Co. 50 Cal. 592; Cole v. Sprowle, 35 Me. 161; Baxter v. Wenooski Co. 22 Vt. 114; Seeley v. Bishop, 19 Conn. 128; Barden v. Crocker, 10 Mass. 388; Stetson v. Faxon, 19 Pick. 147; Francis v. Schoellkopf, 53 N. Y. 152; Venard v. Cross, 8 Kans. 248; Hughes v. Heiser, 1 Binn. 463; Pittsburgh v. Scott, 1 Pa. St. 309; Runyon v. Bordine, 14 N. J. L. 472; Hatch v. Vt. etc. R. R. Co. 28 Vt. 142; Brown v. Watson, 47 Me. 161; Braning v. New Orleans, etc. Co. 12 La. Ann. 541; Clark v. Peckham, 10 R. I. 35; Gordon v. Baxter, 74 N. C. 470; Dudley v. Kennedy, 63 Me. 465; Hamilton v. Mayor, etc. 52 Ga. 435; see Shubut v. St. Paul, etc. R. R. Co. 21 Minn. 502; Proprietors, etc. v. Newcomb, 7 Met. 276; City of Pekin v. Brereton, 67 Ill. 477.

When a cause of action arises, it has a legal value as a chose in action; it is a species of property.¹

The right to damages vests at once when the injurious act is done. Even where there is no legal measure of damages, as in case of slander or assault, the injured party has an indeterminate right to compensation the instant he receives the injury. The verdict of the jury, and the judgment of the court thereon, do not give, but only define the right.² Such right when vested is to the injured party of the nature of property, and is protected as property in tangible things is protected. It cannot be annulled by legislation,³ nor otherwise extinguished except by satisfaction, release or the operation of statutes of limitation.⁴

Trover will lie for its conversion⁵ or the conversion of paper evidence of it.⁶ And other actions will lie for breaches of duty or contract, as well as for other wrongs relating to it.⁷

Except when the right of action and to damages is for a personal tort or breach of a marriage promise, it survives on the death of the injured party and is assignable.⁸

¹ 2 Black. Com. 438.

² Id.

³ Cooley on Const. Lim. 449; Streubel v. Milwaukee, etc. R. R. Co. 12 Wis. 67; Westervelt v. Gregg, 12 N. Y. 211; Dash v. Van Kleeck, 7 Johns. 477; Thornton v. Turner, 11 Minn. 236; Terrill v. Rankin, 2 Bush, 453; Wilson v. Baltimore, etc. Asso. 45 Md. 546; Griffin v. Wilcox, 21 Ind. 370.

⁴ Bowman v. Tiel, 23 Wend. 305; Allaire v. Whitney, 1 Hill, 480; 1 Comst. 505; Christianson v. Linford, 3 Robt. 215; Baylis v. Usher, 4 Moore & P. 700; S. C. 7 Bing. 153; Wiloughby v. Backhouse, 4 Dowl. & Ry. 539; S. C. 2 B. & C. 821; Clark v. Meigs, 10 Bosw. 337.

⁵ Ayres v. French, 41 Conn. 151; Payne v. Elliott, 54 Cal. 341-2.

⁶ Fullam v. Cummings, 16 Vt. 697; Archer v. Williams, 2 C. & K. 26; Comparet v. Burr, 5 Blackf. 419; Hudspeeth v. Wilson, 2 Dev. 372;

Pierce v. Gilson, 9 Vt. 246; Moody v. Keener, 7 Port. 218.

⁷ Terry v. Allis, 20 Wis. 32; Evans v. Trenton, 24 N. J. L. 764; Allen v. Suydam, 17 Wend. 368; Walker v. The Bank of State N. Y. 9 N. Y. 582; McNair v. Burns, 9 Watts, 130; Rhinelander v. Barron, 17 Johns. 538; Rundle v. Moore, 3 Johns. Cas. 36.

⁸ Final v. Backus, 18 Mich. 218; Sears v. Conover, 3 Keyes, 113; North v. Turner, 9 S. & R. 244; Johnston v. Bennett, 5 Abb. N. S. 331; Butler v. N. Y. etc. R. R. Co. 23 Barb. 110; Zabriskie v. Smith, 13 N. Y. 322; Haight v. Hoyt, 19 N. Y. 464; Reichtmeyer v. Remsen, 38 N. Y. 206; People v. Hudson R. R. Co. 4 Duer, 74; Zogbaum v. Parker, 66 Barb. 341; Waldron v. Willard, 17 N. Y. 466; Grocers' Nat. Bank v. Clark, 48 Barb. 26; McKee v. Judd, 13 N. Y. 622; McDougall v. Walling, 48 Barb. 364; Fried v. N. Y. C. R. R. Co. 25 How. Pr. 285; Rice v. Stone, 1 Allen, 566;

The general subject embraces the principles and illustrative examples by which all legal causes of action may be tested and their pecuniary value measured or adjudicated. By these the courts determine, first, whether the party complaining has suffered a legal injury, and how the conclusion that he has shall be expressed in damages; and secondly, they direct and limit the inquiries for the ascertainment of the amount which shall be recovered by way of recompense.

Mansell v. Lewis, 4 Hill, 635; *Robinson v. Weeks*, 6 How. Pr. 161; *Jordan v. Gillson*, 44 N. H. 424; *Grant v. Ludlow*, Adm'r, 8 Ohio St. 1; *Taylor v. Galland*, 3 G. Greene, 17; *Fay v. Troy*, etc. R. R. Co. 24 Barb. 382; *Smith v. N. Y. etc. R. R. Co.* 28 Barb. 605; *Blakeney v. Blakeney*, 6

Port. 109; *Nettle v. Barnett*, 8 Port. 181; *Hoyt v. Thompson*, 5 N. Y. 347; *Nash v. Hamilton*, 3 Abb. 35; *The Brig Sarah Ann*, 2 Sumn. 211; *Meech v. Stoner*, 19 N. Y. 26 *Linton v. Harley*, 104 Mass. 353; see *Barnard v. Harrington*, 3 Mass. 228.

CHAPTER II.

NOMINAL DAMAGES.

THEIR NATURE AND PURPOSE—ILLUSTRATIONS OF THE ABSOLUTE RIGHT TO THEM WHEN A LEGAL RIGHT HAS BEEN VIOLATED.

For every actionable injury there is an absolute right to damages; and the law recognizes such an injury whenever a legal right is violated. Rights are legal when recognized and protected by law. Every invasion of such a right threatens the right itself, and to some extent impairs the possessor's enjoyment. The logical sequence of finding such an invasion is the legal sequence,—a legal injury; and this entitles the injured party to compensation. In abstract principle, the law is, that he is entitled to compensation in amount proportioned to the injury. The extent of the actual injury, however, is seldom matter of law; and when it is not, merely showing the wrong or breach of contract which constitutes the injury, will only authorize the court to judicially declare that the party injured is entitled to *some* damages. If there is no inquiry as to actual damages, or none appear on such inquiry, the legal implication of damage remains. This requires some practical expression, as the compensation for a technical injury; therefore, nominal damages are given, as six cents, a penny, or a farthing; a sum of money that can be spoken of, but has no existence in point of quantity. Verdicts and judgments for damages generally specify a small sum which may be paid.¹

When actual damages are assessed the nominal damages are included and are not added. Where a plaintiff sued in an inferior court for a debt of 50%, which was the extent of its jurisdiction, and neither recovered nor sought to recover damages, except for the purpose of obtaining costs, it was held that

¹ Beaumont v. Greathead, 2 C. B. 499; Ashley v. White, 2 Ld. Raym. 938; Parker v. Griswold, 17 Conn. 303; Ripka v. Sargent, 7 Watts & S. 9; McConnell v. Kebbe, 33 Ill. 175; Pleasants v. North Beach, etc. R. R.

Co. 34 Cal. 586; Tootle v. Clifton, 22 Ohio St. 247; Pastorius v. Fisher, 1 Rawle, 27; Hobson v. Todd, 4 Term R. 71; Clifton v. Hooper, 6 Q. B. 468; Foster v. Elliott, 33 Iowa, 216.

nominal damages for this purpose did not place the debt beyond the jurisdiction.¹ Where judgment by default was taken on a bond in the penalty of \$250, conditioned to pay \$150, it was held that nominal damages could not be added to the penalty for detention of the debt to affect costs.²

The damages which the law thus infers from the infraction of a legal right are absolute; they cannot be controverted; they are the necessary consequent. The act complained of may produce no actual injury; it may be in fact beneficial, by adding to the value of property or by averting a loss which would otherwise have happened, and still it will be equally true in law and in fact, that it was in itself injurious, if violative of a legal right. The implied injury is from that circumstance; and the fact that beyond violating a right it was not detrimental, or was even advantageous, is immaterial to the legal quality of the act itself.³

A message was furnished to a telegraph company for transmission, containing a direction to purchase a specified quantity of wheat, deliverable at a stated time in the future. The message, by negligence of the company's servants, was not delivered. The market price of wheat advanced for two days, then fluctuated, and was less at the day specified in the message than on the day when it should have been delivered; so that there was not only no damage, but the sender was saved from the loss which he would have suffered if his message had been delivered

¹ *Joule v. Taylor*, 7 Exch. 58.

² *People v. Hallett*, 4 Cow. 67.

³ *Murphy v. Fond du Lac*, 23 Wis. 365; *Jewett v. Whitney*, 43 Me. 242; *Cook v. Halt*, 3 Pick. 269; *Bolivar M. Co. v. Neponset M. Co.* 16 Pick. 246; *Stowell v. Lincoln*, 11 Gray, 434; *Hathorne v. Stinson*, 12 Me. 183; *Polard v. Porter*, 3 Gray, 312; *Pond v. Merrifield*, 12 Cush. 181; *Newcomb v. Wallace*, 112 Mass. 25; *Chamberlain v. Parker*, 45 N. Y. 569; *Marzetti v. Williams*, 1 B. & Ad. 415; *Kimel v. Kimel*, 4 Jones L. 121; *Warre v. Calvert*, 7 Ad. & El. 143; *Embrey v. Owen*, 6 Exch. 353; *North-*

am v. Hurley, 1 El. & Bl. 665; *Medway Nav. Co. v. Earl of Romney*, 9 C. B. N. S. 575; 30 L. J. C. P. 236; *McCloud v. Boulton*, 3 U. Canada, 84; *Smith v. Whiting*, 100 Mass. 122; *McConnell v. Kibbee*, 33 Ill. 175; *Bump v. Wight*, 14 Ill. 301; *Parker v. Green*, 2 Bing. 317; *Grover v. Shole*, 42 Pa. St. 58; *Delaware & Hudson Canal Co. v. Torrey*, 33 Pa. St. 143; *Kirkham v. Sharp*, 1 Whart. 333; *Chapman v. The Thames M. Co.* 13 Conn. 269; *Tyler v. Wilkinson*, 4 Mason, 397; *Bealy v. Shaw*, 6 East, 208; *Fray v. Voules*, 1 El. & E. 839.

and acted upon. But there was a neglect of duty, and an infraction of the sender's right to have care and diligence used in the sending and delivery of his message ; for that he was entitled to nominal damages.¹

The plaintiff and defendants were riparian proprietors on a watercourse, and had mills thereon ; various other mills belonging to third persons were located on the same stream. In case, the plaintiff complained that the defendants heated the water of the stream by operating steam boilers in their mills, increasing the evaporation five per cent., which was to that extent an abstraction of the water ; also that they fouled the water of the stream by discharging into it soap suds, etc. But the pollution did no actual damage to the plaintiff, because the water was already so polluted by similar acts of other mill owners and dyers above the defendants' mill, and defendants' acts made no practical difference ; that is, the pollution by the defendants did not make the stream less applicable to practical purposes than it was before. It was held, however, that the plaintiff received damage in point of law from such pollution. It was an injury to a right ; but that the loss of five per cent. would not give a cause of action if such diminution arose from a reasonable use of the stream.² Where a part owner was expelled from a mill property, and while he was wrongfully kept out of possession, the mill, which was old, was replaced by a new one of greater value, so that when he regained possession the property was much more valuable, and he was a gainer after considering all intermediate profits lost, he was still held entitled to nominal damages.³

The principle that for the violation of every legal right, nominal damages, at least, will be allowed, applies to all actions whether for tort or breach of contract, and whether the right is personal or relates to property.

The offer of violence to him is an assault, and the least unjustifiable touching of his person a battery. Where a debtor was arrested on a *ca. sa.*, and judgment, after an insolvent discharge, which gave him immunity from arrest, it was held that

¹ Hibbard v. W. U. Tel. Co. 33 Wis. 558.

² Wood v. Wand, 3 Exch. 748.

³ Jewett v. Whitney, 43 Me. 242.

the party at whose instance it was issued, as well as the attorney who issued it, were liable for false imprisonment, whether they were previously notified of the discharge or not. Want of notice, it was held, might reduce the damages to a nominal sum, but could not be allowed to excuse absolutely a trespass.¹ The death of a child was caused by the neglect or unskilfulness of a defendant's clerk in substituting morphine for quinine. As the child could have brought an action for the injury had he survived it, it was held that a liability, under a statute of New York, existed in favor of the administrator; and because the statute expressly gave a right of action, at least nominal damages were recoverable.² In actions for libel and slander, wherever there has been publication of matter in itself libelous or actionable *per se*, the law infers some damage.³ Every unauthorized entry upon the land of another, or unauthorized intermeddling with his goods, is an actionable trespass, whether there be actual injury or not; and whether the owner suffer much or little, he is entitled to a verdict for some damages.⁴ In an action for fishing in the plaintiff's several fishery, he was held entitled to nominal damages, though the defendant took no fish, and though the declaration did not allege that he caught any.⁵ One's right of property is infringed by any unlawful flowage of his land.⁶ A riparian owner has a right to the natural flow of water not increased or diminished in quantity, and unpolluted in quality, and for any infraction of this right, at least nominal damages may be recovered.⁷ A fraud by which

¹ Deyo v. Van Valkenburgh, 5 Hill, 242; see Flint v. Clark, 13 Conn. 361.

² Quin v. Moore, 15 N. Y. 432; McIntyre v. N. Y. Cent. R. R. Co. 43 Barb. 532; Ihl v. R. R. Co. 47 N. Y. 317.

³ Ashby v. White, 1 Salk. 19; S. C. 3 Ld. Raym. 955; Flint v. Clark, 13 Conn. 361; Kelly v. Sherlock, L. R. 1 Q. B. 686.

⁴ Dixon v. Clew, 24 Wend. 188; McAnaney v. Jewett, 10 Allen, 151; Carter v. Wallace, 2 Tex. 206; Plummer v. Harbut, 5 Iowa, 308; Coe v. Peacock, 14 Ohio St. 187; Pierce v.

Hosmer, 66 Barb. 345; White v. Griffin, 4 Jones L. 139.

⁵ Patrick v. Greenway, 1 Saund. 346b, note.

⁶ Amoskeag M. Co. v. Goodall, 46 N. H. 53; McCoy v. Danley, 20 Pa. St. 89; Tootle v. Clifton, 22 Ohio St. 247; Kemmerrer v. Edelman, 23 Pa. St. 143; Warren v. Delippes, 33 Up. Can. Q. B. 59; Plumlagh v. Dawson, 1 Gilm. 544; Pastorius v. Fisher, 1 Rawle, 27; Whipple v. Cumberland M. Co. 2 Story, 661; Jones v. Han-novan, 55 Mo. 462.

⁷ Newhall v. Gilson, 8 Cush. 595;

one is drawn into a contract, is an injury actionable *per se*.¹ Actual damage is not necessary to an action. A violation of a right with the possibility of damage is sufficient ground.²

The failure to perform a duty or contract is a legal wrong independent of actual damage to the party for whose benefit the performance of such duty or contract is due.³ The omission to show actual damages, and the inference therefrom that none have been sustained, do not necessarily render the case trivial. The law has regard for the substantial rights of parties, though it may overlook trivial things.⁴ When such right is violated, the maxim *de minimis non curat lex* has no application. The court will add nominal damages to the finding of a jury when necessary to such rights, as in the instance to carry costs.⁵ So a

Tillotson v. Smith, 32 N. H. 90; Wadsworth v. Tillotson, 15 Conn. 366; Clinton v. Myers, 46 N. Y. 511; Halsman v. Boiling Springs, 14 N. J. Eq. 335; Embrey v. Owen, 6 Exch. 353; Northam v. Hurley, 1 El. & Bl. 665; Stockfort Water Works Co. v. Potter, 7 H. & N. 160; Tyler v. Wilkinson, 4 Mason, 397; Wood v. Wand, 3 Exch. 748; Tuthill v. Scott, 43 Vt. 525; Munroe v. Stickney, 48 Me. 462; Mitchell v. Barry, 26 Up. Can. Q. B. 416; Blanchard v. Baker, 8 Greenl. 253; Steer v. Burden, 24 Ala. 130.

¹ Allaire v. Whitney, 1 Hill, 484; Ledbetter v. Morris, 3 Jones L. 543; Pentifex v. Rignold, 3 Scott N. R. 390.

² Id.

³ Spafford v. Goodell, 3 McLean, 27; Runlett v. Bell, 5 N. H. 433; Hagan v. Riley, 13 Gray, 515; Pond v. Merrifield, 12 Cush. 181; Bagby v. Harris, 9 Ala. 173; Clinton v. Mercer, 3 Murph. 119; Conger v. Weaver, 20 N. Y. 140; Mecklem v. Blake, 22 Wis. 495; Freese v. Crany, 29 Ind. 525; Worth v. Edmonds, 52 Barb. 40; French v. Bent, 43 N. H. 448; Johnson v. Stear, 15 C. B. N. S. 330; Steer v. Crowley, 14 C. B. N. S. 337; Brown v. Emerson, 18 Mo. 103; Laffin v. Wil-

lard, 16 Pick. 64; Goodnow v. Willard, 5 Met. 517; Browner v. Davis, 15 Cal. 9; Conroy v. Flint, 5 Cal. 327; Seat v. Moreland, 7 Humph. 575; Bond v. Hilton, 2 Jones L. 149; Craig v. Chambers, 17 Ohio St. 254; Dow v. Humbert, 91 U. S. 294; Smith v. Whiting, 100 Mass. 122; Blot v. Borceau, 3 N. Y. 78; Cawan v. Silliman, 3 Dev. 46; Hickey v. Baird, 9 Mich. 32; McCarty v. Beach, 10 Cal. 461; Lawrence v. Rice, 12 Met. 535; Davendorf v. Wirt, 42 Barb. 227; Newcomb v. Wallace, 112 Mass. 25; Chamberlain v. Parker, 45 N. Y. 569; Wilcox v. Executor of Plummer, 4 Pet. 172; Clark v. Smith, 9 Conn. 379; Baker v. Green, 2 Bing. 317; Polard v. Porter, 3 Gray, 312; Marcetta v. Williams, 1 B. & Ad. 415; Jordan v. Gallup, 16 Conn. 536; Cooper v. Wolf, 15 Ohio St. 523; Mickles v. Hart, 1 Denio, 548.

⁴ Smith v. Gagerty, 4 Barb. 614; Hathorne v. Stinson, 2 Me. 183; Stowell v. Lincoln, 11 Gray, 434; Kimel v. Kimel, 4 Jones L. 121; Elicotville, etc. Plank R. Co. v. Buffalo, etc. R. Co. 20 Barb. 644; Davenport v. West, 42 Barb. 247.

⁵ Von Shoening v. Buchanan, 14 Abb. 185.

judgment which should have been given for a plaintiff for nominal damages, but was rendered for the defendant, will be reversed, if such damages will entitle the plaintiff to costs;¹ otherwise a judgment which is only erroneous for not giving a plaintiff nominal damages will not be reversed,² nor will a new trial be granted.³ A cause of action may be so intrinsically trivial and vexatious, it would be almost a pardonable departure from technical rule to apply that maxim, and direct a verdict for the defendant. It was so ruled in a Vermont case. The defendant as an officer had attached certain hay, straw, etc., and used a pitchfork belonging to the debtor in removing the same; he did no injury to the fork, and after the use returned it where he found it. The court held there was no liability.⁴ It is to be observed that though there was a technical wrong, by an unauthorized intermeddling with another's property, there was no assertion of an adverse right and no actual injury. The action was not necessary for the vindication of a right nor to redress a wrong deserving compensation. It was, however, a case in which, upon strict principles, nominal damages should have been given; for they are always due for the positive and wrongful invasion of another's property.⁵ Technical rules, and rules as to the forms of proceedings, must be observed, without regard to the consequences which may follow in particular cases; otherwise the stability of judicial decisions, and the certainty of the law, cannot be preserved.⁶

¹ Eaton v. Lyman, 30 Wis. 41; see Barnett v. Luther, 1 Curtis, 434.

² Hickey v. Baird, 9 Mich. 32; Robertson v. Gentry, 2 Bibb, 542.

³ Brantingham v. Fay, 1 Johns. Cas. 256; Jennings v. Loring, 5 Md. 250; see Watson v. Hamilton, 6 Rich. 75.

⁴ Paul v. Slason, 22 Vt. 231.

⁵ The Seneca Road Co. v. The Auburn, etc. R. R. Co. 5 Hill, 175.

⁶ Clark v. Swift, 3 Met. 390, 395. In Fullam v. Stearns, 30 Vt. 443, it was said that whenever the maxim *de minimis non curat lex* is applied to take away a right of recovery, it has reference to the injury and not

to the resulting damage. Pursuing the subject, Bennett, J., said: "If a person has a right to vote at an election, and he is refused this right, he may have his action, even though the person for whom he proposed to vote, should chance to be elected. Ashby v. White, 2 Lord Raym. 938. So if a sheriff neglect to return an execution, the creditor may have his action for nominal damages, although no damages appeared to have resulted from the neglect. Kidder v. Barker, 18 Vt. 455. In the case of Clifton v. Hooper, 6 Q. B. 468, in an action for not executing a

ca. sa., the jury found the defendant in default, but that the plaintiff had sustained no damage, and still judgment was given for the plaintiff for nominal damages. Lord Denman in that case said: 'That when a clear right of a party was invaded, in consequence of another's breach of duty, he must be entitled to an action against that party for some amount, and that there was no authority to the contrary.'

"In *Ashby v. White*, 2 *Ld. Raym.*, it is said by Lord Holt, 'that every injury to a right imports a damage in the nature of it, though there be no pecuniary loss.' See also *Barker v. Green*, 2 *Bing.* 317. The case of *Williams v. Moyston*, 4 *M. & W.* 145, is not in conflict with *Clifton v. Hooper*. In that case, the distinction between *mesne* and *final* process is well taken. In the case of *mesne* process, no right of the creditor is violated by an escape, unless he is delayed in his suit thereby or has sustained actual damage. The creditor, it is said in that case, simply had the right to have the sheriff keep the prisoners ready to be removed at any time the plaintiff might elect, by *habeas corpus*, into the superior court, there to be charged with a declaration, or to be declared against as in the custody of the sheriff. The right of the plaintiff was correlative to the duty of the sheriff, and unless the plaintiff was delayed in his suit by reason of the escape, no right of his had been violated; but if delayed, though for ever so short a time, a right had been violated, and he has his action. See also *Cady v. Huntington*, 1 *N. H.* 138. So in *Young v. Spencer*, 10 *B. & C.* 145, the action was by the person who had the reversionary interest against a lessee, and the court refused to allow nominal dam-

ages for a wrongful act of the lessee which did not injure the estate in reversion. Here, also, no right of the reversioner was violated. A legal right must be violated, and a damage ensue; but actual, perceptible damages are not indispensable, and they will be presumed to follow. *Embury v. Owen*, 6 *Exch.* 353, 372; *Williams v. Esting*, 4 *Pa. St.* 486. The maxim '*de minimis non curat lex*' has been applied to claims for tithes where the quantity was small, and involuntarily left upon the ground in the process of raking; yet if there is a fraud, or an intention to deprive the person of his right, the maxim will not be applied to cut off his right of recovery, though the quantity be small. And in *Glanville v. Stacy*, 6 *B. & C.*, the plaintiff had a judgment on his verdict for three shillings. And in the *Seneca Railroad Co. v. Auburn, etc.* *R. R. Co.* 5 *Hill*, 175, it is said the maxim *de minimis*, etc., is never applied to a positive and wrongful invasion of another's property; and I apprehend it may at least be safe to say it should never in such cases be applied to cut off a recovery where the positive and wrongful act causes damages which can be fairly valued. The damage done to the plaintiff's property by cutting their thongs, which fastened the bands together, though 'considerably worn and of small value,' could be estimated, and we cannot say that he could not recover them. : In *Paul v. Slason*, 22 *Vt.* 235, the jury were charged, that if they found that it (the pitchfork) was merely used for a portion of a day in removing the plaintiff's property, there attached, and was left where it was found, so that the plaintiff had it again, and it was not injured by its use, they were not bound to give the

plaintiff damages for such use. The supreme court, it is true, affirmed this ruling, and applied the maxim 'de minimis non curat lex' to the case. It may be remarked that in that case the pitchfork was used in removing the plaintiff's hay, which had been attached, and which was to be removed at his expense, and it may, in one sense, be said that the fork was used in the business of the plaintiff and for his benefit, and the jury must have found that the plaintiff had the fork again, and that it had not been injured by the officer in removing the hay. We apprehend that case does not warrant the charge of the court in the case at bar. Both the injury and the damage were too insignificant to be made the ground of an action. Indeed, the jury must have found that there was no actual damage, and the court would not imply a damage from such taking, though perhaps it might technically have constituted a wrongful taking by the officer though taken to be used in removing the plaintiff's hay, and for the expense of which the plaintiff was to be charged.

"In *The Seneca R. R. Co. v. Auburn, etc. R.R.Co.*, *supra*, Cowen, J., said: 'To warrant an action in such a case (of invasion of another's property), says a learned writer, 'some temporal damage, be it more or less, must actually have resulted, or *must be likely to ensue*. The degree is wholly immaterial; nor does the law upon every occasion require distinct proof that an inconvenience has been sustained. For example, if the hand of A. touch the person of B., who shall declare that pain has or has not ensued? The only mode to render B. secure is to infer

that an inconvenience has actually resulted.' Hamm. N. P. 39, Am. Ed. of 1828. 'Where a new market is erected near an ancient one, the owner of the ancient one may have an action; and yet perhaps the cattle that would have come to the old market might not have been sold, and so no toll would have been gained, and consequently there would have been no damage; but there is a possibility of damage.' 2 Ld. Raym. 948. In *Ashby v. White*, wherein Powell, J., laid down this rule as to the market, it was held finally by the house of lords that to hinder a burgess from voting for a member of the house was a good ground of action. No one could say that he had been actually injured or would be; so far from it, the hindrance might have benefited him. But the franchise had been violated. The owner of a horse might be benefited by a skillful rider taking the horse from the pasture and using him; yet the law would give damages, and, under circumstances, very serious damages for such an act. The owner of a franchise, as well as of other property, has a right to exclude all persons from doing anything by which it may possibly be injured. The rule is necessary for the general protection of property; and a greater evil could scarcely befall a country than the rule being frittered away or relaxed in the least, under the idea that though an exclusive right be violated, the injury is trifling, or indeed nothing at all."

A violation of right, with a possibility of damage, forms the ground of an action. *Allaire v. Whitney*, 1 Hill, 484.

CHAPTER III.

COMPENSATION.

SECTION 1.

THE CONTROLLING PRINCIPLE OF COMPENSATORY DAMAGES; AND THE SCOPE OF LEGAL RESPONSIBILITY — REMOTE AND PROXIMATE CAUSE.

Actions at law are mostly brought to recover compensation as damages. The law of damages is principally that which defines, measures and enforces payment of compensation; other damages are nominal or exceptional. It is the kind of redress which the law affords to all persons whose rights have been invaded; and in the nature of things they must accept compensation by way of reparation. Therefore the principles which underlie this remedy so necessary and so frequently invoked, and the rules which govern in its administration, are of the greatest importance. The law defines very precisely all personal and property rights, that every person may enjoy his own with confidence and repose. When they are infringed, the extent of the encroachment is readily seen when the facts appear. The law defines the scope of responsibility with as much precision as the nature of the subject will permit, and lays down a universal measure of recompense for civil injury which the sufferer is entitled to receive or recover, and the person who is liable is bound to pay, where the injury has been done with no bad motive for which the law subjects him to punishment.

*This universal and cardinal principle is, that the person injured shall receive a compensation commensurate with his loss or injury, and no more; and it is a right of the person who is bound to pay this compensation, not to be compelled to pay more, except costs.*¹

¹Rockwood v. Allen, 7 Mass. 254; Bussey v. Donaldson, 4 Dall. 206; Dexter v. Spear, 4 Mason, 115; Griffin v. Colver, 16 N. Y. 494; Milwaukee, etc. R. R. Co. v. Arms, 1 Walker v. Smith, 1 Wash. C. C. 152; Otto, 489; Baker v. Drake, 53 N. Y. Ferrer v. Beale, 1 Ld. Raym. 692; Allison v. Chandler, 11 Mich. 542; 216; United States v. Smith, 4 Otto, Northrup v. McGill, 27 Mich. 234; 214; Robinson v. Harmon, 1 Ex. 850;

This principle is paramount. By it all rules on the subject of compensatory damages are tested and corrected. They are but aids and means to carry out this principle; and when in any instance they do not contribute to this end, but operate to give less or more than just compensation for actual injury, they are either abandoned as inapplicable, or turned aside by an exception. There are, however, upon certain subjects, some arbitrary rules, or those which have been adopted from considerations of policy, ostensibly on the basis of compensation, which really fall short of that object in a conservative deference to possible consequences to the party who must respond to the demand. With these necessary or expedient exceptions, the person who has broken his contract, or caused injury by any tortious act, is liable to the other party to the contract, or to the sufferer from his tort, for such damages as will place the person so injured in as good condition as though the contract had been performed, or the tort had not been committed. It is not meant by this that the party liable must answer for all consequences which may directly and remotely ensue. The latter are, beyond a certain point, incapable of being traced; they combine with results of other causes, and any attempt to follow and apportion them would be abortive, and any conclusion of liability would rest on conjecture and lead to great injustice. If men were held to such a far-reaching liability, they would be timid, or reckless; if it were legally recognized, it would be fatal to all activity and enterprise.

LIMITATION OF LIABILITY TO NATURAL AND PROXIMATE CONSEQUENCES.—As before remarked, the law defines the scope of responsibility for consequences; beyond that they are supposed to cease, or the injured party to counteract them by preventive measures. The legal scope is a reasonable one; in general, it extends as far as the moral judgment and practical sense of mankind recognize responsibility in the domain of morals, and in those affairs of life which are not referred to the court for regulation or adjustment. The law defines it generally by the

Peltz v. Eschele, 62 Mo. 171; Noble dam v. Jenkins, 8 Sandf. 614; Parker v. Ames Manuf'g Co. 112 Mass. 297; v. Simonds, 8 Met. 205.
Buckley v. Buckley, 12 Nev. 423; Suy-

principle which limits the recovery of damages to those which *naturally* and *proximately* result from the act complained of; or, in other words, to those consequences of which the act complained of is the natural and proximate cause.

This limitation is expressed in such general terms that the distinction between those damages which are compensable and those which, for being too remote, are not, is not always very clear. On similar states of fact, different courts have come to diverse conclusions, though equally acknowledging the principle. It is made more specific, however, by rules of an elementary character formulated under it; and by judicial expositions and illustrations which impart to this legal generality a more precise and determinate import than is suggested by its words; and it is only by resort to them that the principle of this limitation can be definitely understood or explained and elucidated. Damages which are recoverable may, therefore, be conveniently divided primarily for this purpose into two classes: first, direct damage; and secondly, consequential damages.

SECTION 2.

DIRECT DAMAGES.

These include the damages for all such injurious consequences as proceed immediately from the cause which is the basis of the action; not merely the consequences which invariably or necessarily result, and are always provable under the general allegation of damages in the declaration; but also other direct effects which have in the particular instance naturally ensued, and must be alleged specially to be recovered for. The liability of the defendant for these, if guilty of the cause, is clear. All such damages, whether for tort or breach of contract, are recoverable without regard to the defendant's intention or motive, or any previous actual contemplation of them. A defendant is conclusively presumed to have contemplated the damages which result directly and necessarily or naturally from his breach of contract; this will be more particularly illustrated in another place;¹ and

¹Hadley v. Baxendale, 9 Exch. 165; Collard v. S. E. Railway Co. 7 341; Burrill v. New Y. etc. Co. 14 H. & N. 79; Williams v. Vanderbilt, Mich. 34; Brown v. Foster, 51 Pa. St. 28 N. Y. 24.

in cases of tort, his responsibility to this extent is absolute.¹ An illustration of this rule is found in a case in Virginia, where an administrator sold a chattel which the intestate had in his possession when he died, but in truth belonged to another, and applied the proceeds to the payment of the debts of the intestate, in due course of administration, without any notice of the right or claim of the owner; he was held personally liable to such owner for the value of the property.² A factor bought goods for his principal residing at W., and by mistake sent them to a third person at S., who received them in good faith and paid the freight; he was held liable for the goods to the owner, though he was allowed a deduction for the freight that he had paid.³

SECTION 3.

CONSEQUENTIAL DAMAGES.

For probable consequences of tort—General illustrations—Not necessary that such consequences be certain to happen—Nor that they may be foreseen as they occur—The efficient cause responsible though other causes intervene—Illustrations—For wilful, malicious, fraudulent and reckless wrongs, remoter consequences taken into account.

Consequential damages are those which the cause in question naturally produced, but indirectly. An example of such damages: the defendant was liable for killing a mare; the plaintiff suffered injury in the loss of that animal to the extent of her value, but circumstances gave her an additional value to him; she had an unweaned colt, and she was suckling the colt of another mare which had died. The direct consequence of the killing of the mare was her loss—the necessity of employing other means to raise the colts was consequential.⁴

The consequential damages which may be recovered are governed by one consideration when they are claimed for a tort, and by another, when they are sued for as the result of a breach of contract. The latter will be the subject of the next section.

¹ Cogdell v. Yett, 1 Cold. 230; Tally v. Ayres, 3 Sneed, 677; Bowas v. Pioneer Tow Line, 2 Sawyer, 21; Perley v. Railroad Co. 98 Mass. 414; Lane v. Atlantic W'ks, 111 Mass. 136.

² Newsum v. Newsum, 1 Leigh, 86.

³ Whitney v. Beckford, 105 Mass.

267; Eten v. Luyster, 60 N. Y. 252; Keenan v. Cavanagh, 44 Vt. 268; Little v. Boston, etc. R. R. Co. 66 Me. 239; Bowas v. Pioneer Tow Line, 2 Sawyer, 21.

⁴ Teagarden v. Hetfield, 11 Ind. 522.

RULE OF CONSEQUENTIAL DAMAGES FOR TORTS.—When the action is for a tort committed with no bad motive, the damages which the party injured is entitled to recover are such as will compensate such injury as might reasonably have been expected, under the particular circumstances, to ensue; such as according to common experience, and the usual course of events, might reasonably be anticipated.¹ The injury must proceed from and be caused by the wrongful act of the defendant; but the causation is not to be tested metaphysically or by any occult principles of science, but rather as persons of ordinary intelligence apprehend cause and effect, and see one fact proceed from another. It is stated in a Tennessee case that to go through a militia drill, in the public squares and business resorts of towns and villages, is a misfeasance; that the officer under whose command it is done is responsible for consequential damages; that if a team hitched to a wagon and standing in the usual place for business, takes fright at the exercises, the discharge of small arms, and the “pomp and circumstance” of *mimic war*, and runs away, and one of the horses thereby is killed, the officer is responsible for its value.² This case is a fair exemplification of the rule under consideration. Drilling the militia was lawful, but doing it in an improper manner or in an unsuitable place was a legal wrong to any person who in consequence thereof received injury. In ordering it to take place in a public square, the officer may not have considered the effect in frightening horses, but such an effect was a natural one; horses have to be trained to witness such a spectacle without being frightened; horses were to be expected where the drill was appointed to take place, and if one or a team, with or without a driver or attendant, got frightened, it would naturally run away, and in running away the usual collisions and casualties must occur. The officer who gave the command was bound to consider all these possibilities, or rather these probabilities. Giving the command which no subordinate could decline to obey, made the drill at the place appointed the act of the officer, whether he was present or not; the frightening of the horses which ensued was probable from their known habit, and from their being where

¹ *Hoadly v. Northern Transp. Co.*
115 Mass. 304.

² *Childress v. Yourie*, Meigs, 561.

horses were likely to be ; and their breaking loose and running off in a state of fright, with or without a driver, made a succession of the usual collisions and casualties a natural sequence. Here were a series of acts, but so concatenated that the final damage from killing of a horse was the result, which the officer was bound to consider as likely to ensue from his misfeasance ; all the effects of the drill were an entirety, and therefore proceeded naturally and proximately from his wrongful act.

In a Massachusetts case this subject was well illustrated and explained. The facts are thus stated in the opinion : By careless driving the defendant's sled was caused to strike against the sleigh of one Baker with such violence as to break it in pieces, throwing Baker out, frightening his horse, and causing the animal to escape from the control of his driver, and to run violently along Fremont street, round a corner near by into Eliot street, where he ran over the plaintiff and his sleigh, breaking that in pieces and dashing him on the ground. " Upon this statement," says Foster, J., delivering the opinion of the court, " indisputably the defendant would be liable for the injuries received by Baker and his horse and sleigh. Why is he not also responsible for the mischief done by Baker's horse in its flight? If he had struck that animal with his whip, and so made it run away would he not be liable for an injury like the present? By the fault and direct agency of his servant the defendant started the horse in uncontrollable flight through the streets. As a natural consequence, it was obviously probable that the animal might run over and injure persons traveling in the vicinity. Every one can plainly see that the accident to the plaintiff was one very likely to ensue from the careless act. We are not, therefore, dealing with remote or unexpected consequences, not easily foreseen, nor ordinarily likely to occur ; and the plaintiff's case falls clearly within the rule already stated as to the liability of one guilty of negligence, for the consequential damages resulting therefrom. . . . Here the defendant is alleged to have been guilty of culpable negligence. And his liability depends, not upon any contract or statute obligation, but upon the duty of due care which every man owes to the community, expressed by the maxim *sic utere tuo ut alienum non lœdas*.

“Where a right or duty is created wholly by contract, it can only be enforced between the contracting parties. But where the defendant has violated a law, it seems just and reasonable that he should be held liable to every person injured, whose injury is the natural and probable consequence of the misconduct. In our opinion, this is the well established and ancient doctrine of the common law; and such a liability extends to consequential injuries, by whomsoever sustained, so long as they are of a character likely to follow, and which might reasonably have been anticipated, as the natural and probable result, under ordinary circumstances, of the wrongful act. The damage is not too remote, if, according to the usual experience of mankind, the result was to be expected. This is not an impracticable or unlimited sphere of accountability, extending indefinitely to all possible contingent consequences. An action can be maintained only where there is shown to be, first, a misfeasance or negligence, in some particular, as to which there was a duty towards the party injured or the community generally; and secondly, where it is apparent that the harm to the person or property of another which has actually ensued, was reasonably likely to ensue from the act or omission complained of. . . .

“It is clear from numerous authorities that the mere circumstance that there have intervened, between the wrongful cause and the injurious consequence, acts produced by the volition of animals or of human beings, does not necessarily make the result so remote that no action can be maintained. The test is to be found, not in the number of intervening events or agents, but in their character, and in the natural and probable connection between the wrong done and the injurious consequence. So long as it affirmatively appears that the mischief is attributable to the negligence, as a result which might reasonably have been foreseen as probable, the legal liability continues.

“There can be no doubt that the negligent management of horses, in the public street of a city, is so far a culpable act that any party injured thereby is entitled to redress. Whoever drives a horse in a thoroughfare, owes the duty of due care to the community, or to all persons whom his negligence may expose

to injury. Nor is it open to question that the master, in such a case, is responsible for the misconduct of his servant."¹

MISCELLANEOUS ILLUSTRATIONS.—Where a teamster's wagon being loaded at a depot was injured by a train of cars, it was held he was entitled to recover for damages done to his wagon, for the loss of the trip in which he was engaged, and for the loss of the use of the wagon until it could be repaired.²

A similar measure is applied in cases of collision of boats; a reasonable sum for the damage the injured boat has received; the expense of raising it, if sunk, and to repair it, and to compensate for the loss of the use during the time it is being refitted, and interest on such items.³

In an action of trespass, for forcibly invading a plantation, carrying off some slaves and frightening others away, it was held proper for the plaintiff to give in evidence the consequential damages which resulted to his wood and crops—to the former for want of the assistance of the slaves to preserve it from a subsequent flood, and to the latter, to protect it against trespassing animals of the neighborhood.⁴ The wrong included leaving a plantation with growing crops and other property exposed to injury from any cause which might arise; there being no force of laborers to meet any exigency, the wrongdoer was bound to take notice at his peril of any exposure to injury thus created by flood, marauding cattle or otherwise; and whether the action would lie against the owner of trespassing cattle or not, was held immaterial.

The owner of sheep, which had a dangerous disease, suffered them to trespass on another's land, and to mingle with his sheep, to which the disease was communicated, and many of them died. He was held liable, not only for the breach of the close, but also for the loss of the sheep that died of the disease.⁵

¹ Snelling v. McDonald, 14 Allen, 292.

² Shelbyville L. B. R. Co. v. Lewark, 4 Ind. 471.

³ Mailler v. Express Prop. Line, 61 N. Y. 312; Brown v. Beatty, 35 Upp. Can. Q. B. 328; Steamboat Co. v. Whilden, 4 Harr. (Del.) 223; The New

Haven, etc. Co. v. Vanderbilt, 16 Conn. 420; Williamson v. Barrett, 13 How. U. S. 101.

⁴ McAfee v. Crofford, 13 How. U. S. 447; Hobbs v. Davis, 30 Ga. 423; Johnson v. Courts, 3 Har. & McHen. 510.

⁵ Barnum v. Van Dusen, 16 Conn. 200; Fultz v. Wycoff, 25 Ind. 321.

So, a railroad company's servant left bars down between the plaintiff's field and the railroad track; his horses escaped through the bars to the railroad and were struck and killed by the engine, and the company were held liable.¹

A plaintiff's horses escaped into the defendant's close, by reason of his not keeping his fence in repair, and were there killed by the falling of a hay stack; and he was held responsible.²

The lessee of a wharf was guilty of negligence in not keeping it in repair; he suffered the railing to become dilapidated, and in consequence a horse backed into the river with a wagon, and were lost. This loss was held to be the natural and proximate effect of the negligence.³

A gas company having contracted to supply the plaintiff with a service pipe from their main to the metre on his premises, laid down a defective pipe, from which the gas escaped. A workman, in the employ of a gas fitter engaged by the plaintiff to lay down the pipes leading from the metre over his premises, negligently took a lighted candle for the purpose of finding out whence the gas escaped. An explosion took place, damaging the plaintiff's premises, and he brought an action against the gas company, and it was held that the damages were not too remote.⁴

A railroad company, by excavating in a public street wrongfully, destroyed the lateral support of the soil to the foundation of a house, and thereby the plaintiff's adjoining house, depending on the other for support, was injured, and it was held that that the company was liable for the injury.⁵

It is now apparently settled that a person who negligently sets a fire is not only liable for the first building consumed, but all subsequently destroyed by the same continuous conflagration, without regard to the distance the fire runs or the time it is in progress.⁶

¹ White v. McNutt, 33 N. Y. 371; Henley v. Neal, 2 Humph. 551.

² Powell v. Salisbury, 2 Y. & J. 391; Gilbertson v. Richardson, 5 C. B. 502; Lawrence v. Jenkins, L. R. 8 Q. B. 274; Couch v. Steel, 3 El. & B. 402; Lee v. Riley, 18 C. B. N. S. 722.

³ Radway v. Briggs, 37 N. Y. 256; S. C. 35 How. Pr. 422.

⁴ Barrows v. March, etc. Gas Co. 39 L. J. Exch. 33; L. R. 5 Exch. 67; Lannen v. The Albany Gas L. Co. 44 N. Y. 459.

⁵ Baltimore, etc. R. R. Co. v. Reaney, 42 Md. 118.

⁶ Kellogg v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. 26 Wis. 223; Hart v. Western R'y Co. 13 Met. 99; Milwaukee, etc. R.

The owner of a horse and cart who leaves them unattended in a public street is liable for any damage to children resorting there and meddling with the cart or horse.¹ The owner of a loaded gun, who puts it into the hands of a child, by whose indiscretion it is discharged, is liable for the damage occasioned by such discharge.²

Leaving an iron truck with a hot iron casting on it, in a street where children are accustomed to go, and in a condition to do injury by slight interference, is negligence, which will be regarded as the proximate cause of any injury to the child which may so happen.³

The defendant's servant left a truck standing beside a sidewalk in a public street, with the shafts shored up by a plank in the usual way. Another truckman temporarily left his loaded truck directly opposite on the other side of the same street; after which a third truckman tried to drive his truck between the two others. In attempting to do so with due care, he hit the defendant's truck in such a manner as to whirl its shafts round on the sidewalk, so that they struck the plaintiff, who was walking by, and broke her leg. For this injury she was allowed to maintain her action, the only fault imputable to the defendant being the careless position in which the truck was left by his servant on the street, which was treated as the sole cause of the breaking of the plaintiff's leg; and it was deemed sufficiently proximate to render the defendant responsible.⁴ The defendant was liable for the act of his servant, for he was engaged in his master's work; and it was negligence to leave the truck in the street when not in use; it was considered that the driver of the truck, who was the immediate agent of the force which injured the plaintiff, had a right to attempt to pass between the two trucks, if he conducted himself with due

R. Co. v. Kellogg, 94 U. S. 469; *Perley v. Eastern R. R. Co.* 98 Mass. 414; *Higgins v. Dewey*, 107 Mass. 494; *Tent v. The Toledo, etc. R. R. Co.* 49 Ill. 349; *Webb v. The Rome, etc. R. R. Co.* 49 N. Y. 420; *Penn. R. R. Co. v. Hope*, 80 Pa. St. 373; *St. J. etc. R. R. Co. v. Chase*, 11 Kan. 47; *Atchison, etc. R. R. Co. v. Stan-*

ford, 12 Kan. 354; *Atchison, etc. R. R. Co. v. Bates*, 16 Kan. 252.

¹ *Lynch v. Nurdin*, 1 A. & E. N. S. 29; *Illedge v. Goodwin*, 5 C. & P. 190.

² *Dixon v. Bell*, 5 M. & S. 198.

³ *Lane v. Atlantic W'ks*, 107 Mass. 104.

⁴ *Powell v. Deveney*, 3 Cush. 300.

care, and exercised a sound discretion in determining whether the attempt could be made with safety to persons lawfully using the street. And as the jury found that in the exercise of such care, prudence and discretion he made the attempt which resulted in the injury sustained by the plaintiff, the defendant was liable inasmuch as his truck was unlawfully in the street, and that should be regarded as the natural and proximate cause of the injury. The decision imports that a danger not apparent enough to deter the driver from attempting to pass the truck of the defendant, could legally be apparent enough to render the injury proximate to the illegal use of the street by leaving the truck there. A man who sets and keeps a fire on his own land, negligently, is liable for any injury done by its direct communication to his neighbor's land, whether through the air or along the ground, and whether or not he might reasonably have anticipated the particular manner and direction in which it was communicated.¹

The defendants moored their boats in the channel and entrance to the locks at a dam upon a river, so that the boats of others were stopped outside, and exposed to the current, then rapidly rising, until by its force they were carried over the dam and lost, without any fault of the owners. It was held that the defendants negligently or wantonly caused this injury, and were liable for it.²

The plaintiff's boat had anchored at a wharf when the water was low. The river rose afterwards, covering certain piles of pig iron, negligently left by the defendant on the wharf, about a foot above low water mark. To avoid these piles, the boat was compelled to back out into the stream, where she was struck by some floating body, stove and sunk. The defendant was held liable for the loss of the boat.³

The defendant broke and entered the plaintiff's close, adjacent to a river, and carried away gravel from a bank, near to a dam across the river, in consequence of which a flood in the river, three weeks afterwards, swept away a portion of the close and a cider mill. It was held that the whole damage might be recovered.⁴

¹ Higgins v. Dewey, 107 Mass. 494.

³ Pittsburgh v. Grier, 22 Pa. St. 54.

² Scott v. Hunter, 46 Pa. St. 192.

⁴ Dickinson v. Boyle, 17 Pick. 78.

A harbor company, which had been in the habit of keeping a light on the end of one of their piers to enable vessels to enter the harbor at night in safety, discontinued the light without public notice. A vessel was afterwards lost in attempting to enter in the absence of the light. It was held that the harbor company, for such discontinuance of the light without notice, was liable for the value of the vessel lost, and also for certain moneys, expended in good faith, with a reasonable expectation of success, in attempting to raise the vessel.¹

It has already been stated that though consequential damages to be recovered must be the natural and probable effect of the act complained of, yet it is not requisite that the wrongdoer should be able to anticipate who the sufferer will be. If his act has a tendency to injure some person of the general public, or many persons, and finally does, in the manner which was beforehand probable, cause such injury, it is proximate. This is very cogently illustrated by the case of a spring gun set so as to be unwittingly discharged by the first comer.²

A dealer in drugs, for negligently bottling a poisonous drug and putting it in market, labeled as a harmless medicine, is liable to all persons who, without fault on their part, are injured by using it, though it may have passed through many intermediate sales.³ So, a person who, knowing another to be a retailer of illuminating fluids, and naphtha to be explosive and dangerous to life for such use, sells that article to him to be retailed to his customers in his business, he being ignorant of its dangerous properties, is liable to any person, buying it of such retailer, and being injured by its explosion or ignition.⁴ One

¹ Sweeney v. Pt. Burwell Harbor Co. 17 Upp. Can. C. P. 574.

² Jay v. Whitfield, 4 Bing. 644; Bird v. Holbrook, 4 Bing. 628.

³ Thomas v. Winchester, 6 N. Y. 397; Langredge v. Levy, 2 M. & W. 519; Norton v. Sewall, 106 Mass. 143; George v. Skivington, L.R. 5 Exch. 1.

⁴ Wellington v. Downer K. O. Co. 104 Mass. 64; see Carter v. Towne, 98 Mass. 567; S. C. 103 id. 507.

The sale of an article in itself harmless, and which becomes dan-

gerous only by being used in combination with some other substance, without any knowledge by the vendor that it is to be used in such combination, does not render him liable to an action by one who purchases the article from the original vendee, and who is injured while using it in a dangerous combination with another article; although by mistake the article actually sold is different from that which is intended to be sold. Davidson v. Nichols, 11 Allen, 514,

who knowingly delivers an apparently harmless package, containing a dangerous and explosive substance, to a common carrier for transportation, without giving him notice of its contents, is liable for damages caused by its explosion, while the carrier is transporting it, in ignorance of its contents, with due care adapted to its apparent nature.¹

The act of keeping a large quantity of gunpowder in a wooden building, insufficiently secured, and situate near other buildings, thereby endangering the lives of persons in the vicinity, will subject the person so doing to damages for injury suffered by any person from its explosion, though the fire which

Bigelow, C. J., said: "There being no duty imposed on the defendants towards the plaintiff arising out of any contract, this action is to be maintained, if at all, by showing a breach of some duty or obligation imposed on them by law. They have been guilty of no actionable carelessness or negligence, unless it can be shown that they were bound to use some care or caution on which the plaintiff had a right to rely. Failing to show this, or to aver a state of facts from which the law would imply it, the gist of this action, which is founded on alleged neglect and want of due care, is wholly wanting. We know of no rule or principle of law by which a vendor of an article can be held liable for mistakes in the nature or quality of the article arising from his carelessness and negligence, which causes loss or injury to other persons than his immediate vendee, where there has been no fraudulent or false representations in the sale, and the article sold was in itself harmless; especially where the sale is made without any notice to the vendor that the article is bought for a third person, or that it is intended to be used in combination with other substances which make it dangerous or

injurious to persons or property. In such a case a vendor assumes no responsibility, and incurs no liability, beyond that which results from his contract with his vendee. With remote vendors of the article, who purchase it by sub-sales from those to whom it was originally sold, he enters into no contract, either express or implied, and takes on himself no obligation or duty whatever. Nor has he done any wrongful or illegal act towards third persons, for the consequences of which he is liable. The general principles applicable to this class of cases is, that the vendor takes on himself no duty or obligation other than that which results from his contract. For a breach of this, he is liable only to those with whom he contracted. All others are strangers. The law fastens on him no general or public duty arising out of his contract, for a breach of which he can be held liable to those who are not in privity with him." See *Loop v. Litchfield*, 42 N. Y. 351; *Longmied v. Halliday*, 42 N. Y. 351; *Langredge v. Levy*, 2 M. & W. 519.

¹ *Boston, etc. R. R. Co. v. Shanly*, 107 Mass. 568; *Farrant v. Barnes*, 11 C. B. N. S. 553.

causes such explosion is accidental or results from the negligence of a third person.¹

So, a person who, by public false representations, causes another reasonably to act upon such representations as true in a matter of business, is liable to make good any loss the latter may sustain from the falsity of such declarations.²

The servants of a railroad company ran its cars over a hose being used to convey water to a burning building, thereby, after due warning, severing it, and thus preventing the extinguishment of the fire. It was held that the company was liable, though the hose did not belong to the plaintiffs, and the men in charge of it were not their servants — that the severing of the hose was the proximate cause of the loss.³

The plaintiff engaged with defendant to serve on board the defendant's vessel as a common seaman on a specified voyage; breach; that the defendant neglected to supply and keep on board the vessel a proper supply of medicines, as required by a statute, whereby the plaintiff's health suffered; held a good cause of action.⁴

The sale of a saltpetre cave was rescinded, on the ground of the vendor's fraud, and the vendee claimed compensation for erections on the premises for their improvement and use, made prior to the discovery of the fraud. The court held that these expenditures were not a loss naturally and proximately resulting from the fraud; that they were not part of the contract, but made by the complainant, of his own choice, in consequence of the bargain; that damages could not be given upon the first consequence, and then upon successive subsequent consequences.⁵ But it is obvious that the expenditures were a proper item of

¹Myers v. Malcolm, 6 Hill, 292.

²Morse v. Switz, 19 How. Pr. 275; Gerhard v. Bates, 2 E. & B. 476; Polhill v. Walter, 3 B. & Ad. 114; see Chester v. Dickinson, 52 Barb. 349.

³Metallic, etc. Co. v. Fitchburg R. R. Co. 109 Mass. 277; Atkinson v. Newcastle, etc. Co. L. R. 6 Exch. 404; but see Matt. v. Hudson R. R. Co. 1 Robt. 593.

⁴Couch v. Steel, 3 El. & B. 402.

In this case it was contended that as the act of parliament imposing the duty to keep a proper supply of medicine, provided a penalty for neglect of that duty, and that it might be sued for and collected by a common informer, no action at common law would lie for damages resulting from the breach of the statutory duty, but the court sustained the action. Rowning v. Goodchild, 2 W. Bl. 906.

⁵Payton v. Butler, 3 Haywood, 141.

damages for the fraud, if, as a fact, they were expenditures likely to be made by a purchaser; for then they were a loss which was the natural and proximate consequence of the wrong done.¹

In a late case in Illinois, the defendant contracted as agent, without authority, to sell land belonging to the plaintiff, and the plaintiff had been put to the expense of defending an unsuccessful suit on that contract for specific performance. It was held that the plaintiff was entitled to recover as damages his trouble and expense in making such defense.²

DAMAGES FOR NON-REPAIR OF HIGHWAYS.—Municipal corporations, liable for non-repair of highways, are liable for injuries sustained by travelers, using due care, from a defect existing by the neglect of these corporations.³

The statutes imposing a liability on towns for injuries resulting from defects in highways have received, in some states, a stricter construction than where there is a common law liability;⁴

¹In the case of *Payton v. Butler*, *supra*, the court say: "The failure of a postmaster to deliver a letter giving liberty by a certain day to pay for a lottery ticket, price one dollar, would make him liable for \$20,000, should the ticket afterward turn out to be a prize of \$20,000. In short, the absurdity of such damages is well elucidated by the story of the crockery-ware peddler who intended by the sale and profits to become a merchant and then a nobleman of the first order, and afterwards to marry the princess." See *Bishop v. Williamson*, 11 Me. 495, where it was held that a postmaster was liable to an action for refusing to deliver a letter according to its address, but delivering it to another, it containing a list of lottery prizes or statement of the drawing; and it appearing that the person receiving the letter, availing himself of the information contained in the letter, purchased of the plaintiff, who was vendor of lottery tickets, a ticket that had drawn

a prize; the injury was held to be the immediate consequence of the unlawful withholding of the letter, and that the proper measure of damages was the net amount of the prize.

²*Philpot v. Taylor*, 75 Ill. 309.

³*Toms v. Whitby*, 35 Upp. Can. Q. B. 195; *Oliver v. La Valle*, 36 Wis. 592.

⁴In *Marble v. Worcester*, 4 Gray, 395, the court, by Shaw, C. J., say, "The general rule, we understand, is, that where two or more causes concur to produce an effect, and it cannot be determined which contributed most largely, or whether, without the concurrence of both, it would have happened at all, and a particular party is responsible only for the consequences of one of these causes, a recovery cannot be had, because it cannot be judicially determined that the damage would have been done without such concurrence, so that it cannot be attributed to that cause for which he is answerable.

"The rule *In jure, causa proxima, non remota, spectatur*, is of very general application in the law; and although more frequently noticed and illustrated in the law of insurance, yet it is equally applied in other cases of like kind.

"The whole doctrine of causation, considered in itself metaphysically, is of profound difficulty, even if it may not be said of mystery. It was a maxim, we believe, of the schoolmen, *causa causanti, causa est causatis*. And this makes the chain of causation, by successive links, endless. And this perhaps, in a certain sense, is true. Perhaps no event can occur which may be considered as insulated and independent; every event is itself the effect of some cause, or combination of causes, and in its turn becomes the cause of many ensuing consequences, more or less immediate or remote. The law, however, looks to a practical rule, adapted to the rights and duties of all persons in society, in the common and ordinary concerns of actual and real life, and on account of the difficulty of unraveling a combination of causes, and of tracing each result, as a matter of fact, to its true, real and efficient cause, the law has adopted the rule before stated, of regarding the proximate, and not the remote, cause of the occurrence which is the subject of inquiry." He illustrates the distinction between remote and proximate cause by insurance cases. *Delano v. Bedford Marine Ins. Co.* 10 Mass. 354, in which the rule stated was that "in every question of loss, demanded upon a policy of insurance, it is the immediate and direct, not the remote or contingent, cause of loss, which is to be regarded in stating and maintaining the title of the assured to recover upon the contract," and *Livie v. Jenson*, 12 East, 648, from

which he quotes Lord Ellenborough's illustration: "If, for instance, a ship meets with sea damage which checks her rate of sailing so that she is taken by an enemy from whom she would otherwise have escaped, though she would have arrived safe but for the sea damage, the loss is to be ascribed to the capture, not to the sea damage; and this upon the principle of *causa proxima, non remota, spectatur*." The learned judge further said: "We have taken this general rule from the law of insurance, because it has there most frequently occurred, and because the rule, and the reasons of policy and justice on which it is founded, are there more accurately stated and illustrated, with the distinctions and modifications under which it is applied. But the same rule is applied in various other cases, and especially to that class of cases in which towns are held liable for damages to person or property, by reason of any defect of a highway." He deduces from Massachusetts cases the principle "that upon the true construction of the statute, the town are responsible only for the direct and immediate loss occasioned by the defect in the highway;" and the court held, that "it follows as a consequence, that if that damage arises from a more remote cause, or from any efficient concurring cause, without which it would not have happened, or from pure accident, in either case it is not a loss for which the town are responsible."

In *McDonald v. Snelling*, 14 Allen, 292, the court treat this decision as based upon the statute, and remark that "the statutory liability is more narrowly restricted than the rule in actions at common law for damages caused by negligence, in which it is perfectly well settled that the contributory negligence of a third

party is no defense, where the defendant has also been guilty of negligence, without which the damage would not have been sustained. *Eaton v. Boston, etc. R. R. Co.* 11 Allen, 500." The maxim invoked in the former case is thus remarked upon: "Opinions upon questions of marine insurance are frequently quoted to illustrate the meaning of the maxim, *causa proxima non remota spectatur*. The exigencies of the present decision do not require an elaborate examination of the doctrine in its application to the law of insurance, but a few observations may be useful. Where the immediate cause of loss is a peril insured against, the underwriters are not exonerated by the fact that its original cause was something not covered by the policy. They are liable if the loss ends in a peril insured against, although it began in some other cause. Thus, a loss arising immediately from a peril of the sea, but remotely from the negligence of the master, is protected by the policy; but it by no means follows that in an action against the master for such negligence, the consequent loss of the cargo could not be included in the measure of damages. *Redman v. Wilson*, 14 M. & W. 476. On the contrary, where a master unnecessarily deviated from his voyage, and during the deviation a cargo of lime was wet by a tempest, and the bark was thereby set on fire and consumed, the owner was held liable for the fault of its agent, the master, and the deviation was deemed to be sufficiently the proximate cause of the loss of the cargo. *Davis v. Garrett*, 6 Bing. 716. In a recent insurance cause, one learned judge, Willes, J., said: 'The ordinary rule of insurance law is, that you are to look to the proximate and immediately operating cause, and to that only.' And another, Erle, C. J.,

VOL. I—3

said: 'The words are to be construed with reference to the known principle pervading insurance law, *causa proxima non remota spectatur*; the loss must be connected with the supposed cause of it, and in the relation of cause and effect, speaking in common parlance.' *Ionides v. Universal Ins. Co.* 8 Law Times, N. S. 705; *Marsden v. City and County Ass. Co.* L. R. 1 C. P. 232. But in an action for damages for refusing to receive a ship into a dock, the rule was said to be, 'that the damage must be proximate (not immediate) and fairly and reasonably connected with the breach of contract or wrong.' As to what is so, different minds will differ. *Wilson v. Newport Dock Co.* & R. 1 Exch. 186. Perhaps the truth may be that a maxim couched in terms so general as to be necessarily somewhat indefinite has been indiscriminately applied to different classes of cases in different senses, or at least without exactness or precision; and that this is the real explanation of the circumstance that *causa proxima*, in suits for damages at common law, extends to natural and probable consequences of a breach of contract or tort; while in insurance cases and actions on our highway statutes, it is limited to the immediate operating cause of the loss or damage. If this be so, the frequent reference to the maxim in cases like the present is not particularly useful, and certainly not conducive either to an accurate statement of principles, or to uniform and intelligible results. In insurance causes the maxim is resorted to as furnishing a rule by which to determine whether a loss is attributable to a peril against which the contract has promised indemnity, and its application charges as frequently as it exonerates the underwriters. *Peters v. Warren Ins. Co.* 3 Sumn. 389; *S. C.*

14 Pet. 99; *Hillier v. Alleghany Ins. Co.* 3 Penn. St. 470. The limits of liability and the definition of proximate cause in the law of insurance are too narrow and restricted to be applied to the present case," a common law action for negligence.

In *Montgomery v. Firemen's Ins. Co.* 16 B. Mon. 427, it was held that when a stipulation in a policy of insurance is that the insurers are not to be liable for loss arising from the bursting of boilers, and the boiler burst and the boat insured took fire and burned up, there was no liability under the contract. Marshall, C. J., said, "*causa proxima non remota spectatur* is a maxim in that law (of marine insurance) which, although differently construed at different periods, has in terms been adhered to from time immemorial."

"In the application of this maxim, many of the older cases determined that the loss must be attributed to the cause of injury or destruction actually in operation at the time of its occurrence, and it was consequently held that, although a peril insured against had in fact subjected the vessel to the cause which destroyed or injured it, or although a peril assumed put in operation the destructive cause, the loss was to be attributed to the cause immediately operating at the time of its occurrence. But the modern decisions still adhering to the same maxim, but under a broader construction, have established the more reasonable doctrine, that if the vessel is, by a peril insured against, subjected to the operative cause of destruction or injury, or if the peril insured against puts the destructive peril in operation, the peril insured against being in fact the real cause of the loss, is to be deemed the proximate cause, and especially when the destructive cause is in

operation before the vessel is relieved from the peril insured against.

. . .

"As the company did not in terms assume the peril of any loss arising from the bursting of boilers, there is no reason, on the face of the policy, why the declaration of non-liability for any such loss, if regarded as an exception to a liability which would otherwise exist, should not be understood as an exception to the liability for a loss by fire necessarily and immediately caused by the bursting of boilers. The parties may not have known that under the general terms of this policy there was any liability for the mere bursting of boilers, unless it set in operation, or was the consequence of, one of the perils expressly assumed, or was understood to be included in the perils enumerated; and the declaration of non-liability may have been expressly intended to except losses by fire or other peril expressly insured against, but arising in fact and immediately or necessarily from the bursting of boilers. Or the declaration may have been inserted in the policy to make that certain which the parties, or the insurer, might have considered as uncertain; and as it does, in terms plain and unambiguous, clearly embrace the loss which has occurred, and as the destruction of the boat was the certain and natural consequence of the bursting of the boiler, and was a loss arising from it by the agency of fire communicated by the explosion itself, and simultaneously with it, we are of the opinion that the peril of such loss was expressly, and as must be supposed, knowingly, assumed by the assured." In the case of *Insurance Co. v. Tweed*, 7 Wall. 44, cotton in a warehouse was insured against fire and there was an excep-

tion in the policy against fire which might happen by means, among others, of any *explosion*. An explosion took place in another warehouse situate directly across a street, which threw down its walls, scattered combustible material in the street, and resulted in an extensive conflagration, embracing several squares of buildings, and among them the warehouse where the cotton was stored, which, with it, was wholly consumed. The fire was not communicated from the warehouse where the explosion took place directly to the warehouse where the cotton was, but came more immediately from a third building, which was itself fired by the explosion. Wind was blowing, but with what force did not appear, from this third building to the one in which the cotton was stored. The whole fire was a continuous affair from the explosion, and under full headway in about half an hour. It was held that the insurers were not liable. Miller, J., said: "That the explosion was in some sense the cause of the fire, is not denied, but it is claimed that its relation was too remote to bring the case within the exception of the policy. And we have had cited to us a general review of the doctrine of proximate and remote causes as it has arisen and been decided in the courts in a great variety of cases. It would be an unprofitable labor to enter into an examination of these cases. If we could deduce from them the best possible expression of the rule, it would remain after all to decide each case largely upon the special facts belonging to it, and often upon the very nicest discriminations.

"One of the most valuable of the *criteria* furnished us by these authorities, is to ascertain whether any new cause has intervened between

the fact accomplished and the alleged cause. If a new force has intervened, of itself sufficient to stand as the cause of the misfortune, the other must be considered as too remote.

"In the present case we think there is no such new cause. The explosion undoubtedly produced and set in operation the fire which burned the plaintiff's cotton. The fact that it was carried to the cotton by first burning another building, supplies no new force or power which caused the burning. Nor can the accidental circumstance that the wind was blowing in a direction to favor the progress of the fire towards the warehouse be considered a new cause. That may have been the usual course of the breeze in that neighborhood. Its force may have been trifling. Its influence in producing the fire in the warehouse where the cotton was, was too slight to be substituted for the explosion as the cause of the fire."

The maxim, *causa proxima non remota spectatur*, while applied with some strictness in insurance cases, is either rejected altogether in common law actions to recover damages, or is more liberally applied.

In *Daniels v. Ballentine*, 23 Ohio St. 539, the court say: "In such actions, a principle is involved, not in general applicable in the law of insurance; the liability of the defendant being made to depend upon the natural and probable connection between the breach of contract or tort, and the alleged injurious consequence. Hence, in such cases, while the responsibility of the defendant is not, necessarily, restricted to the direct and immediate consequence of his fault, it does not extend to consequences which cannot be regarded as the natural results of his

but it was held in Massachusetts that a town was liable where the primary cause of the injury was a pure accident: a nut getting loose and dropping from a bolt, the horses were detached from a carriage while descending a hill, at the foot of which the road abruptly turned to the right on the bank of a mill pond, into which, by going straight on, the carriage plunged, on account of the absence of any railing.¹

The court in this case say: "The . . . question . . . whether, in case of an injury received while traveling upon a public way, shown to be defective, but where the accident or injury is attributable in part to a defect in the carriage or harness, but occurring under such circumstances as show that the plaintiff was chargeable with no fault or negligence in the matter, the town is liable for the damage, is one not free from difficulty. Against maintaining such action, it is strongly urged, that the injury is not fairly imputable to the defect in the highway; and inasmuch as it resulted, at least in part, from causes for which the town was not responsible, and over which it had no control, the town should not be chargeable with damages therefor. If the objection was, that the injury was caused by the combined effect of an obstruction or want of repair, in the road, and the want of ordinary care, diligence or skill, on the part of the plaintiff, in reference to his harness, his horses, or his carriage, or the use of the road, it would be very clear that the plaintiff could not recover. He must be without fault in this respect; and if not so, although the highway be out of repair, the town is not liable. But is the like effect to follow when there is a defect in the road, but the accident or injury is attributable in part to a defect in the carriage or harness, which defect was unknown to the plaintiff, and which was of such a character that it might have existed, and yet no fault or negligence be chargeable by reason thereof to the plaintiff? We should be slow to adopt or sanction any principles, in reference to this class of actions, that would in so many cases render the statute nugatory. If the circumstance, that some accident or

conduct, and which, on that account, could not, by ordinary forecast, be anticipated." See *Kellogg v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co.* 26 Wis. 223;

Beach v. Purmeter, 23 Pa. St. 196;
McGrew v. Stone, 53 Pa. St. 436.

¹ *Palmer v. Andover*, 2 Cush. 600.

casualty occurred, as the primary cause, and which by reason of a defect in the road, and through their combined operation, caused the damage to the plaintiff, would deprive the party of recovering damages, the protection to the traveler would be very much restricted. It is the ordinary course of events, and consistent with a reasonable degree of prudence on the part of the traveler, that accidents will occur; horses may be frightened, the harness may break, a bolt or screw may be dropped. To guard against damage by such accidents, the law requires suitable railings and barriers, a proper width of the road, and whatever may be reasonably required for the safety of the traveler. It seems to us, that when the loss is the combined result of an accident and of a defect in the road, and the damage would not have been sustained but for the defect, although the primary cause be a pure accident, yet, if there be no fault or negligence on the part of the plaintiff, if the accident be one which common prudence and sagacity could not have foreseen and provided against, the town is liable."

Later cases in that state hold that where the accident or injury was the combined effect of a defect in a highway and the fright of an animal, causing it to escape from the control of its driver, the town is not liable. This is the syllabus of the case already referred to, decided in 1855: "If a horse, drawing a vehicle, though driven with due care, becomes frightened and excited by reason of the striking of the vehicle against a defect in the highway, frees himself from the control of his driver, turns, and, at the distance of fifty rods from the defect, knocks down a person on foot in the highway who is using reasonable care, the city or town bound to keep the highway in repair are not responsible for the injury so occasioned, though no other cause intervene between the defect and the injury."¹ And in a case decided seven years later, it was held that a town is not responsible in damages if a horse, being frightened by an accident, breaks away from his driver and escapes from all control, and afterwards while running at large meets with an injury through a defect in a highway.²

¹ *Marble v. Worcester*, 4 Gray, 395.

² *Davis v. Dudley*, 4 Allen, 557.
The opinion in this case declares that

it does not conflict with *Palmer v. Andover*. Merrick, J., says: "The facts in the present case are widely

different, and afford no occasion for the application of the doctrine by which, in the decision of that case, the court were influenced and controlled. Here the accident and injury were not coincident, but were separate and produced by separate causes. The effect of the accident as procuring cause was complete when the horse, frightened by the falling of the cross-bar and thills upon his heels, became detached from the sleigh and had escaped from the control of the driver. The blind violence of the animal, acting without guidance or direction, became, in the course and order of incidents which ensued, the supervening and proximate cause of the injury inflicted by his running against a wood-pile, which constituted an unlawful obstruction and defect in the highway. In this succession of events, it happens that the accident placed the owner in a situation where it was out of his power to exercise due care over the horse while this new cause was in operation, and until it had contributed to produce the disaster by which his leg was broken." See *Jackson v. Bellevieu*, 30 Wis. 250; *Kelley v. Fond du Lac*, 31 Wis. 179; *Moulton v. Safford*, 51 Me. 127.

In *Toms and wife v. Corporation of the Township of Whitby*, 35 Upp. Can. Q. B. 195, is a very interesting and elaborate opinion in a somewhat similar case. The plaintiff and his wife sued defendants for injury alleged to have been caused to the wife by their neglect to have a railing or guard along an embankment leading down to a bridge on one of their leading highways to a populous township. It appeared that the wife and her son about eight years old were crossing a bridge in a buggy, when the horse shied at some new planks on the the bridge and backed

to the end of it, where the hind wheels went over the bank, throwing her out and into the water, about fourteen feet below. The jury found upon the evidence that the highway was not in a sufficiently safe state, and that the wife was guilty of no negligence in the management of the horse. *Wilson, J.*, said: "The plaintiffs say that the proximate cause was the dangerous condition of the road, the fright of the horse and its becoming unmanageable being a cause conducing in part to the accident, but not the cause of it in law; and that in fact the most immediate and proximate cause of the injury was the state of the road. The defendants say that the proximate cause in law was the unmanageable conduct of the horse; that but for it the accident could not have happened. There is another view. May not the defective road be an actionable cause against the defendants, although the frightening of the horse, if it had been wantonly done by another, would have been an actionable cause as against him?"

"Would not that person and the defendants have each been wrong-doers? If that is so, it follows the defendants may be responsible, for they are still wrong-doers, although no one else was to blame in producing the accident; and the more so because no one but themselves did produce it. What, then, was the proximate cause? That will be best seen by an examination of the cases, although it is not an easy matter to say what or which event in the order of sequence may be treated as the actionable or proximate cause of action.

"It will be found that we are not, in all cases, restricted to the immediate cause; and we are not permitted to follow the 'causes of

causes,' nor the '*causa sine qua non*' as the ground of action. The maxim is '*In iure non remota causa sed proxima spectatur.*' The application of the maxim is attended with difficulty at times. In *Montoya v. London Ass. Co.* 6 Exch. 451, 458, Parke, B., said, the question in each case is, what is cause proxima and what is cause remota. There is great difficulty in saying where the precise line is to be drawn, and it is often no easy matter to decide whether a particular case falls within it or not. In *Scott v. Dublin & Wicklon, R. W. Co.* 11 Jr. L. N. S. 377, Pigot, C. B., speaks of the distinction between remote and proximate cause—a subject which has perplexed metaphysicians from the days of the schoolmen down to those of the essays of Hume and Brown. In *Sneesby v. Lanc. etc. Ry. Co.* L. R. 9 Q. B. 263, Blackburn, J., said: . . . This is plain and admitted on all hands, that in the construction of the contract of insurance the proximate or immediate cause of the loss alone is that to which we can look back. In *Burton v. Pinkerton*, L. R. 2 Exch. 340, Bramwell, B., said, "It is true that in one sense the defendants' conduct caused the imprisonment; but for that no doubt the plaintiff would not have been imprisoned. That, however, is not enough." There is a quotation of considerable length, which may be excused if it is made, as it is from an able writer, and which is directly applicable to this subject. He says: "If a person eats of a particular dish and dies in consequence, that is, would not have died if he had not eaten of it, people would be apt to say that the eating of that dish was the cause of his death. There needs not, however, be any invariable connection between eating of the dish and death; but there cer-

tainly is among the circumstances which took place some combination or other upon which death is invariably consequent; as, for instance, the act of eating of the dish combined with a particular bodily constitution, a particular state of present health, and perhaps even a certain state of the atmosphere; the whole of which circumstances, perhaps, contributed in this particular case to the conditions of the phenomenon, or, in other words, the set of antecedents which determined it, and but for which it would not have happened. The real cause is the whole of these antecedents, and we have, philosophically speaking, no right to give the name of cause to one of them exclusively of the others. . . . But although we may think proper to give the name of cause to that one condition, the fulfilment of which completes the tale and brings about the effect without further delay, this condition has really no closer relation to the effect than any of the other conditions have." Mills' Logic, N. Y. ed. of 1872, pp. 197, 198. Again, he says: "And, in practice, that particular condition is usually styled the cause whose share in the matter is superficially the most conspicuous—or whose requisiteness to the production of the effect we happen to be insisting upon at the moment. So great is the force of this last consideration, that it oftentimes induces us to give the name of cause even to one of the negative conditions. We say, for example: 'The army being surprised was because of the sentinel being off his post.' But since the sentinel's absence was not what created the enemy or made the soldiers to be asleep, how did it cause them to be surprised? All that is really meant is, that the event would not have happened if he had been at his duty. His being off his

post was no producing cause, but the mere absence of a preventing cause. It was simply equivalent to his non-existence. From nothing, from a mere negation, no consequences can proceed. All effects are connected by the law of causation with some set of positive conditions. Negative ones, it is true, being almost always required in addition. . . . And again: Since, then, mankind are accustomed with acknowledged propriety, so far as the ordinances of language are concerned, to give the name of cause to almost any one of the conditions of a phenomenon or any portion of a whole number, arbitrarily selected, without excepting even those conditions which are purely negative, and in themselves incapable of causing anything, it will probably be admitted, without longer discussion, that no one of the conditions have more claim to that title than another; and that the real cause of the phenomenon is the assemblage of all its conditions. There is, no doubt, a tendency which our first example, that of death from taking a particular food, sufficiently illustrates, to associate the idea of causation with the proximate antecedent *event* rather than to any of the antecedent states or permanent facts which may happen also to be conditions of the phenomenon, the reason being that the event not only exists but begins to exist immediately previous, while the other conditions may have pre-existed for any indefinite time." The subject, then, it appears, is somewhat difficult to deal with at law, and while philosophers treat the whole of the antecedents which determine the result as the cause, mankind generally give the name of cause to almost any one of the conditions arbitrarily selected, or whose share in the mat-

ter is superficially the most conspicuous, or whose requisiteness to the production of the effect we happen to be insisting upon at the moment, and it cannot be quite easy to deal with it either by the reasoning of the highly educated classes, nor yet by that of the ordinary class of mankind. It appears, also, that the want of a guard or of a sufficient one at the place of the accident, although a negative matter, the mere absence of a preventing or counteracting cause, may properly, in the actual business of life, although not so in the schools, be taken as a cause in and by itself. Just as the sentry who was off his post would be liable to be shot, although he was only the negative cause of the disaster. The cases will show that the circumstance, phenomenon or event in the like order of sequence towards or relation to a particular result, is not always selected as the actionable cause, but that sometimes the event immediately preceding the effect is taken, and at other times some event before that.

It is like the instance of the stone thrown into water, stated in the work already quoted from, p. 199. It may popularly be said to reach the bottom by reason of the earth's attraction, or by its exceeding the water in its specific gravity.

The three principal events here are the fright of the horse, the backing of the horse and wagon, or the horse becoming unmanageable, and the absence of a fence, or the going of the wagon over the bank.

The plaintiffs say the proximate cause of the injury was the want of a fence. The defendants say it was the ungovernable conduct of the horse, no matter how it was produced, whether by accident, misfortune or otherwise.

The following cases show that a cause which is not the next preceding event to the loss, damage or effect, has been considered to be the proximate cause.

In *Burrows v. The March Gas & Coke Co.* 39 L. J. Ex. 33, the plaintiff agreed with the defendants to supply him with a service pipe from their main to his metre. The service pipe leaked. The plaintiff employed a gas-fitter to lay down pipes from the metre over his premises; the gas-fitter negligently took a lighted candle to search for the leak. An explosion took place, which damaged the plaintiff's property. It was held the plaintiff was not answerable for the gas-fitter's negligence, as the gas-fitter was an independent workman, and so the plaintiff did not contribute to the accident, and the injury arose from the defective service pipe which had before been laid by the defendants, as well as from the gas-fitter's negligence, and that both the gas-fitter and the defendants were answerable to the plaintiff. The defective pipe was said to be the proximate cause of mischief in the suit against the Gas Co., and it follows from the gas-fitter being also liable that the proximate cause, so far as he was concerned, was his act of negligence in using the lighted candle. The defective pipe was the primary but not strictly the proximate cause; that is, the next immediate event before the explosion. But the court determined in that action that the proximate cause of the injury, as against the defendants, was the defective service pipe.

In *Stanley v. West. Ins. Co.* L. R. 3 Ex. 71, the defendants by their policy were to be liable for gas explosions. A fire took place on the premises and explosion of gas followed from the fire, and it was held

that the proximate cause of the loss was not the explosion, but the fire.

The primary cause was no doubt the fire, but the explosion was the next immediate direct, and in that sense, the proximate cause of the loss, but the decision was not that way.

In *Hill v. New River Co.* 9 B. & S. 303, the defendants caused water to spout up in the highway, and left it unfenced. The plaintiff's horses were frightened at it, and swerved and fell into an unfenced excavation in the highway, made by a contractor who was constructing a sewer. Held, that the proximate cause of injury was the act of the water company.

There are a great many cases expressly on the same point, to which I can do no more than refer: *Harrison v. Great North. R. W. Co.* 33 L. J. Ex. 266; *Smith v. Low. & S. West. R. W. Co.* L. R. 5 C. P. 98; affirmed L. R. 6 C. P. 14; *Lee v. Riley*, 18 C. B. N. S. 722; *Flower v. Adam*, 2 Taunt. 314; *Illidge v. Goodwin*, 5 C. & P. 190; *Montoya v. London As. Co.* 6 Ex. 451; *The Lords, Bailiffs & Jurats of Romney Marsh v. Cor. of Trinity House*, 39 L. J. Ex. 163; *Sneesby v. Lancashire & Yorkshire R. W. Co.* L. R. 9 Q. B. 263; *Lawrence v. Jenkins*, L. R. 8 Q. B. 274.

The following are cases in which the immediate preceding event has been held to be the proximate cause. In *Atkinson v. N. & G. Water-works Co.* L. R. 6 Ex. 404, the plaintiff proceeded against defendants because they had not kept their pipes charged at all times with water at a certain pressure for the use of all persons for the extinguishing of fires, according to their act of incorporation, and the plaintiff's premises took fire and were destroyed from want of water. And it was held that the proximate cause of the loss

was want of water—a negative matter—and not the fire.

In *Green v. Elmslie*, 1 Peake N. P. C. 212, a vessel was driven by a storm on an enemy's coast, and there captured, and the proximate cause of the loss was held to be the capture, and not the perils of the sea.

In *Marsden v. City & Co. As. Co.* L. R. 1 C. P. 232, the plaintiff had a policy on plate-glass windows, against loss or damage from any cause whatever, excepting fire, breakage during removal, alterations or repair of the premises. A fire broke out in the adjoining house, and slightly damaged the rear of the plaintiff's shop, but it did not approach where the plate-glass was. The plaintiff, assisted by his neighbors, was removing his stock, etc., to a place of safety. A mob, attracted by the fire, tore down the plaintiff's shutters and broke his plate-glass windows for the purpose of plunder. And it was held the proximate cause was the lawless act of the mob, and not the fire, and that the plaintiff was entitled to recover. See, also, *Scholes v. N. London R. W. Co.* 21 L. T. N. S. 835. In *Everett v. Lon. As. Co.* 19 C. B. N. S. 126, the plaintiff claimed for a loss by fire. An explosion of a powder magazine took place, and the disturbance it caused in the atmosphere in the plaintiff's premises, more than half a mile away, did him damage, and it was held the proximate cause was the explosion or concussion from it, and not the fire.

The other cases on the same point are: *Thompson v. Hopper*, 6 E. & B. 172, E. B. & E. 1033; *Yatham v. Hodgson*, 6 T. R. 656; *Ionides v. Universal Marine Ins. Co.* 14 C. B. N. S. 259; *Hahn v. Corbett*, 2 Bing. 205; *Wadham v. Marlford*, 1 H. Bl. 439, note.

In *Atkinson v. N. G. Water-works*

Co. L. R. 6 Ex. 404, before mentioned, it will be observed there were two proximate causes, one as against the defendants for not keeping a proper supply of water, and the other would have been against the Ins. Co. in respect of the fire, if there had been a policy against fire. So, also, in *Illidge v. Goodwin*, 5 C. & P. 190, there was one cause of action against the defendant for carelessly leaving his horse unwatched in the street, the other against the person who wantonly whipped the horse and really caused the mischief.

So, also, in *Sneesby v. Lanc. & York R. W. Co.* L. R. 9 Q. B. 263, for the defendants' negligence in sending their trucks along the line and dispersing the cattle, and also for their want of fencing, if they had been obliged to fence as against the plaintiff. Same, also, in *Burrows v. March Gas & Coke Co.* 39 L. J. Ex. 33, before mentioned, and probably there are many other cases of the like nature. In the following cases the cause of action was held to be too remote:

In *Walker v. Goe*, 3 H. & N. 395, affirmed in *Ex. Ch.* 4 H. & N. 350, the plaintiff's barge was detained in a canal by a lock falling in from want of repair. The canal was vested in commissioners by statute. They leased the canal. The lessee by statute was to keep the canal in repair, and if he did not, the commissioners might give him a notice to repair, and if he failed on the notice to do so, they might do it for him, and charge him with the expense; and it was held that the not repairing was not the material proximate result of the want of notice, for if the notice had been given the lessee might still not have made the repairs. Following cases are to same effect: *Barber v. Lesiter*, 7 C. B. N. S. 275; *Boyce v.*

Bayliffe, 1 Camp. 58; In re U. S. Service Co. Johnston's Claim, L. R. 6 Ch. 212; Sharp v. Powell, L. R. 7 C. P. 253; Swan v. North British Aus. Co. limited in Ex. Ch. 2 H. & C. 175; Burton v. Pinkerton, L. R. 2 Ex. 340; Hoy v. Felton, 11 C. B. N. S. 142; Ward v. Weeks, 7 Bing. 211; Parkens v. Scott, 1 H. & C. 153. The case of Scott v. Shepperd, 2 W. Bl. 892, 3 Wils. 403, 1 Sm. L. C. 417, was decided upon more grounds than one. The defendant wrongfully first threw the squib. Willis, to prevent injury to him, threw it off as it lighted near him, and Ryal did the same. The last throwing by Ryal did the injury to the plaintiff. The action was trespass and assault. It was held that the original throwing by the defendant was the direct and immediate cause of damage to plaintiff; the throwing by the other two in self-defense was but a continuation of the defendant's act. It was also said that the defendant was liable, "be the injury mediate or immediate," because he was a wrong-doer.

And there are several cases which show that a wrong-doer is liable for all damages. Not, however, all supposable damages, which follow from his act, whether they be the direct or indirect result of his conduct. Vandenburgh v. Truax, 4 Denio, 464; Smith v. Lon. and S. West. R. W. Co. L. R. 5 C. P. 98, affirmed, L. R. 6 C. P. 14, and Lee v. Riley, 18 C. B. N. S. 722. On a consideration of these cases, I come to the conclusion that the proximate cause of damages as against the defendants was the defective state of the highway.

If some one had wrongfully whipped or frightened the horse, so that the damage had followed from it, that wrong-doer would have been liable either because the proximate

cause as against him would have been his improperly whipping or frightening the horse, or because being a wrong-doer, he would be liable for all the consequences which resulted from his act, whether damage was direct or indirect.

In that case there would have been two grounds of proximate damage, and the parties in fault could each be proceeded against for his own particular act or wrong. There are not, however, two separate parties here, each conducting to the damage.

There is the one party only, as the horse was frightened, not wilfully by any one, but from mere accident, and the defendants, I think, are directly liable for the injury which was done, because it did happen by reason of the defective state of the road, and that was the direct, immediate and proximate cause of the damage.

If the result had been brought about by the misconduct or negligence of the driver, the proximate cause, in my opinion, would still have been the defective state of the road. I cannot see how its position can be effected by any antecedent events whatever. But the plaintiff could not have recovered, because it would have been the driver's own mismanagement which contributed and led to the accident. The different events must be looked at in such a case, for if the claimant for damages be shown to have produced a particular state of things by his own act or neglect, he cannot blame any one for the consequences which have reasonably followed from it. He has been the author of his own misfortune and injury. Adams v. Lanc. & Yorks. R. W. Co. L. R. 4 C. P. 739. As a recovery could have been had both against the person who wantonly whipped the horse and

made it unmanageable and against the defendants because both were wrong-doers, so no recovery can be had against the defendants when the driver produces the mischief by his own misconduct, because he and the defendants are both wrong-doers in causing the result and are in law equally culpable. If, therefore, the plaintiffs are entitled to have and maintain their action against the defendants because the state of the road or bridge was the proximate cause of the injury or would have been so in certain cases, as if the bridge had given away from decay while the plaintiffs were traveling over it, are they precluded from maintaining it because the horse, by reason of the fright, became unmanageable and backed the wagon over the bank?

Several American decisions were cited on the argument for the purpose of showing that the rule in some of their states or courts is — “that to maintain an action of the kind the plaintiff must prove that he has sustained an injury by means of a defect in the highway while he was himself using due care.” *Davis v. Inhabitants of Dudley*, 4 Allen, 557. And it is considered the plaintiff did not use due care if the horse from any cause whatever became uncontrollable, and while it was in that condition the accident happened by reason of a defective highway, however defective the highway may have been.

In the case just referred to, the facts were: a bolt of the sleigh broke, which frightened the horse; the horse got detached from the sleigh and ran away, until it came upon the obstruction in the highway and broke its leg. The judge said at p. 558, “The horse, after breaking away from the sleigh and the control of the driver was not the

subject of any care whatever up to and at the moment when his leg was broken. It is the plaintiff's misfortune that by the imperfection of the bolt, which was attributable to no inattention or negligence of his own, an accident occurred by means of which his horse was separated from him, so that it was impossible for him afterwards to manage or take any care of the animal. And, therefore, he can maintain no action, . . . because he is unable to prove a material fact essential to his legal right to recover.”

And again he says at p. 558: “It is now perfectly well settled that to maintain an action of this kind, it is incumbent upon the plaintiff to prove that he sustained an injury, . . . by means of a defect in the highway while he was himself using due care.”

And again on p. 560: “The effect of the accident as a procuring cause was complete when the horse . . . became detached from the sleigh and had escaped from the control of the driver. The blind violence of the animal, acting without guidance or direction, became in the course and order of incidents which ensued, the supervening and proximate cause of the injury by his running against the wood-pile, which constituted an unlawful obstruction and defect in the highway. In this succession of events it happened that the accident placed the owner in a situation where it was out of his power to exercise care over his horse while this new cause was in operation, and until it had contributed to produce the disaster by which his leg was broken.” I have quoted this at length because it is a case which is referred to in most of the other decisions.

In *Titus v. Inhabitants of Northbridge*, 97 Mass. 258, the horse did not run away, but would not obey

the reins, and so went over an unprotected bank, a few feet in descent, the top of which was below the level of the highway, and the whole of which bank was in the highway. There it was said the plaintiff, having lost control of his horse, could not recover unless it appeared the accident would equally have occurred if the horse had not been so uncontrollable. This case does not therefore go to the full extent of *Davis v. Inhabitants of Dudley*.

The case of *Horton v. City of Taunton*, 97 Mass. 266, in the note, is very like the present one, for there the horse was frightened while on a bridge and backed several rods to an unprotected embankment on the road, and there precipitated the wagon and the plaintiff over the bank; and it was held the plaintiff could not recover.

The court said in *Titus v. Inhabitants of Northbridge*, at p. 265: "The driver's control over the horse was as effectually lost in this case as in that (*Davis v. Inhabitants of Dudley*), and in both cases the action of the horse after he became uncontrollable occasioned the injury."

In *Marble v. City of Worcester*, 4 Gray, 395, the defect in the highway frightened the horses and they ran away, and after running fifty rods they ran against the plaintiff in the highway and injured him; and it was held the plaintiff could not recover. The chief justice was of opinion there was too great a difference, both in distance and in causation, to make the defect in the highway the proximate cause of the plaintiff's injury. I cannot say the case is very well reasoned. The objection as to the distance, it appears to me, is fully answered by the chief justice himself as he proceeds in his judgment.

Mr. Justice Thomas, who dissent-

ed, said, at p. 409: "In determining what is the true cause of a given result, where two or more causes seem to conspire, the reasonable inquiry, I submit, is, not which is the nearest in place or time, but whether one is not the efficient procuring cause, and the other but incidental. We are to seek the efficient, predominating cause, and not merely that which was in activity at the consummation of the accident or loss."

The other American cases on the subject are: *Smith v. Smith*, 2 Pick. 621; *Hyatt v. Trustees of Village of Rondout*, 44 Barb. 385; *Cobb v. Inhab. of Standish*, 14 Me. 198; *Sykes v. Town of Paulet*, 43 Vt. 446; S. C. 5 Am. R. 295; *Collins v. Inhab. of Dorchester*, 6 Cush. 396; *Sparhawk v. City of Salem*, 1 Allen, 80.

In case of *Palmer v. Inhab. of Andover*, 2 Cush. 600, where the bolt of a carriage broke, the horse got free from the carriage on the descent, the carriage by its own momentum ran down the hill and over an embankment on the road, where there was not sufficient railing, and injury was done; and it was held the body liable for defects of highway, was answerable for the damage done.

That case is got rid of in *Davis v. Inhab. of Dudley*, by saying the injury was from the momentum of the carriage, and that during the whole time up to the happening of the accident the plaintiff was using due care on the road. The due care was that the carriage, by its momentum, ran off with the people in it, and was so uncontrollable that it could not be stopped, and ran over a bank. What difference there is between the due care of a runaway horse and a runaway carriage, or between the momentum of the one and momentum of the other, in law, I do not know.

Upon these cases it is contended by the defendants, in addition to their contention, that the uncontrollable horse was the proximate cause of the injury (which we have disposed of); that because the horse became, by fright and accident and from no fault of the driver, unmanageable, the plaintiffs cannot recover, inasmuch as they were contributory to their own wrong, and were not using the road, at the time of the accident, with due care; and that the defendants were not bound to repair or maintain roads or bridges against runaway or unmanageable horses. It may be quite true that a bridge or culvert need not be constructed with that degree of strength to stand the weight and violence of a runaway team of horses with a heavy wagon; but it is very plain, although horses and conveyances are required to cross a bridge on the walk, that the bridge must for the public safety be made stronger than will just permit the horse or team to go over on the walk. How much stronger, must depend on circumstances.

In my opinion, the road or bridge must be reasonably safe for the public use; and if it be not so, the fact that the horse was running away or unmanageable will not prevent the person injured from recovering for the damage he has sustained. It would not be reasonable to hold a municipality liable if a drove of cattle rushed on to a bridge and pressed off the railings, or by their weight and violence shook it or broke it and it fell, and many of them were injured and killed. The bridge could not have been intended to meet such an occurrence, any more than it could have been intended to bear a heavy steam-carriage or a long train of artillery. But it would be quite unreasonable to hold that it would

be a sufficient answer—however crazy the bridge or however scandalous the state of the road was which caused the injury,—that the horse was unmanageable, although from no fault of the driver, at the time of the accident.

The fact of the horse by accident becoming unruly, is by this mode of reasoning looked upon as a wrong done by the owner to somebody or anybody. It is not pretended he is liable to a person whom the horse might accidentally injure. He is not a wrong-doer to that extent, but it is said he is a wrong-doer so as to be precluded from any recovery against the municipality by reason of his participation in the injury which has been done. He is not, I conceive, a wrong-doer at all, upon or by the happening of such an event. And the municipality, which is a wrong-doer, has no one on the like footing as themselves—no wrong-doer to share in the injury with them; and participation, speaking generally, confers no cause of action, but destroys it. *Marfell v. South Wales R. W. Co.* 8 C. B. N. S. 522, is expressly in point; and *Head v. Tattersall*, L. R. 7 Ex. 7, has some application to it also. That the plaintiffs were not using the road at the time with due care, rests on the like unsound basis and insupportable doctrine. The plaintiffs were using the road with due care. They are not responsible for accidents of the kind. They do not lose all right to be protected because they have been so unfortunate as to be thrown from their carriage by no fault of their own, and against which accident they could not guard; and wrong-doers, such as a municipality who have roads or bridges dangerous to the public, are not to rest their immunity upon the disaster of the persons who have been injured from

NOT NECESSARY THAT THE PARTICULAR INJURY BE FORESEEN.—It will be seen from a perusal of the cases in which consequential damages have been allowed, and from the rule or principle on which they are allowed, that at the time the wrongful act is done, it need not be certain that such damages will ensue. It is required that the act have a tendency and be likely to cause such damages, but not that they be certain to follow; in this respect they are generally contingent and by possibility may not happen. If one remove or destroy a fence enclosing a field, or open a gap in it, there is a possibility that animals confined there may not escape so as to encounter a danger outside,¹ or subject the owner to expense in recovering them;² and it is possible that other cattle will not trespass upon such field to destroy a crop there,³ or to do injury to an animal there,⁴ or to receive injury.⁵ But the wrong done in opening such enclosure is so likely to lead to these injurious results, that they are proximate if they occur. Opening the fence does not cause an animal to pass through it; it offers the opportunity; opening the fence, according to circumstances, exposes to injury property within or property outside of it—or both. It is in this manner that the primary and efficient cause generally produces consequential damages. The party injured in his person or property is, by the wrongful act of another or his culpable negligence, exposed or left in exposure from some cause imminent and fairly obvious in existing circumstances, or otherwise, and through such exposure the injury ultimately and proximately reaches

unavoidable accident and from no fault or failure on their part.

It seems strange to me that an admitted culpable neglect can be excused when, and I might almost say because, the other party is no way in fault; or that the municipality can set up, as a condonation of their own wrong, the misfortune of another who has suffered involuntarily injury at their hands.

But for the defective state of the road the damage now complained of could never have happened, and there is in this case no other culpable act to which it can be attributed.

And the defendants, who were in default, should not be allowed to say to the plaintiffs, who were not in fault, that the injury was caused by the plaintiffs' loss of control of the horse, and not by their own defective road."

¹ Powell v. Salisbury, 2 Y. & J. 391; White v. McNatt, 33 N. Y. 371; Welch v. Piercy, 8 Ired. L. 365.

² Bennett v. Lockwood, 20 Wend. 223.

³ Scott v. Kenton, 81 Ill. 96.

⁴ Lee v. Riley, 81 C. B. (N. S.) 722.

⁵ Lawrence v. Jenkins, L. R. 8 Q. B. 274.

him. The wrongful act is the cause of the injury in the natural and probable course of events, by subjecting the party injured unlawfully to other and dependent causes from which the injury directly proceeds. In this way, at least, the relation of cause and effect must be established between the wrongful act and the injurious consequence.¹

The owner of a vessel employed in building a sea wall was given by the owner of the wall the exclusive right to its use as a place of safety for his vessel in case of a storm. The master of another vessel, without permission, placed his vessel behind the wall and refused to move it when requested, the former desiring to place his vessel there as a place of safety against a storm. This vessel was sunk by the storm while thus excluded from that place of security. The sinking of the vessel was held to be the proximate consequence of being denied the shelter of said wall.²

It is not required that the damages be foreseen, as consequential damages from a breach of contract must be contemplated by the parties when they enter into it.³ Nor, on the other hand, will the wrongdoer be liable to every possible damage which may directly and indirectly ensue from his misconduct.⁴

THE ACT COMPLAINED OF MUST BE THE EFFICIENT CAUSE.—The defendant's misconduct must be the efficient cause and the injury which follows must be such as ought to have been foreseen as a probable consequence in the light of surrounding circumstances. There is generally another and more immediate cause of the injury, and the primary cause, to be deemed the responsible and efficient cause for the purpose of damages, must have directly set in motion an intervening and more immediate agency, or be directly in fault for the exposure of the injured party to its injurious influence. A bridge erected over a slough of the Mississippi river and a part of the highway from the business part of the city of Dubuque to a levee on said river, became impassable for want of repairs; by reason of which the owner

¹ *Olmstead v. Brown*, 12 Barb. 657.

² *Derry v. Flitner*, 18 Mass. 131;

Tinsman v. Belvidere, etc. R. R. Co.

26 N. J. L. 148.

³ *Bowas v. Pioneer Tow Line*, 2

Sawyer, 21.

⁴ *Beach v. Ranney*, 2 Hill, 314.

of a lot of wood which had been collected at the levee for transportation over the bridge, was unable to so transport it. While lying there under these circumstances, it was washed away by a freshet. The damages were held too remote to be held the consequence of the neglect to repair the bridge.¹ The defendant's negligence did not consequentially cause the loss of the wood, if it could be moved to a place of safety in another direction; nor was the loss by freshet proximate, unless according to the general experience it was a probable occurrence.

The loss of an office, as the result of an assault and battery, has been held too remote, and too much the result of other and independent causes to be taken into consideration.² So, where the defendant libeled a concert singer, who, in consequence, refused to sing at the plaintiff's oratorio, for fear of being badly received. It was held that this damage to the plaintiff was not sufficiently connected with the act of the defendant. The refusal to sing might proceed from groundless apprehension, or caprice, or some cause altogether different.³

¹ Dubuque, etc. Asso. v. Dubuque, 30 Iowa, 176.

² Brown v. Cummings, 7 Allen, 507; Boyce v. Baitiffe, 1 Camp, 58; Hoey v. Felton, 11 C. B. (N. S.) 142; Burton v. Pinkerton, L. R. 2 Ex. 340.

³ Ashley v. Harrison, 1 Esp. 48. In Taylor v. Neri, 1 Esp. 386, it appeared that the defendant beat an actor and thereby disabled and prevented him from performing his engagement with the plaintiff. It was held that the injury to the manager was too remote. These two cases came under criticism in the subsequent case of Lumley v. Gye, 2 E. & B. 216, which was an action by the manager of a theatre against the manager of a rival theatre for procuring a singer to break her engagement. The circumstance that the plaintiff had an action against the singer herself upon her agreement was overruled, and the plaintiff recovered, on the principle that the defendant incurred the same

liability for interfering with such a servant as any other. Wightman, J., said: "In the present case there is the malicious procurement of Miss Wagner to break her contract, and the consequent loss to the plaintiff. Why, then, may not the plaintiff maintain an action on the case? Because, as it is said, the loss or damage is not the natural or legal consequence of the acts of the defendant. There is the injuria, and the damnum; but it is contended that the damnum is neither the natural nor legal consequence of the injuria, and that, consequently, the action is not maintainable, as the breaking of her contract was the spontaneous act of Miss Wagner herself, who was under no obligation to yield to the persuasion or procurement of the defendant. Another case of Vicars v. Wilcocks, 8 East, 1, which, though it has been brought into question has never been directly overruled, was relied

A lease of a canal was made by commissioners of navigation under a statute providing that if the lessee should permit the work to be out of repair the commissioners should give the lessee notice to repair, and on his neglecting to make the repairs, they might make them and pay the expenses out of the tolls. A lock forming part of the canal fell and detained a barge. In an action for that detention against the commissioners for neglecting to give notice to the lessees to repair, it was held that the action would not lie, because the detention was not a damage naturally flowing from the alleged neglect, not being shown that if such notice had been given the lessee would have repaired, or that the commissioners would have done so. Pollock, C. B.: "To say that the damage could be the consequence of the wrongful act or omission, is, in our judgment, to assert a false proposition of law. The surmise is,—if the notice had been given the repairs would have been done and the lock would not have fallen in, and so not giving notice caused the lock to fall in. As we have said, this is not proved; but it is not the proximate, necessary, or natural result of not giving notice. The not giving notice is not sufficient to bring about the result; the giving of it would not be sufficient to hinder it."¹ Here the immediate cause of the detention was the obstruction and want of repair of the canal; the allege-

upon as an authority upon this point for the defendant. That case, however, is clearly distinguishable from the present upon the ground, suggested by the Lord Chief Justice Tindal in *Ward v. Weeks*, 7 Bing. 211, 215, that the damage in that case, as well as in *Vicars v. Wilcocks*, was not the necessary consequence of the original slander uttered by the defendants, but the result of spontaneous and unauthorized communications made by those to whom the words were uttered by the defendants. The distinction is taken in *Green v. Button*, 2 C. M. & R. 707, in which it was held that an action was maintainable against the defendant for maliciously and wrongfully causing certain persons

to refuse to deliver goods to the plaintiff by asserting that he had a lien upon them, and ordering the persons to retain the goods until further orders from him. It was urged for the defendant in that case that, as the persons in whose custody the goods were, were under no legal obligation to obey the orders of the defendant; it was a mere spontaneous act of these persons which occasioned the damage to the plaintiff but the court held the action maintainable, though the defendant did not make the claim as of right, he having done so maliciously, and without any reasonable cause, and the damage accruing thereby."

¹ Walker v. Goe, 3 H. & N. 395.

wrong of the defendant did not put the canal out of repair, and as the commissioners were required to do nothing absolutely but give notice, as a step towards repair, it could not be assumed as matter of law that giving the notice would have caused the repair to be made, and the state of non-repair to cease. The relation of cause and effect between the wrongful act and the alleged injurious consequence was not established. It is indispensable that the plaintiff should show not only that he has sustained *damage*, and that the defendant has committed a *tort*, but that the damage is the clear and necessary consequence of the tort, and that it can be clearly defined and ascertained.¹

An action on the case was brought by a creditor against his debtor and another, for confederating together to prevent the plaintiff from obtaining security for the payment of his debt; they were charged with having accomplished that wrong by removing the debtor's property from his possession to that of his confederate, who secured it or its proceeds, and thus prevented its attachment. The plaintiff had obtained judgment, and the debtor had relieved himself from the execution against his body by taking the poor debtor's oath, and the debt remained wholly unpaid. The case was proved except the conspiracy: It was held that the action could not be maintained. Among other reasons for this conclusion was the uncertainty of the plaintiff's damage. Metcalf, J., said: "How could this plaintiff prove that he suffered any damage from the acts of the defendant which are averred in the declaration? How could he prove that he would have secured his debt by attaching the property of his debtor if the defendant had not intermeddled with it? Other creditors might have attached it before him, or it might have been stolen or destroyed while in the debtor's possession. The fact that the plaintiff has suffered actual damage from the defendant's conduct is not capable of legal proof, because it is not within the compass of human knowledge, and therefore cannot be shown by human testimony. It depends on numberless unknown contingencies, and can be nothing more than a matter of conjecture."²

¹Lamb v. Stone, 11 Pick. 527;
Vernon v. Keys, 12 East, 632; Mor-
gan v. Bliss, 2 Mass. 111.

²Wellington v. Small, 3 Cush. 145.
In Randall v. Hazelton, 12 Allen, 412,
a mortgagee voluntarily promised

A demurrer was allowed to a declaration which stated that the defendant and a confederate conspired to obtain, and did obtain, possession of a portion of plaintiff's premises by falsely pretending that it was wanted for a lawful trade, and then set up an illicit still there; that by falsely pretending, and by divers false and fraudulent means and devices, they made it appear and be believed that it was the plaintiff who set up

the mortgagor not to act under a power of sale contained in a mortgage without a notice to him; he was afterwards induced by the falsehood of the defendants to assign the mortgage to one M. for their benefit, and then caused such foreclosure to take place in a manner to avoid notice reaching the plaintiff, who was compelled to pay five hundred dollars to get a deed of the property. The case was determined on demurrer against the plaintiff.

The promise of the mortgagee was gratuitous, and therefore neither he nor an assignee would do any legal wrong by foreclosing according to the power in the mortgage. The damage was held to result from the foreclosure and not from the alleged wrong. "Damages," say the court, "can never be recovered where they result from the lawful act of the defendant." The benefit of that gratuitous promise was not a matter of legal right, and though it would have been kept but for the defendant's fraudulent contract, and the plaintiff saved from the loss which resulted from the sale, yet that fraud was not actionable because it did not affect any legal right; it could not be said to be an invasion of such a right "to deprive the plaintiff even by falsehood of the benefit of this gratuitous undertaking." The court say: "In the Tunbridge-Wells Dippers' case, 2 Wils. 414, while the court remark that there was a real damage in depriving the plaintiff of

some gratuity, they also say in the same sentence that the injury was by disturbing the dippers in the exercise of their right or employment, which it seems by some statutes they were entitled to." *Hutchins v. Hutchins*, 7 Hill, 104.

In *Bradley v. Fuller*, 118 Mass. 239, the court stated the material allegations of the declaration, which was held, on demurrer, not to state a cause of action, to be that the defendant orally represented to the plaintiff that a corporation of which he was treasurer, and whose over-due note the plaintiff then held, owed no other debts, and had no attachments upon its property; that the representation was fraudulently and falsely made for the purpose of inducing the plaintiff not to commence suit upon his note until the corporate property could be placed beyond the reach of attachment by the plaintiff; that all the property of the company was afterwards attached and sold on execution upon another debt; and that the plaintiff, induced by the representations not to enforce his claim by suit, lost his debt against the company. In one count the plaintiff states that he "was induced to forbear securing payment of his note by an attachment of said property, as he might and would have done but for said false representation." The court say: "Under the law as laid down by this court, the facts stated in these counts do not show a legal cause of action,

such still and was the proprietor thereof; that thereby he was convicted of keeping illicit stills. It was held that the damage was not the natural and proximate consequence of the defendant's act.¹

Where a trespassing horse kicked a child, the court held that the injury was not the natural consequence of the trespass, in the absence of evidence that the defendant knew that the horse was vicious. The court said to entitle the plaintiff to maintain an action it is necessary to show a breach of some legal duty due from the defendant to the plaintiff. And if there was negligence on the part of the owner of the horse in permitting him to be at large, it did not appear to be connected with the damage of which the plaintiff complains. "The owner of a horse must be taken to know that the animal will stray if not properly secured, and may find its way into his neighbor's corn or pasture. For a trespass of that kind the owner is of course responsible. But if the horse does something which is quite

or that the plaintiff has suffered any legal damage. There is no attachment or attempt to attach, on the part of the plaintiff, alleged; it does not appear that by reason of the alleged representations he lost anything which he ever had. Taking these counts in the most favorable sense for the plaintiff, they simply charge that the plaintiff, induced by the falsehood alleged, refrained from carrying into effect an intention to attach; and that another creditor did attach and apply the company's property to the payment of his debt. It must necessarily be uncertain whether the plaintiff would have attached the property and applied it to the payment of his debt if the alleged representation had not been made." It seems to the writer that this case was erroneously decided. The law recognizes the value of the preference which one creditor by diligence may obtain by a first attachment of the property of an insolvent debtor. Its practical value

was illustrated by that case. The debtor was liable to attachment, and had property. The plaintiff alleged that he might and would have attached it but for the fraudulent misrepresentations. The court, on demurrer, held it "necessarily uncertain" that this purpose would be executed; and so much so, that the law will not accept the allegation as stating a provable fact, and it is therefore not admitted by a demurrer. It certainly cannot be maintained, as a matter of law, that no damages can be recovered on the basis of frustrating an intention, the carrying out of which, in the future, is lawful, and would secure an advantage or prevent a loss. That it may be proved that an intention will be carried out where the party has the ability, and his interest requires it to be executed, is legally assumed in a multitude of cases.

¹Barber v. Lesiter, 7 C. B. N. S. 175.

contrary to his ordinary nature, something which his owner has no reason to expect him to do, he has the same sort of protection that the owner of a dog has, and everybody knows that it is not at all the ordinary habit of a horse to kick a child on a highway. It was assumed that the injury to the plaintiff was caused by the horse having viciously kicked him, as a horse of ordinary temper would not have done; therefore the plaintiff was bound to show, and did not, that the defendant knew that the horse was subject to that infirmity of temper.”¹ In a subsequent case, a mare strayed into the plaintiff’s pasture, and there from some unexplained cause kicked the plaintiff’s horse and broke his leg, and he was necessarily killed. Erle, C. J.: “The contest at the trial seems to have been whether or not the mare was of a ferocious or vicious disposition, and whether the defendant knew it. But I think it was not necessary to go into that question, because the act, which upon the evidence must be presumed to have caused the injury, was not one which was characteristic of vice or ferocity in the mare in the ordinary sense. The animal had strayed from its own pasture; and it was impossible that her owner could know how she would act when coming suddenly in the night time into a field among strange horses. That constitutes the difference between this case and those relied on by the defendant, and supports the summing up of the judge when he said it was not a question of vice or scienter in the ordinary sense.” The defendant was held responsible for the mare’s trespass, and the damage was not remote.²

Upon the trial for enticement of servants from the employment of another, it was held erroneous to permit evidence of consequential damages to go to the jury, to the effect that the servants he first employed had provisions, and those he subsequently employed to take their places had not, by which he was compelled to furnish provisions, and, making a poor crop, such persons were unable to pay him for the provisions furnished, out of their share of the crop, by which he was damaged.³

¹ *Cox v. Burbidge*, 13 C.B. N. S. 430; *Barnes v. Chapin*, 4 Allen, 444; *Dunkle v. Kocker*, 11 Barb. 387; *Lyon v. Merrick*, 105 Mass. 71.

² *Lee v. Riley*, 18 C. B. N. S. 722; ³ *Sutton v. Howard*, 43 Ga. 600.

Whenever an action is brought for breach of duty imposed by statute, the party bringing it must show that he had an interest in the performance of the duty, and that the duty was imposed for his benefit. But where the duty was created or imposed for the benefit of another, and the advantage to be derived to the party, complaining of its breach, from its performance, is merely incidental, and no part of the design of the statute, no such right is created as forms the subject of an action. A private person might make a profit by the performance of the duty, but the breach of that duty, while it would naturally deprive him of that benefit, is not a wrong to him. The loss of such a benefit is not in a legal sense an injury. The loss, though actual, is, in such a case, not a legal consequence of the delinquency. Thus a postmaster bound by an act of congress to advertise letters, uncalled for, in a newspaper of a particular description, commits no legal wrong to the proprietor of such a paper when the postmaster omits such publication, or gives the business to a paper of a different description.¹

Where the plaintiff sustains injury from the defendant's conduct to a third person, it is too remote, if the plaintiff sustains no other than a contract relation to such third person, or is under contract obligation on his account, and the injury consists only in impairing the ability or inclination of such third person to perform his part, or in increasing the plaintiff's expense or labor of fulfilling such contract, unless the wrongful act is willful for that purpose.² A, who had agreed with a town to support for a specific time, and for a fixed sum, all the town paupers, in sickness and in health, was held to have no cause of action against S for assaulting and beating one of the paupers, whereby A was put to increased expense. The damage was held too remote and indirect.³ A stockholder in a bank cannot maintain an action against its directors for their negligence in so conducting its affairs that its whole capital stock is wasted and lost, and the shares therein rendered worthless; nor for the malfeasance of the directors in delegating the whole control of the affairs of the bank to the president and cashier, who waste and lose the whole capital.⁴ The direct injury is to the corporation, and only re-

¹ Strong v. Campbell, 11 Barb. 135.

² Lumley v. Gye, 2 El. & Bl. 216.

³ Anthony v. Slaid, 11 Met. 290.

⁴ Smith v. Hurd, 12 Met. 371.

motely to the stockholders. The latter have a remedy, in theory, though often inadequate, in the power of the corporation, in its corporate capacity, to obtain redress for injuries done to the common property by the recovery of damages.¹ A party who, by contract, was entitled, he furnishing the raw material, to all the articles to be manufactured by an incorporated company, was held not entitled to maintain an action against a wrongdoer who, by trespass, stopped the company's machinery, so that it was prevented from furnishing, under that contract, manufactured goods to so great an extent as it otherwise would have done.² A creditor can maintain no action against one who has forged a note, by which the dividends from an estate were diminished.³ An insurance company cannot recover from a wrongdoer, who causes the loss insured against, the money paid to satisfy such loss.⁴ A man drafted into the military service of the United States, deserted, and another who had been drawn as an alternate to serve in such a contingency, and was consequently obliged to serve and did serve, was held to have no legal claim against the deserter for the loss and injury of being obliged to serve under such circumstances.⁵

NO LIABILITY WHERE THE DEFENDANT'S ACT BECOMES INJURIOUS BY EXTRAORDINARY CIRCUMSTANCES.—There must not only be a legal connection between the injury and the act complained of, but such nearness in the order of events and closeness in the relation of cause and effect, that the influence of the injurious act may predominate over that of other causes, and shall concur to produce the consequence, or may be traced to those causes. To a sound judgment must be left each particular case. The connection is usually enfeebled and the influence of the injurious act controlled, but not always, where the wrongful act of a third person intervenes, and where any new agent introduced, by accident or design, becomes more powerful in producing the consequence than the first injurious act. The requirement that the consequences to be answered for should be natural and prox-

¹ *Smith v. Hurd*, 12 Met. 371.

² *Dale v. Grant*, 34 N. J. L. 142.

³ *Cunningham v. Brown*, 18 Vt. 123.

⁴ *Rockingham & Co. v. Boshier*, 39 Me. 253; *Connecticut, etc. Co. v. N. Y. etc. R. R. Co.* 25 Conn. 265.

⁵ *Jemmison v. Gray*, 29 Iowa, 537.

imate is, not that they should be such as upon a calculation of chances would be found likely to occur, nor such as extreme prudence would anticipate, but only that they should be such as have actually ensued, one from another without the occurrence of any such extraordinary conjuncture of circumstances, or the intervention of such an extraordinary result, as that the usual course of nature should seem to have been departed from.¹ The general rule is that a defendant is not answerable for anything beyond the natural, ordinary and reasonable consequences of his conduct.² We are not to link together as cause and effect events having no probable connection in the mind, and which could not, by prudent circumspection, and ordinary thoughtfulness, be foreseen as likely to happen in consequence of the act in which we are engaged. It may be true that the injury would not have occurred without the concurrence of our act with the event which immediately caused the injury, but we are not justly called to suffer for it unless the other event was the effect of our act, or was within the probable range of ordinary circumspection when engaged in the act. If one's fault happens to concur with something extraordinary, and therefore not likely to be foreseen, he will not be answerable for such unexpected result.³

An injury by negligence was done to wool by wetting it, rendering it necessary to take it out of the original packages in which it had been imported. In a few weeks afterwards, an act of congress was passed, under which, if the wool had remained in the original packages, the plaintiff would have been entitled to a return of duties. It was held that the loss of the right to claim a return of duties was not recoverable as a proximate consequence of the negligence. It was remarked that if the market value of the wool, in the original packages, had been higher by reason of it being entitled to debenture, under the laws existing at the time when the injury was done, the plaintiff would have had a right to an increase of damages in con-

¹ *Harrison v. Berkley*, 1 Strobt. L. 535, 549.

² *Bennett v. Lockwood*, 20 Wend. 223; *Crain v. Petrie*, 6 Hill, 523; *McGrew v. Stone*, 53 Pa. St. 436.

³ *McGrew v. Stone*, *supra*; *Fairbanks v. Kerr*, 70 Pa. St. 86; *People v. the Mayor, etc. of Albany*, 5 Lans. 524.

sequence of being obliged to break the packages; so if the market value had been enhanced at that time by reason of a general expectation that an act of congress would be passed allowing a return of duties.¹

In trespass for taking two horses, a wagon and double harness, the declaration stated as special damage occasioned by the taking, that when it occurred the plaintiff was moving with his family and household goods to another state, and was employing his horses, wagon and harness for that purpose; that he was thereby prevented from pursuing his journey, and put to great expense for the support of himself and family; that when the property was taken the roads were frozen, and the traveling good; but while the property was detained the frost left the ground, and the roads became so 'muddy that it was quite impossible for the plaintiff to prosecute his journey, by reason whereof the plaintiff was detained with his family, and prevented from putting in his spring crops in the state to which he was moving. It was held erroneous to admit evidence of these various circumstances. The court recognized the rule that to be recovered the damages must be the natural and proximate consequence of the act complained of, but it was said "no case can be found where a mere accident or event not resulting naturally from the act done by the defendant, has been held sufficient to constitute a valid claim for damages."² The law is correctly stated, but in other cases there has been recovery for some of the damages here stated. In the plaintiff's predicament, increased expenses and loss of time were necessary results of the taking of the property.

In an English case,³ the plaintiff took passage to Australia in the defendant's vessel, but he was not allowed to sail on account of a mistaken belief that he had not paid his entire fare. The error was found out immediately, and he was offered a passage in a ship which sailed in a week after the first. Instead of going by it, however, he remained in England to a later time to sue the defendant. It was held that the expense of his keep till trial could not be allowed as damages, since he might have gone earlier if he had wished.

¹Stone v. Codman, 15 Pick. 297.

³Ansett v. Marshall, 22 L. J. Q.

²Vedder v. Hildreth, 2 Wis. 427.

B. 118.

Goods carried in a canal boat were injured by the wrecking of the boat, caused by an extraordinary flood, which would not have been encountered but for a retarded passage in consequence of the carrier employing a lame horse. This fault was so unlikely to conduce to such an event, that it was held that he was not liable for the loss.¹ A carrier was guilty of a negligent delay of six days in transporting wool from Suspension Bridge to Albany, and while in his depot at the latter place, a few days after, it was submerged by a sudden and violent flood in the Hudson river. The flood was held to be the proximate cause of the injury, and the delay in the transportation a remote cause.² The same rule has been applied where there is negligent delay in dispatching goods by a carrier, and they are lost while in his hands, by flood or sudden storm, or other immediate cause; the damages occurring without his fault, he is not responsible.³

In some cases in New York, a different conclusion has been reached in similar cases. In one it was held that when a carrier is entrusted with goods for transportation, and they are injured or lost on the transit, the law holds him responsible for the injury. He is only exempted by showing that the injury was caused by an act of God or the public enemy. And to avail himself of such exemption, he must show that he was himself free from fault at the time. His act or neglect must not concur, and contribute to the injury. If he departs from the line of his duty and violates his contract, and while thus in fault, and in consequence of that fault, the goods are injured by the act of God, which would not otherwise have caused the injury, he is not protected. There was unreasonable delay on the part of the carrier, in forwarding goods, and while they were in a railroad depot at an intermediate point, they were injured by an extraordinary flood; the carrier was held liable because the goods were exposed to the flood by his fault.⁴

These cases relating to carriers, or others held to an absolute responsibility, except as relieved by showing that the injury

¹ Morrison v. Davis, 20 Pa. St. 171.

² Denney v. N. Y. Cent. R. R. Co. 13 Gray, 481.

³ Railroad Co. v. Reeves, 10 Wall.

176; Daniel v. Ballentine, 23 Ohio St. 523; Hoadley v. Northern T. Co. 115 Mass. 304.

⁴ Read v. Spaulding, 30 N. Y. 630.

was caused by the act of God, are not wholly controlled by the consideration of the nearness of the injury to the fault. Davies, J., said: "It is to be observed that the foundation of this exemption is, that the party claiming the benefit and application of it, must be without fault on his part." He refers to several cases.¹ "These cases," he continues, "clearly establish the rule that the carrier cannot avail himself of the exception to his liability, which the law has created, unless he has been free from negligence or fault himself. The policy of the law is to hold him to a strict liability; and this policy, for wise and just purposes, ought not to be departed from. But when the injury occurs from a cause which the carrier could not guard against, nor protect himself from, from such an event the law excuses him, but it only does it when he himself is not in fault and is free from all negligence."²

¹Davis v. Garrett, 6 Bing. 716. In this case, the plaintiff put on board the defendant's barge, lime to be conveyed from Medway to London. The master of the barge deviated unnecessarily from the usual course, and during the deviation, a tempest wetted the lime, and the barge thereby taking fire, the whole was lost, and he was held liable. Tindal, C. J., observed that no wrongdoer can be allowed to apportion or qualify his own wrong, and that as a loss had actually happened whilst his wrongful act was in operation and force, and which was attributable to his wrongful act, he could not set up, as an answer to the action, the bare possibility of a loss if his wrongful act had never been done. It might admit of a different construction if he could show not only that the same loss *might* have happened, but that it must have happened, if the act complained of had not been done. The Charleston Steamboat Co. v. Baron, 1 Harp. 262; Campbell v. Masse, 1 Harp. 468; Bell v. Reed, 4 Binn. 127; Hart v. Allen, 2 Watts, 114; Hand v. Boynes, 4

Whart. 204; Williams v. Grant, 1 Conn. 487; Crosby v. Fitch, 12 Conn. 410.

²In *Parmalee v. Wilks*, 22 Barb. 539, the plaintiff being the owner of a raft of saw logs, lying at Port Maitland, Canada, made a contract with the defendants, who were the owners of a steamboat, by which it was agreed that the defendants would come to Port Maitland on the next Tuesday morning, with the steamboat, and would proceed up the river about five miles to D, and there land her passengers, and immediately return to Port Maitland and take the plaintiff's raft in tow and tow it to Black Rock, a distance of about forty miles, which the steamboat could traverse in about fourteen hours, with the raft in tow. The usual time for the arrival of the steamboat at Port Maitland, upon her trip up, was three o'clock in the morning, and it generally took about two hours to proceed to D, land her passengers and return to Port Maitland. On Tuesday morning the weather was fair, and the lake and river were calm, and so continued

It has been held in Nevada, that if an administrator deposits money of an estate in a bank, and allows it to remain after the time when it should, by punctual performance of his duty, have been distributed and in the hands of those entitled to it, and the bank fails and the money is lost, he and his sureties are liable therefor, and the sum so lost is the measure of damages.¹

It is immaterial what is the intermediate cause between the act complained of and the injurious consequence, if such act is the efficient and prominent cause, and the consequence was the probable result. There may be intervening operations of nature, acts produced by the volition of animals or of human beings, innocent acts of the injured party or of third persons, and even tortious acts of the latter, and the chain of cause and effect not be necessarily broken, or the result rendered remote. The test is not to be found in any arbitrary number of intervening events or agents, but in their character, and in the natural and probable connection between the wrong done and the injury.²

through the day. But the boat failed to call for the raft, according to the agreement. In the evening, about sunset, she returned, and took the raft in tow, for Black Rock. During the night a storm arose, and the raft went to pieces and was scattered along the shore. *Held*, that had the defendants entered upon the performance of the contract at the time specified, and used proper diligence in attempting to perform it, the plaintiff would have taken all the risk of storms or other casualties. But as the defendants delayed for some fourteen hours to enter upon the performance of the contract, and as such delay resulted in the raft being overtaken by the storm, the defendants were responsible for the consequences; that when they took the raft in tow in the *evening* instead of the *morning*, as agreed, they took the risk of any storm that should arise after a sufficient time had elapsed for the towing the raft to Black Rock, if they had commenced

the towing in the morning. The plaintiff had a right to fix the time in the contract, and to make it an essential part of the contract, considering the dangers of navigation upon the lake, and the peculiar nature and condition of the plaintiff's property; he might determine when the voyage should commence, and make a special agreement to that effect. And upon the non-performance of the agreement, at the time specified, the party in default was liable for the damages resulting from causes which would not have arisen had the agreement been performed. *Michael v. N. Y. C. R. R. Co.* 30 N. Y. 564; *Maghee v. C. & A. R. R. Co.* 45 N. Y. 514; *Condict v. The G. T. R. R. Co.* 54 N. Y. 500; *Rawson v. Holland*, 59 N. Y. 611.

¹ *McNabb v. Wixon*, 7 Nev. 163.

² *Snelling v. McDonald*, 14 Allen, 296; *Vandenburgh v. Truax*, 4 Denio, 464; *Kellogg v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co.* 26 Wis. 223.

*The primary cause may be the proximate cause of a disaster, though it may operate through successive instruments, as an article at the end of a chain may be moved by a force applied at the other end, that force being the proximate cause of the movement. The question always is, Was there an unbroken connection between the wrongful act and the injury, a continuous operation? Did the facts constitute a continuous succession of events, so linked together as to make a natural whole; or was there some new and independent cause, disconnected from the primary fault, and self-operating, which produced the injury? The inquiry must be answered in accordance with common understanding.*¹

Any wrongful act which exposes one to injury from rain, heat, frost, fire, water, disease, the instinctive or known vicious disposition or habits of animals, or any other natural cause, under circumstances which rendered it probable that such an injury will occur, is a primary, efficient and proximate cause, if the injury ensue. Many such cases have been referred to in the preceding pages.

The act of the injured party may be the more immediate cause of his injury; yet, if that be an act which is, as to him, reasonably induced by the prior misconduct of the defendant, and without any concurring fault of the sufferer, that misconduct will be treated as the responsible and efficient cause of the injury. Cases of fraud are apt illustrations, where, by some artifice or false representation, the plaintiff has been induced to incur obligations, to part with his property, or to place himself in any predicament by which he suffers loss. The act by which he binds himself, pays money, or alters his situation, is his own act, but superinduced by the superior vicious will of the defrauding party; and the latter is legally responsible for all the loss which ensues. A single instance will suffice. W obtained goods from the plaintiff on credit, upon the representation of R that W was responsible, and worthy of credit, and owed very little, if anything. At the time of the sale and delivery of the goods, W was insolvent and R knew it. R himself had a judgment for a considerable amount docketed only a month previous to the sale. On this

¹ Milwaukee, etc. R. R. Co. v. Kellogg, 94 U. S. 469.

judgment, R caused an execution to be issued and levied upon the goods so obtained from the plaintiff, before they reached the store of W. It was held, that for these false and fraudulent representations, R was liable to the plaintiff for the value of the goods sold to W.¹

If the plaintiff is placed in a situation of danger to person or property by the defendant's misconduct, and is injured in a reasonable endeavor to extricate himself, such misconduct is the proximate cause of the injury, though it proceed more immediately, and, it may be, exclusively, from the plaintiff's own act. Thus, if through the default of a coach proprietor in neglecting to provide proper means of conveyance, a passenger be placed in so perilous a situation as to render it prudent for him to leap from the coach, whereby his leg is broken, the proprietor will be responsible in damages, although the coach was not actually overturned.² Nor is a person chargeable with contributory negligence—that is, with making his own act in part the efficient cause, for acting erroneously in a position of sudden danger in which he is placed by the negligence or fault of another. If, therefore, a stage coach is upset by the negligence of the driver, and a passenger therein, under the impulse of fear, acts in a manner which results in an injury to himself, where, had he remained calm and kept his place, he would have escaped injury, he will not thereby be precluded from recovering damages of the carrier.³

A case arose in Massachusetts, in which the immediate cause of the injury was the act of the plaintiff, and yet a defect in a highway was held to be the proximate and efficient cause of the injury, though other circumstances contributed. The alleged defect consisted of a culvert running across the highway, and a hole at one end of the culvert. As the plaintiffs (husband and wife) were driving together in their wagon along the traveled part of the highway, between the hours of eight and nine in the even-

¹ Bean v. Wells, 28 Barb. 466.

² Jones v. Boyce, 1 Stark. 493; Ingalls v. Bills, 9 Met. 1; McKinney v. Neil, 1 McLean, 540; Frink v. Potter, 17 Ill. 406; Buel v. N. Y. etc. R. R. Co. 31 N. Y. 314; Eldridge v. L. I. etc. R. R. Co. 1 Sandf. 87; S. W. R.

R. Co. v. Paulk, 24 Ga. 356; Wilson v. N. P. R. R. Co. 26 Minn. 278, Oliver and wife v. La Valle, 36 Wis. 592; Twomley v. C. P. N. etc. R. R. Co. 69 N. Y. 158; Filer v. N. Y. C. R. R. Co. 49 N. Y. 47.

³ Stokes v. Saltenstall, 13 Pet. 181.

ing, a band of music, a little way in advance, commenced to play, by which the horse was alarmed; this happened near to the alleged defect in the highway. In the course of the incident, the wife was taken up from the ground at or near the culvert, seriously injured; but the precise manner in which she came to the ground, whether by being forcibly thrown from the wagon, or by leaping from it, or by the two actions concurring; and whether the wagon did or did not come in contact with the hole, were questions of fact in the case. There was a variance between the proof and the declaration, for which the judgment was reversed, but this instruction was approved: "When a party is traveling on a highway, and there is a legal defect in it, and the party, under apprehensions of an imminent peril, by the near approach of his carriage to the defect in the highway, but without or previous to actual contact with the defect, leaps from his carriage and is injured thereby, then the rule of law is this: it is an element of reasonable care on the part of the plaintiff. If the plaintiff be placed, by reason of the defect in the highway and his approach thereto, in such a situation as obliges him to adopt the alternative of a dangerous leap, or to remain at a certain peril, and he leaps and is injured, then all the conditions of liability being fulfilled, he may recover damages of the party responsible for the repair of the highway."¹

The concurrence of an infant plaintiff's natural indiscretion, with the defendant's negligence, will not relieve the latter from the responsibility of an act which exposes him to injury.²

*The innocent or culpable act of a third person may be the immediate cause of the injury, and still an earlier wrongful act may have contributed so effectually to it as to be regarded as the efficient or at least concurrent and responsible cause.*³ The noted

¹ *Lund v. Tyngsboro*, 11 Cush. 564-5.

² *Pittsburgh, etc. R. R. Co. v. Caldwell*, 74 Pa. St. 421; *East Saginaw, etc. Co. v. Bohn*, 27 Mich. 503; *Holly v. Boston Gas Co.* 8 Gray, 123; *Stittson v. Hannibal, etc. R. R. Co.* 67 Mo. 671; *Lane v. Atlantic Works*, 111 Mass. 136; *Sheridan v. Brooklyn, etc. R. R. Co.* 36 N. Y. 39; see *Singleton v. Eastern Co. R'y Co.* 7 C. B. N. S.

287; *Abbott v. McFie*, 2 H. & C. 744; *Nangan v. Atherton*, L. R. 1 Exch. 239; *Lynch v. Nurdin*, 1 Q. B. 29.

³ *Burrows v. March, etc. Gas Co.* 39 L. J. Exch. 33, L. R. 5 Exch. 67; *Lannen v. Albany Gas Co.* 44 N. Y. 459; *Guille v. Swan*, 19 John. 381; *Scholes v. North L. R. R. Co.* 21 L. T. N. S. 835; *Pastine v. Adams*, 49 Cal. 87; *Vandenburg v. Truax*, 4 Denio, 464.

squib case is an example.¹ The defendant threw a squib into a market-house; where it first fell, a person to save himself, threw it off, and where it then fell, it was again thrown for like reason, and struck and injured the plaintiff. It was held that the defendant's act so directly caused the injury to the plaintiff that trespass would lie. A defendant stopped his team, and negligently left it in a business street of a town, without being hitched or otherwise secured. It started and ran violently along the street and collided with another team, which, though properly hitched at the side of the street, was frightened, and broke from its fastenings, and ran across the street, against, and injuring, a horse and sleigh belonging to the plaintiff. It appeared that while the defendant's horses were running, and before they had collided with the other horses, a crowd of persons came into the street, hallooed, and raised their hats for the purpose of stopping the horses, which caused them to swerve from the course they were taking, and in this manner they came in contact with the second team. The court held the rule of law to be well settled, that when the plaintiff has been injured in his person or property by the wrongful act or omission of the defendant, or through his culpable negligence, the fact that a third party, by his wrong or negligence, contributed to the injury, does not relieve the defendant from liability. Referring to the facts the court say: "The running away, from the starting of the defendant's team till the collision, was a single transaction; and whatever influence the interposition of the crowd had in occasioning the collision, it was not the sole cause; the running away which occurred through the defendant's negligence was, in part, at least, the occasion of it; both causes, therefore, in the most favorable view for the defendant, must have contributed to it; and, as the defendant is responsible, through his negligence, for one of the agencies through which the collision occurred, under the rule we have stated, he is liable." Again, the court say: "All the consequences which actually resulted in this case from the running away of defendant's team, might, we think, reasonably have been expected to occur from the running away of any team, under similar circumstances, in the principal business street of a town; and the running away of the de-

¹ Scott v. Shepherd, 2 W. Bl. 892.

fendant's team was the efficient cause of the injury to the plaintiff's horse, because it put in operation the force which was the immediate and direct cause of the injury.¹

An assessor of a town altered an assessment, after it had been perfected and lodged with another officer, and after the assessor's power over it had ceased; he altered it in such a manner that the property of the plaintiff was rated at a higher sum. The selectmen made out a rate-bill, by which the plaintiff was charged with an increased amount, and procured a tax warrant, which they placed in the hands of the collector. The plaintiff refusing to pay the illegal portion of the tax, the selectmen, with a full knowledge of all the facts, directed the collector to levy and collect it. The collector made a levy, and the plaintiff then paid the tax, and afterwards brought an action on the case against the assessor for the injury. The jury were instructed, and the instruction sustained, that the action of the selectmen in directing the levy, although it might make them liable, would not affect the right of the plaintiffs to recover against the defendant for the wrongful alteration; and the plaintiffs were held entitled to recover as proximate consequences the injury resulting from the levy.² The point under consideration is well illustrated by those cases in which a party has suffered a special injury at the hands of third persons in consequence of the speaking of slanderous words. Where the injurious act of the third person is shown, with the requisite certainty, to have been the consequence of the defendant's speaking of the slanderous words, the action has been sustained.³ In case, for slanderous words, by reason of which the plaintiff was turned out of her lodgings and employment, it appeared that the defendant complained to E, the mistress of the house, who was his tenant, that her lodgers, of whom the plaintiff was one, behaved improperly at the windows; and he added, that no moral person would like to have such people in his house. E stated, in her evidence, that she dismissed the plaintiff in consequence of the

¹ Griggs v. Fleckenstein, 19 Ga. 81; Snelling v. McDonald, 14 Allen, 292; 2 Greenlf. Ev. §§ 256, 286, 286a; 3 Par. on Cont. 179-80.

² Bristol M. Co. v. Gridley, 28 Conn. 201; S. C. 27 Conn. 221.

³ Fuller v. Turner, 16 Barb. 333; Halleck v. Miller, 2 Barb. 630; Moody v. Baker, 5 Cow. 351; Ward v. Weeks, 7 Bing. 211; Bateman v. Lyall, 7 C. B. N. S. 638; Williams v. Hill, 19 Wend. 305.

words, not because she believed them, but because she was afraid it would offend her landlord, if the plaintiff remained. The action was held maintainable, the special damages, which were the gist of the action, being the consequence of the slanderous words used by the defendant. The witness' statement, that she did not dismiss the plaintiff because she believed the words spoken, was not allowed to defeat the action. Lord Denman, C. J., said: "It would be speculating too finely on motives; and such a disposition in the court would too often put it in the power of the unwilling witness to determine a cause against the plaintiff. The proper question is, whether the injury was sustained in consequence of the slanderous words having been used by the defendant.¹ But the injury must be the natural and proximate consequence. An injury, caused by the repetition of the words by a third person, who heard them uttered by the defendant, is too remote,² unless the defendant authorized or suggested their repetition, or there was some duty of the hearer to repeat the defamatory words.³ Such a spontaneous and unauthorized communication, it is said, cannot be considered as the necessary consequence of the original uttering of the words.⁴

Where the injury suffered is not the legal and natural consequence of the wrongful act of the party sought to be made liable, but results from the wrongful act of a third party, only remotely induced by the defendant's conduct, he is not liable.⁵ Thus, in an action by one engaged in the business of butchering, for selling diseased sheep as sound and healthy, it appeared that the plaintiff had engaged one G to take some of the mutton which might be on hand and sell it; but in consequence of a report that the plaintiff had purchased the defendant's diseased sheep, G refused to perform his contract. It was held that the defendant was not liable for any damages for G's refusal to perform his

¹ Knight v. Gibbs, 1 Ad. & E. 43.

² Ward v. Weeks, 9 Bing. 211.

³ Adams v. Kelley, Ry. & Moo. 157; Parkes v. Prescott, L. R. 4 Exch. 169; Kendillon v. Maltby, 1 Cr. & M. 403; Derry v. Handley, 16 L. T. N. S. 263.

⁴ Id.; see Riding v. Smith, 1 Ex. D. 61; Kelly v. Partington, 5 B. & Ad.

645; Morris v. Langdale, 2 B. & P. 284; Ashley v. Harrison, 1 Esp. 48; Pilmore v. Hood, 5 Bing. N. C. 97; Allsop v. Allsop, 5 H. & N. 534; Bentley v. Reynolds, 1 McMull. 16; Underhill v. Wilton, 32 Vt. 40.

⁵ Ward v. Weeks, 7 Bing. 211.

contract, nor for any damages suffered by the plaintiff in consequence of his customers refusing to deal with him by reason of that report.¹

Where the immediate cause of the injury is the wrongful act of a third person, the injured party has of course an action against him; and this, in some early case, was thought to bar an action against any antecedent actor, more remotely the cause of the injury; but it now seems to be settled that the liability of a more immediate party does not relieve any other party, whose act can properly be treated as the efficient and proximate or concurrent cause of the injury. A vendor of property, who had been paid for it, was induced, by the defendant's false and malicious representation that he had a lien on the property and was entitled to control its custody, to refuse to deliver it, whereby the purchaser suffered an injury; and he was held entitled to his action, although he had a remedy on his contract against the vendors. Knowingly making a false claim of lien was the gravamen of the action; and it was held that the special damage alleged, namely, the non-delivery of the property, was sufficiently connected with the wrongful act to support the action.²

In one case it appeared that the defendant, being about to sell a public house, falsely represented to B, who had agreed to purchase it, that the receipts were £180 a month; B, having, to the knowledge of the defendant, communicated this representation to plaintiff, who became the purchaser instead of B; it was held that an action would lie for the circuitous deceit practiced by the defendant.³

¹ *Crain v. Petrie*, 6 Hill, 522; *Butler v. Kent*, 19 John. 223.

² *Green v. Button*, 2 C. M. & R. 707. Parke, B., said: "But it is said they (the vendors) were under an absolute contract to deliver to the plaintiff, and that he might take his remedy against them for the breach of that contract; and *Vicars v. Wilcocks*, 8 East, 1, and Lord Eldon's dictum in *Morris v. Langdale*, 2 B. & P. 284, are cited to show that the plaintiff's right of action against them bars them from recov-

ering against the defendant. It is unnecessary to consider how far these cases would be supported, if the same question arose directly; if it did, we should desire time to give them full consideration, some doubt having been thrown upon their authority."

³ *Pilmore v. Hood*, 5 Bing. N. C. 97. *Bosanquett, J.*, thus states the facts and the grounds of the defendant's liability: "It appears that the defendant entered into a contract of sale of a public house with

A stage-coach, by the negligence of the driver, was precipitated into a dry canal; the lock-keeper thereafter negligently opened the gates of the canal and drowned a passenger. Under Lord Campbell's act,¹ the Irish court of queen's bench held that the death of a passenger under such circumstances, in the language of the act, was "caused" by the negligence of the driver. O'Brien, J., said: "The precipitation of the omnibus into the lock was certainly one cause of her death, inasmuch as she would not have drowned but for such precipitation. It is true that the subsequent letting of the water into the lock was the other and more proximate cause of her death, and that she would not have lost her life but for such subsequent act, which was not the necessary consequence of the previous precipitation by the negligence of the defendant's servant. But, in my

a person of the name of Bowmer; that when the agreement was entered into, he represented to Bowmer that the public house was of a certain value in respect of its trade, and that representation he knew to be false, at the time he made it. After this agreement had been entered into with Bowmer, Bowmer, finding himself unable to complete the contract, entered into a negotiation with the plaintiff, Pilmore, and informed him what representation he had received of the value of this public house from the defendant; and, taking it according to the plea, that Bowmer had not any particular authority from the defendant to make such communication to Pilmore, the defendant had notice that the information had been given to Pilmore, and, it is averred, that both at the time of the original agreement with Bowmer, as also at the time of the agreement which subsequently took place with Pilmore, the defendant knew that the information was false. Then, having notice that that communication had been made, and knowing at the time that it was false, he enters into

a new agreement with Pilmore and Bowmer, that Pilmore shall stand in the place of Bowmer in the purchase of this public house. The record further states that Pilmore, confiding in that representation, paid money to the defendant. I think it is impossible, on the statement of these facts, not to see that the defendant, when he entered into that contract with Bowmer, having thus himself made the fraudulent representation, and knowing it to have been communicated to the person with whom he was about to contract a second time, then withholding an explanation, or denial of his authority for communication, and suffering the plaintiff on the faith of the communication to enter into that contract, was as much guilty of a deceit on the plaintiff, as if he had in terms repeated the statement himself. On these grounds, without entering further into the case, I think this action may be maintained." See *Longridge v. Levy*, 2 M. & W. 519; *Richardson v. Dunn*, 8 C. B. N. S. 655.

¹ 9 and 10 Vict. c. 93.

opinion, the defendant is not relieved from liability for his primary neglect by showing that, but for such subsequent act, the death would not have ensued."¹

Cases may be stated where the wrongful conduct of one person affords the opportunity or occasion for the illegal acts of another, or for an injury from other causes. The injury in such cases is too remote;² unless the injury thus ensuing was such as was likely, according to the general experience, to happen from such conduct; or where the misconduct offering such opportunity consists in the omission of some precaution, it was the defendant's duty to take against such loss as has occurred. When such a duty has been neglected by bailees and agents, they are liable for losses by the torts of third persons and strangers.

The learned reader is referred to the following cases, which bear on the subject of consequential damages, remote and otherwise.⁴

¹ *Byrne v. Wilson*, 15 Irish C. L. 332-342; *Thompson's Car. Pass.* 290; *Eaton v. Boston*, etc. R. R. Co. 11 Allen, 500; *Spooner v. Brooklyn City R. Co.* 54 N. Y. 230.

² *Cuff v. Newark*, etc. R. R. Co. 85 N. J. L. 30; *Scholes v. North London R. Co.* 21 L. T. N. S. 835.

³ *Narcross v. Narcross*, 53 Me. 163; *Mason v. Thompson*, 9 Pick. 280; *Shaw v. Berly*, 31 Me. 478; *Sibley v. Aldrich*, 33 N. H. 553; *Sassean v. Clark*, 37 Ga. 242; *Clute v. Wiggins*, 14 John. 175; *McDaniels v. Robinson*, 26 Vt. 316.

⁴ *Adams v. Lancashire*, etc. R'y Co. L. R. 4 C. P. 739; *Smith v. Dobson*, 3 M. & Gr. 59; *Rigby v. Hewitt*, 5 Exch. 240; *Greenland v. Chaplin*, 5 Ex. 243; *Barnes v. Ward*, 9 C. B. 392; *Collins v. The Middle L. Comrs.* L. R. 4 C. P. 279; *Harrison v. G. N. R'y Co.* 3 H. & C. 231; *Butterfield v. Forrester*, 11 East, 60; *Martin v. G. N. R'y Co.* 16 C. B. 179; *Gen'l Steam Nav. Co. v. Mann*, 14 C. B. 127; *Holden v. Liverpool Gas Co.* 3 C. B. 1; *Cotton v. Wood*, 8 C. B. N. S. 563;

Flower v. Adam, 2 Taunt. 314; *Ellis v. London*, etc. R'y Co. 2 H. & N. 424; *Singleton v. Williamson*, 7 H. & N. 410; *Skelton v. London*, etc. R'y Co. L. R. 2 C. P. 631; *Thompson v. N. E. R'y Co.* 2 B. & S. 106; *Bridges v. Grand J. R'y Co.* 3 M. & W. 244; *Glover v. London*, etc. R'y Co. L. R. 3 Q. B. 25; *The Flying Fish*, 34 L. J. Adm. 113; *Everard v. Hopkins*, 2 Bulst. 332; *Hughes v. Quentin*, 8 C. & P. 703; *Peacock v. Young*, 21 L. T. N. S. 527; *Moody v. Baker*, Cowp. 351; *Priestly v. Maclean*, 2 F. & F. 288; *Sneesby v. Lancashire R'y Co.* L. R. 9 Q. B. 263; *Smith v. Cowdrey*, 1 How. U. S. 35; *Loker v. Damen*, 17 Pick. 284; *McDaniel v. Crabtree*; *State v. Thomas*, 19 Mo. 613; *Oil Creek*, etc. R. R. Co. v. *Keighson*, 74 Pa. St. 316; *Tarleton v. McGowley*, *Peake's N. P. Cas.* 270; *Carrington v. Taylor*, 11 East, 571; *Keeble v. Heckeringill*, 11 East, 574; *Herring v. Skaggs*, 62 Ala. 180; *Hanover R. R. Co. v. Coyle*, 55 Pa. St. 396; *Baldwin v. U. S. T. Co.* 45 N. Y. 744; *Bartlett v. Hooksett*, 48 N. H. 18; *Ayer v. Norwich*, 39

In cases of wilful or malicious injury, and injury from reckless or illegal acts, or from positive fraud, the damages are not so strictly confined to proximate consequences as when these elements do not exist. They are aggravations which increase the injury and entitle the injured party to increased compensation.¹ A severer measure of damages is sometimes adopted, and items included which in other cases are not permitted to be taken into account.

It was said by Baldwin, J.:² "When a trespass is committed in a wanton, rude and aggravated manner, indicating malice, or a desire to injure, the jury ought to be liberal in compensating the party injured in all he has lost in property, in expenses for the assertion of his rights, in feeling or reputation," and to superadd to such compensation a sum for punishment. In a case of wilful negligence in England, the trial court instructed the jury that they might take into consideration all the circumstances, and see whether there was anything to satisfy them that the defendant had behaved in an improper and unjustifiable manner; and if so, they need not give damages strictly, but might give them with a liberal hand. This instruction was held correct. Pollock, C. B., in giving judgment, said: "It is universally felt by all persons who have had occasion to consider the question of compensation, that there is a difference between an injury which is the mere result of such negligence as amounts to little more than an accident, and an injury, wilful or negligent, which is accompanied with expressions of insolence. I do not say that in actions of negligence there should be vindictive damages, such as are sometimes given in actions of trespass; but

Conn. 376; Dimock v. Saffield, 30 Conn. 129; Foshay v. Glen Haven, 25 Wis. 288; Morse v. Richmond, 41 Vt. 435; Howard v. N. Bridgewater, 16 Pick. 189; Kingsbury v. Dedham, 13 Allen, 186; Tisdale v. Norton, 8 Met. 388; Page v. Bucksport, 64 Me. 51; Bigelow v. Reed, 51 Me. 325; Lake v. Milliken, 62 Me. 240; Cobb v. Standish, 14 Me. 193; Merrill v. Hampden, 26 Me. 234; Lawrence v. Mt. Vernon, 35 Me. 100; Davis v. Bangor, 42 Me. 522; Jewett v. Gage,

55 Me. 538; Cook v. Charlestown, 98 Mass. 80; Card v. Ellsworth, 65 Me. 547; Krach v. Hielman, 53 Ind. 517; Chicago v. Hoy, 75 Ill. 530.

¹ Merst v. Harvey, 5 Taunt. 442; Wright v. Gray, 2 Bay. 464; McDaniel v. Emanuel, 2 Rich. 455; Detroit Daily Post v. McArthur, 16 Mich. 447; West v. Forest, 22 Mo. 344; Huckle v. Money, 2 Wils. 206; McAfee v. Crawford, 13 How. U. S. 447.

² Pacific Ins. Co. v. Conrad, Bald. 142.

the measure of damage should be different, according to the nature of the injury, and the circumstances with which it is accompanied. . . . The courts have always recognized the distinction between damages given with a liberal and a sparing hand.”¹ For this reason, all the circumstances of the injurious act are provable, and to be considered by the jury.² The court say, in a late case in Massachusetts, that in an action of tort for a wilful injury to the person, the manner and manifest motive of the wrongful act may be given in evidence as affecting the question of damages; for when the mere physical injury is the same, it may be more aggravated in its effects upon the mind, if it is done in the wanton disregard of the rights and feelings of the plaintiff, than if it is the result of mere carelessness.³ The same view is expressed, and more comprehensively, by Campbell, J., speaking for the supreme court of Michigan: “The common sense of mankind has never failed to see that the damage done by a wilful wrong to person or reputation, and, in some cases, to property, is not measured by the consequent loss of money. A person assaulted may not be disabled, or even disturbed in his business, and may not be put to any outlay in repairs or medical services. He may not be made poorer in money, directly or consequentially. He may incur no pecuniary damage whatever. . . . When the law gives an action for a wilful wrong, it does it on the ground that the injured person ought to receive pecuniary amends from the wrongdoer. It assumes that every such wrong brings damage upon the sufferer, and that the principal damage is mental and not physical. And it assumes, further, that this is actual, and not metaphysical damage, and deserves compensation. When this is once recognized, it is just as clear that the wilfulness and wickedness of the act must constitute an important element in the computation, for the plain reason that we all feel our indignation excited in direct proportion with the malice of the offender, and that the wrong is aggravated by it.”⁴

¹ *Emblen v. Myers*, 6 H. & N. 54; *Bexby v. Dunlap*, 56 N. H. 462.

² *Bracegirdle v. Orford*, 2 M. & S. 79; *Snively v. Fahnstock*, 18 Md. 39; *Treat v. Barber*, 7 Conn. 279; *Ed-*

wards v. Beach, 3 Day, 447; *Churchill v. Watson*, 5 Day, 140; *Post v. Mann*, 4 N. J. L. 61.

³ *Hawes v. Knowles*, 114 Mass. 518.

⁴ *Welch v. Ware*, 32 Mich. 77.

The effect of fraud, in causing a loss, on the amount recoverable beyond the measure of damages in analogous cases of breach of contract and tort, is manifest in many particulars. A difference is made on this ground when there is a breach of the contract to sell and convey lands; and where there is a confusion of goods. Where one sells a chattel and delivers possession, so that he is taken to have warranted the title, his vendee cannot recover damages until he is dispossessed by the true owner; but if he sells property with a false and fraudulent representation of ownership, his vendee may recover damages for the deceit before he is disturbed in his possession, and according to the measure of damages applicable to a breach of warranty.¹

It was held by Lord Kenyon that an action lay for firing on negroes on the coast of Africa, and thereby deterring them from trading with the plaintiff, and that damages might be recovered for loss of their trade.²

Where a dealer in drugs and medicines carelessly labels a deadly poison and sends it so labeled into market, he will be held liable to all persons who, without fault on their part, are injured by using it as such medicine as it purports to be.³ So, a party who fraudulently sold a gun falsely representing it to have been made by a particular maker, and to be well made, was held liable to the purchaser whose son was injured by its explosion.⁴ In several of the states, the expenses of the suit to obtain redress for such wrongs, above taxable costs, are allowed to be considered by the jury.⁵ But in other states it is otherwise.

¹ Case v. Hall, 24 Wend. 102.

² Tarleton v. McGrawley, Peake's N. P. Cas. 209.

³ Thomas v. Winchester, 2 Seld. 397.

⁴ Langridge v. Levy, 2 M. & W. 519; see Rose v. Beatty, 2 N. & McC. 538; Fultz v. Wycoff, 25 Ind. 331.

⁵ Dibble v. Morris, 26 Conn. 416;

Roberts v. Mason, 10 Ohio St. 278; Seaman v. Feeney, 19 Minn. 79; Titus v. Corkins, 21 Kans. 722; Marshall v. Betner, 17 Ala. 33; Thompson v. Powning, 15 Nev. 210; New Orleans, etc. R. R. Co. v. Allbritton, 38 Miss. 243.

⁶ Earle v. Tappen, 45 Vt. 274; Howell v. Scroggins, 48 Cal. 355.

SECTION 4.

CONSEQUENTIAL DAMAGES.

For breach of contract, only the damages contemplated by the parties.

In actions upon contract, it is also a rule that only such damages are recoverable as are the natural and proximate consequence of the breach. They include direct damages, and such as the parties contemplated would be likely to result from a breach when the contract was made.¹ Here an important distinction is to be noticed between the extent of responsibility for a tort, and that for breach of a contract. The wrongdoer is answerable for all the injurious consequences of his tortious act which, according to the usual course of events and the general experience, were likely to ensue, and which, therefore, when the act was committed, he may reasonably be supposed to have foreseen and anticipated. But for breaches of contract the parties are not chargeable with damages on this principle. Whatever foresight, at the time of a breach, the defaulting party may have, of the probable consequences, he is not generally held, for that reason, to any greater responsibility; he is liable only for the direct consequences of the breach; such as usually occur from the breach of such a contract, and such as were within the contemplation of the parties when the contract was entered into, as likely to result from a breach.²

Those which arise upon the direct, necessary and immediate effects, are always recoverable; because every person is supposed to foresee and intend the direct and natural results of his acts; those which ensue in the ordinary course of things, considering the particular nature and subject matter of the contract.³ It is conclusively presumed that a party violating his contract contemplates the damages which directly ensue from the breach. There are fixed rules for measuring damages of a pecuniary nature, and they apply to all persons without regard to their

¹ Rhodes v. Beard, 16 Ohio St. 581; Brayton v. Chase, 3 Wis. 456; Bridges v. Stickney, 38 Me. 361.

² Hadley v. Baxendale, 9 Exch. 341; Candee v. Western Union Tel. Co. 34 Wis. 479.

³ Booth v. Spuyten Duyvil R. M. Co. 60 N. Y. 487; Hunter v. Scott, 64 Pa. St. 192; Hadley v. Baxendale, 9 Exch. 341.

actual foresight of the particular elements. And this is also true of the direct damages from torts.¹

In an action to recover damages for the breach of a contract to harvest oats, where the petition stated that by reason of such breach these oats were entirely lost, the verdict given for their value was retained, the trial court having refused to instruct the jury that they were to be guided by the general rule of damages, namely, the difference between the contract price and what it would have cost, and having instructed them that the plaintiff was entitled, upon proof of the case stated, to recover the value, if he took all reasonable precaution to prevent such loss.²

In a recent case in Pennsylvania,³ a party contracted with a manufacturer of bar iron to furnish pig iron in certain quantities at certain specified times, and made default, in consequence of which the manufacturer was obliged to get and use an inferior quality of iron, in order to carry on his business, and suffered loss with his customers. Sharswood, J., said: "When the vendor fails to comply with his contract, the general rule for the measure of damages undoubtedly is the difference between the contract and the market price of the article at the time of the breach. This is for the evident reason that the vendee can go into the market and obtain the article contracted for at that price. But when the circumstances of the case are such that the vendee cannot thus supply himself, the rule does not apply, for the reason of it ceases.⁴ . . . If an article of the same quality can not be procured in the market, its market price can not be ascertained, and we are without the necessary *data* for the application of the general rule. This is a contingency which must be considered to have been within the contemplation of the parties, for they must be presumed to know whether such articles are of limited production or not. In such a case, the true measure is the actual loss which the vendee sustains in his own manufacture, by having to use an inferior article, or not

¹ *Eten v. Luyster*, 60 N. Y. 252;
Lowenstein v. Chappell, 30 Barb.
 241; *Horner v. Wood*, 16 Barb. 389;
Ante, p. 19.

² *Hauser v. Pearse*, 13 Kans. 101;
 see *Prosser v. Jones*, 41 Iowa, 674.

³ *McHose v. Fulmer*, 73 Pa. St. 365.

⁴ *Bank of Montgomery v. Reese*, 2
Casey, 143.

receiving the advance on his contract price upon any contracts which he himself had made in reliance upon the fulfilment of the contract by the vendor. We do not mean to say that if he undertakes to fill his own contracts with an inferior article, and, in consequence, such article is returned on his hands, he can recover of his vendor, besides the loss sustained on his contracts, all the extraordinary loss incurred by his attempting what was clearly an unwarrantable experiment. His legitimate loss is the difference between the contract price he was to pay to his vendor and the price he was to receive. This is a loss which springs directly from the non-fulfilment of the contract."

The rule under consideration was comprehensively stated in an early case in Maine.¹ In general, the delinquent party is holden to make good the loss occasioned by his delinquency. His liability is limited to direct damages, which, according to the nature of the subject, may be contemplated or presumed to result from his failure. Remote or speculative damages, although susceptible of proof and deducible from the non-performance, are not allowed.

It was agreed between the owner of a rice-mill and a planter, that, if the latter would bring his rice to the former's mill, it should have priority in being beaten. Rice brought to the mill was not beaten according to this agreement, but was kept at the mill to await another turn, and, before it was beaten at all, the mill and the rice in question were consumed by an accidental fire. It was held, that damages for the loss could not be assessed as the consequence of the breach of the contract.² The damages for a breach of contract must be such as the party suffers in respect to the particular thing which is the subject of the contract, and not such as have been accidentally occasioned, or supposed to be occasioned, in his business or affairs.³ A defendant agreed to rent to the plaintiff a store for a year, to commence some weeks in the future. Relying upon this agreement, the plaintiff sold his lease to M of a store he then occupied, agreeing to give possession about the time he would be entitled to go

¹ Miller v. Mariner's Church, 7 Greenlf. 55.

² Ashe v. Bassett, 5 Jones, L. 299.

³ Batchelder v. Sturges, 3 Cush.

201; Hayden v. Cabot, 17 Mass. 169; State v. Thomas, 19 Mo. 613; Clark v. Moore, 3 Mich. 55; Johnson v. Mathews, 5 Kans. 118.

into possession of the store rented of the defendant, M allowing the plaintiff to occupy a part of the store in the meantime. The defendant refused to give the lease in accordance with his agreement. The plaintiff's goods were packed by him to put them in the space they were permitted to occupy in M's store, and suffered some damage therefrom. It was held, that this damage was not the result of the defendant's breach of contract. Nor was he entitled to interest on his stock of goods which, by the defendant's refusal to fulfil his contract, the plaintiff had been obliged to keep elsewhere, and was prevented from exposing for sale, for the period of fifteen days, as the defendant's act did not necessarily prevent a sale of the stock for that length of time.¹

Parties when they enter into contracts may well be presumed to contemplate the ordinary and natural incidents and consequences of performance or non-performance; but they are not supposed to know the condition of each other's affairs, nor to take into consideration any existing or contemplated transactions, not communicated nor known, with other persons. Few persons would enter into contracts of any considerable extent as to subject-matter or time, if they should thereby incidentally assume the responsibility of carrying them out, or be held legally affected by, other arrangements, over which they have no control, and the existence of which are unknown to them. In awarding damages for the non-performance of an existing contract, the gains or profits of collateral enterprises in which the party claiming them has been induced to engage, by relying upon the performance of such a contract, cannot be included.² In an action for breach of a warranty of a horse, the plaintiff cannot recover as special damage the loss of a bargain for resale of the horse at a profit, though the contract for such resale had actually been completed before the unsoundness was discovered.³

¹ Lowenstien v. Chappell, 30 Barb. 241.

² Horner v. Wood, 30 Barb. 389; Cuddy v. Major, 12 Mich. 368; Masterton v. The Mayor, etc. of Brooklyn, 7 Hill, 61; Story v. The N. Y. etc. C. R. R. Co. 6 N. Y. 85; Bridges v. Stickney, 38 Me. 361; Barnard v.

Poor, 21 Pick. 378; Fox v. Harding, 7 Cush. 516.

³ Clare v. Maynard, 6 Ad. & El. 519; Walker v. Moore, 10 B. & C. 416; Lawrence v. Wardwell, 6 Barb. 423; Williams v. Reynolds, 6 Best & S. 493; Harper v. Miller, 27 Ind. 277.

The distinction between the liability for consequential damages resulting from a tort, and the damages recoverable for breach of contract, was pointed out, and perhaps too strictly drawn, in *Hobbs v. L. & S. W. R. Co.*,¹ and in two Wisconsin cases.² In the English case mentioned, where a railroad carrier set down the plaintiff and his wife and child at a wrong station, in the night, and they were obliged to take a long walk in a rain to reach their destination, it was held there could be no recovery on the contract for damages arising from the wife taking a cold in consequence of the walk and exposure. In one of the other cases, the action was upon a contract of a railway company, to convey the plaintiff and about eighty others, from one station to a given place and back on a named day by a special train, which should leave for return at a stated hour. It was alleged that they were conveyed to the place designated, but no cars furnished to convey them back, and the breach was charged to be wilful and fraudulent; that by reason thereof, the plaintiff was greatly injured in bodily health, suffered great pain and anxiety of mind, lost much time from business, and was subjected to indignities and insults from employees of the company. It was held, that the action being upon contract, the trial court erred in refusing to charge that the plaintiff could not recover for disappointment of mind, sense of wrong or injury to his feelings; and in charging that, if the defendant's conduct was wilful and malicious, the jury might award full compensatory damages, though not punitive damages, "embracing such loss of time, such injury to health, such annoyance and vexation of mind, and such mental distress and sense of wrong, as the jury might find was the immediate result of the defendant's misconduct, and must necessarily and reasonably have been expected to arise therefrom to the plaintiff." Such damages were held too remote, and that they could not have been in contemplation of the parties when the contract was made. The court quoted and adopted the reasoning of the several judges in the English case. The other Wisconsin case was an action for negligence, and the facts were nearly like those in the *Hobbs* case.

¹ L. R. 10 Q. B. 111.

42 Wis. 23; *Brown v. C. M. & St. P.*

² *Walsh v. Chicago & C. R. R. Co.*

R'y Co. Wis. L. News, Feb. 2, 1882.

Recovery was allowed for the sickness caused by the necessary walk of the female plaintiff to her destination.

In an English case, much quoted,¹ the scope of recovery, for breach of contract, was thus stated by Alderson, B.: "Where two parties have made a contract which one of them has broken, the damages which the other ought to receive in respect to such breach of contract, should be such as may fairly and reasonably be considered either as arising naturally — that is, according to the usual course of things — from such breach of contract itself, or such as may reasonably be supposed to have been in the contemplation of both parties, at the time they made the contract, as the probable result of a breach of it." Now, if the special circumstances, under which the contract was actually made, were communicated by the plaintiffs to the defendant, and thus known to both parties, the damages resulting from the breach of such contract, which they would reasonably contemplate, would be the amount of injury which would ordinarily follow from a breach of contract under the special circumstances so known and communicated. But, on the other hand, if these special circumstances were wholly unknown to the party breaking the contract, he, at the most, could only be supposed to have had in contemplation the amount of injury which would arise generally, and in the great multitude of cases, not affected by any special circumstances from such a breach of contract."²

There is no relaxation of the rule confining the recovery to the damages naturally and proximately resulting from the breach in cases where there are such known special circumstances. Indeed, the same strictness exists to confine the recovery to the immediate consequences. ¹(The general principle of compensation is that it should be equal to the injury. It is a rule based on that principle that the amount of the benefit which a party to a contract would derive from its performance is the measure of his damages if it be broken.³ It is a rule of interpretation, too, that the intention of the parties is to be ascertained from the whole contract, considered in connection with the surrounding circumstances, known to both parties. If it

¹ Hadley v. Baxendale, 9 Exch. 353.

² Alder v. Keighley, 15 M. & W. 117.

³ Griffin v. Colver, 16 N. Y. 489.

appear by these surrounding circumstances that the contract was entered into, and known by both parties to be entered into, to enable one of them to serve or accomplish a particular purpose, whether to secure a special gain, or to avoid an anticipated loss, the liability of the other for a violation of the contract will be determined, and the amount of damages fixed, with reference to the effect of the breach in hindering or defeating that object. The proof of such circumstances makes it manifest that such damages were within the contemplation of the parties. Looking alone at a contract of this character, silent as to such circumstances, which were in view, such damages are consequential, and sometimes appear to arise very remotely and collaterally to the undertaking violated. But when the contract is considered in connection with the extrinsic facts, there is established a natural and proximate relation of cause and effect between the breach of the contract and the injury to be compensated. If all such facts as are admissible to justify the proof of consequential damages were recited in the contract as the law connects them with it, when known; or if the legal obligation which the law imposes by reason of them had been expressed in words, by the parties, such damages would be direct and not consequential. In a late case in Wisconsin the plaintiff was a butcher, and the defendant agreed to furnish him with what ice he might require for his ice-box for a season; knowing that the plaintiff needed that ice to preserve fresh meat. About the last of July, the defendant stopped supplying ice, and refused to furnish any more, in consequence of which the plaintiff lost considerable meat, which spoiled for want of ice. This loss the plaintiff was held entitled to recover. The court say: "As the defendant was acquainted with all the special circumstances in respect to this contract—knew for what purpose the ice agreed to be furnished by him was to be used, he should fully indemnify the plaintiff for the loss he sustained by the non-delivery of the ice; and he was, therefore, justly chargeable in damages for the meat spoiled in consequence of the inability of the plaintiff to procure ice elsewhere.¹ This case was not one of simple contract of sale. The special circumstances, which were known to both parties, made it more

¹ *Hammer v. Schoenfelder*, 47 Wis. 455.

than that in its aims and consequences, although the terms in which it was made, considered alone, imported only a contract of sale. The vendor knowing the purpose for which the ice was wanted, he was held by implication to undertake to deliver the ice as agreed, in order that the vendee should not suffer loss on his fresh meat from his inability to preserve it for want of ice. Such being the contract, the loss which occurred from the want of ice, so agreed to be delivered, was the direct consequence of the breach. It is to be observed that the implication, from the vendor's knowledge of the special circumstances, required performance of no additional act to fulfil the contract. It merely enjoined on him the duty to fulfil it, in view of more serious consequences than those which usually follow a vendor's default. The principle that the injured party is entitled to compensation proportioned to the actual injury is paramount, and overrides any rule not adapted to measure compensation in such a special case. The vendor is thus admonished that if he fail to deliver the property as agreed, he cannot satisfy the injury of the vendee by paying the difference of a higher market price, unless the article can be obtained in market; that the loss will be the value of the property which the ice was needed to preserve.

In a New York case,¹ the plaintiff having contracted to sell to the state of Ohio, a large quantity of bullets of a certain quality and at a fixed price, deliverable at Columbus, Ohio, made a contract with the defendants at New York, by which the latter agreed to manufacture and deliver to him the same quantity and quality of bullets, and at the time of making it, he informed the defendant of his arrangement with the state of Ohio, and that he was contracting with him for the bullets in order to fulfil that agreement. The agreement between these parties was in writing, and did not contain any allusion to the special object of making it, to fulfil the plaintiff's contract with the state of Ohio. It was held, notwithstanding, that it was competent to prove such antecedent contract, and that the defendant was informed that the plaintiff made the contract in question with a view to performing the other, by parol; and it

was held that the proper measure of damages was the difference between the contract price, at which the defendant was to furnish the bullets, and the price the plaintiff was to receive. It appeared that the market price advanced so that the bullets could not be obtained below the price the plaintiff was to receive; the market price was considerably higher, but the recovery was limited as above stated, for that gave the plaintiff compensation for his actual loss, and that was the loss which was in contemplation of the parties when the contract was made. Where the contract relates to commodities commonly purchasable in the market, it is safe to say that the purchaser is made whole, when he is allowed to recover the difference between the contract price and the value of the article in the market at the time and place of delivery; because he can supply himself with this article by going into market and making his purchase at such price, and these are all the damages he is ordinarily entitled to recover, for nothing beyond this is within the contemplation of the parties when they entered into the contract. When the vendor, however, knows that the purchaser has an existing contract for a resale at an advanced price, and that the purchase is made to fulfil such a contract, the profits on such resale are those contemplated by the parties. In other words, on the ordinary contract of sale, the damages contemplated by the parties are those which would result with reference to market value, if the subject of the contract have such a value; otherwise, on the basis of its actual value, as it may be ascertained by proof, or for the use to which the property is commonly applied,¹ whether known or not. But if the contract of purchase is made with a view to a known resale, already contracted, or any known special use, the damages which are contemplated to result from the vendor's breach are those which would naturally result on the basis of the contract for resale, or other special use, known to the vendor, when the contract was made. The contemplation of damages will include such as ordinarily arise according to the intrinsic nature of the contract, and the surrounding facts and circumstances made known to the parties at the making of the contract.²

¹ Rhodes v. Baird, 16 Ohio St. 573;
Borries v. Hutchinson, 18 C. B. N.
S. 465.

² Davis v. Talcott, 14 Barb. 611;
Cobb v. I. C. R. R. Co. 38 Iowa, 601;
Haven v. Wakefield, 39 Ill. 507; Ill.

Where an article had been bargained for, for a peculiar and exceptional purpose, unknown to the seller, and had no market

Cent. R. R. Co. v. Cobb, 64 Ill. 128; Winne v. Kelly, 34 Iowa, 339; Van Arsdale v. Randell, 82 Ill. 63; Rogers v. Bemas, 69 Pa. St. 432; Hinckley v. Beckwith, 13 Wis. 31; Leonard v. The N. Y. etc. Tel. Co. 41 N. Y. 544; Scott v. Rogers, 31 N. Y. 676; Hexter v. Knox, 63 N. Y. 561; True v. International Tel. Co. 60 Me. 9; Fletcher v. Taylor, 17 C. B. 21; Squire v. West. U. Tel. Co. 98 Mass. 232; Cory v. Thames Iron Works Co. L. R. 3 Q. B. 181; Barradoile v. Branton, 8 Taunt. 535; Ex parte Cambrian St. P. Co. L. R. 6 Eq. 396; Dewint v. Wiltse, 9 Wend. 325; Dobbins v. Daquid, 65 Ill. 464; Shepard v. M. G. L. Co. 15 Wis. 318; Richardson v. Chynoweth, 26 Wis. 656; Wolcott v. Mount, 36 N. J. L. 262; Burton v. Fay, 64 Ill. 417; Grindle v. Eastern Exp. Co. 67 Me. 317; Hydraulic Eng. Co. v. McHaffee, 13 L. J. No. 674-159.

In *Borries v. Hutchinson*, 18 C. B. (N. S.) 445, the defendant contracted to sell to the plaintiff 75 tons of caustic soda, an article not ordinarily procurable in market, at a given price, to be delivered on the rails at Liverpool for Hull, 25 tons in June, 25 tons in July, and 25 tons in August; but he failed to deliver any until the 16th of September, between which day and the 26th of October, he delivered 26 tons in all. At the time of entering into the contract, the defendant was aware that the plaintiffs were buying the soda for a foreign correspondent, but did not know until the end of August that it was designed for St. Petersburg. The plaintiffs had, in fact, contracted to sell the soda to Heitmann, a merchant at St. Petersburg, at an advanced price, and he had contracted to sell it to one Heinburger,

a soap manufacturer of that place, for a still further advance. In consequence of the late delivery of the 26 tons, the plaintiffs were compelled to pay a higher rate of freight and insurance. This amounted to 40*l.* 17*s.* For their failure to deliver the remainder to Heitmann, they were called upon to pay and actually paid 159*l.*, which he claimed as the compensation he had been obliged to pay Heinburger, for the failure to perform his sub-contract with him. In this action by the plaintiffs to recover from the defendant for the breach of his contract with them, it was conceded that they were entitled to recover the difference between the price (on the 49 tons undelivered) at which he had sold the caustic soda to them, and the price at which they had contracted to sell it to Heitmann; in other words, the loss of the profit on the resale; and it was held, that they were also entitled to recover the 40*l.* 17*s.*, the excess of freight and insurance, which was the necessary result of the defendant's breach of contract, but that the defendant was not chargeable with the 159*l.* which the plaintiff had paid to Heitmann to compensate Heinburger for the loss of his bargain; this was held too remote a damage. As to the latter item, Erle, C. J.: "He (the defendant) had no notice of the subsequent resale; and it is not to be assumed that the parties contemplated that he was to be held responsible for the failure of any number of subsales. These could not in any sense be considered as the direct, natural or necessary consequence of the breach of the contract he was entering into." *Hinde v. Liddell*, L. R. 10 Q. B. 265.

value, it was held that the vendor was liable for the damages which would have been sustained for the purpose for which the seller supposed it would be used.¹

If the vendor has notice that his vendees have contracted to resell the article, he will be held liable for loss of profits by such resale, if he fails to fulfil his contract, though he was not informed of the price in the contract to resell, unless there is a market value of the article, and the reselling price is of an unusual and exceptional character.²

Since the decision of *Hadley v. Baxendale*,³ the rule first stated in that case for ascertaining damages which are recoverable for breach of contract, namely, that they be such as arise "naturally, i. e., according to the usual course of things from such breach of contract itself," has been universally assented to; and also what is said in the opinion of Alderson, B., to the effect, if a contract be made under special circumstances, which are unknown to the party breaking the contract, that they cannot be taken into consideration for the purpose of enhancing the damages; that such a defaulting party, at the most, can only be supposed to have had in his contemplation, the amount of injury which would arise from such a breach generally in the great multitude of cases, unaffected by any special circumstances.⁴

His observations, however, in favor of a more extended liability, embracing damages brought within the contemplation of the parties at the time of contracting, by communication of special circumstances, have been the subject of some criticism and conflict of opinion. In England, however, the cases have been uniformly decided in conformity to the doctrine of that case; but there have been *dicta* in several of a contrary tendency, especially with reference to its application to carriers, who were

¹ *Cory v. Thames Iron Works Co.* L. R. 3 Q. B. 181.

² *Booth v. Spuyten Duyvil R. M. Co.* 60 N. Y. 487; *Horne v. Midland R'y Co.* L. R. 8 C. P. 134.

³ 9 Exch. 341.

⁴ *Griffin v. Colver*, 16 N. Y. 490; *Graham v. Western U. Tel. Co.* 2 Col.; *Sanders v. Stuart*, 1 C. P. D. 326; *Great Western R'y Co. v. Redmayne*, L. R. 1 C. P. 329; *Masterson*

v. Mayor, etc. of Brooklyn, 7 Hill, 61; *Cuddy v. Major*, 12 Mich. 363; *Johnson v. Matthews*, 5 Kans. 118; *Lawrence v. Wardwell*, 6 Barb. 423; *Portman v. Middleton*, 4 C. B. N. S. 322; *Gee v. Lancashire, etc. R'y Co.* 6 H. & N. 211; *Hales v. London, etc. R'y Co.* 4 B. & S. 66; *Travis v. Daffan*, 20 Tex. 49; *Fox v. Harding*, 7 Cush. 516.

supposed to have no option to refuse to accept goods offered for transportation, in view of increased responsibility on account of notice of special circumstances, unless an increased compensation be paid.¹ The tendency of the decisions there appears to be to

¹In *Borries v. Hutchinson*, 18 C. B. N. S. 445, and in *Smeed v. Foord*, 1 E. & E. 602, the damages were larger and the recovery sustained, by reason of the defendant having notice of the purpose of the other party in making the contract. *Hobbs v. London, etc. R'y Co.* L. R. 10 Q. B. 111; *Smith v. Green*, 1 C. P. D. 92; *Simpson v. London, etc. R'y Co.* 1 Q. B. D. 274; *Wilson v. General Iron S. Co.* 47 L. J. N. S. Q. B. 239. In *British Columbia Saw Mill Co. v. Nettle-ship*, L. R. 3 C. P. 499, the plaintiffs delivered to the defendant for carriage to Vancouver's Island, several cases of machinery intended for the erection of a saw mill. The defendant knew generally that the cases contained machinery. On the arrival of the vessel at her destination, one of the cases which contained parts of the machinery was missing, and without these parts the mill could not be completed. The plaintiffs were obliged to replace these parts from England, at a cost, including freight, of 353*l.* 17*s.* 9*d.*, and suffer a delay of twelve months. A fair rate of hire of the machinery, applied to the purposes for which it was required by the plaintiffs, would have been, for twelve months, 2,646*l.* 2*s.* 3*d.*, and the plaintiffs sought to recover that amount, but it was held not recoverable, because the defendant did not know that the missing case contained portions of the machinery which could not be replaced at Vancouver's Island, and without which the rest could not be put together. Willes, J., said: "The conclusion at which we are invited to arrive would fix upon the ship-

owner, beyond the value of the thing lost and the freight, the further liability to account to the intended mill-owners, in the event of a portion of the machinery not arriving at all, or arriving too late, through accident or his default, for the full profits they might have made by the use of the mill, if the trade were successful and without a rival. If that had been presented to the mind of the ship-owner at the time of making the contract, as the basis upon which he was contracting, he would at once have rejected it. And, though he knew from the shippers the use they intended to make of the articles, it could not be contended that the mere fact of knowledge, without more, would be a reason for imposing upon him a greater degree of liability than would otherwise have been cast upon him. To my mind, that leads to the inevitable conclusion, that the mere fact of knowledge cannot increase the liability. The knowledge must be brought home to the party sought to be charged, under such circumstances, that he must know that the person he contracts with reasonably believes that he accepts the contract with the special condition attached to it. Several circumstances occur to one's mind in this case to show that there was no such knowledge on the defendant's part which would warrant the conclusion contended for by the plaintiffs. In the first place, the carrier did not know that the whole of the machinery would be useless if any portion of it failed to arrive, or what that particular part was. And that suggests another consider-

require the special purpose of the contract to be so far in view, when the contract is made, that it is reasonable to infer a tacit acceptance of it as made for the accomplishment of that object, and a tacit consent to be bound to more than the ordinary damages in case of default on that account; otherwise the damages

ation. He did not know that the part which was lost could not be replaced without sending to England. And, applying what I have before suggested, if he did know this, he did not know it under such circumstances as could reasonably lead to the conclusion that it was contemplated at the time of the contract that he would be liable for all these consequences in the event of a breach. Knowledge on the part of the carrier is only important if it forms part of the contract. It may be that the knowledge is acquired casually from a stranger, the person to whom the goods belong not knowing or caring whether he had such knowledge or not. Knowledge, in effect, can only be evidence of fraud, or of an understanding by both parties that the contract is based upon the circumstances which are communicated." In the subsequent case of *Horne v. Midland Railway Co.* L. R. 7 C. P. 583, the defendant, as a carrier, was guilty of a negligent delay in the transportation of goods consigned to fill a special contract at an exceptionally high price. The carrier had notice that the goods were for a purchaser who would not take them unless they were offered on time; but the carrier was not informed of the contract price. It was considered that the notice was not sufficient to charge the defaulting carrier with damages, computed on the basis of the loss of the bargain for such an unusual and exceptional price. It was also held that the notice must be such as leads to the inference that the carrier accepts

the goods assenting to the increased responsibility as part of the contract. Kelly, C. B., said on appeal (L. R. 8 C. P. 136; 42 L. J. C. P. 59): "The goods with which we have to deal are not the subject of any express statutory enactment; the case in regard to them depends on the common law, taken in connection with the acts relating to the defendant's railway company. Now it is clear, in the first place, that a railway company is bound, in general, to accept goods such as these and carry them as directed to the place of delivery, and there deliver them. But suppose that an intimation is made to the railway company, not merely that if the goods are not delivered by a certain date they will be thrown on the consignor's hands, but in express terms stating that they have entered into such and such a contract, and will lose so many pounds if they cannot fulfil it; what is then the position of the company? Are they the less bound to receive the goods? I apprehend not. If then they are bound to receive, and do so without more, what is the effect of the notice? Can it be to impose on them a liability to damages to any amount, however large, in respect of goods which they have no option but to receive? I cannot find any authority for the proposition that the notice, without more, could have any such effect. It does not appear to me that the railway company has any power, such as was suggested, to decline to receive the goods after such a notice, unless an extraordinary rate of carriage be paid. Of course, they may

in respect of that object are not deemed to have been within the contemplation of the parties. This is probably also the doctrine of the American courts. The parties are not supposed to actually intend to pay damages by any other than a legal standard, unless they formally liquidate the damages, whether

enter into a contract, if they will, to pay any amount of damages for the non-performance of their contract, in consideration of an increased rate of carriage, if the consignors are willing to pay it; but in the absence of any such contract, expressly entered into, there being no power on the part of the company to refuse to accept the goods or to compel payment of an extraordinary rate of carriage by the consignor, it does not appear to me that any contract to be liable to more than the ordinary amount of damages can be implied from mere receipt of the goods after such a notice as before mentioned."

In *Elbinger Actien Gesellschaft v. Armstrong*, L. R. 9 C. B. 473, the plaintiff contracted for the purchase of 666 sets of wheels and axles, which he designed to use in the manufacture of wagons; and the wagons he had contracted to sell and deliver to a Russian company, by a certain day, or forfeit two roubles a wagon per day. The defendant, who contracted to sell the wheels and axles, was informed of the other contract, but not of the amount of the penalties. Some delay occurred in the plaintiff's deliveries, by the defendant's fault, and, in consequence, the plaintiff had to pay 100*l.* in penalties; and the action was brought to recover that sum of the defendant. There was no market in which the goods could be obtained, and it was, therefore, contended in behalf of the defendant, that only nominal damages could be recovered. The court held the defendant liable for

substantial damages, not for the penalties the plaintiff had been obliged to pay, the defendant having no notice of them, but the reasonable value of the use of the wagons during the delay. A verdict of 100*l.* was sustained. But the court, by Blackburn, J., remarked: "If we thought that this amount could only be come at by laying down as a proposition of law, that the plaintiffs were entitled to recover the penalties actually paid to the Russian company, we should pause before we allowed the verdict to stand." After referring to *Hadley v. Baxendale*, he continued: "But an inference has been drawn from the language of the judgment, that whenever there has been notice, at the time of the contract, that some unusual consequence is likely to ensue, if the contract is broken, the damages must include that consequence; but this is not, as yet, at least, established law. In *Mayne on Damages* (p. 10, 2d ed. by Lumley Smith), in commenting on *Hadley v. Baxendale*, it is said: 'The principle laid down in the above judgment, that a party can only be held responsible for such consequences as may be reasonably supposed to have been in the contemplation of both parties, at the time of making the contract, and that no consequence, which is not the necessary result of a breach, can be supposed to have been so contemplated, unless it was communicated to the other party, are, of course, clearly just. But, it may be asked, with great deference, whether the mere fact of such consequences

there are special circumstances or not. They know the legal principle of compensation, and the rules subsidiary to it; and when they do not liquidate the damages, they are content to enter into the contract and leave the measure of liability to be decided by law; they know that the law will require them to

being communicated to the other party will be sufficient, without going on to show that he was told that he would be answerable for them, and consented to undertake such a liability. . . . The law says, that every one who breaks a contract shall pay for its natural consequences; and, in most cases, states what those consequences are. Can the other party, by merely acquainting him with a number of further consequences, which the law would not have implied, enlarge his responsibility, without any contract to that effect?" We are not aware of any case in which *Hadley v. Baxendale* has been acted upon in any such way as to afford an answer to the learned author's doubts; and, in *Horne v. Midland R'y Co.* (L. R. 8 C. P. 131), much that fell from the judges, in the exchequer chamber, tends to confirm those doubts." In this case, the court held that the plaintiff was not entitled to damages for the delay, exceeding the penalty he was bound for and had paid to his vendee. In *Hinde v. Liddell*, L. R. 10 Q. B. 265, the defendant contracted to supply the plaintiff 2,000 pieces of grey shirtings, to be delivered on the 20th of October, certain, at so much per piece, the defendant being informed that they were for shipment. Shortly before the 20th of October, the defendant informed plaintiff that he would be unable to complete his contract by the time specified; and, thereupon, the plaintiff endeavored to get the shirtings elsewhere, but, there being no market in England for it, that

kind of shirtings could only be procured by a previous order to manufacture it. The plaintiff, therefore, in order to ship according to his contract with his sub-vendee, procured 2,000 pieces of other shirtings, of a somewhat superior quality, at an increase of price, which the sub-vendee accepted, but paid no advance in price to plaintiff. The plaintiff recovered against the defendant this excess over the contract price. It is manifest that the plaintiff suffered damage to that amount, by reason of delivering the substituted article to his vendee, without realizing anything for having procured an article of superior quality. Is it possible that if there had been no sub-contract which necessitated this loss, and the plaintiff had the article on hand, that he could have recovered damages by that standard? It would have been said, that no loss could be inferred from such a purchase. *Borries v. Hutchinson* was approved and said to be directly in point, and the same judge, Blackburn, J., said, in giving judgment: "In the present case, the goods are for a foreign market; and it was admitted that the only reasonable thing the plaintiff could do was to put himself in the same position as if the defendants had fulfilled their contract, by obtaining a somewhat dearer article. I do not see on what principle it can be said that the plaintiff is not entitled to recover this difference in price. We do not decide anything as to what the effect of a notice of the plaintiff's sub-con-

make compensation, in case of a breach, for damages which directly arise therefrom, in view of the intrinsic nature of the contract, and of the special circumstances known to them, when it was made, which disclose some particular object different from

tract might have been. Under the circumstances, the value of the goods contracted to be supplied by the defendants, at the time of their breach of contract, was the price the plaintiff had to give for the substituted article."

In the later case of *Simpson v. Northwestern R'y Co.* 1 Q. B. D. 274, the plaintiff, who was a manufacturer of cattle food, was in the habit of sending samples of his goods to cattle shows, with a show-tent and banners, and attending there himself to attract custom. He intended to exhibit some of these samples at the Newcastle show, and delivered them, for transmission, to the defendants. The contract was made with the defendants' agent at a cattle show at Bedford, where the plaintiff had been exhibiting his samples, and where the defendants had an agent and office on the show ground for the purpose of seeking traffic. The evidence, as to the terms of the contract, was that a consignment note was filled up by the plaintiff's son, consigning the goods, as "boxes of sundries" to "*Simpson & Co., the show ground, Newcastle on Tyne,*" and that he indorsed the note "must be at Newcastle on Monday, certain," meaning the next Monday, the 20th July. Nothing was expressly said as to the plaintiff's intention to exhibit the goods at Newcastle, nor as to the goods being samples. They did not arrive until several days after time, and when the show was over. It was found that the plaintiff obtained custom by exhibiting his samples at shows, but no evidence was given as to his

prospects with regard to the Newcastle show in particular. A verdict by consent was entered for 20*l.* beyond a sum which had been paid in, with leave to move to enter the verdict for the defendants, if the court should be of opinion that the plaintiff was not entitled to recover for either loss of time in waiting for the goods, or loss of profits. It was held that the plaintiff was entitled to the verdict. Cockburn, C. J., said: "The law, as it is to be found in the reported cases, has fluctuated; but the principle is now settled that, whenever either the object of the sender is specially brought to the notice of the carrier, or circumstances are known to the carrier, from which the object ought in reason to be inferred, so that the object may be taken to have been within the contemplation of both parties, damages may be recovered for the natural consequences of the failure of that object." Mayne on Dam. 31. This author says: "In the present state of the authorities, therefore, I would suggest that in place of the third rule supposed to be laid down by *Hadley v. Baxendale*, the law may perhaps be as follows:

"First—Where there are special circumstances connected with a contract, which may cause special damages to follow if it is broken, mere notice of such circumstances given to one party will not render him liable for the special damage, unless it can be inferred from the whole transaction that he consented to become liable for such special damage.

"Secondly—Where a person having

or beyond that which would be suggested by the mere words of the contract.¹ Doubtless it is essential in order to bring within the contemplation of the parties, damages different from and larger in amount than those which usually ensue, that the special circumstances out of which they naturally proceed shall have been known to the party sought to be made liable, in such manner, at the time of contracting, as to make it manifest to him that if compensation, in case of a breach on his part, is accorded for actual loss, it must be for a loss resulting from that special state of things which those circumstances portended. Damages are not the primary purpose of contracts, but are given by law in place of and as a compensation and equivalent for something else which had been agreed to be done, and has not been done. What the damages would ordinarily be on such a default is

knowledge or notice of such special circumstances might refuse to enter into the contract at all, or might demand a higher remuneration for entering into it, the fact that he accepts the contract without requiring any higher rate will be evidence, though not conclusive evidence, from which it may be inferred that he has accepted the additional risk in case of breach.

“Thirdly—Where the defendant has no option of refusing the contract, and is not at liberty to require a higher rate of remuneration, the fact that he proceeded in the contract after knowledge or notice of such special circumstances, is not a fact from which an undertaking to incur a liability for special damages can be inferred.

“Fourthly—Even if there were an express contract by the defendant to pay for special damages, under the circumstances last supposed, it might be questioned whether such a contract would not be void for want of consideration. Take the case of a railway passenger who buys his ticket, informing the clerk of some particular loss which would arise

from his being late. Suppose the clerk were to undertake that the company would be answerable for the loss, and that such undertaking should be held to be within the sphere of his duty. Would it not be purely gratuitous? The consideration for any promise by the company, arising from the payment of the fare, would be exhausted by their carrying the passenger to his destination, or paying the ordinary damages for failure to do so. What would there be left to support the special undertaking to pay an exceptional penalty?”

¹Booth v. Spuyten Duyvil R. M. Co. 60 N. Y. 487. In this case, Church, C. J., said, referring to the English cases: “Some of the judges in commenting upon it (the doctrine under consideration), have held that a bare notice of special circumstances which might result from a breach of the contract, unless under such circumstances as to imply that it formed the basis of the agreement, would not be sufficient. I concur with the view expressed in these cases, and I do not think that the court in *Hadley v. Baxendale* in-

immaterial, if the contracting party assumed the obligation, which he has broken, with a knowledge of a peculiar state of facts connected with the contract which indicated that other damages would result from a breach, and the latter are claimed. To confine the injured party's recovery in such case to the lighter damages which usually follow such a breach, where no such known special facts exist, and exclude those which were thus brought within the contemplation of the parties, would be to sacrifice substantial rights to arbitrary rule; to set aside the principle which entitles a party to compensation commensurate with his injury, to give effect to a rule formulated to render that principle effectual; it would be to apply a subordinate rule where it has no application, instead of the principle, which is paramount, and always applicable. What are the usual damages which result from the breach of a contract? There is certainly no customary amount; nor is there any rule of damages which is universal, like the principle for allowance of due compensation. If it is a contract of sale, and the vendor refuses to complete it, one rule is to ascertain that compensation by the difference between the contract price and the market value, because if the article which is the subject of the contract can be obtained in market at a market price, the vendee is thereby enabled to supply himself without loss. That rule goes no further, but the principle does. Where the vendee cannot obtain the article in the market, nor at all, if the vendor refuses to perform his contract, that rule is not applicable, and then resort

tended to lay down any different doctrine." But the defendant in this case was held to be liable for the loss sustained on a contract which the plaintiffs had with the New York Central Railroad Co., by reason of the defendant's breach, and that loss was held to be brought within the contemplation of the parties by mere notice, generally, that there was a contract depending on the defendant's performance.

In *Snell v. Cottingham*, 72 Ill. 161, it was held that a contractor who fails to finish a railroad by the time

limited in his contract, cannot be held for the loss occasioned to the owner of the road by reason of another contract between him and a third party, for the use of the road after the time it should have been completed, even though he may have known of the existence and the terms of such other contract at the time of entering into his own, unless he expressly agrees to such a rate of damages. A similar doctrine is laid down in *Bridges v. Stickney*, 38 Me. 369. See *Clark v. Moore*, 3 Mich. 55.

must be had to other elements of value; and recourse is had to the principle to determine the measure of redress; even a contract of resale, made by the vendee, and of which the vendor had no notice, may be considered.¹ And if the goods were not bought for resale, and had no market value, but were intended for some special use, the damages would be computed according to the value for a use to which the property was most obviously adapted, unless the vendor knew of the intention to apply it to a different one.² Its delivery in the case where a contract of resale existed would have enabled the vendee to obtain the reselling price, and in the other to avoid the loss which has otherwise resulted from being deprived of the property. Such recoveries are not unusual. It may be said that sales are generally made of articles having a market value. True. But there is no uniform relativeness between the contract and market prices. The defaulting vendor will pay nominal damages when the market price is less than the contract price, and substantial damages according to the excess of the former at the time the goods should have been delivered. When the vendor refused to deliver ice according to his contract, knowing when he made the agreement that it was wanted as a means of preserving fresh meat in the prosecution of the vendee's business; and the ice could not be obtained in market, what should be deemed the usual damages for a breach of the contract? Certainly not what had been the market price, when ice was plenty, and could be had from other sources; but its value when it should, according to the contract, have been delivered, and when the vendor, as the fact probably may be, alone could supply it, and when the vendee must have it or lose a certain amount of meat, notwithstanding his best endeavors by other means to preserve it.³

If the contract is made to serve a particular purpose, not communicated and known to both parties, nor indicated by the subject matter of the contract, and the loss in respect to that purpose is so exceptional as neither to be within the contemplation of the parties at the making of the contract, nor within

¹ *France v. Gaudet*, L. R. 6 Q. B. 199; *McHose v. Fulmer*, 73 Pa. St. 365.

² *Cory v. Thames Iron Works Co.* L. R. 3 Q. B. 181.

³ *Hammer v. Schoenfelder*, 47 Wis. 455.

the first branch of the rule laid down in *Hadley v. Baxendale*, it cannot be recovered; but where the injury was within the contemplation of the parties, if they gave the subject consideration, when the contract was made, they were admonished by the prevalence of the principle of compensation in the law, that if they do not perform, the alternative of making reparation, on the scale of equivalence to the actual injury, will be compulsory; and there is no need of any agreement to submit to such a legal consequence. The law as laid down in *Hadley v. Baxendale* has been generally accepted in this country, embracing all such damages as may reasonably be supposed to have been in the contemplation of both parties at the time they made the contract, as the probable result of the breach of it.¹ And in accordance with the doctrine of that case, it is sufficient, if the special circumstances under which the contract was actually made, were communicated to the party sought to be charged, and the damages resulting from the breach are such as both parties would reasonably contemplate would be the amount of the injury which would ordinarily follow from a breach under those special circumstances. As said by Selden, J.: "The broad general rule . . . is, that the party injured is entitled to recover all his damages, including gains prevented as well as losses sustained; and this rule is subject to but two conditions. The damages must be such as may fairly be supposed to have entered into the contemplation of the parties when they made the contract; that is, must be such as might naturally be expected to follow its violation; and they must be certain both in their nature and in respect to the cause from which they proceed."² And this leads naturally to the consideration of the certainty which is necessary to warrant the recovery of damages.

¹ 9 Exch. 353. ² *Griffin v. Colver*, 16 N. Y. 494.

SECTION 5.

REQUIRED CERTAINTY OF DAMAGES.

Liability for principal loss extends to details and incidents—Only certain items recoverable—Recovery on successive consequences—Required certainty to recover for anticipated profits—Warranty of seeds—Prospective growth of fruit orchard—Profits of special contracts—From commercial ventures—Tortious interference with business—Chance to compete for prize—Uncertain mitigation of breach of marriage promise—Failure to provide sinking fund.

Damages must be certain, both in their nature, and in respect to the cause from which they proceed. Judge Selden said that the requisite that the damages must not be remote, but the proximate consequence, is in part an element of the required certainty.¹ In the preceding pages the requirement that the damages be the natural and proximate result of the act complained of has been discussed; but mainly with reference to the consequences as a whole. Now it remains to consider the certainty necessary not only in regard to the consequences as a whole but also in detail. A fatal uncertainty may infect a case where an injury is easily provable, but the alleged responsible cause cannot be sufficiently established as to the whole or some part of that injury. So it may exist where a known and provable wrong or violation of contract appears, but the alleged loss or injury as a result of it cannot be certainly shown. Many of the illustrations already given apply to the first, as where the injury is not the natural or proximate result of the act complained of; the relation of cause and effect does not exist between the alleged cause and the alleged injury. This uncertainty may be further illustrated by the case of a plaintiff who complained that the defendant had taken his flat from his ferry, and that being obliged to go in search of it in order to cross the river, he left his horses attached to a wagon standing on the bank, and while he was gone, the horses ran into the river and were drowned.² The loss of the horses and wagon was not a natural consequence of the taking of the flat which the defendant could foresee as a probable result of his wrongful act; there was a more immediate cause in the negligence of the owner;

¹ Griffin v. Colver, 16 N. Y. supra. ² Gordon v. Butts, 2 N. J. L. 314.

and after the event, it cannot be ascribed with the requisite certainty to the defendant's act, although it was the beginning of the series of facts which culminated in that loss.¹

A grantee of land cannot recover as damages for the breach of the grantor's covenant against incumbrances consisting of an inchoate right of dower in the premises, a sum paid by himself to an auctioneer for selling them to a person who refused to complete the purchase on discovering the incumbrance.²

In an action for the wrongful revocation of an agreement to submit a controversy to arbitration, the plaintiff is not entitled to recover damages for the trouble and expense incurred in making the agreement; but he can recover for his loss of time, and for his trouble and necessary expenses in preparing for a hearing, such as employing counsel, taking depositions, paying witnesses and arbitrators, so far as such preparations are not available for a subsequent trial in court.³

A defendant chartered the plaintiff's vessel from Liverpool to Puerto Cabello, at a stipulated freight; a clause was afterwards added to the charter-party allowing the defendant to send on a part of the cargo to Maracaibo, with a proviso, that any expense incurred by so doing should be borne by the charterer. Under pretense of an attempt by the master to evade the customs on the part so shipped, the custom-house authorities at Puerto Cabello wrongfully imposed a fine of \$500 on the master and detained the vessel for several months; but would have allowed her to depart if the fine had been paid, which the master had not the means to pay, and did not. The government agreed afterwards to pay the master \$5,000 for the wrongful detention, but did not. It was held by the court of exchequer that the owner of the vessel could recover from the charterer neither the loss sustained by the detention at Puerto

¹ See *Walker v. Goe*, 3 H. & N. 395; *S. C.* 4 *id.* 350; *Dubuque Asso. v. Dubuque*, 30 Iowa, 176; *Hofnagle v. N. Y. etc. R. R.* 55 N. Y. 608; *Davis v. Fish*, 1 G. Greene, 406; *Lewis v. Lee*, 15 Ind. 499; *Ashley v. Harrison*, 1 Esp. 49; *Barber v. Lester*, 7 C. B. N. S. 175; *Collins v. Cave*, 4 H. & N. 225; *Everard v.*

Hopkins, 2 Bulst. 332; *Walker v. Moore*, 10 B. & C. 416; *Haydon v. Cabot*, 17 Mass. 169; *Green v. Mann*, 11 Ill. 613; *Hargous v. Ablon*, 3 Denio, 406; *Brayton v. Chase*, 3 Wis. 456; *Chatterton v. Fox*, 5 Duer, 64; ² *Harrington v. Murphy*, 109 Mass. 299.

³ *Pond v. Harris*, 113 Mass. 114.

Cabello, nor the expense incurred in repairing the damage to the ship in consequence of such detention, nor for the costs of legal proceedings taken by him in respect to the ship, nor for the fine.¹

A LIABILITY FOR THE PRINCIPAL LOSS EXTENDS TO DETAILS AND INCIDENTS.—Where the alleged wrong or breach of contract is shown with the requisite certainty to be the cause of the injury in question, it is also to be deemed the cause of all its concomitant and incidental details, which are constituent parts of the injury, including necessary and judicious expenditures made to stay or efface the wrong or limit the injury.² A riparian owner brought an action for polluting the waters of a stream running through his farm. He was held entitled to recover for loss of an opportunity of renting his grist mill, the diminution in the rental value of his farm, and the inconveniences he may have been put to in the use of the same, resulting directly from the conduct of the defendant.³ A plaintiff's house was injured by the partial falling in of the partition wall between it and the defendant's house; and this was caused by digging too near the wall, for the purpose of deepening the cellar under the latter. No notice was given by the defendant of his intention to deepen his cellar, and evidence was offered to show that the excavation was done in a careless and negligent manner; and also to show that the business of the plaintiff, who kept an ice-cream saloon, and made cakes and other articles in that line, was interrupted for several days. The court held that the plaintiff was entitled to such damages as would be sufficient to reinstate the wall and the house in as good condition as they were prior to the injury, and to compensate him for the loss consequent upon the interruption of his business; and to show the latter, he might prove the usual profits of his business prior to the injury.⁴

¹ Sully v. Duranly, 33 L. J. N. S. 319.

² McDaniel v. Crabtree, 21 Ark. 431; Smith v. Condry, 1 How. U. S. 35; Loker v. Damen, 17 Pick. 288.

³ Gladfelter v. Walker, 40 Md. 3.

⁴ Brown v. Werner, 40 Md. 15; White v. Moseley, 8 Pick. 356; Sim-

mons v. Brown, 5 R. I. 299; Allison v. Chandler, 11 Mich. 542.

Walrath v. Redfield, 11 Barb. 368, was an action on the case for damages to the plaintiffs' saw-mill and other property, occasioned by the act of the defendant in constructing a dam and dike below such mill, and

ONLY THE ITEMS WHICH ARE CERTAIN, RECOVERABLE.—The charterer of a vessel, who was subjected to expense in getting her off from over a gas pipe, which was an unlawful obstruction to the navigation of a river, and upon which she caught in passing along the river, while navigating with due care, may maintain an action against those who laid the gas pipe to recover for such expense, but not for any delay in his business or other consequential damages.¹

Where, on a bill in chancery, the defendant was enjoined from removing his negroes, and upon an order of seizure they are taken out of his possession, and a decree subsequently rendered in his favor, it was held his damages would, ordinarily, be what their labor would have been worth had they continued in his

thereby causing the water to flow back upon the mill, and rendering it incapable of being used. The plaintiffs were held only entitled to recover the value of the use of their mill during the time they were necessarily deprived of the use of it, and the amount which it was permanently diminished in value by the erection of the dam. They cannot recover the amount of a loss upon saw logs, on hand at the time of the injury, sustained either in consequence of a deterioration in their value, or by a depression in the market price. The damages in respect to the logs were too speculative, uncertain, remote and contingent, to be allowed, even upon proof that the plaintiffs could not, by the use of ordinary diligence, have procured the logs, to be sawed, elsewhere, and could not have disposed of them before sawing. In actions of tort, where there has been no wilful injury, the plaintiff can only recover the damages necessarily resulting from the act complained of, and he cannot conduct himself in such a manner as to make the damages unnecessarily burdensome.

See S. C. 18 N. Y. 457.

A more reasonable rule and one more in accord with the principles of holding a wrongdoer liable for such consequences as would naturally and in the usual course of things, result from his conduct, was laid down in *McTavish v. Carroll*, 17 Md. 1, which was an action for damages for obstructing a right of way for repairing a mill-race; the declaration alleged that the obstruction prevented the repair of the race, whereby the mill became idle and could not be worked, and the plaintiff lost the custom and trade thereof, "and the use of the same for grinding his own grain, and was, therefore, at great expense, obliged to carry it to other mills." *Held*, that under this declaration, evidence that the plaintiff was owner of a large body of land around his mill, and was accustomed to grind his grain raised thereon at this mill, for his cattle, horses, hands and family, and in consequence of its stoppage, he had been compelled to carry his grain to another mill, at a greater distance, is admissible. *Hinckley v. Beckwith*, 13 Wis. 31.

¹ *Benson v. Walden, etc. Gas L. Co.* 6 Allen, 149.

possession. But he would also be entitled to damages for any loss that was the direct, proximate and natural consequence of the removal of the negroes out of his possession. But in such case the damages must not be remote and speculative, involving inquiries that are collateral to the consideration of the wrongful act. And so he could not recover as damages, his counsel fees incurred in defending the suit; nor expenses incurred in employing an agent to attend to his other business, whilst he was engaged in the defense of the suit; nor what would, or might have been, the profits of his business had not his possession of the negroes in suit been interrupted.¹

The plaintiff's oxen were stolen in Vermont and taken to the defendant, and being found in his possession in the state of New York, were demanded and refused. The plaintiff then resorted to legal process to regain possession, and succeeded, but incurred expense therein. He was held not entitled to recover such expense, as part of his damages for the conversion, in a subsequent action.² These expenses were not rejected because a remote or uncertain incident of the wrong, but because they were costs of a judicial proceeding in which such allowable expenses are collectible, and if not thus compensated, cannot be recovered. The expense of regaining property tortiously taken is a part of the injury and recoverable.³ Where goods wrongfully seized are taken from the wrongdoer by another, the owner of the goods may, in an action against the former, recover the amount paid the other wrongdoer to get back the goods.⁴

In an action upon an attachment bond, the rule restricting the recovery to the natural and proximate damages will exclude any claim of damages for injuries to credit and business.⁵ But where a party took a lease of a ferry, and covenanted to maintain and keep the same in good order, and instead of doing so diverted travelers, from the usual landing to another landing owned by himself, by means whereof a tavern-stand belonging to the plaintiff, situate on the first landing, was so reduced in business as to become tenantless, it was held, in an action by the land-

¹ *McDaniels v. Crabtree*, 21 Ark. 431.

² *Harris v. Eldred*, 42 Vt. 39.

³ *Bennett v. Lockwood*, 20 Wend. 223.

⁴ *Keene v. Dilke*, 4 Exch. 388.

⁵ *State v. Thomas*, 19 Mo. 613.

lord, for breach of the contract, that he might assign, and was entitled to recover, as damages, the loss of rent on the tavern-stand.¹ Where a negro was hired to make a crop, and was taken away by the owner in the middle of the year, whereby the crop was entirely lost, it was held that the proper measure of damages was the hire of the negro, paid in advance, the rent of the land, and the expenses incurred for the purpose of making the crop.²

Where the injury to be recovered for consists of several items variously related consequentially to the alleged cause, the right to each must be decided upon the same principles as where only one inseparable injurious effect is in question. It may happen that such items are successive, and the first may in some sort operate as cause in respect to later effects. When this is the case, a recovery for items subsequent to the first will depend on whether the act complained of is the efficient cause of the entire damage as represented by all the items claimed, and whether they are consequences which ought reasonably to have been contemplated to ensue, or in case of contract, whether they may fairly be supposed to have been within the contemplation of the parties at the time of contracting. This is well illustrated by an English case. The defendant contracted to deliver to the plaintiff, a farmer, a threshing machine, within three weeks. It was the plaintiff's practice, known to the defendant, to thresh his wheat in the field, and send it thence direct to market. At the end of three weeks, plaintiff's wheat was ready, in the field, for threshing; and, on the plaintiff remonstrating at the delay in the delivery of the machine, the defendant several times assured him it should be sent forthwith. The plaintiff having unsuccessfully tried to hire another machine, was obliged to carry home and stack the wheat; which, while so stacked, was damaged by rain. The machine was afterwards delivered to the plaintiff, who paid the defendant the contract price. The wheat was then threshed; and it was found necessary, owing to its deterioration by the rain, to kiln-dry it. When dried and sent to market, it sold for a less price than it would have fetched had it been threshed at the time fixed by the contract for the delivery of the machine, and then sold, the market price of

¹ Dewint v. Wiltse, 9 Wend. 325. ² Hobbs v. Davis, 30 Ga. 423.

wheat having meanwhile fallen. It was held in an action for the non-delivery of the machine, that the plaintiff was entitled to recover for the expense of stacking the wheat, the loss from the deterioration by the rain, and the expense of kiln-drying it, but not the loss by the fall in the market, the latter being too uncertain to have been contemplated, and not the natural result of the breach.¹ There is much reason for holding that the latter loss was also recoverable.²

Some other illustrative cases will also be given. In an action for negligent driving, whereby the plaintiff's horse was injured, it appeared that the horse was sent to a farrier for six weeks for the purpose of being cured, and that at the end of that time it was ascertained that the horse was damaged to the extent of 20%. It was held that the plaintiff was entitled to recover for the keep of the horse at the farrier's, the amount of the farrier's charges, and the difference in value between the horse at the time of the accident and at the end of the six weeks, but not for the hire of another horse during the six weeks.³ Had a claim been made for the loss of the use of the injured horse during his treatment at the farrier's, it would have been a proper item of damages.⁴ A tradesman took a ticket to go by railway from London to Hall. On arriving at an intermediate station, he found no train ready to take him to Hall the same night, as it should have been according to the published time-bill. He slept at that place, and in the morning paid 1s. 4d. fare to Hall. In consequence of the delay, he failed to keep appointments with his customers, and was detained for many days. The latter was not brought within the contemplation of the parties. The court told the jury that the plaintiff would have been entitled to charge the company with the expenses of getting to

¹ *Smeed v. Foord*, 1 E. & E. 602; but see *Prosser v. Jones*, 41 Iowa, 674.

² *Ward v. N. Y. Cent. R. R. Co.* 47 N. Y. 29; *Sturgess v. Bissell*, 46 N. Y. 462; *Scott v. Boston, etc. Co.* 106 Mass. 468; *Sisson v. Cleveland, etc. R. R. Co.* 14 Mich. 489; *Collard v. S. E. R'y Co.* 7 H. & N. 79; *Weston v. Grand T. R'y Co.* 54 Me. 376; *Peet v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co.* 20 Wis. 594.

³ *Hughes v. Quentin*, 7 C. & P. 703; *Clare v. Maynard*, 7 C. & P. 741.

⁴ *Albert v. The Bleeker St. etc. R. R. Co.* 2 Day, 393; *Bennett v. Lockwood*, 20 Wend. 223; *Walrath v. Redfield*, 11 Barb. 368; *Gillett v. West. R. R. Corp.* 8 Allen, 560; *The Glaucus*, 1 Lowell, 366; *Sweeny v. Pt. Burwell Harbor Co.* 17 Upp. Can. C. P. 574.

Hall, but he had no right to cast upon the company the remote consequences of remaining the night at the intermediate place. He was entitled to the fare thence to Hall, and perhaps the 2s. for his bed and refreshments. A motion for new trial, on the ground of misdirection, was refused. Pollock, C. B., said: "In actions for breach of contract, the damages must be such as are capable of being appreciated or estimated. Mr. Wilde was invited at the trial to state what were the damages to which the plaintiff was entitled. He said, general damages. The plaintiff is entitled to nominal damages, at all events, and such other damages of a pecuniary kind as he may have really sustained as a direct consequence of the breach of the contract. Each case of this description must be decided with reference to the circumstances peculiar to it; but it may be laid down as a rule, that, generally, in actions upon contracts no damages can be given which cannot be stated specifically, and that the plaintiff is entitled to recover whatever damages naturally result from the breach of contract, but not damages for the disappointment of mind occasioned by the breach of contract."¹

A subsequent case, in England, was decided by the queen's bench, in 1875, on this state of facts: The plaintiff and his wife, and two children, of five and seven years old, respectively, took tickets on the defendant's railway, from W to H, by the midnight train. They got into the train, but it did not go to H, but along another branch to E, where the party were compelled to get out. It being so late at night, the plaintiff was unable to get a conveyance, or accommodation at an inn. And the party walked to the plaintiff's house, a distance of between four and five miles, where they arrived at about three in the morning. It was a drizzling night, and the wife caught cold, and was laid up for some time, and unable to assist her husband in his business as before, and expenses were incurred for medical attendance.² Three items of loss and injury came under consideration: first, the inconvenience, as it was called, of having to walk home; second, the expense of the wife's sickness; and third, the loss of her services. The last two items, being coinci-

¹ *Hamlin v. Great N. R'y Co.* 1 H. & N. 408; see *Denton v. Great N. R'y Co.* 8 Eng. C. L. 85.

² *Hobbs v. The London, etc. R'y Co.* L. R. 10 Q. B. 111.

dent in time and relation to the defendant's breach of contract, were considered together. Only the first was allowed. It was remarked that the plaintiffs did their best to diminish the inconvenience to themselves, and they had no alternative but to walk; that it was not to be doubted that the inconvenience was the immediate and necessary consequence of the breach of the defendant's contract to convey them to H. Cockburn, C. J., said: "I am at a loss to see why that inconvenience should not be compensated by damages in such an action as this. . . . If the jury are satisfied that, in the particular instance, personal inconvenience, or suffering, has been occasioned, and that it has been occasioned as the immediate effect of the breach of contract, I can see no reasonable principle why it should not be compensated for." And again: "So far as the inconvenience of the walk is concerned, that must be taken to be reasonably within the contemplation of the parties; because, if a carrier engages to put a person down at a given place, and does not put him down there, but puts him down somewhere else, it must be in the contemplation of everybody, that the passenger put down at the wrong place must get to the place of his destination somehow or other. If there are means of conveyance for getting there, he may take those means and make the company responsible for the expense; but, if there are no means, I take it to be law, that the carrier must compensate him for the personal inconvenience which the absence of those means has necessitated. That flows out of the breach of contract so immediately that the damage must be admitted to be a fair subject-matter of damages. But, in this case, the wife's cold and its consequences cannot stand upon the same footing as the personal inconvenience arising from the additional distance which the plaintiffs had to go. It is an effect of the breach of contract, in a certain sense, but removed one stage; it is not the primary, but the secondary, consequence of it." The objection to what is termed the "secondary consequence" is, that it is not a consequence so certain to occur as to be among those to be anticipated from such a breach, it happening from other than the usual state of the weather; but it was not any more a secondary consequence than is the burning of a second building by a continuous fire, or the injury to the grain by rain, in *Smeed v. Foord*. It is said in the same opin-

ion, already quoted from, that "the nearest approach to anything like a fixed rule is this: That to entitle a person to damages by reason of a breach of contract, the injury, for which compensation is asked, should be one that may fairly be taken to have been contemplated by the parties as the possible result of the breach of contract. Therefore you must have something immediately flowing out of the breach of contract complained of, something immediately connected with it, and not merely connected with it through a series of causes intervening between the immediate consequence of the breach of contract and the damage or injury complained of. To illustrate that, I cannot take a better case than the one now before us: Suppose that a passenger is put out at a wrong station, on a wet night, and obliged to walk a considerable distance in the rain, catching a violent cold, which ends in a fever; and the passenger is laid up for a couple of months, and loses, through this illness, the offer of an employment which would have brought him a handsome salary. No one, I think, who understood the law, would say, that the loss so occasioned is so connected with the breach of contract as that the carrier breaking the contract could be held liable." True; there the sickness would be the cause of an accidental loss, but, in the case under discussion, the question was not of such a loss. On the contrary, it was the expense and loss of time incident to the sickness itself. Was not that "a result of the breach," which was natural and proximate, and to be contemplated under the other circumstances of the breach for which the defendant was held responsible?¹

¹Blackburn, J.: "It is a contract by which the railway company had undertaken to carry four persons to Hampton Court, and in fact that contract was broken when they landed the passengers at Esher, instead of Hampton Court. The contract was to supply a conveyance to Hampton Court, and it was not supplied. Where there is a contract to supply a thing and it is not supplied, the damages are the difference between that which ought to have

been supplied, and that which you have to pay for, if it be equally good; or, if the thing is not obtainable, the damages would be the difference between the thing which you ought to have had and the best substitute you can get upon the occasion for the purpose. . . . When he is not able to get a conveyance at all, but has to make the journey on foot, I do not see how you can have a better rule than that which the learned judge gave to the

RECOVERY MAY BE HAD FOR SUCCESSIVE CONSEQUENCES.—In an action under the code, it appeared that the defendant delivered to the plaintiff tickets, about the 1st of March, 1852, for transportation from New York to San Francisco; one entitled him to a passage to Graytown, at the mouth of Nicaragua river, in specified ship, which was to sail on the 5th of that month; another entitled him to a passage up that river, and through the lake of that name, to San Juan del Sur, on the Pacific ocean; and the other from the latter place to his destination, on a steamer named, which was advertised to leave about fifteen days after the plaintiff would arrive at the starting port, according to the usual course of conveyances. The plaintiff was carried on his

jury here, namely, that the jury were to see what was the inconvenience to the plaintiffs in having to walk, as they could not get a carriage." As to damage being recoverable for the illness of the wife, he said: "I think they are not, because they are too remote. On the principle of what is too remote, it is clear enough that a person is to recover in the case of a breach of contract the damages directly proceeding from that breach of contract and not too remotely. Although Lord Bacon had, long ago, referred to this question of remoteness, it has been left in very great vagueness as to what constitutes the limitation; and, therefore, I agree with what my lord has said to-day, that you make it a little more definite by saying such damages are recoverable as a man, when making a contract, would contemplate would flow from a breach of it. For my own part, I do not feel that I can go further than that. It is a vague rule, and as Bramwell, B., said, it is something like having to draw a line between night and day; there is a great duration of twilight when it is neither night nor day; but on the question now before the court, though you cannot draw the precise line, you

can say on which side the line the case is. Mellor, J.: "I quite agree . . . that for the mere inconvenience, such as annoyance and loss of temper or vexation, or for being disappointed in a particular thing which you have set your mind upon, without real physical inconvenience resulting, you cannot have damages. That is purely sentimental, and not a case where the word inconvenience, as I here use it, would apply. But I must say, if it is a fact that you arrived at a place where you did not intend to go to, where you are placed by reason of the breach of contract of the carriers, at a considerable distance from your destination, the case may be otherwise. It is admitted that if there be a carriage you may hire it and ride home, and charge the expense to the defendant. The reason why you may hire a carriage and charge the expense to the company is, with a view simply of mitigating the inconvenience to which you would otherwise be subject: so that where the inconvenience is real and substantial, arising from being obliged to walk home, I cannot see why that should not be capable of being assessed as damages in respect of inconvenience."

first ticket, and arrived at Graytown on the 15th of March, where he was detained eleven days. He then started for San Juan del Sur. He arrived at a place on the way on the 31st of March, when he was taken sick. There he received news that the steamer on which he was entitled to take passage under his third ticket, was lost on the 27th of the previous month, but the fact was not known to the defendant at time of selling the tickets, nor until about the 20th of April. The plaintiff arrived at San Juan del Sur on the 4th of April, and remained there until the 9th of May, endeavoring, but unsuccessfully, to procure a passage to San Francisco. He then returned to New York. He remained sick until long after he returned home, with a fever peculiar to the climate of Nicaragua. It was held that the time the plaintiff lost by reason of his detention on the isthmus; his expenses there, and of his return to New York; the time he lost by reason of his sickness, after he returned home; and the expenses of such sickness, so far as the same were occasioned by the defendant's negligence and breach of duty, as well as the amount originally paid for his passage, were legitimate and lawful damages which the plaintiff was entitled to recover.¹

The damages which are recoverable for breach of contract are limited to the direct and immediate consequences; but the right to indemnity is not satisfied by compensation for the first item of loss, if there are others so identified with the first that the injury as a whole naturally comprehends all, and they, together, constitute the immediate consequence. A party whose breach of contract leaves the other party in such a situation that sickness is its natural, immediate and probable consequence, causes, also, by the same act, the direct pecuniary losses which are its usual and natural concomitants, as loss of time and the expense of medical and other attendance. If, by reason of the sickness, some extraordinary or unusual loss occurs for want of ability on his part to attend to his affairs, it is a loss which cannot be considered as having entered into the contemplation

¹ Williams v. Vanderbilt, 28 N. Y. Co. 1 Cal. 353; Pearson v. Duane, 4 217; Heirn v. McCaughar, 32 Miss. Wall. 605; The Zenobia, 1 Abb. Adm. 17; Porter v. Steamboat N. E. 17 80; The Canadian, 1 Brown Adm. 11. Mo. 290; Younge v. Pacific M. etc.

of the parties; and the same must be the conclusion, if the sickness were not the natural and probable consequence of the act complained of, but the result of some other or secondary cause.

Where sickness is the direct or proximate consequence of a wrongful act, the pain and suffering are also elements of the injury for which compensation may be recovered.¹

The person whose breach of contract, fraud or other wrongful act causes another to be sued, under such circumstances that such suit is an injurious consequence for which he is liable, is bound to respond in damages for the expenses which are the necessary and legal incidents of the suit.²

If one's property is taken, injured or put in jeopardy, by another's neglect of duty imposed by contract, or by his wrongful act, any necessary expense incurred for its recovery, repair or protection, are elements of the injury. It is often the legal duty of the injured party to incur such expense to prevent or limit the damages; and if judicious, and made in good faith, are recoverable though abortive.³

REQUIRED CERTAINTY TO RECOVER FOR ANTICIPATED PROFITS.—In another class of cases, the question of the *certainly of damages* is more distinctively involved. They are cases in which the act complained of is plainly actionable and easy of proof, and the actual injury occasioned thereby consists in destroying or impairing arrangements from which it is alleged that pecuniary advantages would have resulted. Such effects may be produced

¹ Fillibrown v. Hoar, 124 Mass. 580; Meagher v. Driscoll, 99 Mass. 281; Penn. R. Co. v. Books, 57 Pa. St. 339; Ward v. Vanderbilt, 4 Abb. App. Dec. 521; Indianapolis, etc. R. R. Co. v. Birney, 71 Ill. 391; Klein v. Jewett, 26 N. J. Eq. 474; Ransom v. N. Y. etc. R. R. Co. 15 N. Y. 415; Ohio, etc. R. R. Co. v. Dickerson, 59 Ind. 317; Whalen v. St. Louis, etc. R. R. Co. 60 Mo. 323; Pittsburg, etc. R. R. Co. v. Andrews, 39 Md. 329; Johnson v. Wells, 6 Nev. 224.

² Philpot v. Taylor, 75 Ill. 309; Dixon v. Fawcus, 3 El. & El. 537;

Collen v. Wright, 7 E. & B. 301; Randall v. Trimen, 18 C. B. 786.

³ Watson v. Lisbon Bridge, 14 Me. 201; Hughes v. Quentin, 8 C. & P. 703; Watson v. Lisbon Bridge, 14 Me. 201; Gillet v. West. R. R. Co. 8 Allen, 560; Emery v. Lavell, 109 Mass. 197; Hoffman v. Union Ferry Co. 68 N. Y. 385; Jutte v. Hughes, 67 N. Y. 268; Lokor v. Damon, 17 Pick. 284; Hamlin v. G. N. R'y Co. 1 H. & N. 408; Mailler v. Exp. P. L. 61 N. Y. 312; Smeed v. Foord, 1 E. & El. 602; Clark v. Russell, 110 Mass. 133; James v. Hodsden, 47 Vt. 127.

by refusal of a party to fulfil his contract, or by tortious acts by which some business scheme is frustrated. The pecuniary advantages which would have been realized, but for the defendant's act, must be ascertained without the aid which their actual existence would afford. The plaintiff's right to recover for such a loss depends on his proving with sufficient certainty that such advantages would have resulted, and, therefore, that the act complained of prevented them. If a vendor fails to deliver property, pursuant to his contract of sale, the vendee, having paid for it, is deprived of such benefit as such sale completed would have conferred, which is a loss equal to the value of the property at the time it should have been delivered, together with interest from that time. This value can generally be proved with great certainty. If the property has not been paid for, the compensation is still adjusted with reference to the value, and is the difference between the contract price and the value. Thus the vendee is entitled to recover according to the advantage he would have derived from performance of the contract, namely, the profit he could have made by the bargain. He is entitled to such sum as would enable him to obtain the property if it is obtainable.¹

On the other hand, where a vendee breaks his contract, the property is left on the vendor's hands; his loss is equal to the

¹ In *Haskell v. Hunter*, 23 Mich. 305, an action was brought for damages for breach of a contract to sell and deliver lumber, and it appeared that a portion of the lumber had been delivered to the plaintiffs at a place other than that specified in the contract, and subject to a heavy bill of freight in consequence thereof. In the absence of any proof that the plaintiffs had accepted the same in satisfaction to that extent of the contract, or had waived their right to compensation to that extent for the breach thereof, it was not proper to deduct the amount so delivered from the whole amount to be delivered by the contract. An instruction to the jury in such case that the

proper measure of damages is the difference between the contract price of the lumber not delivered and the wholesale price at the place of delivery, was held to be erroneous. The true measure of damages is the difference between the contract price and what it would have cost the plaintiffs to procure, at the place of delivery, and at the time or times when it was reasonable and proper for them to supply themselves with lumber of the kind and quality they were to receive on the contract; and if it were impracticable to supply themselves, except at retail rates, they were entitled to demand those rates of the defendants.

difference between the contract price and any less sum the property is worth when the vendee was bound to take and pay for it. The loss he suffers is the profit he would have made by the completion of the sale.¹

In many cases the sum which shall represent the value to a vendee who has been disappointed in the receipt of property bargained for, cannot be ascertained from proof of a market value, either because the article is not obtainable in market, or because it is contracted for, and must be obtained from the vendor, to answer a particular purpose, and not for resale. Then, in applying the general rule, that the damages for breach of contract are to be measured by the benefits which would have been received if the contract had been performed, resort must be had to the known or customary use of the property, and such practical elements of value as the case presents. So, if the sale is made with warranty, express or implied, that the article is of a particular description, or suitable for a particular use; and hence, on a breach by the vendor, the damages have to be computed according to the actual loss in respect to that object. The ascertainment of the damages may involve an inquiry into the advantages derivable from the delivery of articles of the required description, or suitable for the contemplated use, and of losses occasioned by the breach, with reference to the particular purpose of the contract, as known to the parties. In such cases, the same degree of certainty is not always attainable, and there is much conflict of authority as to the proper scope of inquiry. The same considerations apply to the question of the proper mode of arriving at the amount of damage, whatever be the nature of the contract. The injured party is entitled to gains prevented and losses sustained, if he can prove them with sufficient certainty. In *Fletcher v. Tayleur*,² the action was brought against a ship-builder to recover damages for non-delivery of an iron ship, at the time appointed in the contract. The ship was intended by the plaintiffs, and from the nature of

¹ *Gordon v. Norris*, 49 N. H. 376; *Haines v. Tucker*, 50 N. H. 307; *Collins v. Delaporte*, 115 Mass. 159; *Ulman v. Kent*, 60 Ill. 271; *Sanborn v. Benedict*, 78 Ill. 310; *Camp v.*

Hamlin, 55 Ga. 259; *McCracken v. Webb*, 36 Iowa, 551; *Dustin v. McAndrew*, 44 N. Y. 72; *Hayden v. Demets*, 58 N. Y. 426.

² 17 C. B. 21.

her fittings, the defendant must have known she was intended, for a passenger ship in the Australian trade. The witnesses called on the part of the plaintiff stated that the vessel would, in all probability, have obtained, if completed by the time mentioned in the contract, at the then current rates, an outward freight of about 7,000%, and a gross freight home of about 9,500%, and that, allowing for the necessary outlay and expenses, the profits would, in all probability, have been a sum somewhat exceeding 7,000%. The amount of freight received by the plaintiffs when the ship sailed was 4,280%. The court submitted the case to the jury, to be decided by the rule laid down in *Hadley v. Baxendale*, and the jury returned a verdict in favor of the plaintiffs for 2,750%, which was sustained. Under the particular circumstances, it is to be inferred that the data for ascertaining what the ship would have earned if she had been finished at the proper time, were not purely conjectural, but were nearly as reliable as is the proof of market values.

But while this case on its facts is quite satisfactory, and no doubtful principles are announced in it, the damages were arrived at in a manner which the courts in this country have generally refused to adopt; that is, where there is any other and more certain method of ascertaining the damages, they will not generally attempt to ascertain what profits could be realized by conducting a business.¹ In actions for damages for not fulfilling in time contracts for particular works to be completed at a stipulated time, the plaintiff cannot recover damages estimated on the value of profits which would have been realized by the use of the works if the contract had been performed. The value of such use for general purposes, to which they are adapted, or some known use for which they were intended, during the delay, with any expenses which have to be incurred in the meantime, is usually the measure of damages.²

¹*Taylor v. Maguire*, 12 Mo. 313; *Blanchard v. Ely*, 21 Wend. 342; *Walker v. Moore*, 1 Sneed, 515; *Porter v. Wood*, 3 Humph. 36; *Singer v. Farnsworth*, 1 Ind. 484.

²*Griffin v. Colver*, 16 N. Y. 489; *Taylor v. Bradley*, 39 N. Y. 128; *McBoyle v. Reeder*, 1 Ired. 607; *Benton*

v. Fay, 64 Ill. 417; *Green v. Mann*, 11 Ill. 614; *Priestly v. N. I. & C. R. Co.* 26 Ill. 207; *Strawn v. Coggs-well*, 28 Ill. 461; *Fleming v. Beck*, 48 Pa. St. 309; *Lewis v. Atlas M. L. Ins. Co.* 61 Mo. 534; *Green v. Williams*, 45 Ill. 208; *Dean v. White*, 5 Iowa, 266; *Rogers v. Beard*, 36 Barb.

In particular cases there may be losses in outlays made by the injured party, in anticipation of the performance by the other party, and actual loss of wages of men kept idle, and various other like items, which are easily proved, and these, with the rental value of the agreed structure, enable the court to ascertain the damages with more certainty than by consideration of profits to be made in conducting a business where nearly all the factors in the calculation are supposititious.¹

But where there is not such a certain mode of estimating damages, the court will not dismiss the injured party with nominal damages, unless the case is such there is no certainty that he has suffered actual injury. In a suit by an agent against a life insurance company for damages resulting from his discharge during the term of his engagement, his measure of damages is the amount he has lost in consequence. And testimony of actuaries as to the probable value of renewals for the remainder of his term, on policies already obtained, is competent to assist in arriving at the result. But an estimate of the probable earnings, thereafter, derived from proof of the amount of his collections and commissions before the breach, without other proof relating thereto, was held too speculative to be admissible.²

In estimating the damages sustained by a railroad company for the laying out of a highway across their railroad, the jury have no right to take into consideration any supposed future benefit to them, from a probable increase of business, in consequence of the establishment of the new highway; and evidence of payments of money by them, for accidents, at their several crossings, and of the comparative profit of travel over their railroad, between different stations, is inadmissible; it is too uncertain and contingent.³ The conjectural or possible profits of a

31; *Snell v. Cottingham*, 72 Ill. 161; *St. Lewis, etc. R. R. Co. v. Lurton*, 72 Ill. 118; *Cassidy v. Le Fevre*, 45 N. Y. 562; *Parker v. Gilliam*, 1 Ired. 545; *Leroy v. Wiggins*, 31 Ala. 13; *Giles v. O'Toole*, 4 Barb. 261; *Pettee v. Tenn. M. Co.* 1 Sneed, 381; *Western G. R. Co. v. Cox*, 39 Ind. 260; *Heard v. Holman*, 19 C. B. N. S. 1; *Davis v. Cincinnati, etc. R. R. Co.*

1 *Disney*, 23; *Blair v. Kilpatrick*, 40 Ind. 312; *Thompson v. Shattuck*, 2 Met. 615; *Foard v. Atlantic, etc. R. R. Co.* 8 N. C. 235.

¹ Id.

² *Lewis v. The Atlas, etc. Co.* 61 Mo. 534.

³ *Boston, etc. R. R. Co. v. Middlesex*, 1 Allen, 324.

whaling or other voyage cannot be taken into consideration in estimating the damage against a master for running away with the vessel and abandoning the voyage.¹ Nor can a party recover damages for a contemplated advance in the price of real estate, from the erection and operation of a brick factory, on adjoining land, in an action for the breach of the agreement to erect and operate it.²

WARRANTY OF SEEDS.—Where, however, the defendant sold cabbage seed, and warranted it to produce Bristol cabbages, which warranty was untrue, it was held that the damages recoverable were the value of the crop of Bristol cabbages, such as would ordinarily have been produced that year, deducting the expense of raising the crop and also the value of the crop actually raised.³ What would have been produced from other seed, and of the kind warranted, of course could not be proved directly, for it was not attempted; but the regularity of production, under usual conditions, is such that a judicial conclusion may be based upon it, as sufficiently certain. Mere speculative profits, such as might be conjectured, would be the probable result of an adventure, defeated by the breach of contract, the gains from which are entirely conjectural, and with respect to which no means exist of ascertaining, even approximately, the probable results, cannot, under any circumstances, be brought within the range of damages recoverable. The cardinal rule, in relation to the damages to be compensated on the breach of a contract, that the plaintiff must establish the quantum of his loss, by evidence, from which the jury will be able to estimate the extent of his injury, will exclude all such elements of injury as are incapable of being ascertained by the usual rules of evidence, to a reasonable degree of certainty.⁴ Instances of

¹ *Brown v. Smith*, 12 Cush. 366; *Schooner Lively*, 1 Gall. 314; *Boyd v. Brown*, 17 Pick. 453; *The Anna Maria*, 2 Wheat. 327; *Delcol v. Arnold*, 3 Dall. 333.

² *Dullen v. Taylor*, 35 Upp. Can. Q. B. 395; *Rockford, etc. R. R. Co. v. Beckenseier*, 72 Ill. 267; *Watterson v. Alleghany, etc. R. R. Co.* 74 Pa. St. 208.

³ *Passenger v. Thornburn*, 34 N. Y. 634; *Wolcott v. Mount*, 36 N. J. L. 262; *Van Wyck v. Allen*, 69 N. J. 61; *White v. Miller*, 71 N. Y. 133; *Fenis v. Comstock*, 33 Conn. 513; *Page v. Pavey*, 8 C. & P. 769; *Randal v. Roper*, 96 Eng. C. L. 82.

⁴ *Wolcott v. Mount*, 36 N. J. L. 271.

such uncertain damages are profits expected from a whaling voyage, and the gains which depend in a great measure upon chance; they are too purely conjectural to be capable of entering into compensation, for non-performance of a contract.¹ For a similar reason, the loss of the value of a crop, for which seed had been sown, the yield of which would depend upon the contingencies of weather and season, would be excluded as incapable of estimation with the degree of certainty which the law exacts in the proof of damages. But, if a vessel is under charter, or engaged in a trade, the earnings of which can be ascertained by reference to the usual schedule of freights in the market, or, if a crop has been sown and the ground prepared for cultivation, and the complaint is, that, because of an inferior quality of the seed, a crop of less value is produced, by these circumstances the means would be furnished to enable the jury to make a proper estimation of the injury resulting from the loss of profits of this character.²

PROSPECTIVE GROWTH OF FRUIT ORCHARD.—An instructive case arose in Ohio involving this kind of uncertainty.³ The action was brought on a contract by which the defendant agreed to make a lease, for the term of ten years, to the plaintiff, of certain lands on which to plant and cultivate a peach orchard. The breach consisted in the failure to make a lease, and in his causing the plaintiff, within two years from his taking possession, to be evicted from the premises; but after the peach trees were planted. On the trial, the plaintiff was permitted to give evidence of the probable profits that might in the future be realized from the orchard, judging from the number of crops and the prices of peaches in the county, for the last ten or fifteen years. This evidence was held by the appellate court to be incompetent; that it was too uncertain and speculative. The court say: "To the extent that the damages depended on the loss of the use of the property, its market value at the time of the eviction, subject to the performance of the contract on the part of the plaintiff, furnished the standard for assessing the damages. If it had no general market value, its value should

¹ Wolcott v. Mount, 36 N. J. L. 271.

³ Rhodes v. Beard, 16 Ohio St. 573.

² Id.

have been ascertained from witnesses whose skill and experience enabled them to testify directly to such value, in view of the hazards and chances of the business to which the land was to be devoted.¹ This would only be applying the same principle for ascertaining the value of property which, by reason of its limited use, had no market value, which is adopted with reference to proving the present worth of the future use of property which, by reason of its being in greater demand, has a market value. In the case of property of the former description, the range for obtaining testimony as to the value is, of course, more circumscribed than it is in the case of property of the latter description. But, in either case, the proving the value of the property by witnesses having competent knowledge of the subject, is more certain and direct than to undertake to do so by submitting to the jury, as grounds on which to make up their verdict, the supposed future profits. The profits testified to . . . were remote and contingent," depending on the character of the future seasons and markets, and a variety of other causes of no certain and uniform operation."

PROFITS OF SPECIAL CONTRACTS.—A party to a contract is entitled to recover, against the other party who violated it, damages for the profits he would have made out of it had it been performed. It is no objection to their recovery that they can not be directly and absolutely proved. In the nature of things, the defendant having prevented such profits, direct and absolute proof is impossible. The injured party must, however, introduce evidence legally tending to establish damage, and legally sufficient to warrant a jury in coming to the conclusion that the damages they find have been sustained; but no greater degree of certainty in this proof is required than of any other fact which is essential to be established in a civil action. If there is no more certain method of arriving at the amount, the injured party is entitled to submit to the jury the particular facts which have transpired, and to show the whole situation, which is the foundation of the claim, and expectation of profit, so far as any detail offered has a legal tendency to support such claim.¹

¹ Griffin v. Colver, 16 N. Y. 489; Giles v. O'Toole, 4 Barb. 261; Newburgh v. Walker, 8 Gratt. 16.

In the leading case which arose in New York,¹ which has been extensively cited and approved, the plaintiffs agreed to furnish and deliver marble, wrought in a particular manner, from a particular quarry, for a public building. The quantity necessary to fill the plaintiffs' contract was 88,819 feet, for which they were to be paid a specified price. The plaintiff afterwards contracted with the proprietors of that quarry for the marble. When the plaintiffs had delivered 14,779 feet of marble, and had on hand at the quarry 3,308 feet ready for delivery, the defendants suspended the performance of the contract, without any fault of the plaintiffs. They sought to recover the profits of the contract and also the damages to which they were subjected for the consequent violation of their sub-contract for the marble at the quarry. Nelson, C. J., said: "It is not to be denied that there are profits or gains derivable from a contract which are uniformly rejected as too contingent and speculative in their nature, and too dependent upon the fluctuation of the markets and chances of business, to enter into a safe or reasonable estimate of damages. Thus any supposed successful operation the party might have made, if he had not been prevented from realizing the proceeds of the contract at the time stipulated, is a consideration not to be taken into the estimate. Besides the uncertain and contingent issue of such an operation in itself considered, it has no legal or necessary connection with the stipulations between the parties, and cannot, therefore, be presumed to have entered into their consideration at the time of contracting. It has accordingly been held that the loss of any speculation or enterprise in which a party may have embarked, relying on the proceeds to be derived from the fulfilment of an existing contract, constitutes no part of the damages to be recovered in case of breach. So, a good bargain made by a vendor, in anticipation of the price of the article sold; or an advantageous contract of resale, made by a vendee confiding in the vendor's promise to deliver the article, are considerations excluded as too remote and contingent to affect the question of damages. . . . When the books and cases speak of the profits anticipated from a good bargain as matters too remote and uncertain to be taken into account in ascertaining the true

¹Masterton v. Mayor, etc. of Brooklyn, 7 Hill, 61.

measure of damages, they usually have reference to dependent and collateral engagements, entered into on the faith and in expectation of the performance of the principal contract. The performance or non-performance of the latter may, and doubtless often does, exert a material influence upon the collateral enterprises of the party; and the same may be said as to his general affairs and business transactions. But the influence is altogether too remote and subtle to be reached by legal proof or judicial investigation. And, besides, the consequences, when injurious, are as often, perhaps, attributable to the indiscretion and fault of the party himself, as to the contract of the delinquent contractor. His condition, in respect to the measure of damages, ought not to be worse for having failed in his engagement to a person whose affairs are embarrassed, than if it had been made with one in prosperous or affluent circumstances.¹ But profits or advantages which are the direct and immediate fruits of the contract entered into between the parties, stand upon a different footing. These are part and parcel of the contract itself, entering into and constituting a portion of its very elements; something stipulated for, the right to the enjoyment of which is just as clear and plain as to the fulfilment of any other stipulation. They are presumed to have been taken into consideration, and deliberated upon, before the contract was made, and formed, perhaps, the only inducement to the arrangement. The parties may have entertained different opinions concerning the advantages of the bargain, each supposing and believing that he had the best of it; but this is mere matter of judgment, going to the formation of the contract, for which each has shown himself willing to take the responsibility, and must, therefore, abide the hazard." Applying these principles to the case, the learned judge said: "The plaintiffs' claim is substantially one for not accepting goods bargained and sold; as much so as if the subject matter of the contract had been bricks, rough stones, or other article of commerce, used in the process of building. The only difficulty or embarrassment in applying the general rule, grows out of the fact that the article in question does not appear to have any well-ascertained market value. || But this cannot change the principle which must govern, but

¹ Dom. B. 3, tit. 5, § 2, art. 4.

only the mode of ascertaining the actual value, or rather the cost to the party producing it. Where the article has no market value, an investigation into the constituent elements of the cost to the party who has to furnish it, becomes necessary, and that compared with the contract price, will afford the measure of damages. The jury will be able to settle this upon evidence of the outlays, trouble, risk, etc., which enter into and make up the cost of the article in the condition required by the contract, at the place of delivery. . . . It has been argued that, inasmuch as the furnishing of the marble would have run through a period of five years — of which about one year and a half only had expired at the time of the suspension — the benefits which the party might have realized from the execution of the contract, must necessarily be speculative and conjectural; the court and jury having no certain data upon which to make the estimate. If it were necessary to make the estimate upon any such basis, the argument would be decisive of the present claim. But in my judgment, no such necessity exists. When the contract, as in this case, is broken before the arrival of the time for full performance, and the opposite party elects to consider it in that light, the market price on the day of the breach is to govern in the assessment of damages. In other words, the damages are to be settled and ascertained according to the existing state of the market at the time the cause of action arose, and not at the time fixed for full performance. . . .

“It will be seen that we have laid altogether out of view the sub-contract, . . . and all others that may have been entered into by the plaintiffs as preparatory and subsidiary to the fulfilment of the principal one with the defendants. Indeed, I am unable to comprehend how these can be taken into the account, or become the subject matter of consideration at all, in settling the amount of damages to be recovered for a breach of the principal contract. The defendants had no control over or participation in the making of the sub-contracts, and are certainly not to be compelled to assume them if improvidently entered into. On the other hand, if they were made so as to secure great advantages to the plaintiffs, surely the defendants are not entitled to the gains which might be realized from them. In any aspect,

therefore, these sub-contracts present a most unfit as well as unsatisfactory basis upon which to estimate the real damages and loss occasioned by the default of the defendants. . . . And yet, the fact that these sub-contracts must ordinarily be entered into, preparatory to the fulfilment of the principal one, shows the injustice of restricting the damages in cases like the present, to compensation for the work actually done, and the item of the materials on hand. We should thus throw the whole loss and damage that would or might arise out of contracts for further materials, etc., entirely upon the party not in default. If there was a market value of the article in this case, the question would be a simple one. As there is none, however, the parties will be obliged to go into an inquiry as to the actual cost of furnishing the article at the place of delivery ; and the court and jury should see that in estimating this amount, it be made upon a substantial basis, and not left to rest upon loose and speculative opinions of witnesses. The constituent elements of the cost should be ascertained from sound and reliable sources ; from practical men, having experience in the particular department of labor to which the contract relates. It is a very easy matter to figure out large profits upon paper ; but it will be found that these, in a great majority of the cases, become seriously reduced when subjected to the contingencies and hazards incident to actual performance. A jury should scrutinize with care and watchfulness any speculative or conjectured account of the cost of furnishing the article that would result in a very unequal bargain between the parties, by which the gains and benefits, or in other words, the measure of damages against the defendants, are unreasonably enhanced. They should not overlook the risks and contingencies which are almost inseparable from the execution of contracts like the one in question, and which increase the expense independently of the outlay in labor and capital."

Where a party has contracted to perform labor from which a profit is to spring as a direct result of the work done at a contract price, and he is prevented from earning this profit by the wrongful act of another party, the loss of this profit is a direct and natural result which the law will presume to follow the breach of the contract ; and he is entitled to recover it without

special allegations in his declarations. This he will be entitled to establish by showing how much less than the contract price it will cost to do the work or perform the contract.¹

Actual damages clearly include the direct and actual loss which a plaintiff sustains *propter rem ipsam non habitam*. And in case of such contracts, the loss of profits, among other things, is the difference between the cost of doing the work and the price to be paid for it. This difference is the inducement and real consideration which causes the contractor to enter into the contract. For this he expends his time, exerts his skill, uses his capital, and assumes the risks which attend the enterprise. Wherever profits are advisedly spoken of as not a subject of damages, it will be found that something contingent upon future bargains, or speculations, or states of the market, are referred to, and not the difference between an agreed price of something contracted for and its ascertainable value or cost.²

PROFITS FROM COMMERCIAL VENTURES.—The success of business ventures is not antecedently certain in an absolute sense; they are generally undertaken in reliance upon probabilities, based upon the laws of demand and supply. Though speculative in their inception, by anticipating future values, they are retrospectively examined, generally, when they become subjects of judicial investigation, and then such values are capable of proof. If the business, the profits from which are in question, is a trading business, they must depend on a succession of purchases of stock of some sort for sale, or the employment of

¹ Burrill v. N. Y. etc. Co. 14 Mich. 34; Hinckley v. Beckwith, 13 Wis. 31; McAndrews v. Tippet, 39 N. J. L. 105; United States v. Speed, 8 Wall. 77; Doolittle v. McCullough, 12 Ohio St. 360; Middekauf v. Smith, 1 Md. 343; Clark v. Mayor of N. Y. 4 N. Y. 338; Cook v. Commissioners of Hamilton, 6 McLean, 612; Frye v. Maine, etc. R. R. Co. 67 Me. 414; Lentz v. Chateau, 42 Pa. St. 435; James v. Adams, 8 W. Va. 568; Cramer v. Metz, 57 N. Y. 659; Story v. N. Y. etc. R. R. Co. 6 N. Y. 85; Devlin v. Mayor of N. Y. 63 N. Y.

8; Hoy v. Grenoble, 34 Pa. St. 9; Thompson v. Jackson, 14 B. Mon. 92; Railroad v. Reeves, 20 Wall. 176; Fox v. Harding, 7 Cush. 516; Milbourn v. Belloni, 39 N. Y. 53; Elizabethtown, etc. R. R. Co. v. Pallenger, 10 Bush. 185; Wallace v. Tumlin, 42 Ga. 462; United States v. Smith, 4 Otto, 214; Somers v. Wright, 115 Mass. 292; Richmond v. the D. & S. etc. Co. 40 Iowa, 264; Fail v. McRee, 36 Ala. 61; Goldman v. Wolff, 6 Mo. App. 490.

² Philadelphia, etc. R. R. Co. v. Howard, 13 How. U. S. 344.

labor or materials to be purchased for its production, and a succession of sales to prospective customers. Where the injury complained of is an interruption or prevention of such a business, or in causing a diminution of it, it is scarcely possible to establish damages to a very high degree of certainty. In many cases the best conclusion will be merely a probable one. The rule of law is the same in all cases, that the damages be proved with certainty; but a greater degree of certainty being attainable in some cases than is possible when the result sought depends on the chances of future bargains, the law will not permit the proof, which is certain, to be neglected, and a resort to that which is less satisfactory; though the latter, in other cases, is the best the nature of the case admits of, and must be received as the only guide to the proper amount of compensation, and would then be available.

One partner may maintain an action at law against another for a breach of the co-partnership articles, in dissolving before the time limited therefor. And the action is maintainable before the expiration of the period for which the partnership was to continue. The damages, in such an action, are the profits which would have accrued to the plaintiff from the continuation of the partnership business, and which are lost by the unauthorized dissolution.¹ The object of commercial partnerships is profit. This is the motive upon which men enter into the relation. The only legitimate beneficial consequence of continuing a partnership is the making of profits. The most direct and legitimate injurious consequence, which can follow upon an unauthorized dissolution of a partnership, is the loss of profits. Unless that loss can be made up to the injured party, it is idle to say that any obligation is imposed by a contract to continue a partnership for a fixed period.² It is safe to say that such profits can not be proved except to a reasonable probability. The profits immediately before the dissolution may be shown as a competent fact for the consideration of the jury. In the case which has been cited,³ Johnson, J., said: "It seems to me quite obvious that, outside of a court of justice, no man would undertake

¹ Bagley v. Smith, 10 N. Y. 489.

² Bagley v. Smith, *supra*.

³ *Id.*; McNeil v. Reid, 9 Bing. 68;

Gale v. Leckie, 2 Stark. 107.

to form an opinion as to prospective profits of a business, without in the first place, informing himself as to its past profits, if that fact were accessible. As it is a fact in its nature entirely capable of accurate ascertainment and proof, I can see no more reason why it should be excluded from the consideration of the tribunal called upon to determine conjecturally the amount of prospective profits, than proof of the nature of the business, or any other circumstance connected with its transaction. It is very true that there is great difficulty in making an accurate estimate of future profits, even with the aid of knowing the amount of past profits. This difficulty is inherent in the nature of the inquiry. We shall not lessen it by shutting our eyes to the light which the previous transactions of the partnership throw upon it. Nor are we more inclined to refuse to make the inquiry, by reason of its difficulty, when we remember that it is the misconduct of the defendants which has rendered it necessary." In a subsequent case, where the business in the past had been a losing one, it was held error to charge, as the plaintiff requested, that the jury were not confined, in estimating damages, to the rate of profits at the time of dissolution, but might consider and give damages for profits that would probably have been made by the higher prices; and might consider the present and probable future rate during the balance of the partnership, though the court added: "It requires some care. You are not to guess about this matter. If you can rationally see through this, that the profits would have been greater in the future, and are greater at the present time, than at the time of the dissolution, and you believe that the present increased profits, if such there would be, are likely to continue and increase, and you can satisfy yourselves of this in your own mind, then you have the right to look through the remainder of the time of the partnership, making a very careful estimate in regard to what the profits might probably be." The supreme court regarded the instruction to give damages for profits that would *probably* have been made by the *higher prices*, and might consider the present and probable future rate, as going beyond any previous case in favor of speculative and contingent profits; the former case was referred to as adhering to the rule of certainty. The court say, also, "The case at bar differs from that case, and the case;

cited therein, inasmuch as in those cases, where the court was submitting the question of damages to the jury, they were no longer prospective; but, at the time of the trial, in those cases respectively, the time had expired up to which the profits in question were to be estimated. In such cases, all the *data* for ascertaining what profits might have been obtained from the business, could be furnished by witnesses; and there was no need of resorting to conjecture.”¹ This case insists on a more rigid rule than the former one. It was, however, a case in which there was very little *data* for finding even a probable profit.²

TORTIOUS INTERFERENCE WITH BUSINESS.—In actions for torts, injurious to business, the extent of the loss is provable by the same testimony, and recovery may be had for such loss as is proved with reasonable certainty, and it is enough to show what the profits would probably have been.³ Certainty is very desirable in estimating damages in all cases; and where, from the nature and circumstances of the case, a rule can be discovered by which adequate compensation can be accurately measured, the rule should be applied to actions of tort, as well as in those upon contract. The law, however, does not require impossibilities; and cannot, therefore, require a higher degree of certainty than the nature of the case admits. There is no good reason for requiring any higher degree of certainty in respect to the amount of damages, than in respect to any other branch of the cause. Juries are allowed to act upon probable and inferential, as well as direct and positive, proof. And when from the nature of the case the amount of the damages cannot be estimated with certainty, or only a part of them can be so estimated, no objection is perceived to placing before the jury all the facts

¹ Van Ness v. Fisher, 5 Lans. 236.

² See Dobbins v. Duquid, 65 Ill. 464; Park v. C. & S. W. R. R. Co. 43 Iowa, 636; Smith v. Wunderlich, 70 Ill. 426; Sewall's Falls Bridge v. Fisk, 23 N. H. 171; Shafer v. Wilson, 44 Md. 268; Lacour v. Mayor, 3 Duer, 406; St. John v. Mayor, 13 How. Pr. 527; Richmond v. Du-buque, etc. R. R. Co. 33 Iowa, 423;

Howe Machine Co. v. Bryson, 44 Iowa, 159; Satchell v. Williams, 40 Conn. 371; Schile v. Brokhahus, 80 N. Y. 614.

³ Allison v. Chandler, 11 Mich. 542; Donnery v. Bisa, 6 La. Ann. 365; Shepard v. Milwaukee G. L. Co. 15 Wis. 318; Sewall's Falls Bridge v. Fisk, 23 N. H. 171; Schile v. Brokhahus, supra.

and circumstances of the case, having any tendency to show damages, or their probable amount; so as to enable them to make the most intelligible and probable estimate which the nature of the case will permit. This should, of course, be done with such instructions and advice from the court as the circumstances of the case may require, and as may tend to prevent the allowance of such as may be merely possible, or too remote, or fanciful in their character, to be safely considered as the result of the injury.¹

¹Allison v. Chandler, *supra*. In this case Christiancy, J., said: "Since, from the nature of the case (one of injury to business), the damages cannot be estimated with certainty, and there is risk of giving by one course of trial less, and by the other more, than a fair compensation — to say nothing of justice — does not sound policy require that the risk should be thrown upon the wrongdoer, instead of the injured party? However this question may be answered, we cannot resist the conclusion that it is better to run a slight risk of giving somewhat more than actual compensation, than to adopt a rule which, under the circumstances of the case, will, in all reasonable probability, preclude the injured party from the recovery of a large proportion of the damages he has actually sustained from the injury, though the amount thus excluded cannot be estimated with accuracy by a fixed and certain rule." *Gilbert v. Kennedy*, 22 Mich. 129. In *Holden v. Lake Co.* 53 N. H. 552, the action was case for so interfering with the natural flow of the river, on which the plaintiffs had a mill for the manufacture of woolen goods, as to diminish its production. Upon the question of damages, one of the plaintiffs was permitted to state that the cost of the raw material manufactured at their mill in producing a yard of

cloth was about one-half the value of a yard of cloth when finished. There was no evidence as to the cost of manufacturing a yard of cloth, nor the number of yards manufactured, either monthly or otherwise, but only the aggregate amount of business in dollars annually; and the falling off in the aggregate business during the dry months of summer, when the plaintiffs claim they were injured; as compared with the average of the other months of the year. The court say: "It is difficult to see what other rule could have been applied to show what the effect of the alteration was, than by showing the facts before and after the change, and how the change affected the stream and the plaintiff's rights. . . . The cost of the cloth would be made up of the cost of raw materials and of the labor expended in the manufacture. The profits, if anything, would be ascertained by deducting from the market value, first, the cost of material, and then the expense of manufacture. But it seems that the expense was not ascertained in that way, nor the profits. When the mill-owner keeps his whole force through the year on full pay, then the amount he manufactures less than the full amount for the year would be so much dead loss, without regard to the profits on a single yard; and the value of the work lost by lack of water, would

CHANCE TO COMPETE FOR A PRIZE.—In an action against a common carrier for negligently delaying the transportation of models to compete for a prize, until the chance was decided, the judges differed as to the measure of damages, and it was left undecided, whether the damages should be given for the labor and materials used in making the models, or whether the chance for the prize might be taken into consideration. Pattleson, J., favored the latter; he said: "The goods were made for a specific purpose, which had been defeated by the negligence of the defendant, and they have become useless." Erle, J., said: "I

be found by deducting the cost of raw material from the value of the cloth that would have been made with a full supply of water."

In *Richmond v. The Dubuque, etc. R. R. Co.* 33 Iowa, 424, the railroad company and an elevator company at Dubuque entered into an agreement, containing these stipulations: that the latter would erect a building suitable "for receiving, storing, delivering and handling, all grain that shall be received by the cars of said railroad company not otherwise consigned." In a supplement to this contract, it was further provided that the elevator company "should receive and discharge for the said railroad company all through grain at one cent a bushel," etc., and that the elevator should have the handling of all through grain at that price per bushel. It was also provided that in case the grain was held in store for the railroad company more than ten days, then the elevator company should have a certain per cent. per bushel. The contract, by its terms, extended for a period of fifteen years, and at the option of the railroad company it was to be extended fifteen years more, but no times of payment were provided for therein. In an action against the railroad company for refusing to give the elevator company

the handling of grain according to the contract, the court held that in the estimate of damages the plaintiffs were entitled to recover not only loss of profits which would have resulted to them had the "through grain" been delivered as per contract, but also the loss of profits resulting from the plaintiffs being deprived of the storage of the grain as stipulated. There was allowed \$57,750 for the prospective profits of handling through grain at one cent per bushel during the period of the contract, and \$11,250 for prospective profits on storage of grain. The court say, in reference to the last item, "There is not entire certainty as to the amount that ought to be allowed, but this is no reason why none should be given. The law is satisfied with a just and true approximation to the true amount." See *Howe Machine Co. v. Bryson*, 44 Iowa, 159; *Fultz v. Wycoff*, 25 Ind. 321; *Fleck v. Witherby*, 20 Wis. 392; *Heard v. Holman*, 19 C. B. N. S. 1; *Simmons v. Brown*, 5 R. I. 299; *McNight v. Ratcliffe*, 44 Pa. St. 156; *Steam Boat Narragansett, Olcott*, 388; *Douty v. Bird*, 60 Pa. St. 48; *Hanover, etc. Co. v. Coyle*, 55 Pa. St. 396; *Chapman v. Kirby*, 49 Ill. 211; *Ludlow v. Yonkers*, 43 Barb. 493.

have great doubts whether that chance was not too remote and contingent to be the subject of damages.”¹ In a similar case, in Pennsylvania, the plaintiff had delivered to the defendants, who were common carriers, a box containing plans and specifications, to be forwarded to a committee, at a distant place, who had offered a premium of \$500 to the successful competitor, for the best plans for a public building. The plaintiff's drawings were so delivered to be transported for such competition. In consequence of the defendants' negligence, they were not delivered at their destination until after the premium had been awarded. There was no evidence, on the part of the plaintiff, to so show that there was any probability that his plans would be adopted; and there was some evidence introduced by the defendant to the contrary. On this ground, it was held that the plaintiff was entitled to only nominal damages. But it was held that such proof was admissible, to show the value of the plaintiff's opportunity to compete; and that the loss of this was the direct and immediate effect of the negligence complained of.² Strong, J., said: “It is doubtless true that, in all actions for breach of contract, the loss or injury must be a proximate consequence of the breach. A remote or possible loss is not sufficient for compensation. There is no measure for those losses which have no direct and necessary connection with the stipulations of the contract, or which are dependent upon contingencies other than the performance of the contract, and which are, therefore, incapable of being estimated. With no certainty can it be said, that such losses are attributable to the wrongful act or omission of him who has violated his engagement. But, on the other hand, the loss of profits or advantages which must have resulted from a fulfilment of the contract, may be compensated, in damages, when they are the direct and immediate fruits of the contract; and must, therefore, have been in the contemplation of the parties when it was made. Applying this rule to the present case, why was not the loss of the opportunity to compete for the premium (whatever may have been its value), an immediate consequence of the breach of the contract? The company undertook to transport the box to the committee appointed to award the pre-

¹ *Watson v. Ambergate R'y Co.* 15 Jur. 448.

² *Adams Exp. Co. v. Egbert*, 36 Pa. St. 360.

mium. The purpose of the contract was to secure to the plaintiff the privilege of competition. Certainly, he must have had that in contemplation, and, if the company was informed of the object of the transmission, the loss of this privilege was in view of both parties at the time they entered into the contract. But, whether known or not by the company, the loss was an immediate consequence of the negligent breach. We do not now stop to inquire whether the defendants can be held liable for every consequence, even though immediate, which cannot reasonably be supposed to have been in the contemplation of both parties, at the time they made the contract, as the probable result of the breach of it. Perhaps, if the special circumstances under which the contract was made, and which occasioned special and unusual injury to attend its breach, were unknown to the party which broke it, they could not be held to make compensation for more than the amount of injury which generally results from the breach of such contracts, in cases unattended by any special circumstances." Again, the learned judge said: "Suppose the engagement of the company had been directly to afford to the plaintiff an opportunity to compete for the premium offered, could he, for the breach of such an agreement, recover more than nominal damages, without any proof that any actual injury had resulted from the breach? We think not. To entitle a plaintiff, in an action founded on a contract, to recover more than nominal damages, for its breach, there must always be evidence that an actual, substantial loss or injury, has been sustained, unless the contract itself furnishes a guide to the measurement of the damages; and even when there *is* some such proof, and the amount is uncertain, courts have sometimes directed the jury to allow the smallest sum which would satisfy the proof.¹ A plaintiff claims compensation. The amount of that compensation is a part of his case. Whether, in the present case, the plaintiff sustained any actual injury, depended upon the degree of probability there was that he would be a successful competitor, if the contract had not been broken. If his plans were entirely defeated, . . . it cannot be claimed that he was damaged. He introduced, however, no evidence to show there was the least probability that the premium would have

¹Lawton v. Sweeny, 8 Jurist, 964; Clanhess v. Perrey, 1 Camp. 8.

been awarded to him had his plans been submitted to the committee in time."

The fact that the value of a contract, or the advantage to be derived from it, is contingent—that is, that the expected advantage depends on the concurrence of circumstances subsequently to transpire, and which may by possibility not happen, is not an insuperable objection to recovery of damages for such loss. The chance, so to speak, of obtaining that advantage by performance of the contract, and the conjunction of the necessary subsequent facts, may be valuable. The nature of the contingency must be considered. If it is purely conjectural, and can not be reasonably anticipated to happen in the usual course of things, it is too uncertain. There must be proof legally tending to prove that it would happen, and sufficient to satisfy the jury. The chance that a father would pay a son's debt to procure his release from custody, has been held capable of estimation.¹

UNCERTAIN MITIGATION OF BREACH OF MARRIAGE PROMISE.—In assessing damages for breach of a promise of marriage, it would not be a legitimate subject for the jury to consider the consequences to the plaintiff, in mitigation of damages, of marrying the defendant and thereby forming an unhappy alliance, by reason of a want of that love and affection that a husband should bear his wife.²

FAILURE TO PROVIDE SINKING FUND.—The damages to a creditor for the failure of a municipal corporation to fulfil its contract to provide a sinking fund as security for the debt, have been held not capable in their nature of legal computation; that there is no legal standard by which they can be fixed; that they are shadowy, uncertain, and speculative.³

¹ *Macre v. Clark*, L. R. 1 C. P. 403.

³ *Memphis v. Brown*, 20 Wall. 289.

² *Piper v. Kingsbury*, 48 Vt. 480.

SECTION 6.

THE CONSTITUENTS OF COMPENSATION, OR ELEMENTS OF DAMAGE.

Principal and interest on mere contracts to pay money — Other damages recoverable where other objects than to discharge a debt — For breach of other contracts, gains prevented, and losses sustained — What may be recovered for gains prevented — For total breach, the value of the contract, and proportionately for partial breach — What may be recovered for losses sustained; first, direct deprivation of money, property or rights, by the breach — Second, for preparation to perform and part performance — Third, money paid and acts done to obtain the object of contract lost by breach — Fourth, necessary payments to third persons in consequence of breach — Fifth, labor and money to lessen and prevent damages from breach, and to attain object of contract after breach — Elements of damage for personal torts — Damages for breach of contract may include other than pecuniary elements — Right to compensation for tort and breach of contract independent of motive — Distinctions made for bad motive, and in decision of uncertain damages between actions of tort and upon contract — Between wilful and inadvertent confusion of goods — Where property sued for improved by wrongdoer — Distinctions in matter of proof — Value of property as element of damage and interest.

The elementary limitation of recovery to a just indemnity for actual injury, estimated upon the natural and proximate consequences of the injurious act, fixes a logical boundary of redress in the form of compensation, and furnishes a general test by which any particulars may be included or rejected. Recovery beyond nominal damages requires that actual injury be shown. What are the elements of injury which may be compensated? This inquiry, in any case, is a legal one which must be determined by the court; and where the details are capable of pecuniary valuation, the law affords some standard for measuring compensation for them.

The elements of damage are always correlative to the right violated by the act complained of; and the amount of compensation, whether measured by legal rules, or referred to the discretion of the jury, must depend on the nature of the right, and the mode, incidents and consequences, of the violative act.

Each party to a contract has a legal right to performance by the other according to its legal import and effect. Any default in such performance is a violation of that right. The injured

party is entitled to a measure of compensation which will place him in as good condition as if the contract had been fulfilled. In other words, all the natural and proximate results of the act complained of will be considered, with a view to giving him compensation for all gains prevented and all losses sustained. The particular stipulations of the contract and the alleged breach will circumscribe the inquiry; and the facts constituting the breach, and its consequences, will constitute its subjects.

1. *On a contract for the mere payment of money*, the unpaid principal, together with the stipulated, or after maturity, the lawful rate of interest, is the measure of damages. It is the invariable measure of recovery in a creditor's action against his debtor.¹ The failure to pay a debt, when due, may disappoint the creditor and embarrass him in his affairs and collateral undertakings; he may consequentially suffer losses for which interest is a very inadequate compensation; but such losses are remote, and do not result alone from the default of his debtor. Money, like the staples of commerce, is, in legal contemplation, always in market, and procurable at the legal rate of interest; and the same principle, which limits a disappointed vendee's recovery, against his defaulting vendor, to the market value of the commodity, which is the subject of his contract, restricts the creditor to the principal and interest. The practical difficulty to a creditor of borrowing the money, where the debtor is withholding the sum wanted which he owes, and that of a vendee to make a new purchase after he has paid the defaulting vendor for the goods wanted, is the same. No party's condition, in respect to the measure of damages, should be worse for having failed in his engagement to a person whose affairs are embarrassed, than if it had been made with one in prosperous or affluent circumstances.²

GREATER DAMAGES THAN INTEREST FOR FAILURE TO PAY MONEY.—Where the obligation to pay money, however, is special, and has reference to other objects than the mere discharge of a debt, as where it is agreed to be done to facilitate trade, and to maintain

¹Fletcher v. Tayleur, 17 C. B. 29; ²Domat B. 3 tit. 5, § 2, art. 4; Mas-
Short v. Skipworth, 1 Brock. 103; terton v. Mayor, 7 Hill, 61.
Bender v. Fromberger, 4 Dall. 444.

the credit of the promisee in a foreign country; to take up commercial paper; pay taxes; discharge liens; relieve sureties; or for any other supposable ulterior object; damages beyond interest for delay of payment, according to the actual injury, may be recovered.

A banker may be made liable for damages, not measured by interest, for refusing to pay the check of his customer, who has provided funds subject to the check. The credit of the drawer is likely to be injured by such refusal.¹ In one such case for refusal to pay a check of 48%, the jury gave a verdict for 500% damages, and there was no evidence that special damages had been sustained. This was deemed excessive, and was reduced by consent to 200%.² The rule of *Hadley v. Baxendale* is applied to such cases.³

Bankers, at Liverpool, by letter of credit, delivered to a customer, undertook to accept drafts, drawn abroad, to be paid with his money deposited for that purpose. Before maturity they gave notice that they would be unable to pay the drafts at maturity; and the customer was put to expense of a commission to another party to take up the bills; and also to expense of protesting them; and expense of telegrams. These were held proper elements of damage.⁴ In another case, the defendant's failure to meet the plaintiff's drafts, caused a suspension of the latter's business at one place, injured it at another, and caused the loss of a valuable agency; and the court held that all these losses were recoverable.⁵

Where one person furnishes money to another to discharge an incumbrance from the land of the person furnishing the money, and the person undertaking to discharge the incumbrance neglects to do it, and the land is lost to the owner by reason of the incumbrance, the measure of damages may be the money furnished with the interest, or the value of the land lost, according to circumstances. If the land-owner has knowledge of the agent's failure in time to redeem the land himself, his damages

¹*Marzetti v. Williams*, 1 B. & Ad. 415.

²*Rolin v. Steward*, 14 C. B. 595; *Boyd v. Fitt*, 14 Ir. C. L. 43; *Larios v. Gurity*, L. R. 5 C. P. 445; *Prehn*

v. Royal Bank of Liverpool, L. R. 5 Ex. 92.

³*Id.*

⁴*Prehn v. Royal Bank of Liverpool*, *supra*.

⁵*Boyd v. Fitt*, *supra*.

will be the money furnished with interest. But if the landowner justly relies upon his agent, to whom he has furnished money, to discharge the incumbrance, and the land is lost without his knowledge, and solely through the fault of the agent, the latter will be liable for the value of the land at the time it is lost.¹ 104 M, 414

2. *For breach of other contracts, than to pay money, the injured party is entitled to compensation for gains prevented and losses sustained.* The gains prevented are those which would accrue to the contracting parties from the mutual performance of the contract. The damages for a total breach of a contract should include the value of it to the injured party.¹¹ This is generally the measure of damages. There are some exceptions, as in case of contracts for the sale of land where title unexpectedly cannot be made, and generally on covenants for title, in conveyances of real estate.² By this general rule, the party thus injured by a total breach, is entitled to recover the profits of the particular contract, which he shows, with sufficient certainty, would have accrued, if the other party had performed. He is entitled to recover proportionately for a partial breach. And to ascertain these profits, the nature and the special purpose of the contract, a sub-contract, or other subsidiary and dependent arrangement, within the contemplation of the parties at the time of contracting, may be taken into consideration.³ //

¹ Blood v. Wilkins, 43 Iowa, 565.

² Flureau v. Thornhill, 2 W. Bl. 1078; Worthington v. Warrington, 8 C. B. 134; Buckley v. Dawson, 4 Ir. C. L. N. S. 211; Sikes v. Wild, 1 B. & S. 594; Bain v. Fothergill, L. R. 6 Ex. 59; S. C. L. R. 7 App. Cases, 158; Baldwin v. Munn, 2 Wend. 399; Conger v. Weaver, 20 N. Y. 140; Pumpelly v. Phelps, 40 N. Y. 60; Sweet v. Steele, 5 Iowa, 352; Drake v. Baker, 34 N. J. L. 358; see post, Ch. Vendor and Purchaser.¹

³ Morgan v. Heffer, 68 Me. 131; Hadley v. Baxendale, 9 Exch. 341; McHose v. Fulmer, 73 Pa. St. 365; Van Arsdale v. Rundell, 82 Ill. 63; True v. International Tel. Co. 60

Me. 9; Booth v. Spuyten Duyvil R. M. Co. 60 N. Y. 487; Cassidy v. Le Fevre, 45 N. Y. 562; Hexter v. Knox, 63 N. Y. 561; Shepard v. Milwaukee Gas L. Co. 15 Wis. 318; Frye v. Maine Cent. R. R. Co. 67 Me. 414; Fultz v. Wyckoff, 25 Ind. 321; Holden v. Lake Co. 53 N. H. 552; Coweta Falls M. Co. v. Rogers, 19 Ga. 416; Fox v. Harding, 7 Cush. 516; Fletcher v. Tayleur, 17 C. B. 21; Masterton v. Mayor, 7 Hill, 61; Walcott v. Mount, 36 N. J. L. 262; Passenger v. Thornburn, 34 N. Y. 634; Smith v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. 38 Iowa, 518; Van Wyck v. Allen, 69 N. Y. 61; Ferris v. Comstock, 33 Conn. 513; France v. Gaudet, L. R.

Losses may be sustained in various ways, in consequence of a breach of contract, aside from gains prevented. *First, a loss may consist of money, property or valuable rights, which may be directly taken from the injured party by the breach.* A servant, improperly discharged before the period of his engagement has expired, and unable to find any other employment, or one equally remunerative, is deprived, by such dismissal, of the right to earn the stipulated wages. By that breach of contract he loses the whole, or a part of what he was entitled to earn during the term he was engaged for; and he is entitled to recover accordingly.¹ An agent or bailee, who by breach of duty converts his principal's property, or by neglect suffers it to be lost or destroyed; or by failure to assert his rights, or doing it in a careless or inefficient manner, subjects him to loss, must respond in damages according to the injury thus occasioned.²

Second, losses sustained may consist of labor or expenditures in preparation to perform, or in part performance of the contract, on the part of the plaintiff.—Where a contract is partly performed by one party, and, without his being in any default, the other, then, stops him and prevents further performance, such part performance, in addition to the profits which could be made by completing the contract, will enter into the estimate of damages for such breach. Should a vendor, who had received part payment for goods, bargained and sold, refuse to go on

6 Q. B. 199; *Messmore v. N. Y. Shot, etc. Co.* 40 N. Y. 422; *Richmond v. Dubuque, etc. R. R. Co.* 40 Iowa, 264; *Ward v. N. Y. Cent. R. R. Co.* 47 N. Y. 29; *Sisson v. Cleveland, etc. R. R. Co.* 14 Mich. 489; *Burrill v. N. Y. etc. Co.* 14 Mich. 34; *Maynard v. Pease*, 99 Mass. 555; *Bell v. Cunningham*, 3 Pet. 69; *Farwell v. Price*, 30 Mo. 587.

¹ *Sutherland v. Wyer*, 67 Me. 64; *Gifford v. Waters*, 67 N. Y. 80; *Gillis v. Space*, 63 Barb. 177; *Emerson v. Howland*, 1 Mason, 45; *Howe Sewing M. Co. v. Bryson*, 44 Iowa, 159; *Williams v. Anderson*, 9 Minn. 50; *Williams v. Chicago Coal Co.* 60 Ill. 149; *Smith v. Thompson*, 8 C. B. 44.

² *White v. Smith*, 54 N. Y. 522; *Dodge v. Perkins*, 9 Pick. 368; *Clark v. Moody*, 17 Mass. 145; *Frothingham v. Everton*, 12 N. H. 239; *Webster v. Taslit*, 7 T. R. 157; *Rundle v. Moore*, 3 Johns. Cas. 36, 530; *Blot v. Boiceau*, 3 N. Y. 78; *Maynard v. Pease*, 99 Mass. 555; *The Stearine, etc. Co. v. Heintzmann*, 17 C. B. N. S. 56; *Allen v. Suydam*, 20 Wend. 321; *Bridge v. Mason*, 45 Barb. 37; *Mallough v. Barber*, 4 Camp. 150; *Perkins v. Washington Ins. Co.* 4 Com. 645; *Evans v. Root*, 7 N. Y. 186; *Scott v. Rogers*, 31 N. Y. 684; *Nickerson v. Soesman*, 98 Mass. 364; *Trinidad Nat. Bank v. Denver Nat. Bank*, 4 Dill. 290; *DeTastitt v. Cron-sillat*, 2 Wash. C. C. 132.

with the contract, the vendee would be entitled to recover, in addition to the profits, in the excess of the value of the goods above the contract price, the amount which he had paid towards the latter; for the same reason which supports his claim, where he has paid the whole purchase price, for the value of the property.¹ If a contract for particular work is partly performed, and the employer then puts an end to the undertaking, recovery may be had against him, not only for the profits the contractor could have made by performing the contract, but compensation also for so much as he has done towards performance.² Preparations for performance, which were a necessary preliminary to performance, or within the contemplation of the parties as necessary, in the particular case, rest upon the same principle.³

¹ *Copper Co. v. Copper Mining Co.* 33 Vt. 92; *Woodbury v. Jones*, 44 N. H. 209; *Owen v. Routh*, 14 C. B. 327; *Bush v. Canfield*, 2 Conn. 485; *Loder v. Kekule*, 3 C. B. N. S. 128; *Smith v. Berry*, 18 Me. 212; *Berry v. Dwinell*, 44 Me. 255; *Wyman v. American P. Co.* 8 Cush. 168; *Vinkerton v. M. & L. R. R.* 42 N. H. 424.

² *McCullough v. Baker*, 47 Mo. 401; *Jones v. Woodbury*, 11 B. Mon. 167; *Derby v. Johnson*. 21 Vt. 17; *Chamberlain v. Scott*, 33 Vt. 80; *Friedlander v. Pugh*, 43 Miss. 111; *Palsley v. Anderson*, 7 W. Va. 202; *Danforth v. Walker*, 37 Vt. 239.

³ *Masterton v. Mayor*, 7 Hill, 61. In this case, the marble at the quarry was taken into account in the estimate of damages. In *Nurse v. Barnes*, T. Raym. 77, the defendant, in consideration of 10*l.*, promised to demise a mill to the plaintiff, who laid in a large stock to employ it, which he lost, because the defendant refused to give him possession. A verdict of 500*l.* was approved. The stock so procured may more properly be classed as an expenditure on the faith of performance by the other party. See post, p. 183. But the allowance of a loss for such expenditures rests on a similar

principle. In *Skinner v. Tinker*, 84 Barb. 333, an action was brought to recover damages for breach of a contract for a partnership. The plaintiff, a dentist of Brooklyn, and the defendant, a dentist of Havana, Cuba, entered into an agreement, in writing, at the latter place, in March, 1853, by which they were to do a joint business, as dentists, at Havana, to begin in October or November, following, if the plaintiff should present himself. The agreement was silent as to the duration of the partnership. Thereupon, the plaintiff sold out his business at Brooklyn, and entered into bonds not to resume practice there, and made all preparations for carrying out his agreement. In May, he received a letter from the defendant, declining to carry out the agreement, on his part. On the trial, the plaintiff proved these facts, and his readiness and an offer to fulfil, and recovered a verdict for \$4,000. On appeal, Ingraham, J., said: "Performance, on the part of the plaintiff, by appearing in Havana, in October or November, as stated in the contract, was unnecessary; because the defendant had given notice of his determination not to form

Third, such losses may consist of expenditures made by one party to a contract and damages from his own acts done on the faith of its being performed by the other, in furtherance of the

a partnership. The plaintiff was then entitled to damages, if any were sustained, up to that time, but not to prospective damages."

Johnson v. Arnold, 2 Cush. 46, was an action to recover damages for the breach of a special contract by which, upon certain terms, the defendant agreed to furnish and keep the plaintiff supplied with a stock of goods for carrying on business in the defendant's store, in another state, and the plaintiff undertook to carry it on for a share of the profits, for a given term. It was held that in estimating the damages, it was competent to allow the plaintiff compensation for the loss of his time, and for the expenses of removing his family to and from the place, where the business was to be carried on. The case of *Noble v. Ames M. Co.* 112 Mass. 492, is apparently not consistent with the principle stated. The defendant, doing business in Massachusetts, wrote the plaintiff in the Sandwich Islands: "I am ready to offer you a foreman's situation at these works as soon as you may get here; pay, \$1,500 a year." The plaintiff accepted the proposition and came, but the defendant refused to employ him. The court rejected the claim of compensation for the time consumed, and expenses in coming from the Sandwich Islands, on the ground that those items preceded the taking effect of the contract, and were not in part performance. *Morton, J.*, said: "All the plaintiff can claim is that he should be placed in as good condition as he would have been in if the contract had been performed. But the ruling

(allowing these items) puts him in a better condition." On the trial those were the only items claimed. It was stated by plaintiff's counsel that no claim was made for business sacrifices in leaving the islands and coming to defendant to perform the contract, and none for any loss of time, or other loss or damage after the refusal of the defendant to employ him.

In *Smith v. Sherman*, 4 Cush. 408, it was held that loss of time, and expenses incurred, in preparation for marriage, are directly incidental to the breach of the marriage promise. In *Durkee v. Mott*, 8 Barb. 423, on a contract to pay a certain price for rafting logs which the defendant put an end to before the labor began, it was held the plaintiff might recover the immediate loss in preparing to perform the contract, in providing men for that purpose.

Woodbury v. Jones, 44 N. H. 206, affirms the same doctrine. There the defendant proposed to the plaintiff, who was then living in Minnesota, that if he would come back to N. B., he might move into the defendant's house, and he would give the plaintiff and his wife a year's board, and he might carry on the defendant's farm on any terms he might elect. He accepted, and came back, and the defendant failed to make his offer good; and the court held that it was competent for the jury to take into consideration, in assessing the damages, the expenses of removing to N. B.

In an action, against the proprietor of a school, for the breach of a contract to employ the plaintiff as

*object for which the contract purports to be made, or the object which was in the contemplation of the parties at the time of contracting.*¹ }

*Fourth, such losses may consist of sums necessarily paid to third persons, or of sums recovered and expenses incurred in actions brought by third persons, in consequence of the defendant's breach of contract. They are those losses which may result from suretyship, or the breach of any duty or obligation of indemnity.*²

a teacher, made for her by her father during her absence in Europe, where she was traveling with her mother, the plaintiff was held not entitled to recover, as part of her damages, the expenses of her journey home, it not appearing that such expenses were incurred in consequence of the contract, or were in the contemplation of the parties when it was made. *Benzeger v. Miller*, 50 Ala. 206. See *Williams v. Olephant*, 3 Ind. 271; *Bulkley v. United States*, 19 Wall. 37; *Dillon v. Anderson*, 43 N. Y. 231; *Hosmer v. Wilson*, 7 Mich. 294.

¹*Dean v. White*, 5 Iowa, 266; *Grand Tower Co. v. Phillips*, 23 Wall. 471; *Driggs v. Dwight*, 17 Wend. 71; *Bonney v. Hopkinson*, 1 L. T. N. S. 53; *Smith v. Green*, 1 C. P. D. 92; *Randall v. Newton*, 2 Q. B. D. 102; *Leffingwell v. Elliott*, 10 Pick. 204; *Milburn v. Belloni*, 39 N. Y. 53; *Thoms v. Dingley*, 70 Me. 100; *Randall v. Raper*, E. B. & E. 84; *Barradale v. Branton*, 8 Taunt. 535; *Brown v. Edgington*, 2 M. & G. 279; *Knowles v. Nunns*, 14 L. T. N. S. 592; *French v. Vining*, 102 Mass. 132; *Johnson v. Blank's Ex'r*, 34 Mo. 255; *Rowland's Adm. v. Shelton*, 25 Ala. N. S. 217; *Ferris v. Comstock*, 33 Conn. 513; *Zuller v. Rogers*, 7 Hun, 540; *Fisk v. Tank*, 12 Wis. 376; *Reggio v. Braggiotti*, 7 Cush. 106; *Jetter v. Glenn*, 9 Rich. L. 374.

²*French v. Parish*, 14 N. H. 496; *Trustees of Newburgh v. Gallatian*, 4 Cow. 340; *Brooklyn v. Brooklyn City R. R. Co.* 57 Barb. 497; *Holdgate v. Clark*, 10 Wend. 215; *Lincoln v. Blanchard*, 17 Vt. 464; *Kittle v. Lipe*, 6 Barb. 467; *Chamberlain v. Godfrey*, 36 Vt. 380; *Westervelt v. Smith*, 2 Duer, 449; *Illies v. Fitzgerald*, 11 Tex. 417; *Braman v. Dowse*, 12 Cush. 227; *Spear v. Stacy*, 26 Vt. 61; *Hallock v. Belcher*, 42 Barb. 199; *Howard v. Lovegrove*, 23 L. T. N. S. 396; 40 L. J. Exch. 13; L. R. 6 Exch. 43; *Finckle v. Evers*, 25 Ohio St. 82; *Jarvis v. Sewall*, 40 Barb. 449; *Webb v. Pond*, 19 Wend. 423; *Rockfellow v. Donnelly*, 8 Cow. 623; *Chase v. Hinman*, 8 Wend. 452; *Warwick v. Richardson*, 10 M. & W. 284; *Gerrish v. Smyth*, 10 Allen, 303; *Roy v. Clemens*, 6 Leigh, 600; *Kip v. Brigham*, 6 John. 158; *Cotter v. Morgan's Adm.* 12 B. Mon. 278; *The Mayor of Troy v. Troy*, etc. R. R. Co. 3 Lans. 270; *Inhabitants of Lowell v. Boston*, etc. R. R. Co. 23 Pick. 24; *Bayward v. Harrity*, 1 Houst. 200; *Robbins v. Chicago*, 4 Wall. 657; *Crawford v. Turk*, 24 Gratt. 176; *Doxbury v. Vermont C. etc. R. R.* Co. 26 Vt. 751; *Annett v. Terry*, 35 N. Y. 256; *Thomas v. Hubbell*, 35 N. Y. 120; *Binsse v. Wood*, 37 N. Y. 526; *Armitage v. Pulver*, 37 N. Y. 494; *Howe v. Buffalo*, etc. R. R. Co. 37 N. Y. 297; *Spalding v. Oakes*, 42

In such cases, the practical question will always be what the plaintiff was obliged or authorized to pay, both in respect to the principal, and incidental costs or expenses. If there has been a voluntary payment by the indemnified party, or a compulsory payment resulting from a suit, by the result of which the indemnitor is not bound by his contract, or in consequence of notice to defend, the question of the liability of the indemnified party to make such payment, is open in his action for indemnity.¹ Where there is an express indemnity against the result of a particular suit, whether the indemnitor is a party or not, the judgment binds him for the purposes of that contract.² But under a general covenant of indemnity against suits, the covenantor has a right to defend, either in the action against the indemnified party, or in the latter's action upon the covenant of indemnity. There is a marked distinction between covenants which stipulate against the consequences of a suit, and those which contain no such undertaking. In the latter class, the judgment is *res inter alios acta*, and proves nothing, except *rem ipsam*, against the indemnitor, unless he has had notice and an opportunity to defend. The want of notice does not go to the cause of action; the judgment is *prima facie* evidence only against the indemnitor, and he is at liberty to defend against the demand on which it is founded.³ If notice is expressly stipulated for, the want of it will defeat the action.⁴

Vt. 343; Chamberlain v. Beller, 18 N. Y. 115; Stone v. Hooker, 9 Cow. 154; Scott v. Tyler, 14 Barb. 202; Bridgeport F. & M. Ins. Co. v. Wilson, 34 N. Y. 275; Proprietors of L. & C. v. Lowell Horse R. R. Co. 109 Mass. 221; Briggs v. Boyd, 37 Vt. 534; Colburn v. Pomeroy, 44 N. H. 19; Thomas v. Beckman, 1 B. Mon. 31; Robertson v. Morgan's Adm. 3 B. Mon. 309; Littleton v. Richardson, 32 N. H. 59; Love v. Gibson, 2 Fla. 598; French v. Parish, 14 N. H. 496.
¹ Douglass v. Howland, 24 Wend. 35; Lee v. Clark, 1 Hill, 56; Duffield v. Scott, 3 T. R. 374; Aberdeen v. Blackmar, 6 Hill, 324; Rapelye v. Prince, 4 Hill, 119.

² Patton v. Caldwell, 1 Dall. 419; Rapelye v. Prince, 4 Hill, 119; Thomas v. Hubbell, 15 N. Y. 405; Chamberlain v. Godfrey, 36 Vt. 380.

³ Bridgeport Ins. Co. v. Wilson, 34 N. Y. 275; Smith v. Compton, 3 B. & Ad. 407; Reggio v. Braggiotti, 7 Cush. 166; Marltalet v. Clary, 20 Ark. 251; Boyd v. Whitfield, 19 Ark. 447; Collingwood v. Irwin, 3 Watts, 306; Paul v. Witman, 3 W. & S. 407; Pitkin v. Leavitt, 13 Vt. 379; Train v. Gold, 5 Pick. 380; Baynard v. Harrity, 1 Houst. 200.

⁴ Bridgeport Ins. Co. v. Wilson, *supra*.

As to the right to costs and expenses of defending a former suit, brought to enforce a liability, against which there is an agreement or duty to indemnify, there is some conflict of decision. If a surety for a liquidated debt is sued upon it, he is not bound to pay it to save costs; and he may recover of the principal the costs which he is compelled to pay as incident to a default judgment; in addition, the sum he is obliged to pay of the debt.¹

And where the action is founded on a disputable liability or an unliquidated demand, the rule in England and generally in this country, allows the surety or indemnified party to give notice of the suit to the party ultimately liable, and abide his directions; if he gives none, to make no defense; or, if the facts are such as to render some defense reasonable and judicious, and there is a probability of success, he is at liberty to defend; and such costs and expenses as are reasonable and in good faith so incurred, he will be entitled to recover as part of his indemnity. He will be entitled not only to recover the costs taxed against him by the prevailing adverse party, but the costs of his defense.²

A man has no right, merely because he has an indemnity, to defend a hopeless action, and put the person guarantying to useless expense.³ The rule formerly laid down was, that if the defendant, in the first action, placed the facts before the person whom he sought ultimately to charge, and that person declined to intervene, and left him to take his own course, it would be a question for the jury, whether it was reasonable to defend, or

¹ Hulett v. Soullard, 26 Vt. 295; Kemp v. Finden, 12 M. & W. 421; Ex parte Marshall, 1 Atk. 262; Baker v. Martin, 3 Barb. 634; Elwood v. Deifendorf, 5 Barb. 412; Blendon v. Charles, 7 Bing. 246; Holmes v. Weed, 24 Barb. 546; Wynn v. Brooke, 5 Rawle, 106; McKee v. Campbell, 27 Mich. 497; Wright v. Whiting, 40 Barb. 240; Wallace v. Gilchrist, 24 Up. Can. C. P. 40; Craig v. Craig, 5 Rawle, 91; Robertson v. Morgan's Adm. 3 B. Mon. 307; Coulter v. Morgan's Adm. 12 B. Mon. 278; see Pierce v. Williams, L. J. Exch. 322.

² Duxbury v. Vermont C. R. R.

Co. 26 Vt. 751; Smith v. Compton, 3 B. & Ad. 407; Pitkin v. Leavitt, 13 Vt. 379; Hayden v. Cabot, 17 Mass. 169; Wynn v. Brooke, 5 Rawle, 106; N. Haven, etc. N. H. Co. v. Hayden, 117 Mass. 433; Bonny v. Seeley, 2 Wend. 481; Howard v. Livegrove, L. R. 6 Exch. 43; Dubois v. Hernance, 56 N. Y. 673; Ottumwa v. Parks, 43 Iowa, 119; Baxendale v. London, etc. R. R. Co. L. R. 10 Exch. 35; Collen v. Wright, 7 El. & Bl. 301; Westfield v. Mayo, 122 Mass. 100.

³ Gillett v. Rippon, 1 M. & W. 406.

whether the defense was conducted in a reasonable manner. And, in deciding that question, the jury would have to consider whether it was more prudent to settle the matter by compromise, or pay the money into court, or let judgment go by default.¹ And this is still probably the law. An agent or surety, or one expressly indemnified in respect to the liability sought by action to be fixed on him, who relies on the indemnity for security against loss, has no personal interest to defend, where he can connect the indemnitor with that action, so as to conclude him. But where notice cannot be given, or, for any reason, is omitted, the defendant, in an action, who depends on another for indemnity against its results, must, necessarily, so far defend as to obtain the best practicable assurance that the amount, which he pays, he will have a legal right to have reimbursed.

Municipal corporations, charged with the duty of keeping public ways in repair, have a right of indemnity against parties contracting to perform this duty, who fail to fulfil; and against parties who, by abuse of a license, or tortiously, put such ways out of repair, when such corporations have been compelled to pay damages to some person injured in consequence of such defect or want of repair.²

The corporation not being in *pari delicto*, are not subject to the principle which excludes contribution or indemnity between wrongdoers; and they have a right of recovery over against the party by whose fault the injury was suffered. Where notice has been given to the person primarily at fault, to take upon himself the defense, he is bound, by the judgment, as to the damages paid and costs.³ In such cases, the demands for damages are unliquidated, and generally disputable, and a defense

¹ Mayne on Dam. 74; Mors le Blanch v. Wilson, L. R. 8 C. P. 227.

² Chicago v. Robbins, 2 Black. 418; S. C. 4 Wall. 657; Woburn v. Henshaw, 101 Mass. 193; Stoughton v. Porter, 13 Allen, 191; Boston v. Worthington, 10 Gray, 496; Lowell v. Boston, etc. R. R. Co. 23 Pick. 24; Brooklyn v. Brooklyn City R. R. Co. 47 N. Y. 475; City of Ottumwa v. Parks, 43 Iowa, 119; Duxbury v. Vt. Cent. R. R. Co. 26 Vt. 751; Littleton v. Richardson, 32 N.

H. 59; Proprietors of L. & C. v. Lowell H. R. R. Co. 109 Mass. 221.

³ Id. In City of Ottumwa v. Parks, supra, where the party, sought to be made liable to the city, assumed the defense of the action against the city, the taxable costs of that action were allowed, so far as they were paid by the city; but the costs of an appeal were disallowed, there being no evidence that the appeal was taken at the defendant's request.

would be proper and judicious, whether the party ultimately liable has notice, and assumes the defense, or not. The costs taxed against the corporation, where a reasonable defense is made, in case of recovery, and the expense of the defense, including counsel fees, are proper items of damage, for which it may claim indemnity. They are among the direct consequences of the defendant's fault, and the breach of the implied promise or duty to save harmless.

In a Massachusetts case,¹ Lord, J., said: "The difficulty is not in stating the rule of damages, but in the determining whether, in the particular case, the damages claimed are within the rule. Natural and necessary consequences are subjects of damages; remote, uncertain and contingent, consequences are not. Whether counsel fees are natural or necessary, or remote and contingent, in the particular case, we think may be determined upon satisfactory principles; and, as a general rule, when a party is called upon to defend a suit, founded upon a wrong for which he is held responsible in law, without misfeasance on his part, but because of the wrongful act of another, against whom he had a remedy over, counsel fees are the natural and reasonably necessary consequence of the wrongful act of the other, if he has notified the other to appear and defend the suit. When, however, the claim against him is upon his own contract, or for his own misfeasance, though he may have a remedy against another, and the damages recoverable may be the same as the amount of the judgment recovered against himself, counsel fees paid in defense of the suit against himself are not recoverable." It appears to the writer that such expenses being recognized as not remote and contingent, the test here given for their allowance or rejection, is not sound. They were allowed in that case, the plaintiff, as a municipal corporation, having defended a suit for damages, brought against it for a defect of a sidewalk, caused by the defendant; but, by the rule laid down, an innocent agent, who does at the request of his principal a wrongful and injurious act, and being sued therefor, would have no recourse for fees of counsel employed to defend that action.² And yet, in this opinion, the learned judge says:

¹ Westfield v. Mayo, 122 Mass. 100.

² See Howe v. Buffalo, etc. R. R. Co. 37 N. Y. 297. In Reggio v.

Braggiotti, 7 Cush. 166, the defendant sold to the plaintiff an article which he warranted to be one known

"Within this rule, a master, who is immediately responsible for the wrongful acts of a servant, though there is no misfeasance on his part, might recover against such servant, not only the amount of the judgment recovered against him, but his reasonable expenses, including counsel fees, if notified to defend the suit." Where there is an implied or express indemnity which covers the consequences of being sued and having to defend an action, all the usual concomitants of such a situation are necessarily within the contemplation of the parties; and if there is no objection of improvidence or bad faith, the expense of counsel is obviously as proper to be allowed as that of witnesses, or the services of the clerk of the court or the sheriff. Davis, J.,¹ said, speaking generally: "All the cases recognize fully the liability of the principal where the relation of master and servant, or principal and agent, exists; but there is a conflict of authority in fixing the proper degree of responsibility where an independent contractor intervenes."²

In cases of express indemnity, or where there is a duty of that nature, springing from these relations, the obligation is

in commerce as opium, with a view of its being sold as such; but it was not opium, or of any value; the plaintiff having sold with like warranty, relying on the defendant's warranty, had been sued by his vendee, and compelled to pay damages and costs; he gave the defendant notice of that suit, and requested him to defend it, and incurred large expenses in and about that suit. In that case Shaw, C. J., said: "As they (the plaintiffs) gave notice to the defendants of the pendency of the first action, they are entitled to recover their taxable costs. See *Coolidge v. Brigham*, 5 Met. 68. But the counsel fees cannot be allowed. They are expenses incurred by the party for his own satisfaction, and they vary so much with the character and distinction of the counsel, that it would be dangerous to permit him to impose such a charge upon an opponent; and the law

measures the expenses incurred in the management of a suit by the taxable costs." Counsel fees are here treated as in some sense uncertain in amount, and for this reason that the party having a right of recovery over should not have the right to impose such a charge; but it is not correct to say that such services are of such uncertain value as to be incapable of being estimated. Nor is it satisfactory reasoning that because the charges of counsel vary, no allowance whatever should be made for such an expense, when it is among the natural and proximate consequences of the breach of contract. It was obviously as natural and proximate a consequence as the other expenses of the suit.

¹ *Chicago v. Robbins*, supra.

² See *Randell v. Trimen*, 18 C. B. 786; *Moule v. Garrett*, L. R. 7 Ex. 101; *Baxendale v. London, etc. Ry*,

directly to reimburse expenses and losses; they are the direct subjects of the contract or duty, rather than the damages for a breach. But in many other cases, suits against one person or party may result from the tort or breach of contract of another; and, then, whether damages therefor, including the costs and expenses, may be recovered for such wrong or breach of contract, will depend on whether such suits with the consequences and incidents in question, were the natural and proximate result of the act complained of, or were within the contemplation of the parties. Where a person falsely professes to act as an agent, there is an implied warranty that he is such. If he have no authority and his pretense of being agent is false, either the party whom he assumed to represent,¹ or the party dealing with him on the faith of his being an agent,² may hold him answerable for all damages resulting from his unauthorized contracts; and among other things, for costs of actions brought or defended, in consequence of such contracts. So a party who sells property with express or implied warranty of title, is liable for the costs of a successful action, as well as damages recovered therein, against his vendee, by which such title is overthrown and the vendee dispossessed, or compelled to pay for the property to another person.³ The right of a party, who has bought property with warranty of title, to defend a suit brought against

L. R. 10 Ex. 35; *Fisher v. Valde Travers Asphalte Co.* 1 C. P. D. 511; *Mors le Blanch v. Wilson*, L. R. 8 C. P. 227; *Randall v. Roper*, 96 E. C. L. 84; *Richardson v. Dunn*, 8 C. B. N. S. 655; *Rouneberg v. The Falkland I. Co.* 17 C. B. N. S. 1; *Brown v. Haven*, 37 Vt. 439; *Neale v. Wyllie*, 3 B. & C. 533; *Lewis v. Peake*, 7 Taunt. 153; *Pennell v. Woodburn*, 7 C. & P. 117; *Penley v. Watts*, 7 M. & W. 601; *Jones v. Williams*, 7 M. & W. 493; *Walker v. Hatton*, 10 M. & W. 249; *Smith v. Howell*, 6 Exch. 730.

¹ *Philpot v. Taylor*, 75 Ill. 309.

² *Collen v. Wright*, 7 E. N. B. 801; *Hughes v. Graime*, 33 L. J. Q. B. 335.

³ *Staats v. Ten Eyek*, 3 Caines, 111; *Pitcher v. Livingston*, 4 Johns. 1; *Rickert v. Snyder*, 9 Wend. 416; *Armstrong v. Percy*, 5 Wend. 535; *Bennett v. Jenkins*, 13 Johns. 50; *Waldo v. Long*, 7 Johns. 173; *Harding v. Larkin*, 41 Ill. 413; *Crisfield v. Storr*, 36 Md. 129; *Boyd v. Whitfield*, 19 Ark. 447; *Eldridge v. Wadleigh*, 12 Me. 371; *Ryerson v. Chapman*, 66 Me. 557; *Williamson v. Williamson*, 71 Me. 442; *Brewster v. Countryman*, 12 Wend. 446; *Marlott v. Clary*, 20 Ark. 251; *Giffert v. West*, 33 Wis. 617; *Eaton v. Lyman*, 24 Wis. 438; *Stewart v. Drake*, 9 N. J. L. 139; *Holmes v. Sinnickson*, 15 N. J. L. 313; *Morris v. Rowan*, 17 N. J. L. 304.

him based upon an adverse claim, after he has given notice to the vendor and requested him to assume the defense, and his failure to reply, or refusal, stands upon somewhat different considerations from those which apply to sureties and others in similar situations. A vendee has a right to the property which he has purchased as between him and the vendor; and unless he is made aware that the vendor's title was defective, or that the suit of a third person for the property cannot for some reason be defended, he has a right to defend in reliance upon the warranty, to the end that he may have and enjoy the fruit of his purchase. So if there is a warranty of kind or quality, the purchaser has a right to act upon the assumption that such warranty is true, and sell with like warranty, and defend suits for its breach.¹ But if he has notice that his title is bad, or that any warranty cannot be maintained, he is under the same restrictions as all other parties who have a right of recovery over, against unnecessary expense, or an unrighteous resistance of an action which cannot be defended.² In an action on a warranty of the soundness of a horse which had been sold with like warranty, and in which the plaintiff had been beaten, on a suit against him on his warranty, it was held he was not entitled to recover as special damage the costs incurred by him in the defense of the former action, for the jury found that by reasonable examination of the horse, the plaintiff might have discovered that it was unsound at the time he sold it.³

Upon statutory bonds and undertakings to pay damages and costs, resulting from the issue of certain writs, as an injunction, sequestration or attachment, in case it shall be decided that the party obtaining it was not entitled to it, the recovery depends mainly on the terms of the undertaking; but "damages and costs" include, among other things, the costs incident to the particular writ, and of the proceedings to procure its discharge, and including counsel fees, except in the federal courts.⁴

¹ *Clare v. Maynard*, 7 C. & P. 741; *Cox v. Walker*, 7 C. & P. 744; *Curtis v. Hannay*, 3 Esp. 82; *Swett v. Patrick*, 12 Me. 9; *Ryerson v. Chapman*, 66 Me. 561.

² *Short v. Kalloway*, 11 A. & E. 28; *Wrightup v. Chamberlain*, 7 Scott, 598.

³ *Wrightup v. Chamberlain*, *supra*.

⁴ *Corcoran v. Judson*, 24 N. Y. 106; *Hovey v. The Rubber T. P. Co.* 50 N. Y. 335; *Dunning v. Humphrey*, 24 Wend. 31; *Groat v. Gillespie*, 25 Wend. 388; *Edwards v. Bodine*, 11 Paige, 223; *Rose v. Post*, 56 N. Y. 603; *Coates v. Coates*, 1 Duer, 664;

On principle, and the weight of authority, where the prosecution or defense of suits is rendered necessary, naturally and proximately, by a breach of contract or any wrongful act, the costs of that litigation, reasonably and judiciously conducted, incurred or paid, including reasonable counsel fees, are recoverable as part of the damages.¹

Where a judgment recovered may, by notice to one ultimately liable, fix the amount which the latter is liable to pay to the party against whom the judgment is obtained, in some states the notice is required, in order to entitle the party sued to the ulterior recourse for the costs of defending; because the defense is to be made or not, solely in the interest of the party

Aldrich v. Reynolds, 1 Barb. Ch. 613; Pettit v. Mercer, 8 B. Mon. 51; Meshke v. Van Doren, 16 Wis. 319; Andrews v. The Glenville Woolen Co. 50 N. Y. 232; Gear v. Shaw, 1 Pinney (Wis.), 608; Strong v. De Forrest, 15 Abb. 427; Troxell v. Haynes, 49 How. Pr. 517; Barton v. Fisk, 30 N. Y. 171; Tamaroa v. S. Ill. University, 54 Ill. 334; Elder v. Sabin, 66 Ill. 126; Willson v. McEvoy, 25 Cal. 170; Cummings v. Burleson, 78 Ill. 281; Praeder v. Gremm, 13 Cal. 585; Guild v. Guild, 2 Met. 229; Brown v. Jones, 5 Nev. 374; Baggett v. Beard, 43 Miss. 120; Morris v. Price, 2 Blackf. 457; Raupman v. Evansville, 44 Ind. 392; Alexander v. Calcord, 85 Ill. 323; Garrett v. Logan, 19 Ala. N. S. 344; Steele v. Thatcher, 56 Ill. 257; Miller v. Garrett, 35 Ala. N. S. 96; Holmes v. Weaver, 52 Ala. 516; Noble v. Arnold, 23 Ohio St. 264; Riddle v. Cheadle, 25 Ohio St. 278; McRae v. Brown, 12 La. Ann. 181; Campbell v. Metcalf, 1 Mont. 378; Derry Bank v. Heath, 45 N. H. 524; Longworthy v. McKelvy, 25 Iowa, 48; Behrens v. McKenzie, 23 Iowa, 333; Wallace v. York, 45 Iowa, 81; Wilde v. Joel, 6 Duer, 671; Bonner v. Copley, 15 La. Ann. 504; Sandback v. Thomas, 1 Stark. 306; Pritchett v. Boevy, 1 C. & M. 775; Halloway v.

Turner, 6 Q. B. 928. See Day v. Woodworth, 13 How. U. S. 363; Oelrichs v. Spair, 15 Wall. 211. Attorney fees not allowed in action for infringement of a patent. Teese v. Huntingden, 23 How. 2.

¹ Hughes v. Graeme, 33 L. J. Q. B. 335; Zeigler v. Powell, 54 Ind. 173; Lawrence v. Hagerman, 56 Ill. 68; Kragg v. Ward, 67 Ill. 603; Westfield v. Mayo, 122 Mass. 100; New Haven, etc. R. R. Co. v. Hayden, 117 Mass. 433; Noyes v. Ward, 19 Conn. 250; Pond v. Harris, 113 Mass. 114; White v. Madison, 26 N. Y. 117; Henderson v. Squire, L. R. 4 Q. B. 170; Webber v. Nicholas, 4 Bing. 16; Noble v. Arnold, 23 Ohio St. 264; Alexander v. Jacoby, 23 Ohio St. 353; Godwin v. Francis, L. R. 5 C. P. 295; Ryerson v. Chapman, 66 Me. 557; Dubois v. Hermance, 56 N. Y. 673; Call v. Hagar, 69 Me. 521; Bonesteel v. Bonesteel, 30 Wis. 511; Ah Thaie v. Quan Wan, 3 Cal. 216; see Barnard v. Poor, 21 Pick. 378; Rice v. Austin, 17 Mass. 197; Guild v. Guild, 2 Met. 229; Arcambel v. Wiseman, 3 Dall. 234; Gould v. Barrett, 2 Mood. & Rob. 171; Malden v. Tyson, 11 Q. B. 292; In re United Service Co. Johnston's Claims, L. R. 6 Ch. 212; Tindall v. Bell, 11 M. & W. 228; Dixon v. Faucas, 3 E. & E. 537.

who must in the end, be chargeable with the proper consequences of the liability upon which the judgment is founded; therefore, he is entitled to be consulted, and to have no expenses incurred chargeable to him, except at his request or with his sanction. Confined to cases covered by an obligation of indemnity, and those where there is no right of the immediate defendant or party to the suit peculiar to himself, to be asserted in the action, the rule is a wholesome one, and rests upon sound principles. Of this class are actions against an agent, servant or surety, for acts of which the master or principal must bear the whole responsibility; suits against which there is an express indemnity, and those in which the party proceeded against is sought to be made liable without actual misfeasance for the acts of another, who must respond for the consequences of that liability.¹

The object of the notice is not to give a ground of action; but if a demand be sued, which the person indemnifying is bound to pay, and notice be given to him, and he refuse to defend the action, in consequence of which the person to be indemnified is obliged to pay the demand, the other party is estopped from disputing it, or from claiming that the party sued was not bound to pay it.² Its effect is to let in the party, who is bound to indemnify, to defend the suit against the indemnified party, and to preclude him from showing, when sued for such indemnity, that the plaintiff has no claim for the alleged loss, or not to the amount alleged; that he made an improvident bargain, and that the defendant might have obtained better terms, if the opportunity had been given to him.³

In such actions, two questions arise: first, has the plaintiff a legal cause of action; second, to what extent has he been damaged? The indemnifying party is entitled to his day in court on these questions. If he has notice to defend a suit, brought against another, who has a right of recovery over against him,

¹ *Lowell v. Boston, etc. R. R. Co.* 23 Pick. 24; *Proprietors of L. & C. v. Lowell H. R. R. Co.* 109 Mass. 221; *City of Ottumwa v. Parks*, 43 Iowa, 119; *Apgars, Adm. v. Hiler*, 24 N. J. L. 812; *Beckley v. Munson*, 22 Conn. 299; *Holmes v. Weed*, 24 Barb. 546;

Fisher v. Fellows, 5 Esp. 171; *Brooklyn v. Brooklyn City R. R. Co.* 57 Barb. 497; *Finckle v. Evers*, 25 Ohio St. 82.

² *Duffield v. Scott*, 3 T. R. 374.

³ *Smith v. Compton*, 3 B. & Ad. 407; *French v. Parish*, 14 N. H. 496.

that opportunity is offered him; and the right to defend at his expense will depend on his answer, and he cannot be charged with costs of an improvident defense, or one made contrary to his expressed will.¹

If notice cannot be given, it is reasonable that the indemnified party should exercise some judgment, whether to defend or not, where the amount is unliquidated or the demand disputable. Where he does so, without notice, and judgment is recovered against him, it is *res inter alios acta* as to the first of these questions, and *prima facie* evidence on the second, though the contract of indemnity is general.

There are not the same reasons for notice to the party ultimately liable, though there are reasons for such notice, where the action, the costs of which are claimed, is brought on some independent contract, or is the alleged result of a tortious act of such party; and, where the party claiming for the costs of defending such action, defended it, as defendant, to maintain his own legal rights, derived from that party, and does not make the defense in his interest; he may still have his recourse to him for indemnity. A vendee, having a warranty of title, may defend a suit, brought by a third person, for the property, without consulting his vendor. He has a right, as between himself and his vendor, to retain the property, and maintain, if he can, the title warranted to him; he is not obliged to content himself with a remedy on his warranty, and acquiesce in any adverse claim that may be set up, unless the circumstances show that it cannot be contested; he may defend a suit, brought on his own warranty made to his vendee, on the faith of the warranty of his vendor. A person purchasing from another, who falsely pretends to be an agent, may sue the supposed principal on that contract to enforce it. In case of defeat, the expenses of such litigation are the natural and proximate result of the breach of contract, and, if not improvidently incurred, are recoverable, on the same principle as expenses incurred in other ways, after a breach, in furtherance of the object of a contract; or to lessen the damages which would otherwise result from the breach. And such items will presently be considered as a distinct topic.²

¹See *N. Y. State M. Ins. Co. v. Protection Ins. Co.* 1 Story, 458.

²*Hughes v. Graeme*, 33 L. J. Q. B. 335; *Ryerson v. Chapman*, 66 Me. 561.

The authorities are in conflict on the necessity of notice, and no clear rule or principle can be deduced from them; but the foregoing views appear to be those supported by the best authorities, and most in harmony with the principles applied in other and analogous cases. Under certain conditions, a notice may make the judgment conclusive evidence, against the party notified, in favor of one giving the notice and having a right of recovery over against him. This is the case where notice is given to a vendor by his vendee, of proceedings founded upon an adverse title turning out to be paramount.¹ So in case of other warranties, where the warrantee has acted upon it in such manner as was within the contemplation of the parties at the time of contracting, as by giving like warranty, and has been sued upon it.²

¹Thurston v. Spratt, 52 Me. 202; Boyd v. Whitfield, 19 Ark. 447; Marlot v. Clary, 20 Ark. 251; Harding v. Larkin, 41 Ill. 413; Selectmen of Castleton v. Miner, 8 Vt. 209; Cresfield v. Storr, 36 Md. 129.

²Reggio v. Braggiotti, 7 Cush. 160; Collen v. Wright, 8 E. & B. 647; Randell v. Trimen, 18 C. B. 786; Brown v. Haven, 37 Vt. 439; Moule v. Garrett, L. R. 7 Ex. 101; Mors le Blanch v. Wilson, L. R. 8 C. B. 227. In Baxendale v. London C. & D. Ry Co. L. R. 10 Ex. 35, the case was that H. having contracted with the plaintiffs who were carriers for the carriage of two pictures from London to Paris, the plaintiffs contracted with the defendants for the carriage by them of the pictures over a part of the distance. The pictures were damaged on the journey by the defendants' negligence. H. thereupon brought an action against the plaintiffs, who gave notice of it to the defendants and requested them to defend it. The defendants refused, and told the plaintiffs to take their own course. The plaintiffs defended the action brought against them by H. without

success, and then brought an action against the defendants to recover not only the damages found by the jury to have been sustained by H., but also the costs of the unsuccessful defense. The court held that the costs were not recoverable, inasmuch as they could not be considered as the natural consequence of the defendants' default, the contracts between H. and the plaintiffs, and between the plaintiffs and the defendants, being separate and independent. The decision of the court of exchequer was in favor of recovery for these costs. Cleasby, B., said: "Now, in the first instance, the plaintiffs could obtain very little information to guide them either in defending the action or in settling it. They could not pay money into court, for the damage done by the water to the pictures was difficult to ascertain without a regular inquiry by persons competent to deal with the matter. Having regard to the nature of the claim, we certainly think they could not be expected either to settle the claim before action or to pay money into court; and we think it was the necessary

It is a part of the contract of warranty that the warrantor shall defend the title; and by the warrantee giving notice, when the title is attacked, two objects are attained: first, it gives the defendant the advantage of the better information which the warrantor is supposed to possess in relation to the title; and,

consequence of the defendants' neglect that the plaintiffs should be put to the expense of ascertaining in a proper way the amount of their liability to Harding, in order that they might recover over against the defendants. . . . Clearly the plaintiffs were entitled to some costs. . . . The plaintiffs are entitled to recover from the defendants all costs incurred in having the amount of their liability ascertained. . . . They are not entitled to the costs of any defense peculiar to themselves, such as that they were mere forwarding agents and not carriers." But a different view was taken in the exchequer chamber. Coleridge, C. J., said: "The defense was not, in my judgment, a reasonable defense. It was without any foundation in law, and there was no authority from the defendants, either express or implied, to set it up. This, however, does not dispose of the whole of the plaintiffs' claim. For it may be said, 'True, the defense was ill-advised and unauthorized; still the plaintiffs were obliged to do something to ascertain their liability, and they at least are entitled to such an amount of costs as they would have incurred, had they allowed judgment to go by default, upon a writ of inquiry.' But I think this contention fails also, because it seems to me that the whole of the costs were incurred for the plaintiffs' own benefit, and were not in any sense the natural and proximate result of the defendants' breach of duty." Keating, J., was of the same opinion, and

thought the damages too remote. He said: "The contract between Harding and the plaintiffs is wholly separate from that between the plaintiffs and defendants, and any costs incurred by the plaintiffs in defending an action by Harding on his contract cannot be regarded as the natural or proximate result of the defendants' breach of duty. A different question might have arisen supposing the defendants had requested the plaintiffs to defend, for in that case these costs might, according to the principles which govern actions for money paid, . . . have been recovered as money paid for the defendants at their request." Lush, J., was also of the same opinion. In his judgment the costs claimed were not the natural consequence of the defendants' breach of contract, and they were not incurred at their request nor for their benefit. He said: "There were two separate contracts; one between Harding and the plaintiffs, and the other between the plaintiffs and the defendants. The defendants knew of no one but the plaintiffs in the matter; and it might well have been that the plaintiffs were liable to Harding on their contract, and yet that the defendants were not liable to the plaintiffs on theirs, or vice versa. . . .

"Now it should be observed that the plaintiffs might have sued the defendants at once, when the measure of the defendants' liability would have been the injury to the pictures. The defendants' neglect was in not carrying the goods safely,

second, saves the necessity of trying the same title again in an action against the warrantor. The notice to the warrantor makes him privy to the record, and he is bound by it to the extent to which his rights have been tried and adjudged; and, in an action against him at the suit of the warrantee, in addition to the record, all that is necessary to be shown is that his title was in issue, and judgment given upon it.¹ The warrantor is at liberty to show any other fact, not involved in that adjudication, which will be beneficial to his defense, as that the defect of title arose after he sold the property, and, therefore, that he had no interest in the determination of the question tried.²

and the plaintiffs, though themselves protected by their contract with Harding, might still have recovered against them. This, then, is not as the court below appear to have thought, a case, 'in which a person incurs a liability in consequence of the neglect or default of another in some duty owing to him.' The defendants incurred no liability to Harding, and their liability was quite apart from any liability of the plaintiffs to Harding. The costs of defending Harding's action, therefore, cannot be said to be the consequence of the defendants' default. The two things have no connection whatever with each other. But the court also place their judgment upon the ground that it was reasonable that the plaintiffs should have the damages assessed in Harding's action. It may have been reasonable for their own benefit; but as the defendants could not be bound by the assessment, I do not see how it could be for theirs." Quain, J., said: "If this were a contract of indemnity where, although there were two contracts in form, there is only one in substance, our decision might be in favor of the plaintiff. In such a case, a surety who is called upon to pay the debt due or owing from the principal may well be justified in

defending an action at the principal's expense. The cases which have been referred to, with one exception, are all cases of indemnity, and really have no application here. For we have to deal with two separate and independent contracts, and it would, it seems to me, be very unreasonable to hold that the plaintiffs should be able to charge the defendants against their will, and without their sanction, with the costs of an action brought upon a contract made by the plaintiffs with Harding, to which the defendants were no parties and with which they had no concern whatever. This case, then, is not one of principal and surety; and the only ground on which the plaintiffs can recover these costs is, that the costs are the natural and reasonable consequence of the defendants' breach of contract, and therefore within the well-known rule laid down in *Hadley v. Baxendale*, 9 Exch. 341. But I am clearly of opinion that they cannot be so considered." The case of *Mors le Blanch v. Wilson*, *supra*, was overruled.

¹ *Davis v. Wilbourne*, 1 Hill (S. C.), 27; *Minor v. Clark*, 15 Wend. 425; *Barney v. Dewey*, 13 Johns. 225; *Pickett v. Ford*, 4 How. (Miss.) 246; *Colburn v. Pomeroy*, 44 N. H. 19.

² *Thurston v. Spratt*, 52 Me. 202.

Fifth, such losses may consist of labor done and expenses incurred, to prevent or lessen damages which would otherwise result from the defendant's default, or misconduct. The law imposes upon a party injured from another's breach of contract or tort, the active duty of making reasonable exertions to render the injury as light as possible. If, by his negligence or wilfulness, he allows the damages to be unnecessarily enhanced, the increased loss, that which was avoidable by the performance of his duty, falls upon him.¹ This is a practical duty under a great variety of circumstances, and as the damages which are suffered by a failure to perform it are not recoverable, it is a duty of great importance. Where it exists, the labor or expense which its performance involves is chargeable to the party liable for the injury thus mitigated; in other words, the reasonable cost of the measures which the injured party is bound to take to lessen the damages, whether adopted or not, will measure the compensation the party injured can recover for the injury, or the part of the injury, that such measures have or would have prevented.²

A case decided in Maine, fifty years ago, is often quoted on this subject, and affords a sound exposition of this duty. Weston, J., said: "If the party injured has it in his power to take measures, by which his loss may be less aggravated, this will be expected of him. Thus, a contract of assurance, where the assured may be entitled to recover for a total loss; he, or the master employed by him, becomes the agent of the assurer to

¹ Hamilton v. McPherson, 28 N. Y. 72; Gillis v. Space, 63 Barb. 177; Rexter v. Starin, 73 N. Y. 601; Huntingdon v. Ogdensburg, etc. R. R. Co. 33 How. Pr. 416; Worth v. Edmonds, 52 Barb. 40; Costigan v. The Mohawk, etc. R. R. Co. 2 Denio, 609; Taylor v. Reed, 4 Paige, 572; Dillon v. Anderson, 43 N. Y. 231; Dorwin v. Potter, 5 Denio, 306; Hochster v. De La Tour, 2 E. & B. 678; Loker v. Damon, 17 Pick. 284; French v. Vining, 102 Mass. 132; Cherry v. Thompson, L. R. 7 Q. B. 573; Driver v. Maxwell, 56 Ga. 11; Roper v. Johnson, L. R. 8 C. P. 167; Simpson v. Keokuk, 34 Iowa, 568; Beymer v. McBride, 37 Iowa, 114; Frost v. Knight, L. R. 7 Ex. 111; Hecksher v. McCrea, 24 Wend. 304; Davis v. Fish, 1 G. Greene, 406; Allender v. C. R. & P. R. R. Co. 37 Iowa, 264; Dobbins v. Duquid, 65 Ill. 464; Chamberlain v. Morgan, 68 Pa. St. 168; New Orleans, etc. Co. v. Echols, 54 Miss. 264; Hathorn v. Richmond, 48 Vt. 557; Pinney v. Andrus, 41 Vt. 631; Bradley v. Denton, 3 Wis. 557; Gordon v. Brewster, 7 Wis. 355; Simpson v. Keokuk, 34 Iowa, 568.

² Id.

save and turn to the best account, such of the property assured, as can be preserved.

"The purchaser of perishable goods at auction, fails to complete his contract. What shall be done? Shall the auctioneer leave the goods to perish, and throw the whole loss upon the purchaser? That would be to aggravate it unreasonably and unnecessarily. It is his duty to sell them a second time, and if they bring less, he may recover the difference, with commissions, and other expenses of resale, from the first purchaser.

"If the party entitled to the benefit of a contract, can protect himself from a loss, arising from a breach, at a trifling expense, or with reasonable exertions, he fails in social duty if he omits to do so, regardless of the increased amount of damages for which he may intend to hold the other contracting party liable. *Qui non prohibet, cum prohibere passet, jubet.* And he who has it in his power to prevent an injury to his neighbor, and does not exercise it, is often in a moral, if not in a legal point of view, accountable for it. The law will not permit him to throw a loss, resulting from a damage to himself, upon another, arising from causes for which the latter may be responsible, which the party sustaining the damage might, by common prudence, have prevented. For example, a party contracts for a quantity of bricks to build a house, to be delivered at a given time; and engages masons and carpenters to go on with the work. The bricks are not delivered. If other bricks of an equal quality, and for the stipulated price, can be at once purchased on the spot, it would be unreasonable, by neglecting to make the purchase, to claim and receive of the delinquent party damages for the workmen, and the amount of rent which might be obtained for the house if it had been built. The party, who is not chargeable with a violation of his contract, should do the best he can in such cases; and for any unavoidable loss occasioned by the failure of the other, he is justly entitled to a liberal and complete indemnity."¹ When, after a contract has been entered into between two parties, notice is given by one of them that the contract is rescinded on his part, he is liable for such damages and loss only as the other party has suffered by

¹ *Miller v. Mariners' Church*, 7 Greenlf. 51.

reason of such rescinding; and it is the duty of such other party, upon receiving such notice, to save the former, as far as it is in his power, all further damages, though the performance of this duty may call for affirmative action.¹ If a person hired for service for a given term is wrongfully dismissed, he is entitled to the stipulated wages for the term of his engagement, if that is his loss. It is *prima facie* his loss; but the law imposes on him the duty to seek other employment; and to the extent that he obtains it and earns wages, or might have done so, his damages will be reduced.²

In an action for damages resulting from alleged defects in the construction of a building, so that the roof leaked and injured the interior work or property therein,³ or for breach of a contract to repair a building, from which similar injuries ensued,⁴ or for injury to crops through default of the defendant, in not building or repairing a fence, or his tortious opening of the same,⁵ where the party suffering from the injury is aware of the fact and the cause, and that by a little timely labor and expense the damage could be avoided, the law imposes the duty on him to stay the injury, when he is in a favorable situation to do it, and enforces the duty by confining his redress for the injury, which was thus avoidable, to compensation for the necessary and proper means of prevention. The duty in such cases is not arbitrarily imposed on the injured party, and exacted of him in all cases, to do or amend the work of the other party, or to finish it; but only when in view of all the circumstances of the particular case, it is a reasonable duty, which he ought to perform, instead of passively allowing a greater damage. Where the party whose duty it is primarily to do the work necessary to fulfil the contract, and to prevent damage from past failure,

¹ Dillon v. Anderson, 43 N. Y. 231.

² Borden Mining Co. v. Barry, 17 Md. 419; Sutherland v. Wyer, 67 Me. 64; Giles v. Space, 63 Barb. 177; Heavilon v. Kramer, 31 Ind. 241; Hailbronner v. Hancock, 33 Tex. 714; Howard v. Daly, 61 N. Y. 362; Williams v. Chicago Coal Co. 60 Ill. 149.

³ Mather v. Butler Co. 28 Iowa, 253; Haysler v. Owen, 61 Mo. 270.

⁴ Dorwin v. Potter, 5 Denio, 306; Cook v. Soule, 56 N. Y. 420; Thompson v. Shattuck, 2 Met. 615.

⁵ Andrews v. Jones, 36 Tex. 149; Campbell v. Miltenberger, 26 La. Ann. 72; Loker v. Damon, 17 Pick. 284; Fisher v. Gaebel, 40 Mo. 475; Waters v. Brown, 44 Mo. 302.

or to stay injury resulting from his negligence, or other wrong, is in possession, or has equal knowledge and opportunity, he alone may be looked to to fulfil that duty, and it will not avail him to say the injured party might have lessened the damages by performing the duty for him.¹

If the party claiming damages is a purchaser, he can recover no more than it would cost him, with reasonable diligence, to supply himself with the same property by resort to the market,² or some other source or means of supply.³ So, where property is sold with a warranty of fitness for a particular purpose, if it be of such a nature that its defects can be readily ascertained, and in fact are ascertained, yet, the purchaser persists in using it, whereby losses and expenses are incurred, such losses come of his own wrong, and he cannot recover damages for them, as consequences of the breach of warranty.⁴ A sold to B a quantity of pork in barrels, with a warranty that the barrels would not leak; B stored it in a suitable place, but found afterwards that some of the barrels were leaking. In order to preserve the pork he filled the leaking barrels from time to time with new brine; but they continued to leak, and a considerable quantity of the pork was spoiled. B gave no notice to A of the condition of the barrels, nor did he offer to return the pork. It was the established practice among persons dealing in pork, of which B was presumed to be cognizant, where the leaking of the barrels continued after they had been filled with new brine, to take out the pork and repack it in new barrels. In a suit brought by A for the price of the pork, in which B claimed a deduction of the damages for breach of the warranty, it was held, that the only deduction B was entitled to was the sum which he would have

¹ *Meyers v. Burns*, 35 N. Y. 269; 401; *Gardner v. Smith*, 7 Mich. 410.
Hexter v. Knox, 63 N. Y. 561;
Schwinger v. Raymond, 83 N. Y. 192;
Keyes v. Western Vt. S. Co. 34 Vt. 81; *Haysler v. Owen*, 61 Mo. 270;
Fisher v. Goebel, 40 Mo. 475; *Green v. Mann*, 11 Ill. 613; *Waters v. Brown*, 44 Mo. 302; *Smith v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co.* 38 Iowa, 518; *Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. v. Ward*, 16 Ill. 522; *Flynn v. Trask*, 11 Allen, 550; *Priest v. Nichols*, 116 Mass.

² *Parsons v. Sutton*, 66 N. Y. 92; *McHose v. Fulmer*, 73 Pa. St. 365; *Gainsford v. Carroll*, 2 B. & C. 624; *Barrow v. Arnaud*, 8 Q. B. 604.

³ *Benton v. Fay*, 64 Ill. 417; *Beymer v. McBride*, 37 Iowa, 114; *Grand Tower Co. v. Phillips*, 23 Wall. 471; *Hinde v. Liddell*, L. R. 10 Q. B. 265.

⁴ *Draper v. Sweet*, 66 Barb 145; *Maynard v. Maynard*, 49 Vt. 297.

been compelled to pay for new barrels in the place of the leaky ones, and for the repacking of the pork in them. If B, without any knowledge that the barrels were leaky, and without any care in informing himself of their condition, had suffered the pork to remain in the barrels for a reasonable time, and it had thereby become spoiled, he could have recovered, in an action on the warranty, the value of the pork spoiled. But, as he knew that the barrels were leaky, and might have prevented the injury to the pork, by procuring new barrels, and repacking it, the loss of the pork should be regarded as attributable to his own want of care, rather than to the defect of the barrels.¹

The principle that the injured party must reasonably exert himself to prevent damage applies alike to cases of contract and tort.² He is not required to commit a tort to prevent damages;³ nor is he required to anticipate and provide against a threatened trespass.⁴ The plaintiff had a lease of a grazing farm, which he had occasion to use to its capacity, in grazing his cattle intended for sale; the defendant wrongfully turned other cattle of his own upon the farm, and persisted, against the plaintiff's remonstrance, in keeping them there; in consequence of which the plaintiff suffered serious loss to his stock for want of sufficient pasturage. It was held not to be the duty of the plaintiff, under such circumstances, to provide other pasturage for his cattle to lessen damages in exoneration of the defendant.⁵

¹ *Hitchcock v. Hunt*, 28 Conn. 343.

² *Sutherland v. Wyer*, 67 Me. 64.

³ *Wolf v. St. Louis, etc. Co.* 15 Cal. 319; *Hubbell v. Meigs*, 50 N. Y. 480; see *Wing Chang v. Mayor, etc.* 47 Cal. 531.

⁴ *Plummer v. Penobscot L. Asso.* 67 Me. 363; *Reynolds v. Chandler*, 43 Me. 513; see *Driver v. W. U. R. R. Co.* 32 Wis. 569.

⁵ *Gilbert v. Kennedy*, 22 Mich. 117. In this case, the duty in question is recognized, but Christianity, J., said: "Whether it is applicable at all to the facts of the present case, is only important, so far as it bears on the duty of the plaintiff, when the defendant's cattle were

wrongfully turned in, to remove his own cattle from the pasture, before they should be injuriously affected by the overfeeding of the defendant's cattle; or, to prevent, at any particular time, further injury from this cause. . . . The rule in question (if based upon the supposed duty) is simply one of good faith and fair dealing. If a man tortiously injures the roof of my dwelling, and I obstinately leave it in that condition, and, having the opportunity, refuse or neglect to repair, until the furniture and bedding in the house are injured or destroyed by the rains, I cannot recover of him for this injury to my

A surety is not bound to pay his principal's debt as a duty to prevent the costs incident to a suit for its collection.¹ Any loss or expense, occasioned by an attempt to avoid payment of an obligation, cannot be contemplated by the parties as a subject of indemnity, the true meaning of the contract being, that if

furniture and bedding, which I might have avoided by timely repairs. And, if a man come to my field, where my cattle are grazing, turn them out into the street, and turn his own cattle in, thus ousting me from the possession, and claiming and holding exclusive possession against me, I cannot leave my cattle in the street to starve, and then charge him with their full value, if it be practicable, by reasonable effort on my part, to procure other pasture or feed for them; but I can recover only such damages as I have suffered, beyond what I might have avoided, by reasonable diligence. But, if he come to the same field, and wrongfully turn his cattle in *with* mine, neither taking nor claiming any exclusive possession, and, as often as I turn his cattle out, he persists in turning them in again; till I find it impracticable to keep them out, without coming to blows, and cease to attempt it, and my cattle, from this cause, are deprived of necessary feed, and I resort to a suit, as my only remedy, which is substantially the present case, at *what particular point*, in this series of tortious conduct, does good faith to him require me to turn my own cattle from my own field, and find pasture for them elsewhere, to save him from liability for their further injury from his repeated or continuous wrongs? Have I not a better right to insist that he shall, and to presume that he will, relent, and cease the continuance of his tortious acts, than he has to claim that I shall

remove my cattle from my own field and leave it to him? Is it not rather his duty to cease the continuance of his wrongs, than mine to give up my acknowledged right? The damages, in such a case, are, in no proper sense, increased by any act or negligence of mine, but by the continuance of his own tortious conduct. As to the question of duty, as well might it be said, if he had repeatedly assaulted and beaten me and my family, in my own house, and declared his intention of repeating the process, as long as we should remain there, it would be my duty to remove myself and family from the house, to avoid increasing the damages which might otherwise accrue from his further continuance or repetition of the like conduct.

"There was no duty resting upon the plaintiff, at any time, to remove his cattle and procure pasturage for them elsewhere, if this could have been done. In perfect good faith, the plaintiff had a right to keep his cattle there, and to hold the defendant liable for the continuous injury, arising from his continuous wrong. But, if the plaintiff chose to take any of his cattle out, to prevent further injury, it would then, as to such cattle, become his duty to make a reasonable effort to procure other food or pasturage for them, in the most prudent way he reasonably could." See *Lawson v. Price*, 45 Md. 123.

¹ *McKee v. Campbell*, 27 Mich. 497; *Holmes v. Weed*, 24 Barb. 546.

the surety pays voluntarily, he shall be reimbursed; if he is compelled by suit to pay, he shall also be indemnified for his costs and expenses. Flight, to avoid payment of the debt, is an accident wholly unforeseen, and its consequences cannot be considered as provided for. The principal had a right to calculate upon the surety's ability to pay, and did not stipulate to save him harmless from anything but the payment of money. If the surety were put in prison, or if his goods were sold at a sacrifice, these would not be legal grounds of suit for indemnity, because they might be avoided by payment, which he must be considered as stipulating he could make.¹

If work is improperly done, or not within the agreed time, but is of use to and appropriated by the employee, the quantum meruit claim for it is reducible by allowance of the damages for failure to perform the contract in manner and time; but in such a case, if the employer can protect himself from damage by reason of the defective or dilatory work, he is bound to do so, if practicable, at a moderate expense, or by ordinary and reasonable efforts; and he can charge the delinquent party for such expense and efforts, and the damages which could not be avoided by such diligence.²

In case of wrongful injury to person or property, the injured party is required to use reasonable exertion to lessen or moderate the resulting damage.³ Land adjacent to a railroad was flooded by water turned on to it by the construction of the road; it got into the cellar of the house thereon and injured the walls. It was held that the owner was bound to use reasonable care, skill and diligence, adapted to the occasion, to prevent this consequence, notwithstanding the wrongful agency of the railroad company in turning the water upon the premises.⁴ Recovery cannot be had against a notary for negligent omission to give notice of protest to an indorser, where the holder could, but would not, resort to other grounds for fixing the indorser.⁵ Persons whose goods are destroyed by a mob, in a riot in a city,

¹Hayden v. Cabot, 17 Mass. 169.

²Davis v. Fish, 1 G. Greene, 406;
Mather v. Butler Co. 28 Iowa, 259.

³French v. Vining, 102 Mass. 132;
Allender v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co.

37 Iowa, 264; The Baltimore, 8 Wall.

377; Little v. McGuire, 43 Iowa, 447.

⁴Chase v. The N. Y. Cent. R. R.
Co. 24 Barb. 273.

⁵Franklin v. Smith, 21 Wend. 624.

are not entitled to recover from the city the value of the goods destroyed, unless such persons, if they had knowledge of the impending danger, use reasonable diligence to notify the mayor or sheriff of the threatened riot, and the apprehended danger to their property.¹ The owner of land, on which a personalty tax has been irregularly caused to be charged by the tax collector, will be denied any remedy against him therefor, where it was in the power of the owner with very little trouble and expense to appear before the board or tribunal having power in the premises and procure a correction.² A party, interested in a decree for a fund invested, can claim no indemnity for depreciation of the fund during his delay to enforce the decree, it being his duty to apply seasonably to the court to enforce the decree.³ A claimant of damages is bound to accept reasonable offers of the other party, or a third person, having direct reference to the subject of the loss, which would have the effect of reducing or preventing damage.⁴

Where damages can thus be saved by timely preventive measures, taken by the injured party, it is his *duty* to exert himself for that purpose; but he has a correlative *right*, in similar cases, to employ other means to attain the object of the contract broken, which was within the contemplation of the parties at the time of contracting; or to extricate himself from any predicament in which the wrong complained of may have placed him.⁵

EMPLOYER MAY FINISH CONTRACTOR'S CONTRACT AT HIS EXPENSE. On failure of a contractor to finish his contract, the employer may cause it to be done by others, and the reasonable sum required to be paid therefor may be recovered of the delinquent party.⁶ One who has contracted for the shipment of goods, or

¹Wing Chang v. The Mayor, etc. 47 Cal. 531.

²State v. Powell, 44 Mo. 436; Wright v. Keeth, 24 Me. 158.

³Carson's Ex'r v. Jennings, 1 Wash. C. C. 129.

⁴Dobbins v. Duquid, 65 Ill. 464; Parsons v. Sutton, 66 N. Y. 92; Beymer v. McBride, 37 Iowa, 114; Beshers v. Richards, 9 Ohio St. 495.

⁵Hoffman v. Union Ferry, 68 N. Y. 385; Kelsey v. Remer, 43 Conn. 129; Williams v. Vanderbilt, 28 N. Y. 217; James v. Hodsden, 47 Vt. 127.

⁶Clark v. Russell, 110 Mass. 133; Sneed v. Foord, 1 E. & E. 602; Paine v. Sherwood, 21 Minn. 225; Hinde v. Liddel, L. R. 10 Q. B. 265.

to be carried as a passenger, may employ other reasonable means of transportation, if the carrier fails to fulfil his contract, and recover the excess of cost as well as other damages.¹

The question whether the expense of the substituted mode of conveyance, as, indeed, whether any expense for a substituted performance, or to counteract the injurious effect of the act complained of, may be recovered, will depend on whether the act done for which such expense was incurred, was a reasonable thing to do, considering all the circumstances. A party to a contract, when it has been broken by the other, has a right to fulfil it for himself, as nearly as may be, but he must not do this unreasonably, as regards the other party, nor extravagantly.² On breach of a contract to carry, by vessel, an ordinary article of merchandise, the shipper will not be justified in procuring shipment by rail, if the railroad prices would render it unprofitable. A person has no right to put others to an expense of such a nature as he would not, as a reasonable man, incur on his own account.³

MAY DAMAGES FOR BREACH OF CONTRACT INCLUDE OTHER THAN PECUNIARY ELEMENTS?—In actions upon contract, the losses sustained do not, by reason of the nature of the transactions which they involve, embrace, ordinarily, any other than pecuniary elements. There is, however, no reason why other natural and direct injuries might not justify and require compensation. Contracts are not often made for a purpose, the defeating or impairing of which can, in a legal sense, inflict a direct and natural injury to the feelings of the injured party. A breach of promise of marriage is an instance of such a contract, and such considerations enter into the estimate of the damages.⁴ The action for such a cause is often referred to as

¹ *Hamlin v. The Great N. R'y Co.* 1 H. & N. 408; *Denton v. Great N. R'y Co.* 5 E. & B. 860; *Cranston v. Marshall*, 5 Ex. 395; *Ogden v. Marshall*, 8 N. Y. 340; *Collins v. Baumgardner*, 52 Pa. St. 461; *Le Blanch v. L. & N. W. R'y Co.* 1 C. P. D. 236; *Ward's C. & P. L. Co. v. Elkins*,

34 Mich. 439; *Williams v. Vanderbilt*, 28 N. Y. 217.

² *Le Blanch v. L. & N. W. R'y Co.* supra.

³ *Ward's C. & P. L. Co. v. Elkins*, supra.

⁴ *Wells v. Padgett*, 8 Barb. 323; *Tobin v. Shaw*, 45 Me. 331; *Wilber v. Johnson*, 58 Mo. 600.

an exceptional action. In a certain sense it is so; but in the particular under consideration, it is only peculiar. It is an action upon contract, and the damages allowed are such as, considering the nature and benefits of the thing promised, will be an adequate compensation. They being of a personal nature, cannot be wholly measured by a pecuniary standard; the cause of action, for the same reason, does not survive; it dies with the person, as all demands for personal injuries do. They are recoverable by the injured party because they proceed directly and naturally from the breach. Other actions upon contract may embrace like damages. Blackburn, J.,¹ said: "Where there is a contract to supply a thing, and it is not supplied, the damages are the difference between that which ought to have been supplied and that which you have to pay for it, if it be equally good; or if the thing is not obtainable, the damages would be the difference between the thing which you ought to have had and the best substitute you can get, upon the occasion, for the purpose. It was urged that though, when the plaintiff was . . . (left by a carrier short of his destination), . . . if he had been able to hire a fly, or obtain a carriage, and paid money for it, it was admitted he could recover that money,—yet inasmuch as he could get no carriage, and was compelled to walk under penalty of staying where he was all night, he was not entitled to get anything. . . . Now, as I have said, what the passenger is entitled to recover is the difference between what he ought to have had and what he did have; and when he is not able to get a conveyance at all, but has to make the journey on foot, I do not see how you can have a better rule than that . . . the jury were to see what was the inconvenience to the plaintiffs in having to walk, as they could not get a carriage." While it is true that if the breach causes no actual injury beyond vexation and annoyance, as all breaches of contract do more or less, they are not subjects of compensation, unless to the extent that the contract was made specially to procure exemption from them. To that extent, that is, where a contract is made to secure relief from a particular inconvenience or annoyance, or to confer a particular enjoyment, the breach, so

¹ In *Hobbs v. London, etc. Ry Co.* L. R. 10 Q. B. 111.

far as it disappoints in respect of that purpose, may give a right to damages appropriate to the objects of the contract. Inconvenience, in the case quoted from, was a prominent element of damage. That inconvenience consisted in a disagreeable walk of three miles, when the contract entitled the injured party to be carried in a railway car a greater portion of the distance. It was a rainy night, and he had with him his wife and small children. Sickness ensued to some of them from taking cold; damages for this were excluded by perhaps too rigid an application of the rule that the damages must be the natural and proximate consequence of the breach; but a verdict allowing 10% damages for the *inconvenience* was sustained.¹

In an action for breach of a contract to convey the plaintiff, on a steamship, from London to Sheerness, where the breach consisted in putting the plaintiff off, without just cause, short of his destination, with circumstances of aggravation, it was held proper to show these circumstances, and Park, B., thus remarked upon their admissibility: "Suppose, instead of a man landed at Gravesend, from a steamboat, this had been the case of a passenger in a ship bound to the West Indies, and he were put ashore on a desert island, without food, and exposed to the burning sun, and danger of wild beasts, or even landed among savages, would not evidence be receivable to show the state of the island where he was left, and the circumstances attending the violation of the contract?"²

ELEMENTS OF DAMAGE FOR PERSONAL TORTS.—In actions for torts, personal injuries, and injuries to relative rights, are frequently in question; then, every particular and phase of the injury may enter into the consideration of the jury, in estimating damages; loss of time, with reference to injured party's condition and ability to earn money in his business or calling;³

¹ See *Ward v. Smith*, 11 Price, 19; *Williams v. Vanderbilt*, 28 N. Y. 217; *Jones v. Steamship Cortes*, 17 Cal. 487.

² *Coppin v. Braithwaite*, 8 Jur. 875; see *Rose v. Beattie*, 2 N. & McC. 538.

³ *Welch v. Ware*, 32 Mich. 77; *Whalen v. St. Louis R. R. Co.* 60

Mo. 323; *Penn. R. R. Co. v. Books*, 57 Pa. St. 339; *Ward v. Vanderbilt*, 4 Abb. App. Dec. 521; *Walker v. Erie R'y Co.* 63 Barb. 260; *McKinley v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co.* 44 Iowa, 314; *Pittsburgh, etc. R. R. Co. v. Andrews*, 39 Md. 329; *Toledo, etc. R. Co. v. Boddeley*, 54 Ill. 19

his loss from permanent impairment of faculties; his pain and suffering, disfigurement, and expenses.¹

RIGHT TO COMPENSATION FOR TORT AND BREACH OF CONTRACT, INDEPENDENT OF MOTIVE.—So far as pecuniary elements of damage, and full compensation for injury, are concerned, either in actions of tort or for breach of contract, the right of recovery is wholly independent of the motive which induced the act or omission which constitutes the cause of action.² In tort, the motive may increase the injury, and give a right to greater compensation; but, in actions upon contract, this can seldom occur, because contracts are not often made for such objects that a breach can be committed in such manner as to involve other than pecuniary consequences. In cases of tort, if the defendant's motive does not enhance the actual injury, it cannot necessitate the allowance of larger damages to compensate it; though, by possibility, it may afford cause for imposing exemplary damages.

DISTINCTIONS MADE FOR BAD MOTIVE.—Important distinctions, however, are made against parties who break their contracts, as well as against wrongdoers, where the cause of action originates in a bad motive. On executory contracts, for the sale of land, the vendor, who wilfully breaks his contract, or is unable to fulfil, for causes known to him when he entered into the contract, will be subject to damages, for the loss of the bargain;³ while a

¹Id.; *Memphis v. Whitfield*, 44 Miss. 466; *Johnson v. Wells, Fargo & Co.* 6 Nev. 224; *Muldowney v. Illinois, etc. R. R. Co.* 36 Iowa, 462; *Mason v. Inhabitants of Ellsworth*, 32 Me. 271; *Morse v. Auburn, etc. R. R. Co.* 10 Barb. 621; *Lucas v. Flinn*, 35 Iowa, 9; *Stewart v. City of Ripon*, 38 Wis. 584; *West v. Forrest*, 22 Mo. 344; *Filer v. N. Y. Cent. R. R. Co.* 49 N. Y. 42; *Donnell v. Sandford*, 11 La. Ann. 645; *Lynch v. Knight*, 9 H. L. C. 577; *Shiner v. Moran*, 2 Mo. App. 47; *Ashcroft v. Chapman*, 38 Conn. 230; *Seger v. Barkhamsted*, 22 Conn. 290; *Penn. & O. C. C. Co. v. Graham*, 63 Pa. St. 290; *Smith*

v. Overley, 30 Ga. 241; *Smith v. Holcomb*, 99 Mass. 552; *Ford v. Jones*, 62 Barb. 484; *Hamilton v. Third Av. R. R. Co.* 53 N. Y. 25; *Holyoke v. Grand T. R'y Co.* 48 N. H. 541; *City of Ripon v. Bittel*, 30 Wis. 614; *Moore v. Cent. R. R.* 47 Iowa, 688; *Ballou v. Farnum*, 11 Allen, 73; *Norris v. Nones*, 46 Vt. 587; *Johnson v. Holyoke*, 105 Mass. 80.

²*Krom v. Schoonmaker*, 3 Barb. 647.

³*Pumpelly v. Phelps*, 40 N. Y. 59; *Bush v. Cole*, 28 N. Y. 261; *Drake v. Baker*, 34 N. J. L. 358; *Plummer v. Rigden*, 78 Ill. 222; *Stevenson v. Harrison*, 3 Litt. 170; *Hammond*

vendor who, in good faith, and without fault, finds himself unexpectedly unable to fulfil, is only liable to refund the consideration, with interest and expenses.¹

A *quantum meruit* claim, for services which were rendered in part performance of a special contract, not completely performed, has been made, in some jurisdictions, to depend on the motive of the servant or contractor, in his abandonment of the contract; and compensation, for part performance, has been allowed only to the laborer or contractor who has acted in good faith; has broken his contract through inability or mistake; and denied to the party who has wilfully and selfishly abandoned the contract.² Other cases may be cited where a more liberal scope is allowed, in estimating damages, for a fraudulent or wanton violation of contract, than is ordinarily given, in the absence of the element of fraud.³

The motive with which a wrong is done in some cases affects the rule by which compensation is measured or losses estimated.

v. Hannin, 21 Mich. 374; Allen v. Atkinson, 21 Mich. 351; Foley v. McKeegan, 4 Iowa, 1; Engel v. Fitch, 9 B. & S. 85; 10 B. & S. 738.

¹ Flureau v. Thornhill, 1 W. Bl. 1078; Walker v. Moore, 10 B. & C. 416; Sikes v. Wild, 1 B. & S. 587; 4 B. & S. 421; Bain v. Fothergill, L. R. 6 Ex. 59; L. R. 7 H. L. 158; McNair v. Compton, 35 Pa. St. 23; Conger v. Weaver, 20 N. Y. 140.

² Yeats v. Ballentine, 56 Mo. 530; Kelly v. Bradford, 33 Vt. 35; Merrow v. Huntoon, 25 Vt. 7; Austin v. Austin, 47 Vt. 311; Barker v. T. & R. R. Co. 27 Vt. 766; Britton v. Furner, 6 N. H. 495; Sinclair v. Tallmadge, 35 Barb. 602; Hayward v. Leonard, 7 Pick. 181; Atkins v. Barnstable, 97 Mass. 428; Snow v. Ware, 13 Met. 42; McKinney v. Springer, 3 Ind. 59; Porter v. Woods, 3 Humph. 56; McDonald v. Montague, 30 Vt. 357; Cullen v. Sears, 112 Mass. 299; Cardell v. Bridge, 9 Allen, 355; Walker v. Orange, 16 Gray, 193;

Patnote v. Sanders, 41 Vt. 66; Veazie v. Bangor, 51 Me. 509; Luton v. King, 19 N. H. 280; Bertrand v. Byrd, 5 Ark. 651; Wilson v. Wagar, 26 Mich. 452; Horn v. Batchelder, 41 N. H. 86; Tait v. Sherman, 10 Iowa, 60; B. & O. R. R. Co. v. Lafferty, 2 W. Va. 104; Gleason v. Smith, 9 Cush. 484; Thornton v. Place, 1 Mood. & Ry. 218; Newman v. McGregor, 5 Ohio, 349; Carroll v. Welch, 26 Tex. 147; Hillyard v. Crabtree, 11 Tex. 264; Dermott v. Norris v. Jones, 23 How. U. S. 220; School Dist. 12 Me. 293.

³ Dewint v. Wiltse, 9 Wend. 325; Jeffrey v. Bigelow, 13 Wend. 518; Chitty on Confs. 684; Soudes v. Fletcher, 5 B. & Ald. 835; Rose v. Beattie, 2 Nott & McC. 538; Nurse v. Barns, T. Raym. 77; Stuart v. Wilkins, Doug. 18; Williams v. Allison, 2 East, 446; Ferrand v. Bonchall, Harp. 83; Mullett v. Mason, L. R. 1 C. P. 559; Smith v. Thompson, 8 C. B. 44.

Where there is fraud or other intentional wrong, there is not the same strictness to exclude remote and uncertain damages, even where punitive damages are not involved. Where the damages are certain, as for the taking or destruction of property having a well-known and provable value, the rule of compensation is generally the same, whether the loss of the property is by tort or by breach of contract, and whether the wrong was wilful or not. But there is a more liberal allowance of damages where the tort is an aggressive one, and the entire damages, or some part of them, are not capable of measurement by some standard of value, or fixed and definite rule. This is justified not only on the ground that the wrong was wilful or malicious, but on certain considerations which emphasize the distinction between uncertain damages caused by torts and by breaches of contracts generally. Contracts are made only by the mutual consent of the respective parties; and each party for a consideration thereby consents that the other shall have certain rights as against him which he would not otherwise possess. In entering into the contract the parties are supposed to understand its legal effect, and consequently, the limitations which the law, for the sake of certainty, has fixed for the recovery of damages for its breach. If not satisfied with the risk which these rules impose, the parties may decline to enter into the contract, or may fix their own rule of damages, when, in their nature, the amount must be uncertain. Hence when suit is brought upon such contract, and it is found that the entire damages actually sustained cannot be recovered without a violation of such rules, the deficiency is a loss, the risk of which the party voluntarily assumed on entering into the contract, for the chance of benefit or advantage which the contract would have given him in case of performance. His position is one in which he has voluntarily contributed to place himself, and in which, but for his own consent, he could not have been placed by the wrongful act of the opposite party alone. Again, in a majority of cases upon contract, there is little difficulty from the nature of the subject, in finding a rule by which substantial compensation may be readily estimated; and it is only in those cases where this cannot be done, and where, from the nature of the stipulations or the subject-matter, the actual damages resulting from a breach are

more or less uncertain in their nature, or difficult to be shown with accuracy by the evidence, under any definite rule, that there can be any great failure of justice by adhering to such rule as will most nearly approximate to the desired result. And it is precisely in these classes of cases that the parties have it in their power to protect themselves against any loss to arise from such uncertainty, by estimating their own damages, in the contract itself, and providing for themselves the rules by which the amount shall be measured in case of a breach; and if they neglect this, they may be presumed to have assented to such damages as may be measured by the rules which the law, for the sake of certainty, has adopted. None of these considerations have any bearing in an action purely of tort. The injured party has consented to enter into no relation to the wrongdoer by which any hazard of loss should be incurred; nor has he received any consideration, or chance of benefit or advantage, for the assumption of such hazard; nor has the wrongdoer given any consideration, nor assumed any risk, in consequence of any act or consent of his. The injured party has had no opportunity to protect himself by contract against any uncertainty in the estimate of damages; no act of his has contributed to the injury; he has yielded nothing by consent; and, least of all, has he consented that the wrongdoer might take or injure his property, or deprive him of his rights, for such sum as, by the strict rules which the law has established for the measurement of damages in actions upon contract, he may be able to show with certainty he has sustained by such taking or injury. Especially would it be unjust to presume such consent, and to hold him to the recovery of such damages only as may be measured with certainty by fixed and definite rules, when the case is one which, from its very nature, affords no elements of certainty, by which the loss he has actually suffered can be shown with accuracy by any evidence of which the case is susceptible. Nor is he to blame because the case happens to be one of this character. He has had no choice, no selection. The nature of the case is such as the wrongdoer has chosen to make it; and upon every consideration of justice, he is the party who should be made to sustain all the risk of loss which may arise from the uncertainty pertaining to the nature of the case, and the diffi-

culty of accurately estimating the results of his own wrongful act.¹

How MOTIVE AFFECTS CONSEQUENCES OF CONFUSION OF GOODS.—In case of a wilful confusion of goods; that is, where one wilfully intermixes his money, corn or hay, with that of another man, without his approbation or knowledge, or casts gold in like manner into another's melting pot or crucible, the law, to guard against fraud, allows no remedy in such case according to the older authorities, but gave the entire property without any account to him whose original dominion was invaded.² There is a tendency in the later authorities, however, to confine the forfeiture to cases where otherwise the innocent owner in the admixture cannot be adequately protected. It accords with the preceding views, to charge the party whose fraudulent or tortious act caused the confusion with the duty of separating and identifying his own; and with any loss resulting from his inability to do so. And greater loss cannot properly be charged to him for the purpose of compensation. A person is not damned by mixing his property in a mass, if from it he can withdraw what will be substantially and to all intents and purposes identical with it; and where a man can obtain all that he is entitled to, in order to put him in full enjoyment of his own, the law should not bestow on him the property of another.³ A

¹ Per Christiancy, J., in *Allison v. Chandler*, 11 Mich. 552; *Sharon v. Mosher*, 17 Barb. 518; *Guille v. Swan*, 19 Johns. 381; *Cate v. Cate*, 50 N. H. 144.

² 2 Black. Com. 404; *Ward v. Eyre*, 2 Bulst. 323; *Ryder v. Hathaway*, 21 Pick. 298; *Willard v. Rice*, 11 Met. 493; *Hesseltine v. Stockwell*, 30 Me. 237; *Stephenson v. Little*, 10 Mich. 433.

³ Per Campbell, J., in *Stephenson v. Little*, supra; *Hart v. Ten Eyck*, 2 Johns. Ch. 62; *Roth v. Wells*, 29 N. Y. 486; *Frost v. Willard*, 3 Barb. 440; *Nowlen v. Colt*, 6 Hill, 461; *Samson v. Rose*, 65 N. Y. 411; *Brackenridge v. Holland*, 2 Blackf.

377; *Ringgold v. Ringgold*, 1 Har. & Gill, 11; *Bryant v. Ware*, 30 Me. 295; *Hesseltine v. Stockwell*, 30 Me. 237; *Dillingham v. Smith*, 30 Me. 370; *Stearns v. Raymond*, 26 Wis. 74; *Single v. Barnard*, 29 Wis. 463; *Morgan v. Gregg*, 46 Barb. 183; *Schulenburg v. Harriman*, 2 Dill. 398; *S. C. 21 Wall. 44*; *The Distilled Spirits*, 11 Wall. 356; *Robinson v. Holt*, 39 N. H. 557; *Stuart v. Phelps*, 39 Iowa, 14; *Moore v. Bowman*, 47 N. H. 494; *Seavy v. Dearborn*, 19 N. H. 351; *Walcott v. Keith*, 22 N. H. 196; *Wilson v. Lane*, 33 N. H. 466; *Gilman v. Hill*, 36 N. H. 311; *The Massachusetts L. Ins. Co. v. Carpenter*, 2 Sweeney, 734; *Goodenow v.*

reasonable rule, which has much authority to support it, is that one who has confused his own property with that of other persons, shall lose it when there is a concurrence of these two things: first, that he has fraudulently caused the confusion; and secondly, that the rights of the other party after the confusion, are not capable otherwise of complete protection.¹ But the principle of forfeiture, except when necessary to save the rights of the innocent owner, if there has been a fraudulent admixture, cannot be said to be eliminated from our jurisprudence.² It is a doctrine to prevent fraud.³

WHERE PROPERTY SUED FOR IMPROVED BY WRONGDOER.—In another class of cases, closely analogous to those of confusion of goods, where a tortious taker of property, has, by his labor, enhanced its value, the owner's title not being divested, he may retake the same, subject to certain limitations, in its improved condition.⁴ He is precluded from exercising this right when

Snyder, 3 G. Greene, 599; Wood v. Fales, 24 Pa. St. 246; Wooley v. Campbell, 37 N. J. L. 163; Bond v. Ward, 7 Mass. 123; Smith v. Sanborn, 6 Gray, 134; Armstrong v. McAlpin, 18 Ohio St. 184; Holbrook v. Hyde, 1 Vt. 286; Treat v. Barb, 7 Conn. 274; Tafts v. McClintock, 28 Me. 424; Colwill v. Reeves, 2 Camp. 575; Albee v. Webster, 16 N. H. 362; Weil v. Silverstone, 6 Bush, 698; Wellington v. Sedgwick, 12 Cal. 469; Sawyer v. Merrill, 6 Pick. 478; Shumway v. Rutter, 8 Pick. 443; Ames v. Mississippi Boom Co. 8 Minn. 467; Pantan v. Pantan, 15 Ves. 440; Bartlett v. Hamilton, 46 Me. 435; Leonard v. Belknap, 47 Vt. 603; Wylly v. Burnett, 43 Ga. 438; Griffith v. Bogardus, 14 Cal. 410; Beach v. Forsyth, 14 Barb. 499; Frey v. Demarest, 16 N. J. Eq. 236; Elmer v. Loper, 25 N. J. Eq. 475; Alley v. Adams, 44 Ala. 609; Adams v. Wilds, 107 Mass. 123; Hamilton v. Rogers, 18 Md. 30; Cochran v. Flint, 57 N. H. 514; Gray

v. Parker, 38 Mo. 160; Fowler v. Hoffman, 31 Mich. 215; Fellows v. Mitchel, 1 P. Wms. 81; Taylor v. Plumer, 3 M. & S. 562; 2 Kent's Com. 365.

¹ Id.

² Ryder v. Hathaway, 21 Pick. 298; The Idaho, 93 U. S. 575; Jenkins v. Stanker, 19 Wis. 126; Root v. Bonnema, 22 Wis. 539; Stephenson v. Little, 10 Mich. 433; Johnson v. Bal-lou, 25 Mich. 460; Willard v. Rice, 11 Met. 493; Lupton v. White, 15 Ves. 442; Wingate v. Smith, 20 Me. 287; Low v. Martin, 18 Ill. 286; Dole v. Olmstead, 36 Ill. 150; Loomis v. Greer, 7 Greenlf. 386; McDowell v. Russell, 37 Pa. St. 164; Beach v. Schmeiltz, 20 Ill. 185; Jewett v. Dringer, 30 N. J. Eq. 291; Wooley v. Campbell, 37 N. J. L. 163.

³ Wooley v. Campbell, *supra*.

⁴ Final v. Backus, 18 Mich. 218; Brown v. Sax, 7 Cow. 95; Barnett v. Thompson, 13 Ired. L. 146; Rice v. Hollenbeck, 19 Barb. 664; Pierrepont v. Barnard, 5 Barb. 364; Smith v.

property so taken has lost its identity. But the change which will be deemed to destroy identity where the wrongdoer took the property in good faith, supposing it to be his own, or through some other mistake or inadvertence, will not so destroy it as to determine the owner's title and put him to his action for damages, where the taking was an intentional wrong. While the authorities are in great confusion on this subject, there is a manifest discrimination against the wilful wrongdoer. By the civil law and the common law, alike, the owner of the original materials is precluded from following and reclaiming the property after it has undergone a transmutation which converts it into an article substantially different,¹ as by making wine out of another's grapes, oil from his olives, or bread from his wheat; but the product belongs to the new operator, who is only to make satisfaction to the former proprietor for the materials converted.² And a very large increase in the value of the property by labor has been held to have the same effect in favor of such an involuntary wrongdoer.³ The law allows the wrongdoer in such cases to make title by his own wrong; because it was not a wilful wrong; to prevent his suffering a loss of his labor; and not because of the supposed impossibility of tracing the original materials into the more valuable property made therefrom. The authorities, however, are so much in conflict that no test can be deduced from them, by which it can be determined what change will suffice to destroy the identity of property so as to prevent the owner from retaking it. It is not enough that trees are converted into saw logs or timber;⁴ into rails or posts;⁵ into railroad ties or staves or fire wood;⁶

Gonder, 22 Ga. 353; *Curtis v. Groat*, 6 Johns. 168; *Halleck v. Mixer*, 16 Cal. 574; *Moody v. Whitney*, 34 Me. 563; *Betts v. Lee*, 5 Johns. 348; *Chandler v. Edson*, 9 Johns. 362; *Riddle v. Driver*, 12 Ala. 590; *Hyde v. Cookson*, 21 Barb. 92; *Dunn v. O'Neal*, 1 Smeed. 106; *Silsbury v. McCoon*, 3 N. Y. 379.

¹ 2 Bl. Com. 404.

² *Id.*; *Wetherbee v. Green*, 22 Mich. 311; *Forsyth v. Wells*, 41 Pa. St. 291; *Swift v. Barnum*, 23 Conn. 523.

³ *Wetherbee v. Green*, *supra*.

⁴ *Pierrepont v. Barnard*, 5 Barb. 364; *Symes v. Oliver*, 13 Mich. 202; *Grant v. Smith*, 26 Mich. 201.

⁵ *Snyder v. Vaux*, 2 Rawle, 423; *Millar v. Humphries*, 2 A. K. Marsh. 446.

⁶ *Smith v. Gonder*, 22 Ga. 353; *Heard v. James*, 49 Miss. 236; *Brewer v. Fleming*, 51 Pa. St. 102; *Moody v. Whitney*, 34 Me. 563.

into shingles;¹ that saw logs are made into boards,² or fire wood³ into coal.⁴

¹ *Betts v. Lee*, 5 Johns. 348; *Chandler v. Edson*, 9 Johns. 262.

² *Brown v. Sax*, 7 Cow. 95; *Baker v. Wheeler*, 8 Wend. 505; *Davis v. Easley*, 13 Ill. 192.

³ *Eastman v. Harris*, 4 La. Ann. 193.

⁴ *Curtis v. Groat*, 6 John. 109. In *Silbury v. McCoon*, 3 N. Y. 386, *Ruggles, J.*, said: "In one case (5 Hen. 7, fol. 15) it is said that the owner may reclaim the goods so long as they may be known, or in other words, ascertained by inspection. But this, in many cases, is by no means the best evidence of identity; and the examples put by way of illustration serve rather to disprove than to establish the rule. The court say that if grain be made into malt, it cannot be reclaimed by the owner, because it cannot be known. But if cloth be made into a coat, a tree into squared timber, or iron into a tool, it may. Now, as to the cases of the coat and the timber, they may or may not be capable of identification by the senses merely; and the rule is entirely uncertain in its application; and as to the iron tool, it certainly cannot be identified as made of the original material, without other evidence. This illustration, therefore, contradicts the rule. In another case (*Moore's Rep.* 20), 'rees were made into timber, and it was adjudged that the owner of the trees might reclaim the timber, 'because the greater part of the substance remained.' But if this were the true criterion, it would embrace the cases of wheat made into bread, milk into cheese, grain into malt, and others which are put in the books as examples of a change of identity. Other writers say that

when the thing is so changed that it cannot be reduced from its new form to its former state, its identity is gone. But this would include many cases in which it has been said by the courts that the identity is not gone; as the cases of leather made into a garment, logs made into lumber or boards, cloth into a coat, etc. There is therefore no definite settled rule on this question. . . . There is no satisfactory reason why the wrongful conversion of the original materials into an article of a different name or a different species should work a transfer of the title from the true owner to the trespasser, provided the real identity of the thing can be traced by evidence. The difficulty of proving the identity is not a good reason. It relates merely to the convenience of the remedy, and not at all to the right. There is no more difficulty or uncertainty in proving that the whisky in question was made of Wood's corn, than there would have been in proving that the plaintiff had made a cup of his gold, or a tool of his iron; and yet, in those instances, according to the English cases, the proof would have been unobjectionable. In all cases where the new product cannot be identified by mere inspection, the original materials must be traced by the testimony of witnesses from hand to hand through the process of transformation."

Cooley, J., in *Wetherbee v. Green*, above cited, said of making out the identity by the senses, that it is obviously a very unsatisfactory test, and in many cases would wholly defeat the purpose which the law has in view in recognizing a change of

There is not the same difficulty under the authorities in determining when the identity of the property is lost where the tortious taking and conversion were fraudulent. In such a case, it has been held in New York that the wrongdoer is not permitted to acquire property in the goods of another by any change wrought in them by his labor or skill, however great the change may be, provided it can be proved that the improved article was

title in any of these cases. That purpose is not to establish any arbitrary distinctions, based upon mere physical reasons, but to adjust the redress afforded to the one party, and the penalty inflicted upon the other, as near as circumstances will permit, to the rules of substantial justice.

"It may often happen that no difficulty may be experienced in determining the identity of a piece of timber which has been taken and built into a house; but no one disputes that the right of the original owner is gone in such a case. A particular piece of wood might perhaps be traced without trouble into a church organ, or other equally valuable article; but no one would defend a rule of law which, because the identity could be determined by the senses, would permit the owner of the wood to appropriate a musical instrument, a hundred or a thousand times the value of the original materials, when the party who, under like circumstances, has doubled the value of another man's corn by converting it into malt, is permitted to retain it, and held liable for the original value only. Such distinctions in the law would be without reason, and could not be tolerated. When the right to the improved article is the point in issue, the question, how much the property or labor of each has contributed to make it what it is, must always be one of first importance. The owner of a

beam built into the house of another loses his property in it, because the beam is insignificant in value or importance as compared to that to which it has become attached, and the musical instrument belongs to the maker rather than to the man whose timber was used in making it,—not because the timber cannot be identified, but because in bringing it to its present condition the value of the labor has swallowed up and rendered insignificant the value of the original materials. The labor, in the case of the musical instrument, is just as much the principal thing as the house is in the other case instanced; the timber appropriated is in each case comparatively unimportant. No test which satisfies the reason of the law can be applied in the adjustment of the question of title to chattels by accession, unless it keeps in view the circumstance of relative values. When we bear in mind the fact that what the law aims at is the accomplishment of substantial equity, we shall readily perceive that the fact of the value of the materials having been increased a hundred fold, is of more importance in the adjustment than any chemical change or mechanical transformation, which, however radical, neither is expensive to the party making it, nor adds materially to the value." See *Silbury v. McCoon*, 4 Denio, 332; *Herdie v. Young*, 55 Pa. St. 176; *Single v. Schneider*, 30 Wis. 570.

made from the original material.¹ The action was trover in which this doctrine was held, and the value of whisky was recovered by the owner of the corn from which it was made. There is a general inclination elsewhere to find some middle ground upon which the rights of the owner may be maintained, and yet moderate and adjust the consequences of even a wilful trespass more nearly to the standard of compensation, especially where there is not an actual retaking of the property, and the owner by choice or otherwise seeks to recover the value in damages.²

¹ *Silsbury v. McCoon*, supra; see *S. C. 6 Hill*, 425; *4 Denio*, 332; *Hyde v. Cookson*, 21 Barb. 92.

² In *Single v. Schneider*, 24 Wis. 301, *Paine, J.*, said: "There is proof tending to show a mistake as to a part (of the timber tortiously cut by defendant on the plaintiff's land).

... They are not to be regarded, therefore, as wilful trespassers. Upon these facts, it seems contrary to the dictates of natural justice that the plaintiff should be allowed to wait quietly until the defendants had manufactured the logs into lumber, enhancing their value four or five fold, and then recover against them that entire value. True, it is generally recognized that a wrongdoer cannot, by the change of another's property, change the title. The owner may pursue it, and reclaim it specifically by whatever remedy the law gives him for that purpose. If he gets it, it is his. But the apparent injustice of allowing one to avail himself of the labor and money of another, in cases similar to this, has led to a modification of this stringent rule of ownership, wherever the question is resolved into one of mere compensation in money for whatever injury the party may have suffered." This case came before the court again (30 Wis. 570), when it appeared and was found by

the jury that a part of the logs sued for in the action, which was replevin, were cut wilfully, and *Cole, J.*, said: "The counsel for the defendant contends that, so far as the measure of damages is concerned, it is quite immaterial whether the logs were cut intentionally or through mistake; that the damages given in law as compensation for an injury should be precisely commensurate with the injury, neither more nor less; and that the plaintiff is not entitled to recover the value of the property in its improved state, under the circumstances of this case. He concedes that, if there was anything tending to show that the trespass was wanton or malicious, committed under circumstances of insult or aggravation, then, upon the authorities, exemplary damages might be allowed in the discretion of the jury, which might exceed or fall below the value of the property enhanced by the labor of the defendants. But he claims that when a person, though intentionally, cuts pine logs upon the wild, unoccupied land of another, to say as a matter of right, the owner shall recover the enhanced value of the property manufactured into lumber, or into the most expensive furniture, is a rule contrary to the principles of natural justice, and not in accordance with the doc-

And if an actual retaking is impossible, or does not take place, and the question is one of mere compensation for the property, the law is not quite settled that the improved value may be recovered even of a party who intentionally converted it.¹ In such actions, the question whether the property has so changed as to be no longer capable of identification is not important. The wrongdoer who has taken and converted another's property, through mistake, is chargeable with its value at the time of conversion; and the wilful wrongdoer by that standard, or the value at some intermediate point, or the final value of the improved article, according to the particular views of the court.²

To allow the owner of the original materials to recover the

trine of the common law. We are inclined to adopt this view of the matter, although we are aware that by so doing we lay down a rule in conflict with some adjudications which may be found. But it seems to us that, if the owner is entirely indemnified for the injury he has sustained, it is quite immaterial whether the logs were cut by mistake or intentionally, unless in the latter case the trespass was of such a character as to make the doctrine of exemplary damages applicable. This was the view expressed by Mr. Justice Paine in *Weymouth v. Chicago & Northwestern R. R. Co.* 17 Wis. 550-555; and it seems to us that it is consonant with sound principle and natural justice. It is true that was an action of trover, and this is an action of replevin. But here the defendants gave the undertaking under the statute and retained possession of the property. The judgment was in the alternative, for the delivery of the property to the plaintiff, in case delivery could be had, or for its value. The plaintiff does not really expect to recover the specific property, and therefore there

is no valid reason for a distinction between this case and that of trover, as regards the rule of damages; it should be the same in both cases." He restates with approbation the views of Bronson, C. J., in *Silsbury v. McCoon*, 4 Denio, 332; *Herdic v. Young*, 55 Pa. St. 176.

¹ *Id.*; *Moody v. Whitney*, 34 Me. 174; *Reed v. Fairbank*, 13 C. B. 729; *Cushing v. Longfellow*, 26 Me. 306.

² *Martin v. Porter*, 5 M. & W. 351; *Morgan v. Powell*, 3 Q. B. 278; *Llynoi v. Brogden*, L. R. 11 Eq. 188; *Maye v. Tappan*, 23 Cal. 306; *Goller v. Felt*, 30 Cal. 481; *Nesbett v. St. Paul L. Co.* 21 Minn. 491; *Foot v. Morrell*, 54 N. H. 490; *Adams v. Blodgett*, 47 N. H. 219; *The Dresser Man. Co. v. Waterson*, 3 Met. 9; *Stockbridge Iron Co. v. Cone Iron Works*, 102 Mass. 80; *Winchester v. Craig*, 33 Mich. 205; *Bennett v. Thompson*, 13 Ired. 146; *Smith v. Gonder*, 22 Ga. 353; *Wood v. Morehead*, 3 A. & E. N. S. 440; *Hyde v. Cookson*, 21 Barb. 92; *Heard v. James*, 49 Miss. 239; *Riddle v. Driver*, 12 Ala. 590; *Greeley v. Stilson*, 27 Mich. 153; see *Isle Royale M. C. Co. v. Horton*, 37 Mich. 332.

value increased by the subsequent labor of the wrongdoer, is to antagonize two fundamental rights ; the right of property, and the right to due compensation for injury. The law gives its sanction to the former by allowing the owner to retake his property by his own act or by the legal process of replevin, if it still exists and can be found. Certain changes made in it, or its annexation to something else which the law regards as the principal, as to certain wrongdoers, at least, has been accepted as putting an end to the owner's right to retake the property, though it may in fact exist, or what was obtained from or for it, is still in the hands of the wrongdoer, and ascertainable by testimony. There is no more necessity for severe consequences to discourage trespass or tortious conversion of property which the wrongdoer improves, than that where he destroys it or retains it in the same condition. The owner is entitled to no greater measure of reparation in the one case than in the other. The wrongdoer is no more culpable when he improves the property than when he does not. Therefore, since there is a recognized, though indefinite, limit to the owner's right to reclaim his property with any accession, and this limit is short of the ultimate point to which testimony would enable him to trace it, there is no more violation of the fundamental right of property, by fixing that limit at the point of the first change, than at any subsequent one. But when the redress, which is given to the owner in his suit, is the value, or damages to compensate him for the wrong of depriving him of his property, the question is not one of allowing him to retake his property, but solely a question of compensation. What is due compensation in such a case is to be ascertained on the same principles as in all other cases ; the injured party is to be made good for the loss he has sustained. If his corn has been taken he is to be compensated for corn ; he is no more entitled to have its value estimated by the amount of whisky which has been, than by the amount of whisky that can be, made from it, with no deduction for the manufacture, or than by the amount the defendant has subsequently sold it for in consequence of the general appreciation of the commodity. The language of Bronson, C. J., in the reversed case in New York, is replete with good sense and sound principle. He says : " The question is not, as it has been some-

times artfully put, whether the common law will allow the owner to be unjustly deprived of his property, or will give encouragement to a wilful trespasser. It will do neither. But in protecting the owner and punishing the wrongdoer, our law gives such rules as are capable of practical application, and are best calculated to render exact justice to both parties. The proper inquiry is, in what manner, and to what extent, should the trespasser be punished; and what should be the kind and measure of redress to the injured party. A trespasser who takes iron ore and converts it into watch springs, should not be hanged; nor should he lose the whole of the new product. Either punishment would be too great. Nor should the owner of the ore have the watch springs; for it would be more than a just measure of redress. Our law has, therefore, wisely provided other remedies and punishments. The owner may retake his ore, either with or without process, so long as its identity remains; and may also recover damages for the tortious taking. Or, without repossessing himself of the property, he may have an action of trespass, in which the jury will not fail to give the proper damages. But the law will not allow the owner to wait until the ore has been converted into a different species of property and then seize the new product, either with or without process. Nor is the value of the new product the measure of damages, if he bring an action of trespass or trover. Although there will not be many cases where the difference between the value of the rude material and the new product will be so striking as in the case which has been mentioned; yet, in almost every instance where the chattel has been converted into a different species of property, the value of the new product will be more than the trespasser ought to pay, or the owner of the chattel ought to receive. . . . As an original question, I think the owner should either reclaim the property before the new possessor has greatly increased its value, either by bestowing his labor and skill upon it, or by joining it to other materials of his own; or else that he should be restricted to a remedy by action for the damages which he has sustained.”¹

¹ *Silisbury v. McCoon*, 4 Denio, 336, 337.

DISTINCTIONS IN THE MATTER OF PROOF.—In cases of tort, the principles governing the measurement of compensation are not, as a general thing, different from those which apply in actions upon contract, if the tort be not wilful ; there are, as we have just seen, some exceptions ; and, in certain cases, within the influence of considerations mentioned in a preceding page,¹ where the injury is of such a nature, or committed under such circumstances, that the damages, or some part of them, cannot be ascertained by any definite or certain proof, the investigation is conducted by such rules, in respect to the quantity, quality and burden of proof, that the injured party may suffer no irreparable loss from the stealth, secrecy, or complexity, of the wrong. The purpose of the law is thus facilitated. Lord Brougham interrogatively expressed it :² “ When did a court of justice, whether administered according to the rules of equity or law, ever listen to a wrongdoer’s argument, to stay the arm of justice, grounded on the steps he himself had successfully taken to prevent his iniquity from being traced ? Rather, let me ask, when did any wrongdoer ever yet possess the hardihood to plead, in aid of his escape from justice, the extreme difficulties he had contrived to throw in the way of pursuit and detection, saying, you had better not make the attempt, for you will find I have made the search very troublesome ? The answer is, ‘ the court will try.’ ”

The intrinsic nature of many wrongs precludes any estimate, by witnesses, of damages upon the items which a jury may consider, such as bodily or mental pain, disfigurement or impaired faculties ; but the jury, in many cases involving elements of this nature, may be aided by proof of extrinsic facts, showing the status of the injured party. Either a tort or a breach of contract, which destroys or injures anything of a lawful nature, belonging to another, is a wrong and injury for which, in some reasonable and practicable manner, the law will enable the injured party to measure and recover adequate compensation. Any such act, which directly affects, injuriously, an established business, as by destruction of the building in which it is con-

¹ Ante, pp. 161, 162.

² In *Docker v. Somes*, 2 Myl. & K. 674.

ducted; obstructing the approaches necessary to it; fraudulently diverting custom where there was a duty to maintain the good will; by enticing away servants, or by slander, or the breach of any agreement of which the profits of a business are the consideration or inducement, may require the estimate of a very uncertain loss; but the party, whose misconduct or default has necessitated the inquiry, cannot object to it, on the ground of the uncertainty, though a court will, in such a case, proceed with caution, and not award damages upon mere conjecture.

The value of property constitutes the measure or an element of damages, in a great variety of cases, both of tort and of contract; and where there are no such aggravations as call for or justify exemplary damages, in actions in which such damages are recoverable, the value is ascertained and adopted as the measure of compensation for being deprived of the property, the same in actions of tort as in actions upon contract. In both cases, the value is the legal and fixed measure of damages, and not discretionary with the jury. It is so between vendor and vendee, on the failure of either to fulfil a contract of sale and purchase; between employer and employee, on a contract for the manufacture of specific articles; where there is a departure from instructions, by an agent, or a loss through his negligence or misconduct, or that of a bailee or trustee; as well as where there is a tortious taking or conversion, by one standing in no contract relation to the owner. And, moreover, the value is fixed in each instance, on similar considerations, at the time when, by the defendant's fault, the loss culminates.¹

¹Bank of Montgomery v. Reese, 26 Pa. St. 143; Owen v. Routh, 14 C. B. 327; Day v. Perkins, 2 Sandf. Ch. 359; Shaw v. Holland, 14 M. & W. 136; Rand v. White Mts. R. R. Co. 40 N. H. 424; Pinkerton v. Manchester R. R. Co. 42 N. H. 424; Ball v. Douglass, 4 Munf. 303; Enders v. Board of Public Works, 1 Gratt. 364; Dana v. Feidler, 12 N. Y. 48; Clements v. Hawks Man. Co. 117 Mass. 363; Danforth v. Walker, 37 Vt. 239; Gerard v. Taggart, 5 S. &

R. 19, 539; Ganson v. Madigan, 13 Wis. 67; Hale v. Trout, 35 Cal. 229; Springer v. Berry, 47 Me. 330; Dustin v. McAndrews, 44 N. Y. 72; Marshall v. Piles, 3 Bush, 249; Camp v. Hamlin, 55 Ga. 259; Boseman v. Rose, 40 Ala. 212; Grand Tower Co. v. Phillips, 23 Wall. 471; Underhill v. Goff, 48 Ill. 198; Bicknell v. Waterman, 5 R. I. 43; West v. Pritchard, 19 Conn. 212; Gregg v. Fitzhugh, 36 Tex. 127; Bush v. Holmes, 53 Me. 417; Rider v. Kelley, 32 Vt.

And a party who is entitled to recover, and must accept the value of property, in place of the property itself, should always be allowed interest on that value from the date at which the value was fixed. Whether he recovers the value for the failure of a vendor or bailee to deliver; or by reason of the destruction, asportation, or conversion, of the property by a wrongdoer, interest is as necessary to a complete indemnity as the value itself.¹ The injured party ought to be put in the same condition, so far as money can do it, in which he would have been, if the contract had been fulfilled, or the tort had not been committed; or the loss had been instantly repaired when compensation was due.²

.268; Kribbs v. Jones, 44 Md. 396; Morehead v. Hyde, 38 Iowa, 382; Whitesell v. Forehand, 79 N. C. 230; Bell v. Cunningham, 3 Pet. 59; Farwell v. Price, 30 Mo. 587; Schmertz v. Dwyer, 53 Pa. St. 353; Heinemann v. Heard, 50 N. Y. 27; Hancock v. Gomez, 50 N. Y. 668; Parsons v. Martin, 11 Gray, 111; Scott v. Rogers, 31 N. Y. 676; Sterrine, etc. Co. v. Heintsman, 17 C. B. N. S. 56; Hutchins v. Ladd, 16 Mich. 494; Suydam v. Jenkins, 3 Sandf. 641; Kennedy v. Whitewell, 4 Pick. 466. In Ingram v. Rankin, 47 Wis. 406, the court say: "The rule fixing the measure of damages, in actions for breaches of contract for the delivery of chattels, and in all actions for the wrongful and unlawful taking

of chattels, whether such as would formerly have been denominated *trespass de bonis* or trover, at the value of the chattels at the time when delivery ought to have been made, or at the taking or conversion, with interest, is certainly founded upon principle. It harmonizes with the rule which restricts the plaintiff to compensation for his loss, and is as just and equitable as any other general rule which the courts have been able to prescribe, and has greatly the advantage of certainty over all others."

¹ Chapman v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. 26 Wis. 295; McCormick v. Penn. Cent. R. R. Co. 49 N. Y. 303; Hamer v. Hathaway, 33 Cal. 117.

² Suydam v. Jenkins, 3 Sandf. 620.

CHAPTER IV.

ENTIRETY OF CAUSES OF ACTION AND DAMAGES.

SECTION 1.

GENERAL PRINCIPLES.

Damages for a cause of action not divisible—All to be claimed in one action though they extend into the future—What is an entire demand—Parties may sever an entire demand—Contract to do several things successively, or one thing continuously—Items of account—Continuing obligations—Not necessary all damages should accrue before action brought—Contracts of indemnity—Where property taken for public use—What is not a double remedy—Prospective damages—Certainty of proof of future damages—Action for enticing away apprentice, servant or son—Future damages for personal injuries—Only present worth of future damages given—Continuous breach of contract or wrong not an entirety—The law will not presume a continuance of wrong—Nuisance by flooding land—The necessity of successive actions.

DAMAGES FOR CAUSE OF ACTION NOT DIVISIBLE.—A cause of action and the damages recoverable therefor are an entirety. The party injured must be plaintiff, by the common law, and he must demand all the damages which he has suffered or ever will suffer from the injury, grievance or cause of action, upon which his action is founded. He cannot split a cause of action and bring successive suits for parts, because he may not be able at first to prove all the items of the demand, or because all the damages have not been suffered. If he attempt to do so, a recovery in the first suit, though for less than his whole demand, will be a bar to the second.¹

ALL TO BE CLAIMED IN ONE ACTION THOUGH THEY EXTEND INTO THE FUTURE.—If one party to a special contract prevents the other from performing and thereby earning wages, or realizing profits, the latter in one action brought at once after the breach,

¹ Colvin v. Corwin, 15 Wend. 557; Cook, 7 Cow. 310; Brazier v. Banning, 20 Pa. St. 345; Ross v. Weber, 26 Ill. 221; Logan v. Caffrey, 30 Pa. St. 196.
Miller v. Covert, 1 Wend. 487; Wagner v. Jacoby, 26 Mo. 532; Smith v. Jones, 15 John. 229; Butler v. Wright, 2 Wend. 369; Connell v.

may recover damages which will compensate him for the loss of the contract. Although by performance, the benefits of the contract would accrue at a future time, yet upon a breach by which such future advantages will be prevented, the injured party may recover damages immediately after the breach equivalent to the loss, so far as he can prove it. And to facilitate the proof, the court will not oblige the party to anticipate the future state of the market, but will give the injured party the benefit of market rates at the time of the breach. Thus, in the leading case in New York,¹ it was argued that inasmuch as the furnishing of the marble would run through a period of five years, of which only about one year and a half had expired at the time of the breach, the benefits which the contractor might have realized from the execution of the contract must be speculative and conjectural; the court and jury having no certain *data* upon which to make the estimate. The court say, "where the contract . . . is broken before the arrival of the time for full performance, and the opposite party elects to consider it in that light, the market price on the day of the breach is to govern in the assessment of damages. In other words, the damages are to be settled and ascertained according to the existing state of the market at the time the cause of action arose, and not at the time fixed for full performance."² But the parties are entitled to the benefit of any facts transpiring subsequently to the bringing of the action, which show more clearly the gains prevented by the breach of contract complained of, or the damages sustained from such a cause of action, or any other, the injurious effects of which extend into the future. This point will receive further elucidation when we come to speak of prospective damages.

WHAT IS AN ENTIRE DEMAND? — The reader's attention is now directed to what constitutes an entire demand or cause of ac-

¹ *Masterson v. The Mayor, etc.* 7 Hill, 61, 71.

² *Walcott v. Mount*, 36 M. J. L. 562; *McAndrews v. Tippet*, 39 N. J. L. 105; *Burrill v. N. Y. & C. Co.* 14 Mich. 34; *Roper v. Johnson*, L. R. 8 C. P. 167; *Frost v. Knight*, L. R. 5 Ex. 325; *Sutherland v. Wyer*, 67 Me. 64; *Dugan v. Anderson*, 36 Md. 567;

Schell v. Plumb, 55 N. Y. 592; *Sibley v. Rider*, 54 Me. 463; *Fales v. Hemenway*, 64 Me. 373; *Richmond v. Dubuque, etc.* R. R. Co. 40 Iowa, 264; *Tippin v. Ward*, 5 Oregon, 450; *Howard v. Daly*, 61 N. Y. 363; *Gifford v. Waters*, 67 N. Y. 80; *Crabtree v. Hoganbaugh*, 25 Ill. 223.

tion. Whether a contract be single and entire, or apportionable, if there be a total abandonment or breach by one party, the other has a single cause of action upon the entire contract, if he think proper to act upon the breach as a total one; and the better opinion is that he is obliged to do so. A party has a right to break his contract on the terms of being liable for the damages, which will accrue for the same at the time he elects to exercise that right. And it is the duty of the other party when notified thereof to exert himself to make the damages as light as possible.¹

What default a party may treat as a total breach of a contract is not always an easy question, and its solution should be looked for in works upon contracts rather than damages, for it depends upon the interpretation of the contract. Like most other questions of construction, it depends upon the intention of the parties, and must be discovered in each case by considering the language and the subject-matter of the contract.² If it is single and entire, or to the extent that it is so, it can be the subject of but one action against the defaulting party, and the party suing must have performed all precedent conditions to place the other party in default.³

PARTIES MAY SEVER AN ENTIRE DEMAND.—A contract originally entire, may be severed afterwards by the parties, so as to

¹ *Dillon v. Anderson*, 43 N. Y. 231; *Hartland v. General Exchange Bank*, 14 L. T. N. S. 863; *Willoughby v. Thomas*, 24 Gratt. 522; *Polk v. Daly*, 14 Abb. Pr. N. S. 156.

² 2 Pars. on Cont. 517.

³ *Id.* pp. 517-527; *Shiner v. Bodine*, 60 Pa. St. 182; *Withers v. Reynolds*, 2 B. & Ad. 882; *Shaw v. Turnpike Co.* 2 Pa. 454; *Dairs v. Maxwell*, 12 Met. 286; *Harris v. Leggett*, 1 Watts & S. 301; *Hopf v. Meyers*, 42 Barb. 270; *Crips v. Talvande*, 4 McCord, 20; *Herriter v. Porter*, 23 Cal. 385; *Brown v. Smith*, 12 Cush. 366; *Mes-sick v. Dawson*, 2 Harr. (Del.) 50; *Fulsom v. Clemence*, 19 Mass. 473; *Brannen v. Indianapolis*, etc. R.

R. Co. 13 Ind. 103; *Hutchinson v. Wetmore*, 2 Cal. 310; *Camp v. Morgan*, 21 Ill. 255; *Morgan v. McKee*, 77 Pa. St. 228; *Casselberry v. For-gner*, 27 Ill. 170; *Larkin v. Buck*, 11 Ohio St. 561; *Hall v. Claggett*, 2 Md. Ch. 151; *White v. Brown*, 2 Jones L. (N. C.) 403; *Wagner v. Jacoby*, 26 Mo. 532; *Walter v. Richardson*, 11 Rich. 466; *Quigley v. De Haas*, 82 Pa. St. 267; *Sweeney v. Doroughty*, 23 Iowa, 291; *Stevens v. Lockwood*, 13 Wend. 644; *Blakeney v. Fergus-son*, 18 Ark. 347; *Pinney v. Barnes*, 17 Conn. 420; *Farrington v. Payne*, 15 John. 432; *Phillips v. Berick*, 16 John. 136; *Cunningham v. Jones*, 20 N. Y. 486; *James v. Lawrence*, 7

give one a right of action for a part performance. This was the case where there was an entire contract for the delivery of logs, and on delivery of a part the purchaser paid therefor partly in money and gave notes for the residue so delivered. It was held that the notes could be collected notwithstanding any default in the delivery of other logs to fulfil the contract, but subject to recoupment of the damages for such breach.¹ Under an agreement that if the creditor would forbear suing upon the whole of his demand, and sue upon a part of it only, and, in case of a recovery upon that part, the debtor would pay the balance; it was held that such agreement was a waiver of the rule in his favor concerning the division of actions, and that the recovery upon the part sued upon was not a bar to an action upon the balance of the claim.² So a *quantum meruit* claim may arise for a part performance on account of the benefit derived from it.³

CONTRACTS TO DO SEVERAL THINGS SUCCESSIVELY, OR ONE THING CONTINUOUSLY.—A contract to do several things at different times is divisible in its nature, and an action will lie upon each default.⁴ A defendant being the keeper of an office for procuring crews of vessels, in consideration of the plaintiff's agreement to furnish such supplies and advances as might be necessary in the business, promised to pay the plaintiff a certain sum for each man shipped, and to repay the advances; it was held that the defendant's undertaking was several.⁵ But when a party has several demands or existing causes of action growing out of the same contract, or resting in matter of account, which may be joined and sued for in the same action; they must be joined, and they constitute an entire cause of action or demand; and if they be split up and a suit be brought for a part only, and subsequently a second suit for the residue, the first action if determined on the merits will be a bar.⁶

Harr. & J. 73; Schaffer v. Lee, 8 Barb. 412; Campbell v. Hutchell, 55 Ala. 548.

¹ Fessler v. Love, 43 Pa. St. 313.

² Mills v. Garrison, 42 N. Y. 40 (Keyes); Mandeville v. Welch, 5

Wheat. 277, 288; Secor v. Sturgis, 16 N. Y. 548.

³ See ante, p. 154.

⁴ Badger v. Titcomb, 15 Pick. 409; Basler v. Nichols, 8 Ind. 260.

⁵ Badger v. Titcomb, supra.

⁶ Bondernagle v. Cocks, 19 Wend.

Where there were several and distinct covenants contained in the same instrument, and a suit was brought claiming damages for some of the breaches, and subsequently a second action was commenced claiming damages for other breaches, all having accrued at the time of bringing the first suit; it was held that the pendency of the first action might be pleaded in abatement of the second.¹

207; *James v. Lawrence*, 7 Harr. & J. 73; *Atwood v. Norton*, 27 Barb. 638; *Casselberry v. Forgner*, 27 Ill. 170.

¹ *Id.* Cowen, J., said: "In respect to separate and independent contracts, the books agree that separate actions, whether the proper form be covenant, assumpsit or debt, may be brought at the pleasure of the party, subject only to the power of the courts to direct them to be consolidated in proper cases. *Phillips v. Berick*, 16 John. 136; *Badger v. Titcomb*, 15 Pick. 409; *Rex v. The Sheriff of Hertfordshire*, 1 Barn. & Adol. 572. With respect to instalments of money due at successive days under the same contract, a difference is taken, that if the action be debt, it must be brought for the whole. *Rudder v. Price*, 1 H. Black. 550; per *Wilde, J.*, 15 Pick. 413; but if it be covenant or assumpsit, the action may be for each successive instalment as it falls due. *Cook v. Whorwood*, 2 Saund. 337; *Badger v. Titcomb*, 15 Pick. 409; *Ashford v. Hand*, Andr. 370. And so, without doubt, as to any other breach of several covenants or promises contained in the same contract, provided the action be brought before the subsequent breaches are committed. The cases all agree that where the demand is entire, a recovery for part bars a suit for the whole. *Willard v. Sperry*, 16 John. 121; *Brockway v. Kinney*, 2 id. 210; *Farrington v. Payne*, 15 id. 432; *Bates v. Quottle-*

bom, 2 Nott & McC. 205; *Hite v. Long*, 6 Rand. 457; *Smith v. Jones*, 15 John. 229; *Miller v. Covert*, 1 Wend. 487; *Ingraham v. Hall*, 11 Serg. & R. 78; *Fetter v. Beale*, 1 Salk. 11; *Barwell v. Kensey*, 3 Lev. 179. The difficulty lies in discriminating between entire and several demands. I have been unable to find but one case which holds that, there being several breaches of the same contract already committed, the party may bring several actions for each. That is the case of *Badger v. Titcomb*, 15 Pick. 409, which will be noticed by and by. On the contrary, I think the decisions of this court in respect to accounts involve the opposite doctrine. *Guernsey v. Carver*, 8 Wend. 492; *Colvin v. Corwin*, 15 Wend. 557. They go upon the ground that dealings between parties in a current account make but one entire contract; and, therefore, a suit and recovery for part, the whole being due, should be a bar to the whole. It is an entire demand, incapable of division. Per *Nelson, J.*, 8 Wend. 494. Yet every additional item in the account is in the nature of a distinct instalment. The obvious principle is, that several claims already due, under the same contract, should be deemed one entire demand or cause of action. In the late case of *Colvin v. Corwin*, 15 Wend. 557, the two demands were distinct as to time and place, being several purchases of lottery tickets by the defendant at two different

The principle is settled beyond dispute, that a judgment concludes the rights of the parties in respect to the cause of action stated in the pleadings on which it is rendered, whether the suit embraces the whole or only a part of the demand constituting the cause of action. It results from this principle, and the rule is fully established, that an entire claim, arising either

lottery offices of the plaintiff's, and of different agents; yet both being due, it was held that an action for one item barred a subsequent suit for the other. The chief justice speaks of the two suits as the splitting of a small demand. Yet suppose that one of these items had not been due at the time of the first suit, clearly the objection would have been removed. I venture to say that the courts have, with few exceptions, acted upon this distinction ever since *Girling v. Aldas*, 2 Keb. 617, A. D. 1670, in B. R. 22 Car. 2. That case is thus reported: 'Col. man opposed a prohibition to the honor of Ale on splitting of actions because the party was insolvent, and the contracts *really several*, on several deliveries of ale by Malster to Alewife. Sed non allocutur, but *per curiam*, a prohibition must be awarded.' In the late case of *McLaughlin v. Hill*, 6 Vt. 20, without denying the general rule, the court saved from its operations those items of account which were not due, and therefore not submitted to the justice in the first suit. *Avery v. Fitch*, 4 Conn. 362, S. P. The same rule, with another proper exception, will be found to have been acted upon in *Bagot v. Williams*, 3 B. & C. 235. I admit that *Badger v. Titcomb*, 15 Pick. 409, is opposed to this rule. . . . It is sufficient to reply that in doing so it was necessary, as was done in that case, to deny that *Guernsey v. Carver* was rightly decided by this court. The

learned judge who delivered the opinion of the court in the former case, observes: 'We know of no principle of law, nor any decided case, on which the decision in that case (*Guernsey v. Carver*) can be sustained.' Were there such a total absence of both principle and authority as is here intimated, we might well distrust the propriety of further adhering to that decision. But with great deference I had supposed that *Girling v. Aldas*, before cited from 2 Keb., to be plain in principle against splitting up of accounts or different demands arising under the same contract; and to go the length of absolutely forbidding it to be done. This will be seen more distinctly by the report of the same case in 1 Sid. 73, by the title of *Girling v. Alders*. 'The case was, one contracted with another for divers parcels of malt, and he levied divers complaints thereupon, wherefore the court here granted a prohibition, because, though they be several contracts, yet for as much as the plaintiff *might* have joined them all in one action, he ought so to have done, and sued here, and not put the defendant to an unnecessary vexation, no more than he can split an entire debt into divers, to give the inferior court jurisdiction *in fraudem legis*.' The same rule is put in the same book. Anon. 65.

"In one view, and taken literally, these books may go too far; but, although they speak of several contracts, they evidently mean sepa-

upon a contract or from a wrong, cannot be divided and made the subject of several suits; and if several suits be brought for different parts of such a claim, the pendency of the first may be pleaded in abatement of the others, and a judgment upon the merits of either will be available as a bar in the other suits. But it is entire claims only which cannot be divided within this

rate demands, growing out of one general contract, or a course of dealing or account current between the parties. For the purpose of an action, they make but one demand. It is the same thing in effect, whether the splitting of their demand be restrained by prohibition, or by allowing the first suit to be pleaded in abatement or in bar of the second. It is but a difference in the remedy. *Bagot v. Williams* adopts the latter remedy. Lord Bagot's steward (Williams) had received various sums of money at different times in 1822, for the use of his principal. The sums which he received for the sales of timber exceeded £3,400. This, with the other sums, made on the whole £7,000, which Lord Bagot's agent knew when he sued in debt for only £4,000, in the name of Lord Bagot against Williams, in the court baron at Ruthen. Judgment passed by default, and the plaintiff's agent verified and took judgment for £3,400 only. After that judgment was obtained, the plaintiff's agent discovered that the defendant had also received £46 for rent due at Christmas, 1821. On a suit being brought in the king's bench for the balance of the account, the former suit was pleaded in bar, as being the same identical cause of action; on which issue was joined; and the plea was sustained on evidence of these facts, except as to the £46. Garrow, B., who tried this cause, was of opinion 'that whatever constituted a sub-

sisting debt at the time when the proceeding in the inferior court was instituted, and was known to be so by the agent who managed the whole transaction, was to be considered as included in and constituting one entire cause of action,' and directed a verdict for the plaintiff for only £46. On a motion for a new trial, Abbott, C. J., assumed that the form of the action in the court below might have been what he calls a *concessit solvere*, including the same causes of action which were the subject of the second suit; and he considered the acts of the agent, with a knowledge of all the facts, as equivalent to a submission of the same facts to a jury, and their finding a balance of only £3,400. Bayley, J., took a broader ground, and, I think, went the same length with the learned baron who tried the cause. He observes: 'In this case Lord Bagot, at the time when the first action was commenced, had a demand on the defendant, not for one specific sum of money, but for different sums of money received by the defendant on his account, from different persons, and at different times. His agent knew that he had claims in respect of all these sums now claimed, except £46; and, having that knowledge, he formed an opinion that £3,400 was the whole sum that Lord Bagot ought to claim; and if he acted upon that opinion, it is much the same thing as if the plaintiff, in a cause at *nisi prius*, having a de-

rule; those which are single and indivisible in their nature. The cause of action in the different suits must be the same. The rule does not prevent, nor is there any principle which precludes, the prosecution of several actions upon several causes of action. The holder of several promissory notes may maintain an action on each; a party upon whose person or property suc-

mand of £60, consisting of three sums, which became due at different times, consented to take a verdict for £40. If the jury in such a case, at the suggestion of the plaintiff, reduced the verdict to £40, he would be bound by it, and could not afterwards bring a second action for the other £20. It seems to me that he is equally bound by his own act in this case as he would have been by the verdict of a jury in the other; and that having chosen to abandon his claim once, he has done it forever.' Holroyd, J., concurred, and a new trial was denied. Now, I understand a majority of the judges here to put the case upon the simple facts that Lord Bagot had a claim for several sums resting in account, and chose to sue for some of them. Accordingly in *Bunnell v. Pinto*, 2 Conn. 431, where the parties submitted their accounts to arbitrators, who awarded, and the plaintiff sued for \$40 not included in the award; this was held a bar to the action; and Swift, C. J., remarks that 'a book account is an indivisible claim, as much as a promissory note; and a party may as well pretend that he kept back a part of his claim on a note, and then, after the award, bring a suit upon it.' Hosmer, J., and the rest of the court, it is true, do not accede to the proposition; but in the subsequent case of *Avery v. Fitch*, 4 Conn. 362, the whole court, with Hosmer, now chief justice, at their head, not only adopt and repeat it,

but I think take a distinction which goes the whole length of maintaining the plea now in question. To an action on book, the plea was, that by writ dated July 9, 1819, the plaintiff brought an action on book against the defendant, demanding \$7, and on the general issue recovered judgment. Replication that the account of \$7 accrued and fell due after the commencement of the suit in which the recovery was pleaded. Hosmer, C. J., delivered the opinion of the court. He said: 'For the same cause of action, no person ought to recover twice; and if it might have been exhibited in a former suit as part of a book debt, then litigated, it must be considered as extinguished. A man cannot be permitted to sever a book debt, and multiply suits unnecessarily. The case of *Lane v. Cook*, 3 Day, 355, settled this principle: that a judgment in an action of book debt is conclusive 'as to all matters on book subsisting between the parties at the date of the writ on which judgment was rendered.' But a cause of action which originated posterior to the commencement of a suit can not be affected by the judgment rendered in it, as it was not exhibited in evidence, nor could form any part of the matter on which the suit was instituted.' Looking, as I think we must, on the several defaults to pay items as so many successive breaches of a single contract, we here have an authority

cessive and distinct trespasses have been committed, may bring a separate suit for every trespass, and all demands, of whatever nature, arising out of separate and distinct transactions, may be sued upon separately. It makes no difference that the causes of action might be united in a single suit; the right of the party in whose favor they exist, to separate suits, is not affected by that circumstance.¹ The true distinction between demands or rights of action which are single and entire, and those which are several and distinct, is, that the former immediately arise out of one and the same act or contract, and the latter out of different acts or contracts.

Perhaps as simple and safe a test as the subject admits of, by which to determine whether the case belongs to one class or the other, is by inquiring whether it rests upon one or several acts or agreements. In the case of torts, each trespass, conversion or fraud gives a cause of action, and but a single one;² in respect

for saying that all such breaches are but parts of one indivisible demand, so far as they were committed at the commencement of the suit. I must, therefore, be permitted to believe that *Guernsey v. Carver* is not without principle and authority in its support, and that it was very properly followed in *Stevens v. Lockwood*, 13 Wend. 644, and other cases in this court. I admit that *Rex v. The Sheriff of Hertfordshire*, 1 B. & Ad. 672, is not without an appearance of conflict with other English cases. A became indebted to B less than 40s. (the jurisdiction of the sheriff's court) for carriage of goods, and less than 40s. for like carriage one month after. B sued for each separately in the sheriff's court, and the king's bench held the same to be distinct debts, and denied a prohibition. *Girling v. Alders* was cited in support of the motion; nor was its authority denied; nor was that of *Bagot v. Williams*. Two such remote and distinct instances of dealing might have been viewed as not

coming within the rule which forbids the splitting of a continuous account, much less as making parts of one express contract. The rule may differ in its results accordingly as courts give it a more restricted or a more liberal application. *Rex v. The Sheriff of Hertfordshire* seems to be an instance of the former; *Colvin v. Corwin*, in this court, of the latter. The two cases may stand together in their circumstances, but the rule itself appears to be as fully recognized in England as in this state; and being of a remedial tendency, by contributing to reduce a vexatious multiplicity of suits, it should be liberally applied. No such uncertainty, however, can arise in applying it to different claims arising upon the same express contract."

¹*Secor v. Sturges*, 16 N. Y. 554. This case overrules *Colvin v. Corwin*, 15 Wend. 557, and disapproves of the reasoning in *Guernsey v. Carver*, 8 Wend. 492.

²*Secor v. Sturges*, supra; *Folsome v. Clemence*, 119 Mass. 473; *Bran-*

to contracts, express or implied, each contract affords one and only one cause of action. The case of a contract containing several stipulations to be performed at different times is no exception; although an action may be maintained upon each stipulation as it is broken, before the time for the performance of the others, the ground of action is the stipulation which is in the nature of a several contract.¹

ITEMS OF ACCOUNT.—Where there is an account for goods sold, or labor performed, where money has been lent to or paid for the use of a party at different times, or several items of claim springing in any way from contract, whether one only or separate rights of action exist, will in each case depend on whether the case is covered by one or by several or separate contracts. The several items may have their origin in one contract, as an agreement to sell and deliver goods, or perform work, or advance money; and, usually, in case of a running account, it may be fairly implied that it is in pursuance of an agreement that an account may be opened and continued, either for a definite period, or at the pleasure of one or both of the parties. But there must be either an express contract, or the circumstances must be such as to raise an implied contract, embracing

nenburg v. Indianapolis, etc. R. R. Co. 13 Ind. 103; *Hirenbotham v. Lowenbein*, 6 Robt. 557; *Marble v. Keyes*, 9 Gray, 221; *Eastman v. Cooper*, 15 Pick. 276; *Bennett v. Hood*, 1 Allen, 47; *Trask v. Hartford, etc. R. R. Co.* 2 Allen, 331; *Doty v. Brown*, 4 N. Y. 71.

¹*Secor v. Sturges, supra*; *Reformed, etc. Church v. Brown*, 54 Barb. 191; *Campbell v. Hatchell*, 55 Ala. 548; *O'Beirne v. Lloyd*, 43 N. Y. 248; *Pinney v. Barnes*, 17 Conn. 420; *Rudder v. Price*, 1 H. Black. 550; *Cobb v. The I. C. R. R.* 38 Iowa, 601; *Clayes v. White*, 83 Ill. 540; *Blake-ney v. Ferguson*, 18 Ark. 347; *Kendall v. Stokes*, 3 How. 87. In *McIntosh v. Lawn*, 47 Barb. 550, it was held that the lease in question contained seven distinct and independ-

ent covenants, the third of which was to keep the buildings and fences in repair, and the seventh, to build, during the continuance of the lease, 125 rods of fence. It was held that a former action by the lessor, upon the last covenant, for not building the fence, was not a bar to an action subsequently brought upon the covenant to repair; that the two covenants were distinct, and had no connection with each other, except that they were contained in the same instrument; that the former action must have been to recover for the same identical cause of action, or for some part thereof, as the plaintiff seeks to recover in the second, in order to be a bar. See *Warner v. Bacon*, 8 Gray, 397; *Clark v. Baker*, 5 Met. 452.

all the items, to make them, where they arise at different times, a single or entire demand or cause of action.¹ The very fact that there is a running account, imports that the parties have not been accustomed to treat every separate matter of charge as a distinct debt, but on the contrary to enter it in the account to become a part thereof and going to make up the debt, which consists of the entire balance due.² The business of ship carpenters was carried on in one part of a building, under the direction of two of the partners in a firm, and the business of ship chandlers in another part of the same building, under the direction of the third partner. Separate books of account were kept by different clerks in the two branches of business; and the partners confined themselves respectively to the management of one of the branches, without personally taking part in the other. Work was done and materials furnished from the carpentry branch in the repairing and equipping a brig, upon the order of her captain, to the amount of \$139, and immediately thereafter goods and articles of ship chandlery were furnished to the same brig, and on the order of the same captain, at different times through a period of a month, amounting to \$521. It was held that the two accounts did not constitute an entire claim.³

In an action for money had and received, it appeared that the defendant, as steward of the plaintiff, had, between April and November, 1822, received large sums of money, for timber sold, and, in December, 1821, 46*l.*, for rents; in a former action, a judgment had been taken by default, and for all that the plaintiff's agent thought the defendant could pay, but afterwards it was ascertained, for the first time, that the steward had received the said amount for rents. The court held, that all the sums, which the plaintiff knew the defendant had received, at the time when he commenced the former action, were to be considered as included in and constituting one entire cause of action, and the recovery was confined, in the last action, to

¹ *Secor v. Sturges*, *supra*; *Born-gesser v. Harrison*, 12 Wis. 544; *Walter v. Richardson*, 11 Rich. 466; *Magruder v. Randolph*, 77 N. C. 79.

² *Born-gesser v. Harrison*, 12 Wis. 549.

³ *Secor v. Sturges*, *supra*.

the 46%, though the defendant's actual receipts for timber were very much greater than the default judgment.¹

Where the captain of a steamboat hired a barge, and executed to the owner a contract to pay ten dollars per day, until returned in good order as received, but mentioning no time when it should be returned or the money paid, it was held, that the barge was to be returned in a reasonable time, under the circumstances of the service for which it was hired; the stipulated rent or hire would then be payable; that the contract was entire and not divisible; and that an action brought thereon, after the expiration of such reasonable time, for the amount then due for the hire of the barge, at the rate specified in the contract, was a bar to a subsequent action, on the same contract for hire accruing after the period embraced in the judgment recovered in the former action.² The court say upon this case: "If the barge were not returned upon demand in a reasonable time, it would be a breach of the contract for the return. The right of the party in such a case is not to exact the ten dollars a day perpetually, but to charge at that rate for a reasonable time, and then to collect the value of the barge, and by suing . . . (in the former action) . . . he in effect averred that the reasonable time had expired, and the whole became due."³

CONTINUING OBLIGATIONS.—Where the defendant had covenanted, in 1822, that the plaintiff should have a continual supply of water for his mill from the defendant's dam, and totally failed to perform after 1826, and in 1835 the plaintiff brought an action for the breach and recovered damages sustained by him up to that time, it was held a bar to a second action arising from a subsequent failure to perform.⁴ Nelson, C. J., said: "It is true, the covenant stipulated for a continued supply of water to the plaintiff's mills; and in this respect it may be appropriately styled a continuing contract. Yet, like any other entire contract, a total breach put an end to it, and gave the

¹ Lord Bagot v. Williams, 8 B. & C. 235; Riseley v. Squire, 53 Barb. 280.

² Steen v. Steamboat Prairie Rose, 17 Ohio St. 472.

³ See Bradley v. Washington, etc. Co. 9 Pet. 107.

⁴ Fish v. Folley, 6 Hill, 54.

plaintiff the right to sue for an equivalent in damages. He obtained that equivalent, or should have obtained it, in the former suit."

An agreement by one party to support another during life is a similar continuing entire contract.¹ A separate action may be maintained whenever there is a new cause of action, whether it arises at the same time as another cause, or at a different time; but it must exist and be complete before the action is brought.²

NOT NECESSARY THAT ALL THE DAMAGES ACCRUE BEFORE THE ACTION COMMENCED.—It is not essential, however, that all the injurious effects of the act, which constitutes the cause of action, should have been developed and suffered before suit; it is immaterial to the right to recover for them, when the effects manifest themselves, with reference to the time of bringing the suit. But it is practically material, to the plaintiff, that the effects be so manifest, before and at the time of the trial, as to be susceptible of proof. The actual effects, down to the time of the trial, are provable; and, whether those which may ensue later may be taken into account, will depend on whether they are imminent and sufficiently certain.³

Interest, which is the accessory of the principal, does not stop at the commencement of the action, but may always be computed down to the verdict.⁴

But whether continuing damages may be computed, after the commencement of the suit, will depend on whether they proceed from the act complained of in that suit as the cause of action, or whether they proceed from some later act constituting a fresh cause of action.⁵

¹Schell v. Plumb, 55 N. Y. 592; Schaffer v. Lee, 8 Barb. 412; Dresser v. Dresser, 35 Barb. 573; Sibley v. Rider, 54 Me. 466; Philbrook v. Burgess, 52 Me. 271; Fales v. Hemenway, 64 Me. 373; Miller v. Wilson, 24 Pa. St. 114; see Ferguson v. Ferguson, 2 N. Y. 360. —

²Howell v. Young, 5 B. & C. 267; Warner v. Bacon, 8 Gray, 397; Prince v. Moulton, 1d. Raym. 248; Harbin v. Green, Hob. 189; Coggeshall v. Coggeshall, Adm. 2 Strobb. L. 51;

see State Bank v. Fox, 3 Blatchf. 431.

³Filer v. The N. Y. Cent. R. R. Co. 49 N. Y. 42; Hayden v. Albee, 20 Minn. 159; Hagan v. Riley, 13 Gray, 515; Spear v. Stacy, 26 Vt. 61; Fort v. Union P. R. R. Co. 2 Dill. 259.

⁴Robinson v. Bland, 2 Burr, 1077; Hovey v. Newton, 11 Pick. 420; Duncan v. Markley, Harp. 179.

⁵Troy v. Cheshire R. R. Co. 23 N. H. 102; Hicks v. Herring, 17 Cal. 566; Phillips v. Terry, 3 Keyes, 313.

A judgment creditor in lieu of her judgment, agreed to accept the bond of another conditioned for her maintenance during life, or to pay her, if she preferred it, \$150 per annum; the bond to be secured by a mortgage on the land of the obligor. The defendant was employed to prepare the instrument, and to have the mortgage entered of record; and he withheld it from record until the property became otherwise encumbered by claims to an amount beyond its value, and the debtor became insolvent. It was held in an action on the case that the injured party could recover all that she had lost or was likely to lose by the defendant's default; all that the mortgage if duly recorded would have been worth to her.¹ Where the defendant under-

¹ Miller v. Wilson, 24 Pa. St. 114. In this case Black, C. J., said: "The argument is made that the plaintiff has not yet suffered any loss from the defendant's violation of duty; and that she can recover from Miller only in case Carson (the obligor in the bond) makes default; because the mortgage being but a security for the bond, there is nothing due on the former until the condition of the latter is broken. But we hold it clear law that Miller did not merely substitute his personal responsibility in place of the mortgage; that he did not become Carson's surety in the bond; but that he subjected himself to an immediate action in which the plaintiff may recover compensation for all she has lost, and all she is likely to lose, through his misconduct.

"On a contract to pay money at stipulated periods, there may be as many suits as there are instalments; for every failure to pay is a fresh breach of the contract; and there can be no recovery except for what is due at the time of suit brought. But on a *tort*, or on a duty or promise, which has already been violated as grossly as it ever can be, there is but one action, and in that the in-

jured party must have full justice. When, in the language of Chief Justice Best (2 Bingham, 229), the thing has but one neck, and that is cut off by the act of the defendant, it would be mischievous to drive the plaintiff to a second, third or fourth action, as the successive consequences of the wrong may arise. It is not true, even as a general rule, that courts will not anticipate a loss *in futuro*. If a man destroys my orchard, I may demand full reparation at once; and I am not compelled to sue every year for each crop of fruit I lose. In slander, the damages are swelled by all the sufferings which the want of a good name may occasion subsequently. In an action for battery, the plaintiff shall recover for all the injuries likely to result from the wounds inflicted by his adversary (1 Ld. Raym. 339). He who sues for the loss of an office or employment, is entitled to a verdict at once for the whole value of it, without waiting until the profits would have reached his pocket (2 Bingham, 229). But we need not resort to analogies. A case directly in point is that of Howell v. Young, 5 B. & C. 259. There an attorney was employed to

took with the plaintiff to be surety for another, if the plaintiff would let to him a specified house at a rent stated, and would execute an agreement to that effect, but did not, it was held that the defendant's undertaking was entire, not to pay the rent as it became due from time to time, but to execute an obligation

ascertain whether certain mortgages were a sufficient security for a loan of £3,000, and falsely informed his client that they were. It was held that in a action against the attorney the client might recover for all the probable loss he was likely to sustain from the invalidity of the security. The right of action in such cases accrues at the time when the contract or duty of the defendant is violated, and if suit be not brought within six years afterwards, the statute of limitations is a flat bar, no matter when the consequential loss may have happened.

"The defendant has deprived the plaintiff of what she relied on for a living; and this judgment is less than it ought to be, if it does not place her in as good a condition, present and prospective, as he would have left her in by doing his duty. It is vain to say she has suffered no real loss. A debt worth to her \$1,800, has been converted into a thing of no value. The defendant found her in possession of what her frugal habits taught her to think sufficient; he left her 'as poor as winter.' If he had taken the sum out of her pocket in money, she must, according to his reasoning, suffer the extremity of the consequences before she has a right of action; and therefore she can bring no suit until she starves. But human nature will not endure such logic. The law is made for practical uses. It listens to no metaphysical subtleties; and will not consent on any terms, to call that right

which every sound heart feels to be wrong. The value of wealth, beyond what is barely necessary for the present hour, consists in the consciousness of having it, and the comfortable security it affords the possessor against future want. A cautious providence for the time of need, which may come hereafter, is one of the attributes which distinguish the race of man from the lower animals. The fear of becoming destitute is a sentiment as universal as it is necessary to the well-being of the world. When that fear is grounded on the absence of any accumulation which may serve as a support, it is poverty,—a real, substantial, and sore evil, from which every well constituted person who feels will seek relief, by the utmost exertion of mind and body. Here was a woman who consented to give up all she had in consideration that \$150 per annum, for the term of her life, should be secured to her beyond the reach of accidents by a mortgage. That mortgage was everything in the world that lay between her and the poor-house. By withholding it from the record, the defendant left her to meet the adversities of life unarmed, naked, defenseless, and 'steeped in poverty to the very lips.' Her counsel would send her to Carson for support—to Carson who has no means of keeping the wolf from his own door. Why did they not tell her that she might possibly be fed and clothed by public charity. She must be made whole now or never—in this

to do so, and that only one action could be brought on his contract.¹

Where a personal injury, or an injury to property, is committed by a single tortious act, that act is a cause of action, and all the consequences for which compensation may be recovered are an entirety; recovery, therefore, may be had once for all, in one action, and only in one action, which may be brought at any time after the act is committed.² So of any act done or default made which is a breach of any stipulation in a contract; it is a single and entire cause of action, embracing all ensuing consequences for which compensation is allowed; and however multifarious may be the stipulations in a contract, any act which amounts to a total breach, constitutes but a single cause of action;³ unless perhaps where the stipulations are so distinct, and relate to subjects so disconnected, as to have no relation or unity but such as results from being made at the same time, or contained in one instrument.⁴ Nor can an entire claim be severed by partial assignments, so as to become the foundation of several suits instead of one.⁵

CONTRACTS OF INDEMNITY.—Upon contracts of indemnity, if there has been a breach before suit brought, any actual damage subsequently resulting therefrom, or payments made by the indemnified party covered by the agreement, after as well as before the commencement of suit, and down to the time

action or in none. That can be done by allowing her to recover all that the security she lost was worth — what a prudent person in her circumstances would be willing to give it up for — the difference in value between her debt made absolutely safe by a mortgage, and the same debt with no security except the personal responsibility of an insolvent man. How much is that? The court fairly and carefully put this question to the jury, and their verdict the answer.”

¹ *Waterbury v. Graham*, 4 Sandf. 215.

² *Brewer v. Waterwitch*, 19 How. Pr. 241; *Curtis v. Rochester*, etc. R.

R. Co. 18 N. Y. 534; *Drew v. Sixth Av. R. R. Co.* 26 N. Y. 49; *Fetter v. Beale*, 1 Salk. 11; *Towle v. N. H. etc. R. R. Co.* 107 Mass. 352; *Hochster v. Delatour*, 2 E. & B. 67; *Miller v. Wilson*, 24 Pa. St. 114; *Vighte v. Hoagland*, 20 N. J. L. 249; *Thompson v. Ellsworth*, 39 Mich. 719; *Dalley v. Dismal Swamp C. Co.* 2 Ired. L. 222.

³ *Jacobs v. Davis*, 34 Md. 206; *Waterbury v. Graham*, 4 Sandf. 215; *Bancroft v. Winsfear*, 44 Barb. 209; *Spear v. Stacy*, 26 Vt. 61.

⁴ *McIntosh v. Lawn*, 49 Barb. 550.

⁵ *Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. v. Nichols*, 57 Ill. 464.

of the trial, may be included in the recovery.¹ So if the defendant's breach of any contract, or his wrongful act, has involved the injured party in a legal liability to pay money, or to incur indebtedness to a third person, or expenses to relieve against the effects of the act which constitutes the cause of action, such liability, indebtedness or expenses, paid or not, constitute elements of damage, without regard to the time when the liability was actually incurred or discharged.²

WHERE PROPERTY TAKEN FOR PUBLIC USE.—Damages assessed upon the taking of property in the exercise of the power of eminent domain include prospective as well as present damages; they are an entirety; and all such as will proceed from that cause and be suffered in the future, are presumed to have been anticipated.³

WHAT IS NOT A DOUBLE REMEDY.—In an attachment in equity against B and A, the property of A was taken as the property of B, and being perishable, it was sold under an order of the court, and afterwards the court decreed that the sheriff pay the proceeds of sale to A. The sheriff failing to pay, A moved against him and his sureties, and judgment was entered for the penalty of his bond, to be discharged by the payment of the proceeds, and they were paid. Previous to the decision of the court in favor of A, he brought an action on the official bond of the sheriff, against him and his sureties, for the trespass

¹ *Spear v. Stacy*, 26 Vt. 61.

² *Dixon v. Bell*, 1 Stark. 287; *Hagan v. Riley*, 13 Gray, 515; *Smith v. Howell*, 6 Ex. 730; *Kenyon v. Woodruff*, 33 Mich. 310; *Spear v. Stacy*, 26 Vt. 61.

³ *Perley v. B. C. & M. R. R. Co.* 57 N. H. 212; *Sawyer v. Keene*, 47 N. H. 173; *Aldrich v. Cheshire R. R. Co.* 21 N. H. 359; *Fowle v. N. H. etc. R. R. Co.* 107 Mass. 52; *Fowle v. New Haven Co.* 112 Mass. 334; *Van Schaick v. Delaware Canal*, 20 N. J. L. 249; *Water Co. v. Chambers*, 13 N. J. Eq. 199; *Waterman v. Connecticut R. R. Co.* 30 Vt. 610; *Chesa-*

peake Canal v. Grove, 11 Gill & J. 398; *Furniss v. Hudson River R. R. Co.* 5 Sandf. 551; *Baltimore R. R. Co. v. Magruder*, 34 Md. 79; *Missouri R. R. Co. v. Haines*, 10 Kan. 439; *La Fayette R. R. Co. v. New Albany*, 13 Ind. 90; *Montmorency R. Co. v. Stockton*, 43 Ind. 328; *Evans v. Haefner*, 29 Mo. 141; *Baker v. Johnson*, 2 Hill, 342; *Call v. Middlesex*, 2 Gray, 282; *Vighte v. Hoagland*, 20 N. J. L. 249; *Van Schaick v. The Delaware, etc. Co.* 20 N. J. L. 249; but see *Lancashire R. R. Co. v. Evans*, 15 Beav. 322.

in taking his goods; and the former judgment and its payment were set up in defense; but it was held that the action was not thereby barred; but A might recover the difference between the value of the goods at the time they were taken under the attachment, and the amount of the proceeds of sale paid to A.¹

¹ *Sangster v. Commonwealth*, 7 Gratt. 124. In deciding this case, Moncure, P., explained the legal effect of the decree disposing of the proceeds in the attachment cases. He said: "We are of opinion that he has not lost his right of action in this case. It is true that where a plaintiff has concurrent remedies for the same demand, and elects one of them, and prosecutes it to a judgment, he cannot then resort to another, but is bound by his election although it may be a bad one. It is also true that he cannot divide one cause of action into two. The plain reason of these rules of law is, that a defendant will not be suffered to be harassed by two suits when one would answer all the purposes of justice. Therefore, when A wrongfully takes the property of B and sells it, B may bring trespass, trover, detinue, or assumpsit for money had and received, against A at his election; but having elected one of these forms of action and prosecuted it to judgment, he cannot then abandon it and bring another. Trespass comprehends the whole injury, as well the wrongful taking as the wrongful detention or conversion, and the value of the property, unless it be restored. By bringing detinue or trover, the plaintiff waives all claim for the wrongful taking of the property; and by bringing assumpsit, he also waives all claim for the wrongful detention and conversion, affirms the sale, and makes the proceeds of it money had and received to his use. It would be inconsistent

to permit him, after electing and prosecuting to judgment either of the three last named actions, and especially the last, to resort to the first. The case of *Hite v. Long*, 6 Rand. 457, relied on by the counsel for the plaintiffs in error, involved this principle. But the principle does not apply to this case. The attachment suits were brought by the relator. The attachments were levied upon his property, and he was made a home defendant to the suits, which were foreign attachments in equity. He was not a debtor of the plaintiffs, nor was his title to the property in question brought in controversy by the bills. The attachments against the debtor defendant were levied on his, the relator's, property, and thus a trespass was committed by the sheriff who made the levy. The relator, being made a defendant in the case, of course asserted therein his claim to the property, as he could, and no doubt would have done, if he had not been made a defendant. The property being perishable, was in the progress of the suit decreed to be sold. Afterwards, the question of title being decided in favor of the relator, the proceeds of sale were decreed to be paid to him by the sheriff who made it; but not being paid, the amount was recovered by motion against him and his sureties. Now this was altogether a different claim from that of the relator against the sheriff for the trespass. The sheriff was not a defendant to the attachment suits. The main controversy

If the master of a whaling vessel abandons the voyage, and wrongfully sells the property of the owner, on board, the subsequent collection of a part of the proceeds of such sale, is no bar to an action against him for breaking up the voyage and disposing of the property, but reduces the damage.¹

PROSPECTIVE DAMAGES.—In the application of the rule that all the damages which pertain to a cause of action, without reference to the time when they actually accrue, are entire, and that such damages cannot be recovered piecemeal, by successive actions, it is necessary sometimes, and not unfrequently, to take into consideration damages which have not been actually suffered, either at the commencement of the suit or the trial; for, otherwise, there would have to be a very inconvenient postpone-

in that case was between the attaching creditors and their debtor; incidental to which was a controversy between the former and the relator, as to whether the property attached belonged to him or their debtor. That controversy was determined in the relator's favor, and of course the proceeds of the property were decreed to be paid to him. They could not be decreed to be paid to the creditors, because the property did not belong to their debtor, nor to the sheriff, because not only did not the property belong to him, but it would have been real injustice both to his sureties and to the owner of the property to have made such a decree. The only proper disposition of the money, therefore, was to decree it to be paid to the owner of the property. But such decree and payment cannot extinguish his claim against the sheriff for the trespass, any more than would the return of the property itself to him, either by the sheriff who took it, or by the order of the court in the attachment suits. The only effect of such return would be to mitigate the damages in the action for the trespass, and the decree and payment afore-

said can have no greater effect. They have had that effect by the proceeds of sale being credited on the amount due for the value of the property, in the action brought by the relator against the sheriff and his sureties for the trespass. The relator would probably have been willing to have received his property, after it was taken under the attachments, if it had not been impaired in value, and to have asserted no further claim for the trespass. But it seems to have been impaired in value while in the hands of the sheriff, and at all events was sold for less than half of its value at the time it was taken. The relator then, and before the proceeds of sale were decreed to be paid to him or the question of title was decided in his favor in the attachment suits, brought his action for the trespass on the official bond of the sheriff. That action came on to be tried after he recovered and received the amount decreed to him in the attachment suits as aforesaid, and he recovered in the action the value of his property when taken, credited by the amount of the proceeds of the sale of it."

¹ Brown v. Smith, 12 Cush. 366.

ment of that class of actions, or a renunciation of a large part of the compensation, due to the injured party. When a cause of action accrues, there is a right, as of that date, to all the consequent damages which will ever ensue.¹ They are recoverable, if they can be proved in one action, and only one action can be maintained; the suit may be brought at any time after the accrual of the right of action. The question is a practical and legal one in each case, whether the cause of action is of such a nature that the injurious consequences of the act complained of can reach into the future, or whether any subsequent damages will be owing to a continuous fault which may be the foundation of a new action. So is the question whether any offered evidence tends to prove future damages which are the legal result of the act which constitutes the cause of action, and whether the sum of the evidence in the particular case is sufficient for the consideration of the jury.

If a growing crop is destroyed, it can, of course, never be shown with absolute certainty that, but for such destruction, it would have matured; nor that a party who is stopped by the other in the performance of a special contract, would otherwise have proceeded to a complete execution of it, so as to entitle himself to the full benefits. Nor is it matter of law that the jury shall assume in the one case that the crop would have matured, or that the contract, in the other, would have been fulfilled. The jury may estimate, with the aid of testimony, the value of the crop at the time of its destruction, in view of all the circumstances existing at that time, as well as at any time before the trial, favoring or rendering doubtful the conclusion that it would attain to a more valuable condition, and all the hazards and expenses incident to the process of supposed growth or appreciation.² The same uncertainties, and a greater surface of them, are encountered in actions upon warranties that seeds sold for planting are of particular varieties.³

¹ *Lamb v. Walker*, 3 Q. B. D. 389.

² *Taylor v. Bradley*, 39 N. Y. 129; *People's Ice Co. v. Steamer Excelsior*, 44 Mich. 229; *Smith v. Chicago*, etc. R. R. Co. 38 Iowa, 518; *Richardson v. Northrup*, 66 Barb. 85; *Folsom v. Apple R. L. D. Co.* 41 Wis. 602.

³ *Randall v. Raper*, E. B. & E. 84; *Passenger v. Thornburn*, 34 N. Y. 634; *White v. Miller*, 7 Hun, 427; 71 N. Y. 118; *Van Wyck v. Allen*, 69 N. Y. 61; *Walcot v. Mount*, 36 N. J. L. 262; *Ferris v. Comstock*, 33 Conn. 513.

In actions upon contracts which contemplate a series of acts and a considerable period of time for performance, a party complaining of a total breach by the other, sufficiently maintains his right to recover if he has performed without default up to the time of the breach and is ready still to proceed, though his right to the value of the contract depends on his ability and inclination to prosecute the performance on his part to completion. He is entitled to recover the profits which he would have made,—the contract price, less what he would have to do or expend, to earn or otherwise entitle himself to it. This deduction may be the price of labor or the value of property at a future day. The action for damages recoverable for such a breach may be brought and tried before that day arrives. If so, the prices prevailing at the time of the breach may be acted upon as the test of values at the times mentioned in the contract;¹ but if the trial be delayed until the date fixed for performance, the parties may show the prices actually prevailing then, or any other conditions, favorable or otherwise, affecting the cost of fulfilling the contract.²

CERTAINTY OF PROOF OF FUTURE DAMAGES.—There is a conservatism pervading the law opposed to allowing compensation for probable loss. It manifests itself more particularly in respect to those damages which might be proved with certainty if they were real; and, if not fanciful and imaginary, are past damages; not such as are contemplated to arise in the future from such causes as, according to the general experience, produce them. The decided cases which relate to prospective damages warrant the statement that the injured party is entitled to recover compensation for such elements of damage as are likely to occur; the jury may proceed upon reasonable probabilities; and accept as sufficiently proved those results which, under like circumstances, generally come to pass.³ It is not, however, to

¹ *Masterton v. Mayor, etc.* 7 Hill, 61.

² *Burwell v. New Y. etc. Salt Co.* 14 Mich. 34; *People's Ice Co. v. Steamer Excelsior*, 44 Mich. *supra*; *Chicago v. Green*, 9 Wall. 726; *Hochester v. De la Tour*, 2 E. & B. 678; *Frost v. Knight*, L. R. 5 Ex.

322; L. R. 7 Ex. 111; *Taylor v. Bradley*, 39 N. Y. 129; *Howard v. Daly*, 61 N. Y. 362; *Richmond v. Dubuque, etc.* R. R. Co. 40 Iowa, 264; *Jacobs v. Davis*, 34 Md. 206; *Grover v. Buck*, 34 Mich. 519.

³ *Lewis v. Atlas M. L. Ins. Co.* 61 Mo. 534; *Howell v. Young*, 5 B. & C.

be hence inferred that prospective damages may be recovered on every plausible anticipation; nor that no allowance is to be made for the uncertainties which affect all conclusions depending on future events; it is only intended that such uncertainties, where the damages are shown by evidence reasonably certain, do not exclude them wholly from consideration. The price of an average colt cannot be fixed by deducting the cost of its keep from the value of an average horse, for there is not a certainty of exemption from accidents and disease.

All the damages from a single tortious act are an entirety, and must be assessed and recovered once for all.¹ Successive actions cannot be maintained for recovery of damages, as they may accrue from time to time. The injured party is entitled to recover in one action compensation for all the damages resulting from the injury, whether present or prospective. And in respect to the latter, the rule is that he can recover for such as it is shown with reasonable certainty will result from the wrongful act complained of.²

ACTION FOR ENTICING AWAY APPRENTICE, SERVANT OR SON.—In an action for enticing away an apprentice, damages cannot include the loss of his services for the residue of his term, for it is said the apprentice may return.³ Where an action on the case was brought to recover damages for the defendant's act of enticing the plaintiff's minor son from his service, and inducing him to enlist in the army for three years, it was held that the plaintiff could only recover damages for the loss of service up

259; *Macrae v. Clark*, L. R. 1 C. P. 403; *Frye v. Maine Central R. R. Co.* 67 Me. 414; *Richmond v. Dubuque*, etc. R. R. Co. 40 Iowa, 264; *Schell v. Plumb*, 55 N. Y. 592; *Missouri*, etc. R. R. Co. v. *Fort Scott*, 15 Kans. 435; *Roper v. Johnson*, L. R. 8 C. P. 167; *Peltz v. Eichele*, 62 Mo. 171; *Sutherland v. Wyer*, 67 Me. 64; *Gifford v. Waters*, 67 N. Y. 80; *Richardson v. Mellish*, 2 Bing. 229.

¹ *Lamb v. Walker*, 3 Q. B. D. 389.

² *Filer v. N. Y. Cent. R. R. Co.* 49 N. Y. 42; *Miller v. Wilson*, 24 Pa. St. 114; *Felter v. Beale*, 1 Salk. 11;

Hodsoll v. Stollebrass, 11 A. & E. 301; *Short v. McCarthy*, 3 B. & A. 626; *Howell v. Young*, 5 B. & C. 259; *Ingraham v. Lawson*, 8 Scott, 471; *Clegg v. Dearden*, 12 Q. B. 576; *Hamer v. Knowly*, 6 H. & N. 454.

³ *Hambleton v. Veere*, 2 Saund. 170; *Moore v. Love*, 3 Jones' L. 215; *Hodsoll v. Stollebrass*, 11 A. & E. 301; *Trigg v. Northcut*, Litt. Sel. C. 414; *Lewis v. Peachy*, 1 H. & C. 518; *Drew v. Sixth Av. R. R. Co.* 26 N. Y. 48; see *McKay v. Bryson*, 5 Ired. L. 216.

to the time of the commencement of the action, or at most up to the time of trial.¹

FUTURE DAMAGES FOR PERSONAL INJURIES.—In ascertaining the amount of damages for a personal injury, the jury may consider the bodily pain and mental suffering which have accrued and

¹Covert v. Gray, 34 How. Pr. 450. In this case Mason, J., said: "I know there are cases where the action is brought to recover for the loss of service resulting from assault and battery, or personal injury, committed upon the servant, that the courts have allowed a recovery for the full unexpired term, but they were cases where the proof showed the injury was permanent. Those cases have no application to the case at bar, for the servants were actually shown to be disabled.

"It may be said that the case under consideration is not like ordinary cases of this kind, for enticing away a servant, for the reason that the defendant caused or procured the plaintiff's son to enlist in the army, and he is bound to military service, and cannot act his free volition in regard to returning. This argument is good for what it is worth. There are very many probable contingencies upon which he may be discharged before the end of three years. He may become sick, and the government discharge him; he may be disabled by wounds, to serve in the army, and be discharged. His enlistment was clearly illegal, being procured upon a forged written consent of his father. It became, therefore, the duty of the secretary of war, under act of congress and the articles of war, to discharge him, on his father making proof of this fact. The plaintiff might, therefore, procure his discharge. There is still another answer. The enlistment was to end

with the war, and the law will not presume in such a case that the war will continue three years. The law presumes that a fact, continuous in its character, still continues to exist until a change is shown, as that a life still continues, or that a partnership proved to exist still continues. 1 Cow. & Hill's Notes, 295. And so a state of war proved to exist three years ago is presumed in law to be still existing, unless the contrary be shown, but the law indulges no presumption at the present time that it will continue three years longer. On the contrary, war is not the normal, but the exceptional, state of society, and is generally regarded as a thing not to be desired either by individuals or nations. Peace is desirable, and not war, and the presumption is that men and nations will do that which is for their interests, and act with reference to them. The law, however, will not indulge in any presumption in regard to a future condition of war or peace. God alone knows what the future has in store for nations; and finite courts, whose visions cannot penetrate the future, should not speculate on its probabilities, much less attempt to solve them and make them the basis of their judgments. The rule is reasonable which presumes the continuance of an existing fact at the time of the trial, for the other party can overthrow it by proof if it be not so; but when it presumes a future continuance, the party has no ability to unfold the future and give an an-

are likely to occur in the future in consequence of the injury, as well as the loss of time, expense of medical and other attendance, and the diminution of ability to earn money.¹

ONLY PRESENT WORTH OF FUTURE DAMAGES GIVEN.—In a Vermont case the court say that what the jury give the injured party for prospective damages is like payment in advance; and in fixing the same, that fact may be taken into consideration and the amount may properly be reduced to its present worth.²

CONTINUOUS BREACH OF CONTRACTS OR WRONG NOT AN ENTIRETY.—A continuous breach of contract or wrong is not an entirety. It is at any time severable for the purpose of redress in damages for the injury already suffered. This is the case whenever there is a continuous duty imposed by law or by contract, continuously neglected, whether such departure from the line of duty be by positive acts or by culpable inaction.³ There is a legal obligation to discontinue a trespass or to remove a nuisance.⁴ So a covenant to keep certain premises in repair for a specified period imposes a continuous duty, and when neglected it is a continuous cause of action.⁵ When an action is brought, the injury to that time is segregated, and recovery is confined to such damages as result from the breach or wrong continued to the commencement of the action.⁶

swer by his proof. The only safe rule, in cases of this kind, is to limit the loss of service up to the commencement of the suit, as was done in *Hambleton v. Veere*, or, at the furthest, up to the time of the trial."

¹ *Curtiss v. The Rochester, etc. R. R. Co.* 20 Barb. 282; *City of Atchison v. King*, 9 Kans. 530; *Welch v. Ware*, 32 Mich. 77; *Birchard v. Booth*, 4 Wis. 67; *Morely v. Dunbar*, 24 Wis. 183; *Wilson v. Young*, 31 Wis. 574; *Goodno v. Oshkosh*, 28 Wis. 300; *Spicer v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co.* 29 Wis. 580; *Karasich v. Hasbrouck*, 28 Wis. 569; *Penn. R. R. Co. v. Dale*, 76 Pa. St. 47; *Tomlinson v. Derby*, 43 Conn. 562; *Fulsome v. Concord*, 46 Vt. 135; *Nones v. Northouse*, 46 Vt. 587; *Metcalf v.*

Baker, 57 N. Y. 662; *New Jersey Exp. Co. v. Nichols*, 33 N. J. L. 434; *Walker v. Erie R. R. Co.* 63 Barb. 260; *Bradshaw v. Lancashire R'y Co. L. R.* 10 C. P. 189; *Collins v. Council Bluffs*, 32 Iowa, 324; *Russ v. Steamboat War Eagle*, 14 Iowa, 363; *Dixon v. Bell*, 1 Stark. 287.

² *Fulsome v. Concord*, *supra*.

³ *Powers v. Ware*, 4 Pick. 106; *Pierce v. Woodward*, 6 Pick. 206.

⁴ *Per Lord Denman in Clegg v. Dearden*, 12 Q. B. 601.

⁵ *Cooke v. England*, 27 Md. 14; *Beach v. Crain*, 2 N. Y. 86; *Bleecker v. Smith*, 13 Wend. 530; *Phelps v. New Haven, etc. Co.* 43 Conn. 453; *Keith v. Hinkster*, 9 Bush, 383.

⁶ *Id.*; *Sackrider v. Beers*, 10 Johns. 241; *Crain v. Beach*, 2 Barb. 120; 2

THE LAW WILL NOT PRESUME A CONTINUANCE OF WRONG.—The law will not presume a continuance of the wrong, nor allow a license to continue a wrong, or a transfer of title, to result from the recovery of damages for prospective misconduct.¹

N. Y. 86; Shaw v. Etheridge, 3 Jones' L. 301; Vighte v. Hoagland, 20 N. J. L. 249; Brosfield v. Lee, 1 Ld. Raym. 329; Whitehouse v. Fellows, 10 C. B. N. S. 765; Mahon v. N. Y. Cent. R. R. Co. 24 N. Y. 658; Phillips v. Ferry, 3 Keyes, 313; Hayden v. Albee, 20 Minn. 159; Thompson v. Gibson, 7 M. & W. 405; Beckwith v. Griswold, 29 Barb. 291; Bradley v. Amis, 2 Hayw. 390; Caruthers v. Dillman, 1 Hayw. 501; Duncan v. Markley, Harp. 179; Moore v. Love, 3 Jones' L. 215; Cole v. Sprowl, 35 Me. 161; Hudson v. Nicholson, 5 M. & W. 437.

¹Savannah, etc. Canal v. Bourquin, 51 Ga. 378; Hanover Water Co. v. Ashland I. Co. 84 Pa. St. 279; Whitmore v. Bischoff, 5 Hun, 176; Sherman v. The Milwaukee, etc. R. R. Co. 645; Russell v. Brown, 63 Me. 203; Bowyer v. Cook, 4 C. B. 236; Holmes v. Wilson, 10 A. & El. 503; Battishill v. Reed, 18 C. B. 696; Cumberland, etc. Corp. v. Hutchings, 65 Me. 140.

In Moore v. Love, 3 N. C. 215, Battle, J., thus discusses the distinction between cases where the cause of action is an entirety, and those which admit of a succession of suits. "It is clearly stated by Lord Mansfield, in the case of Robinson v. Bland, 2 Burr, 1077: 'When a new action may be brought and satisfaction obtained thereupon for any duties or demands which may have arisen since the commencement of the depending suit, that duty or demand shall not be included in the judgment upon the former action. As in covenant for

the non-payment of rent, or of an annuity payable at different times, you may bring a new action *toties quoties* as often as the respective sums become due and payable. So in trespass and in tort, new actions may be brought as often as new injuries and wrongs are repeated; and, therefore, damages shall be assessed only up to the time of the wrong complained of. But where a man brings an action of assumpsit for principal and interest upon a contract obliging the defendant to pay such principal money, with interest from such a time, he complains of the non-payment of both; the interest is an accessory to the principal, and he cannot bring a new action for any interest grown due between the commencement of his action and the judgment in it.' What is here so well said about the interest being the accessory to the principal money, and therefore recoverable down to the time of the trial, applies with equal force to the case of trespass and tort, where the wrong done is not repeated or continued, though the damage resulting from it may not cease being developed until after the time when the writ was issued. In the latter case the plaintiff is not limited solely to the consequential damage which has actually occurred up to the trial of the cause, but he may go on to claim relief for the prospective damages which can then be estimated as reasonably certain to occur. See 2 Williams' Saund. 171, note 1; Sedgw. on Dam. 102 et seq.

"This brings us to the considera-

tion of the case of *McKay v. Bryson*, decided in this court, and reported in 5 Ired. R. 216, which may seem at first view to militate against the distinction by which we have endeavored to reconcile the decisions which have been made upon the subject of prospective damages. It was an action on the case, brought to recover damages for enticing the plaintiff's apprentice from his service, and conveying him out of the state. The testimony showed that the boy was bound apprentice to learn the business of a tailor, and that he continued in the service of his master until he was carried away by the defendant, and when last heard from he was in Tennessee. The suit was brought some time before the expiration of the term of service, and the jury were instructed that they might give damages as for a total loss of service during the whole period of apprenticeship, subject to a deduction on account of the plaintiff's chance of regaining the boy. The charge given to the jury in the court below was approved in this court upon the authority of the case of *Hodsoll v. Stollebrass*, 11 A. & E. 301. No other case appears to have been cited, and the court do not advert to the fact that in *Hodsoll v. Stollebrass* the injury from which the loss accrued to the plaintiff was a single act of wrong; but they do advert to and state the fact that the loss caused by the tort of the defendant was in effect a total loss of the plaintiff's apprentice. The only wrong alleged in the declaration, or proved on the trial, was that of carrying the apprentice beyond the limits of the state, which caused a total loss of his services to his master. In this view the case may well be sustained upon the principle ap-

plicable to the second class of cases to which we have referred. That the removal of the apprentice out of the state may be regarded in the same light as if a permanent injury had been inflicted upon him. We have the strong analogy of the case of trover by one tenant in common against another for the destruction of the article held in common. If the article be sent off by the defendant to a place unknown to the plaintiff, so that, as to him, it is totally lost, it is equivalent to its destruction. *Lucas v. Wasson*, 3 Dev. R. 398. The circumstances of the present case are very different from those in *McKay v. Bryson*. The apprentices were carried by the defendant to his residence in an adjoining county, only twenty-five miles distant from the plaintiff. They were not concealed from him; and it appears from the proof that he knew where they were. The continued detention of them by the defendant was a succession of torts, for which he might bring new actions from time to time; and hence his case falls into the class with *Hambleton v. Veere*, and all those on which damages can be given for the loss of service up to the commencement of the suit only."

The true distinction is undoubtedly pointed out in the foregoing opinion, that the damages in an action cannot include those arising after suit is brought, if a new action could be brought for them; but it may admit of a doubt, if the case was properly disposed of upon that test. A trespasser who takes personal property, and retains it, may be said to commit a succession of torts while he retains the property; but in an action for such a taking, the injured party would undoubtedly be obliged to make his full

claim of damages. He would not be entitled to a succession of actions.

In cases where apprentices have been enticed away, and the enticer has not, by the injury or otherwise, made it reasonably certain that the apprentice will not return, prospective damages are not denied because a new action may be brought for them, but because they are not susceptible of proof; they are not certain. But if the defendant has control, and will have it in the future, he may be charged with depriving the master of the services of an apprentice for the whole term, for the same reason that he might be charged with the full value of a horse tortiously taken. See *Herreter v. Hehn*, 23 Cal. 385.

The case of *Clegg v. Dearden*, 12 Q. B. 576, is interesting upon the same distinction. There the owner of a coal mine excavated as far as the boundary (which he was by custom entitled to do), and continued the excavation wrongfully into the neighboring mine, leaving an aperture in the coal of that mine, through which water passed into it and did damage. It was held that the party so excavating was liable in trespass for breaking into the neighboring mine, but not in an action on the case for omitting to close up the aperture on his neighbor's soil, though a continuing damage resulted from its being unclosed. It was also held that a new action could not be maintained for damages occasioned by the flow of water in consequence of the aperture remaining unclosed, after an action on the case had already been brought for making the aperture and letting in the water, which action was referred to arbitration, and the plaintiff being made a party to

the reference in respect of any injury to him by any of the matters alleged in the declaration in such action, had had damages awarded and paid for such injury, although the damage last complained of is subsequent to the award and payment. Lord Denman, C. J., said: "The gist of the action as stated in the declaration is the keeping open and unfilled of an aperture and excavation made by the defendant into the plaintiff's mine. By the custom the defendant was entitled to excavate up to the boundary of his mine, without leaving any barrier; and the cause of action, therefore, is the not filling up the excavation made by him on the plaintiff's side of the boundary and within his mine. It is not, as in the case of *Holmes v. Wilson*, 10 A. & E. 503, a continuing of something wrongfully placed by the defendant upon the premises of the plaintiff; nor is it a continuing of something placed upon the land of a third person, to the nuisance of the plaintiff, as in the case of *Thompson v. Gibson*, 7 M. & W. 456. There is a legal obligation to discontinue a trespass, or remove a nuisance; but no such obligation upon a trespasser to replace what he has pulled down or destroyed upon the land of another, though he is liable in an action of trespass to compensate in damages for the loss sustained. The defendant having made an excavation and aperture in the plaintiff's land, was liable to an action of trespass; but no cause of action arises from his omitting to re-enter the plaintiff's land, and fill up the excavation; such an omission is neither a continuation of a trespass nor of a nuisance; nor is it the breach of any legal duty." *Cumberland, etc. Corp. v. Hitchings*, 65 Me. 140.

NUISANCE BY FLOODING LAND.—In an action for damages occasioned by the nuisance of flooding land, it was held that the injury by killing timber caused before suit might be recovered for, though the timber did not die until after the commencement of the action.¹

The damages from a continuing cause are, however, generally recoverable only down to the time of commencing the action, and all such damages are entire.²

NECESSITY OF SUCCESSIVE ACTIONS.—The necessity and advantage of successive actions to recover damages which proceed from a continuous and still operating cause are very obvious; for besides the considerations, which have already been mentioned, the injurious effects so blend together that in most instances it would be wholly impracticable to accurately apportion them. Therefore the right to recover for all damages which have been suffered to the time of bringing the first action, in the next, all damages which have been suffered from that time to that of commencing such second action, and so on while the cause continues, is the most convenient course of practice for practical redress that can be devised.

In cases of contracts imposing a continuous duty, or imposing a duty the continued neglect of which is a continuous breach, from which results a steady accretion of damage, the injured party may bring a succession of actions, or treat defaults having that significance, as a total breach;³ and recover damages accordingly. Of this nature was the contract in *Crain v. Beach*,⁴ where the plaintiff had granted to the defendant a perpetual right of way over his land, and covenanted to erect a gate of a specified description at the terminus, to which the defendants covenanted in the same instrument to make all necessary re-

¹ *Hayden v. Albee*, 20 Minn. 159; *Clark v. The Nevada L. & M. Co.* 6 Nev. 203; see *Crabtree v. Hagenbaugh*, 25 Ill. 214.

² *Blunt v. McCormick*, 3 Denio, 283; *Cumberland, etc. Corp. v. Hitchings*, 65 Me. 140; *Thayer v. Brooks*, 17 Ohio, 489; *Loweth v. Smith*, 12 M. & W. 582; *Crain v. Beach*, 2 N. Y. 86.

³ *Grand Rapids, etc. R. R. Co. v. Van Dusen*, 29 Mich. 431; *Royalton v. R. & W. Turnpike Co.* 14 Vt. 311; *Withers v. Reynolds*, 2 B. & Ad. 882; *Fish v. Foley*, 6 Hill, 54, commented on and explained in *Crain v. Beach*, 2 Barb. 124.

⁴ 2 N. Y. 86; 2 Barb. 120.

pairs. The plaintiff erected the gate, and it was subsequently removed by some unknown person. It was held that the defendants were bound to replace it; that the covenant was continuing; that an action brought thereon, after the removal of the gate, for damages occasioned by cattle coming on the plaintiff's land in consequence of there being no gate, and a recovery therein, were no bar to another action on the same covenant for damages accruing after the commencement of the first suit. The defendants' default was not a total breach, nor declared and recovered on as such, and hence they were not thereby relieved of the continuing obligation of the covenant. If it were an entire contract, however, any breach would be or might be treated as a total breach.¹ Covenants for support and maintenance during life are entire contracts, and any breach entitles the injured party to recover entire damages as for a total breach,² but as they impose a continuous duty, the injured party may have a succession of actions treating any acts of breach as partial only.³

SECTION 2.

PARTIES TO SUE AND BE SUED.

Damages to joint parties injured, entire — Must be recovered by person in whom legal interest vested — Not joint when contract apportions the legal interest — Implied assumpsit follows consideration — Effect of release by or death of one of several entitled to entire damages on contract — Misjoinder of plaintiffs, when fatal objection — Joinder of defendants; effect of nonjoinder and misjoinder — How joint liability extinguished or severed — Principles on which joint right or liability in actions of tort determined — A tortious act not an entirety as to parties injured — General and special owners — Joint and several liability for torts.

DAMAGES TO JOINT PARTIES INJURED, ENTIRE.— Before leaving the subject of the entirety of causes of action and damages, it is proper to notice some points relative to parties. At common law, all the parties who are jointly injured by a tort or breach of contract should sue jointly for damages; and in actions *ex*

¹ Fish v. Foley, 6 Hill, 54.

² Id.; Fiske v. Fiske, 20 Pick. 499;

³ Schell v. Plumb, 55 N. Y. 592;
Dresser v. Dresser, 35 Barb. 573;
Shaffer v. Lee, 8 Barb. 412.

Berry v. Harris, 43 N. H. 376; Ferguson v. Ferguson, 2 N. Y. 360;
Turner v. Hadden, 62 Barb. 480.

contractu the rule is imperative. All the parties must join as plaintiffs with whom the violated contract was made, unless their interests are severed in the contract, so that upon a breach a distinct cause of action accrues to each or less than all.¹

MUST BE RECOVERED BY PERSON IN WHOM LEGAL INTEREST VESTED.—The suit must be brought in the name of the party in whom is vested the legal interest, though the equitable interest be in another person.² The funds of a voluntary association were put under the control and management of trustees who took a note payable to themselves on lending the funds to some other members. It was held that the trustees in their individual names were entitled to maintain an action on the note, as it was payable to them, though the defendants as well as themselves were members of the association beneficially interested in the collection.³ Under this rule, in an action by a firm, the name of a dormant partner need not and ought not to be used,⁴ unless he is one of the parties disclosed in the contract.⁵ The parties to a contract are the persons in whom the legal interest in the subject of it is deemed to be vested, and who therefore must be the parties to the action which is instituted for the purpose of enforcing it, or recovering damages for its violation.⁶

¹ Hall v. Leigh, 8 Cranch, 50; Fugère v. Mut. So. of St. Joseph, 46 Vt. 362; Cleaves v. Lord, 3 Gray, 66; Jewett v. Cunard, 3 Woodb. & M. 277; Little v. Hobbs, 8 Jones' L. 179; Gridley v. Starr, 1 Root, 281; Farmer v. Stewart, 2 N. H. 97; Eastman v. Ramsey, 3 Ind. 419; Millard v. Baldwin, 3 Gray, 484; Dow v. Clark, 7 Gray, 198; Weather v. Ray, 4 Dana, 474; Frankern v. Trimble, 5 Pa. St. 520; Ross v. Milne, 12 Leigh, 204; Thompson v. Page, 1 Met. 566; The Ship Potomac, 2 Black, 581; Archer v. Bogue, 3 Scam. 526 (4 Ill.); Robertson v. Reed, 47 Pa. St. 115; Sawyer v. Steele, 4 Wash. 227; Newcomb v. Clark, 1 Denio, 226; Low v. Cross, 1 Black 533.

² 1 Chitty Pl. 2-6; Treat v. Stanton, 14 Conn. 445; Denton v. Den-

ton, 17 Md. 403; Sunapee v. Eastman, 32 N. H. 470; Pike v. Pike, 24 N. H. 384; Phillips v. Pennywit, 1 Ark. 59; Lapham v. Green, 9 Vt. 244; Governor v. Ball, 1 Hempst. 549; Lord v. Carnes, 98 Mass. 308; Hart v. Stone, 30 Conn. 94; Pierce v. Robie, 39 Me. 205; Yeager v. Wallace, 44 Pa. St. 94; Morton v. Webb, 7 Vt. 123; Boardman v. Keeler, 2 Vt. 65; Clarkson v. Carter, 3 Conn. 84; Mitchell v. Dall, 2 H. & Gill, 159; Lord v. Baldwin, 6 Pick. 352; Wilson v. Wallace, 8 S. & R. 55; Warner v. Griswold, 8 Wend. 666; Clark v. Miller, 4 Wend. 628.

³ Pierce v. Robie, 39 Me. 205.

⁴ Clark v. Miller, 4 Wend. 628.

⁵ Clark v. Carter, 2 Cow. 84; Lord v. Baldwin, 6 Pick. 352.

⁶ Treat v. Stanton, 14 Conn. 445.

NOT JOINT WHEN CONTRACT APPORTIONS THE LEGAL INTEREST.—Where the contract separates and apportions the legal interests, the injury in case of a breach is correspondingly separate and distinct. Thus a promise to pay the respective owners of land taken for a road such sums as a referee named shall award, gives each a separate action for the amount awarded him.¹

IMPLIED ASSUMPSIT FOLLOWS THE CONSIDERATION.—Where the assumpsit is implied, it will follow the consideration.² A committee appointed by a school district to repair a school house took the job among themselves; each performing work, and furnishing a separate portion of materials. It was held that each had a separate cause of action.³ By the failure of I to fulfil a promise made to G and S to enter satisfaction of a judgment against them, the judgment was collected entirely out of the property of G; and it was held that he could recover in an action by himself alone for money paid.⁴ If money is deposited with a stakeholder on the event of a wager, by one who acts as an agent for several others, each of the latter may bring a separate action to recover back the money deposited for him, though the stakeholder was ignorant of the principals on whose account the deposit was made.⁵ Several plaintiffs claiming distinct rights cannot join in the same action.⁶

EFFECT OF RELEASE BY OR DEATH OF ONE OF SEVERAL ENTITLED TO ENTIRE DAMAGES.—Where a cause of action, *ex contractu*, accrues to several jointly, it is an entirety as to them; they must all join in an action upon it; no others can; except where assignments are sanctioned by statute as a transfer of the legal right of action, or unless that legal right devolves upon others by operation of law, as in cases of death or marriage. It cannot be severed by partial assignments;⁷ nor by the giving of a release by one of several jointly entitled to sue. Such a

¹ Farmer v. Stewart, 2 N. H. 97; Jewett v. Cunard, 3 Woodb. & M. 277.

² Lee v. Gibbons, 14 S. & R. 110.

³ Geer v. School District, 6 Vt. 76.

⁴ Taylor v. Gould, 57 Pa. St. 152.

⁵ Yates v. Foot, 12 John. 1.

⁶ Barry v. Rogers, 2 Bibb, 314; Hinchman v. Patterson R. R. Co. 17 N. J. Eq. 75; Chambers v. Hunt, 18 N. J. L. 339.

⁷ Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. v. Nichols, 57 Ill. 464.

release would operate to extinguish the right of action at law; for if, for such a reason, all to whom the right of action accrued cannot join in a suit upon it, no action at all can be maintained.¹ But one of several joint creditors, between whom no partnership exists, cannot release the common debtor so as wholly to conclude his co-creditors who do not assent to such release. He may defeat any action at law; but they will be entitled to assert their rights in equity. It is a general rule that joint creditors cannot by a division of their claim between themselves acquire a separate right of action against their debtor, either at law or in equity; but when a debtor procures a release from a part of them, he cannot object to the others proceeding against him in equity.² On the death of one of two persons who have a joint right of action upon contract, it survives; and the survivor alone is entitled to sue. The personal representatives of the deceased party cannot be joined with him.³

By consent a joint demand may be severed so that several suits may be brought.⁴ So an assignee of the whole or a part may sue in his own name if the debtor promise to pay him,⁵ but not otherwise.⁶

MISJOINDER OF PLAINTIFFS, WHEN A FATAL OBJECTION.—In such action it is a fatal objection available on the trial that there is a misjoinder of plaintiffs.⁷ It is equally so in actions *ex delicto*.⁸ And in actions *ex contractu* the nonjoinder of all the parties in whom the joint right of action is vested, is fatal, and the objec-

¹ Hall v. Gray, 54 Me. 230; Kimball v. Wilson, 3 N. H. 96; Myrick v. Dame, 9 Cush. 248; Tuckerman v. Newhall, 17 Mass. 531; Eaton v. Lincoln, 13 Mass. 424; see Eisenhart v. Slaymaker, 14 S. & R. 154.

² Upjohn v. Ewing, 2 Ohio, 13; Hosack v. Rogers, 8 Paige, 229; Carrington v. Crocker, 37 N. Y. 336.

³ Jackson v. People, 6 Mich. 155; Smith v. Franklin, 1 Mass. 480; Walker v. Maxwell, 1 Mass. 113; Morrison v. Winn, Hardin, 480; Beebe v. Miller, Minor (Ala.), 364; Brown v. King, 1 Bibb, 462; Clark

v. Parish, 1 Bibb, 547; Chandler v. Hill, 2 Hen. & Mun. 124.

⁴ Parker v. Bryant, 40 Vt. 691; Carrington v. Crocker, 37 N. Y. 336.

⁵ Page v. Danforth, 53 Me. 174.

⁶ Hay v. Green, 12 Cush. 282.

⁷ Brent v. Tevebaugh, 12 B. Mon. 87; Blakely v. Blakely, 2 Dana, 460; Doremus v. Selden, 19 John. 213; Waldsmith v. Waldsmith, 2 Ohio, 333; Robinson v. Scull, 3 N. J. L. 817.

⁸ Glover v. Hannevell, 6 Pick. 222; Ainsworth v. Allen, Kirby, 145.

tion may be taken on the trial.¹ But in actions of tort, the non-joinder of a party who ought to join as co-plaintiff can only be taken advantage of by plea in abatement, or upon the trial by an apportionment of damages.²

JOINDER OF DEFENDANTS; EFFECT OF NONJOINDER AND MISJOINDER.—By the common law, all joint promisors should be joined as defendants. And all should be sued, or only one, on a joint and several contract.³ On a joint and several promissory note, made by a firm in the firm name, and by another person in his individual character, a suit may be maintained against the members of the firm without joining the other maker, they for this purpose being considered but one person; and the non-joinder of the other person is no ground of objection.⁴ Where some weeks after the execution of a lease of real estate, a third person, by writing obligatory, became surety for the lessee, it was held that the lessee and surety were not jointly liable, and could not be joined as defendants.⁵ Two or more persons cannot be sued jointly, unless a joint liability is proved.⁶ On the death of one joint promisor, the liability survives at law against the remaining or surviving promisor; and the personal representative of the deceased promisor cannot be joined as co-defendant.⁷

Many persons may join in one instrument without making themselves jointly bound. Whether they have done so or not

¹ *Dob v. Halsey*, 16 John. 34; *Ehle v. Purdy*, 6 Wend. 629; *Hansel v. Morris*, 1 Blackf. 307; *McIntosh v. Long*, 2 N. J. L. 274; *Hilliker v. Loop*, 5 Vt. 116; *Ellis v. McLemore*, 1 Bailey, 13; *Coffee v. Eastland*, Cooke, 159; *Sweigert v. Berk*, 8 S. & R. 308; *Morse v. Chase*, 4 Watts, 456; *Connolly v. Cottle*, Breese (Ill.), 364; *Beach v. Hotchkiss*, 2 Conn. 697; *Baker v. Jewell*, 6 Mass. 460; *Halliday v. Daggett*, 6 Pick. 359; *Gordon v. Goodwin*, 2 Nott & McCord, 76.

² *Wright v. Bennett*, 3 Barb. 451; *White v. Webb*, 15 Conn. 202.

³ *Deloach v. Dixon*, 1 Hempst. 428; *Register v. Casperson*, 3 Harr. (Del.)

289; *Merrick v. Trustees*, 8 Gill, 59; *Minor v. Mechanics' Bank*, 1 Pet. 73; *Bangor Bank v. Treat*, 6 Greenlf. 207; *Fieldon v. Lohens*, 9 Bosw. 436; *Claremont Bank v. Woods*, 12 Vt. 252; *Keller v. Blasdel*, 1 Nev. 491.

⁴ *Van Tine v. Crane*, 1 Wend. 524.
⁵ *Tourtelott v. Jenkins*, 4 Blackf. 488.

⁶ *Rowan v. Rowan*, 29 Pa. St. 181.

⁷ *Sigler v. Interest*, 3 N. J. L. 724; *Hedden v. Van Ness*, 2 N. J. L. 84; *Gillin v. Pence*, 4 T. B. Mon. 304; *Murphy v. Branch Bank*, 5 Ala. 421; *Pool v. McLeod*, 1 Sm. & M. 391; *Union Bank v. Mott*, 27 N. Y. 633; *Voorhis v. Childs, Ex'r*, 17 N. Y. 354.

is a question of intention, to be determined by construction of the entire contract. The undertaking of each party may be several, as is usual in subscriptions for some common purpose; and sometimes in other promises to pay.¹

Joining too many persons as defendants in an action upon contract is a fatal objection, and may be taken advantage of on the trial;² but if less than all the persons jointly liable are sued, the objection of the nonjoinder of others can only be taken advantage of by plea in abatement, unless it appears on the face of the declaration.³

HOW JOINT LIABILITY EXTINGUISHED OR SEVERED.—If one jointly liable, or one jointly and severally liable, is released, all are discharged.⁴ So a specialty taken from one merges any simple contract liability, not only of the person giving the specialty, but of others who were jointly liable with him.⁵ Thus where a mercantile business was carried on in a single name, and the merchant in whose name the business was conducted bought goods, and executed a specialty for the price, the vendor, though ignorant at the time that such purchaser had a dormant partner, and discovered that fact after the death of the purchaser who executed the specialty, was held not entitled to maintain assumpsit on the simple contract against the dormant partner, because that contract was extinguished.⁶ The code has materially relaxed the strictness of the common law as to parties, by requiring, with few exceptions, the action to be brought in the name of the real party in interest.

PRINCIPLES ON WHICH JOINT RIGHT OR LIABILITY IN ACTIONS OF TORT DETERMINED.—Whether actions in tort are joint as to the

¹ *Larkin v. Butterfield*, 29 Mich. 254.

² *Tuttle v. Cooper*, 10 Pick. 281; *Wolcott v. Canfield*, 3 Conn. 194; *Livingston v. Tremmer*, 11 John. 101; *Erwin v. Devine*, 2 T. B. Mon. 124; *Jenkins v. Hart*, 2 Rand. 446.

³ *Bragg v. Witzell*, 5 Blackf. 95; *Burgess v. Abbott*, 6 Hill, 135; *Nash v. Skinner*, 12 Vt. 219; *Ives v. Hulet*, 12 Vt. 314; *Hicks v. Cram*, 17 Vt.

449; *Means v. Milliken*, 33 Pa. St. 517; *Douglas v. Chapin*, 26 Conn. 76.

⁴ *State v. Watson*, 44 Mo. 305; *Heckman v. Manning*, 4 Col. 543; *Gunther v. Lee*, 45 Md. 60; *Line v. Nelson*, 38 N. J. L. 358; *Bonney v. Bonney*, 29 Iowa, 448; *Prince v. Lynch*, 38 Cal. 528; *Neligh v. Bradford*, 1 Nev. 451.

⁵ *Ward v. Moller*, 2 Rob. (Va.) 536.

⁶ *Id.*

parties injured, or joint as to parties liable, depends on very plain principles. The injury is joint where it at once affects property or interests jointly owned; in other words, there must be a community of interest between the parties injured in that which the injury affects. And to render wrongdoers jointly liable there must be concert between them or a common purpose.

Persons who are jointly interested in the damages recoverable for an injury to property, may join in a suit for their recovery, although they are not joint owners of the property itself. Thus two persons in possession of land carrying on business in a mill which belongs to one of them only, may unite in an action for damages for a negligent burning of it.¹ All joint owners of personal property are rightly joined in actions for tortious injuries thereto.²

TORTIOUS ACT NOT AN ENTIRETY AS TO PARTIES INJURED.—A tortious act is not an entirety as to the persons affected by it; it may affect many persons and do a several injury to each. A single trespass upon real estate injurious to the possession and to the inheritance, will be an entire cause of action, if one person has the entire title and is in possession. But if one person has the possession, and another a reversionary title, a separate wrong is done to each, for which he may bring a separate and independent action.³ One having a special interest in real estate injured by the tortious act of another may recover damages therefor, whether the wrongdoer is a stranger or has another interest in the same premises. The purchaser of a crop of growing grass is entitled to the exclusive enjoyment of the crop standing on the land, during the proper period of its full growth and removal, and he may maintain trespass *quare clausum fregit* against a stranger who during that time wrongfully enters and cuts and carries away the grass.⁴ He could maintain a

¹ Cleaveland v. Grand T. R. Co. 42 Vt. 449; Rhoads v. Booth, 14 Iowa, 575.

² Glover v. Austin, 6 Pick. 209; Peckering v. Peckering, 11 N. H. 141.

³ Wood v. Williamsburgh, 46 Barb. 601; Gilbert v. Kennedy, 22 Mich. 5; Files v. Magoon, 41 Me. 104; Stevens

v. Adams, 1 Thomp. & C. 537; Stoner v. Hensiker, 47 Pa. St. 514; Adams v. Emerson, 6 Pick. 57; Robbins v. Borman, 1 Pick. 122.

⁴ Dolloff v. Danforth, 43 N. H. 219; Howard v. Lincoln, 13 Me. 122; Austin v. Hudson R. R. Co. 25 N. Y. 334.

like action against the general owner of the land for such a trespass.¹

GENERAL AND SPECIAL OWNERS.—In such case, the damages will be such as are appropriate to the tenure by which the plaintiff holds, and such as result from the injury he has suffered. He must show that his title gives him an interest in the damages he claims; and he can recover none except such as affect his right.²

In actions for torts in the taking or conversion of personal property against a stranger, a bailee, mortgagee or other special property man is entitled to recover the full value; and must account to the general owner for the surplus recovered beyond the value of his own interest; but against the general owner, or one in privity with him, only the value of the special property.³ Where goods assigned to a creditor in trust to pay himself and other creditors, were attached at the suit of some of the creditors, as the property of the assignor, before the assignment was assented to by any creditor beside the assignee, and the value of the goods exceeded the amount of the assignee's demand, it was held, in an action of trespass brought by the assignee against the attaching officer, that the measure of damages was the amount of the plaintiff's demand against the assignor, and not the value of the goods.⁴ An officer, with an execution against one of two partners, who makes himself a trespasser, *ab initio*, by levying on the entire property of the concern, still represents the interest of the execution debtor, and the owner of the other interest can recover against him only the value of one half interest.⁵

Several persons having separate and distinct interests in a chattel, cannot unite in replevin for it;⁶ two persons cannot join in

¹ Clap v. Draper, 4 Mass. 266; Caldwell v. Julian, 2 Mills' Const. (S. C.) 294.

² Gilbert v. Kennedy, 22 Mich. 5.

³ White v. Webb, 15 Conn. 202; Seaman v. Luce, 23 Barb. 240; Chadwick v. Lamb, 29 Barb. 518; Rhoads v. Woods, 41 Barb. 471; Sherman v. Fall River Iron W. Co. 5 Allen, 213;

Bartlett v. Kidder, 14 Gray, 449; Russell v. Butterfield, 21 Wend. 300; Fallon v. Manning, 35 Mo. 271; Chaffee v. Sherman, 26 Vt. 237; Soule v. White, 14 Me. 436; Mead v. Thompson, 78 Ill. 62.

⁴ Boyden v. Moore, 11 Pick. 362

⁵ Berry v. Kelley, 4 Robt. 106.

⁶ Chambers v. Hunt, 18 N. J. L. 339.

suing for an injury done to one of them.¹ Where two constables levy on the same goods by virtue of separate executions, they cannot join in an action against one who takes away the goods.² One of several joint debtors whose separate goods are taken on execution and wasted, must sue alone for redress; and so if the officer extorsively demand and receive of the debtors illegal fees.³

Actions for torts, connected with the matter of a contract, where the tort consists in the mere omission of a contract duty, must be brought by the party injured.⁴

In one suit the court will not take cognizance of distinct and separate claims of different persons. Where the damage as well as the interest is several, each party must sue separately.⁵ Whether the plaintiffs in a joint action are copartners or not is immaterial, so long as their cause of action is shown to be joint.⁶

JOINT AND SEVERAL LIABILITY FOR TORTS.—As to torts which may be committed by several, the action may be brought against all who participate, or against one or any number of them.⁷ They may participate so as to be thus jointly or severally liable by preconcert to do the act, or to procure it to be done; by jointly taking part in doing it; or by afterwards adopting it as principals.⁸

The extent of individual participation in, or of expected benefit from, a joint tort is immaterial; each and all of the tortfeasors are liable for the entire damage.⁹ The law is thus accu-

¹ Winans v. Denman, 3 N. J. L. 124.

² Warne v. Rose, 5 N. J. L. 809.

³ Ulmer v. Cunningham, 2 Greenl. 117.

⁴ Fairmount R. R. Co. v. Slater, 54 Pa. St. 375.

⁵ The Governor v. Hicks, 12 Ga. 186; Rhodes v. Booth, 14 Iowa, 575; Schaeffer v. Marienthal, 17 Ohio St. 183.

⁶ Wood v. Fithian, 24 N. J. L. 33.

⁷ Williams v. Sheldon, 10 Wend. 654; Merryweather v. Nixan, 8 T. R. 189; Wheeler v. Worcester, 10 Allen, 591; Murphy v. Wilson, 44 Mo. 313; Moore v. Appleton, 26 Ala. 633.

⁸ Lewis v. Read, 13 M. & W. 834; Davis v. Newkirk, 5 Denio, 92; Cook v. Hopper, 23 Mich. 511; Bonnell v. Dunn, 28 N. J. L. 153; Ford v. Williams, 13 N. Y. 584; Bell v. Loomis, 29 N. Y. 412; Hyde v. Cooper, 26 Vt. 552; Lewis v. Johns, 34 Cal. 629; Adams v. Freeman, 9 John. 118; Guile v. Swan, 19 John. 381; Hume v. Oldacre, 1 Stark. 351; Stewart v. Wells, 6 Barb. 81; Brown v. Perkins, 1 Allen, 89; Wheeler v. Worcester, 10 Allen, 591.

⁹ Page v. Freeman, 19 Mo. 421; Wright v. Lathrop, 2 Ohio, 275; Knickerbocker v. Colver, 8 Cow. 111;

rately and comprehensively laid down in a New York case: "To entitle the plaintiff to a verdict against all the defendants as joint trespassers, it must appear that they acted in concert in committing the trespass complained of; if some aided and assisted the others to commit the trespass, or assented to the trespass committed by others, having an interest therein, they are all jointly guilty; . . . it would not be material if they had unequal interests in the avails of the trespass; for those who confederate to do an unlawful act are deemed guilty of the whole, although their share in the profits may be small. But if any of the defendants are not guilty at all; or, if any of them, though guilty, were acting separately and for themselves alone, without any concert with the others, they ought to be acquitted, and those only found guilty who were acting jointly."¹ Where a master is liable for the tort of his servant, a principal for that of his agent or deputy, they are jointly liable.² If an officer take property of a wrong person on process, he as well as the party or attorney who directs it, and even the sureties who execute a bond of indemnity to the officer covering that tort, may be held jointly liable.³ An action for deceit, in the nature of a conspiracy, cannot be sustained against a principal for the unauthorized, fraudulent acts and representations of the agent alone.⁴ A joint action against two may be maintained when the injury complained of resulted from their concurrent negligence.⁵

In an action for diverting water from a natural watercourse so as to flood the plaintiff's land, it appeared that the defendant did it by walling the banks on his own land to preserve them.

Turner v. Hitchcock, 20 Iowa, 310; Nelson v. Cook, 17 Ill. 443; McManus v. Lee, 43 Mo. 206; Brown v. Perkins, 1 Allen, 89; Barden v. Fitch, 109 Mass. 154; Williams v. Sheldon, 10 Wend. 654; Currier v. Brown, 63 Me. 323.

¹ Williams v. Sheldon, 10 Wend. 656.

² Bulme v. Hutton, 9 Bing. 471; Waterbury v. Westervelt, 9 N. Y. 598; Morgan v. Chester, 4 Conn. 387; Barker v. Braham, 3 Wils. 368; Bates v. Pilling, 6 B. & C. 38; Newberry v.

Lee, 3 Hill, 523; Crook v. Wright. Ry. & M. 278; Armstrong v. Dubois, 4 Keyes, 291.

³ Murray v. Lovejoy, 2 Cliff. 191; 3 Wall. 1; Lewis v. Johns, 34 Cal. 629; Knight v. Nelson, 117 Mass. 458; Ball v. Loomis, 29 N. Y. 412; Herring v. Hoppock, 15 N. Y. 409; Root v. Chandler, 10 Wend. 110.

⁴ Page v. Parker, 40 N. H. 47.

⁵ Klauder v. McGrath, 35 Pa. St. 128; Colegrove v. N. Y. etc. R. R. Co. 20 N. Y. 492; Peckham v. Burlington, Brayton (Vt.), 134.

A third person by certain acts separate from the defendant and without concert with him, increased and added to the volume of water that flowed upon the plaintiff's land. It was held that the defendant was only liable for the flooding caused by him ; that he was not liable for that part of the plaintiff's damages resulting from the increased volume of water caused by such third person.¹ But where nine different creditors acting separately, without concert, and without knowing that they were employing a common agent, wrongfully caused their debtor to be arrested on their several writs, by the same officer, who served the writs simultaneously, and by virtue thereof committed the debtor to jail, where he was confined upon all of the writs at the same time, they were deemed joint trespassers, and full satisfaction recovered by the debtor from one of them was held a bar to an action against the others.² Bigelow, J., said : "As a matter of first impression, it might seem that the legal inference from . . . (the fact that the defendants acted separately and independently of each other without any apparent concert among themselves) . . . is that the plaintiff might hold each of them liable for his tortious act, but that they could not be regarded as co-trespassers, in the absence of proof of any intention to act together, or of knowledge that they were engaged in a common enterprise or undertaking. But a careful consideration of the nature of the action, and of the injury done to the plaintiff, for which he seeks redress in damages, will disclose the fallacy of this view of the case. The plaintiff alleges in his declaration that he was unlawfully arrested and imprisoned. This is the wrong which constitutes the gist of the action, and for which he is entitled to indemnity. But it is only one wrong, for which in law he can receive but one compensation. He has not in fact suffered nine separate arrests, or undergone nine separate terms of imprisonment. The writs against him were all served simultaneously, by the same officer, acting for all the creditors, and the confinement was enforced by the jailor on all the processes, contemporaneously, during the entire period of his imprisonment. The alleged trespasses on the person of the plaintiff were, therefore, simultaneous and contem-

¹ Wallace v. Drew, 59 Barb. 413.

² Stone v. Dickinson, 5 Allen, 29.

poraneous acts, committed on him by the same person, acting at the same time for each and all of the plaintiffs in the nine writs upon which he was arrested and imprisoned. It is, then, the common case of a wrongful or unlawful act, committed by a common agent acting for several and distinct principals.

“It does not in any way change or affect the injury done to the plaintiff, or enhance in any degree the damages which he has suffered, that the immediate trespassers, by whom the tortious act was done, were the agents of several different plaintiffs, who without preconcert, had sued out separate writs against him. The measure of his indemnity cannot be made to depend on the number of principals who employed the officers to arrest and imprison him. We know of no rule of law by which a single act of trespass committed by an agent, can be multiplied by the number of principals who procured it to be done, so as to entitle the party injured to a compensation graduated, not according to the damages actually sustained, but by the number of persons through whose instrumentality the injury was inflicted. The error of the plaintiff consists in supposing that the several parties who sued out writs against him, and caused him to be arrested and imprisoned, cannot be regarded as co-trespassers, because it does not appear that they acted in concert, or knowingly employed a common agent. Such preconcert or knowledge is not essential to the commission of a joint trespass. It is the fact that they all united in the wrongful act, or set on foot or put in motion the agency by which it was committed, that renders them jointly liable to the person injured. Whether the act was done by the procurement of one person or of many, and, if by many, whether they acted from a common purpose and design in which they all shared, or from separate and distinct motives, and without any knowledge of the intentions of each other, the nature of the injury is not in any degree changed, or the damages increased which the party injured has a right to recover. He may, it is true, have a good cause of action against several persons for the same wrongful act, and a right to recover damages against each and all therefor, with the privilege of electing to take his satisfaction *de melioribus damnis*. But there is no rule of law by which he can claim to convert a joint into a several trespass, or to recover more than

one satisfaction for his damages, when it appears that he has suffered the consequences of a single tortious act only."¹

Separate owners are not jointly liable for injuries jointly committed by their respective animals, though they happen to join in a single transaction. Each owner is liable only for the injury committed by his own animal; and his liability is based on his duty to restrain it, and his neglect in allowing it to go at large where in pursuing its known natural inclination it may do damage.²

If, however, the separate owners keep them in common, and by a concurring negligence or design suffer them to run at large as one herd, then they are jointly liable, for all damages, by the united trespasses of all or any of them.³ Two railroad companies used the same track by joint arrangement, governed by common rules; their trains collided owing to mutual and concurring negligence, and caused a single injury. They were held jointly liable.⁴ The same rule applies to adjoining land owners by whose concurring negligence an insecure party wall is maintained.⁵

Where the effects of the independent acts of two persons on opposite sides of a street united in causing injury, there being no concert of action, they were held not jointly liable.⁶ So where a dam was filled with deposits of coal dirt from different mines on the stream above the dam, worked by different persons, having no connection with each other, it was held they were not jointly liable for the combined results of throwing coal dirt into the river by all the workers of mines; that the ground of action was not the deposit of dirt in the dam by the stream, but the negligent act above. Throwing the dirt into the stream was the tort; the deposit in the dam only the consequence. The tort of each was several when committed, and did not become joint because its consequences united with other conse-

¹See *Wehl v. Butler*, 12 Abb. N. S. 139.

²*Auchmuty v. Hum*, 1 Denio, 495; *Wilbur v. Hubbard*, 35 Barb. 303; *Partenheimer v. Van Order*, 20 Barb. 479; *Russell v. Tomlinson*, 2 Conn. 206; *Adams v. Hall*, 2 Vt. 9; *Van Steinbergher v. Tobias*, 17

Wend. 562; *Buddington v. Shearer*, 20 Pick. 477.

³*Jack v. Hudnall*, 25 Ohio St. 255.

⁴*Colgrove v. N. Y. etc. R. R. Co.* 20 N. Y. 492.

⁵*Klauder v. McGrath*, 33 Pa. St. 128.

⁶*Bard v. Yohn*, 24 Pa. St. 482.

quences.¹ Agnew, J., referring to the instructions of the trial court asserting a joint liability, or the liability of each for the combined results, said: "The doctrine of the learned judge is somewhat novel, though the case itself is new; but, if correct, is well calculated to alarm all riparian owners, who may find themselves by slight negligence overwhelmed by others in gigantic ruin. It is immaterial what may be the nature of their several acts, or how small their share in the ultimate injury. If, instead of coal dirt, others were felling trees and suffering their tops and branches to float down the stream, finally finding a lodgment in the dam with the coal dirt, he who threw in the coal dirt, and he who felled the trees, would each be responsible for the acts of the other. In the same manner separate trespassers, who should haul their rubbish upon a city lot, and throw it upon the same pile, would each be liable for the whole, if the final result be the only criterion of liability." The court rejected this view and held as above. The learned judge further said: "True, it may be difficult to determine how much dirt came from each colliery, but the relative proportions thrown in by each may form some guide, and a jury in a case of such difficulty caused by the party himself, would measure the injury of each with a liberal hand. But the difficulty of separating the injury of each from the others would be no reason that one man should be held to be liable for the torts of others without concert. It would be simply to say, because the plaintiff fails to prove the injury one man does him, he may therefore recover from that one all the injury that others do. This is bad logic and hard law. Without concert of action, no joint suit could be brought against the owners of all the collieries, and clearly this must be the test."²

¹Little Schuylkill Nav. Co. v. Richards' Adm. 57 Pa. St. 142.

²A novel and interesting case involving this point arose in Ohio, under the provisions of an act "To provide against the evils resulting from the sale of intoxicating liquors." The widow of Dr. Watt brought an action, and in her complaint alleged that he was a physi-

cian, having an extensive practice, from the profits of which he was able to furnish her a comfortable means of support; that about April, 1865, he became, and was in the habit of getting intoxicated, and so continued until his death in 1869, of which the defendant had notice; that during that period, and at sundry and divers times, the defendant

sold him, in quantities of from one pint to a quart, intoxicating liquors, causing said Watt to become intoxicated and an habitual drunkard; and by reason thereof during said period, and resulting therefrom, he became incapable of attending to his usual business, and he squandered his estate, and so deprived her of her means of support. Johnson, J., speaking for a majority of the court, said: "The statute gives the action against 'any person who shall . . . have caused the intoxication.' This intoxication may be 'habitual or otherwise.' A right of action is given for damages resulting from single cases of intoxication or from habitual intoxication. Under the code, several distinct causes of action may be joined in one action for damages growing out of distinct cases of intoxication, where each cause of action is separate and distinct, and is between the same parties; but if on trial it appears that some of the acts of intoxication were caused by others, no recovery as to them could be had. In such case the causes of action are separate, and the damages resulting from each are distinct and disconnected; and the causes of action should be separately stated and numbered.

"In such a case the question would be as to each case of intoxication, who caused it, and what damages resulted from it. What would constitute a causing of a single act under the statute to render one liable would then arise. That question is not made in this case. The charge is of causing *habitual* intoxication for a series of years. The damages alleged are not the proximate results from distinct cases, but the ultimate result of habitual intoxication. This continued habit of drinking is al-

leged to have rendered the husband incapable of attending to his business, and caused him to squander his estate. This final result deprived the plaintiff of her means of support. It is a charge of repeated illegal acts, producing by their united effects an ultimate *state* or *condition* of Dr. Watt, out of which the damages arise.

"The plaintiff asks to recover the damages resulting from this *state* or *condition* of her husband, caused by repeated illegal sales for a series of years, and not the damages from a single case of intoxication, nor of a series of distinct cases at different times, caused by separate and distinct illegal sales.

"The means used were sales in quantity by the pint and quart. To a person of Dr. Watt's habits, frequent sales in such quantity were calculated to produce the result complained of.

"Every person is presumed to have intended the natural and probable consequences of his acts. The defendant was, in violation of law, using means calculated to produce the alleged injury. If the jury found that this was so, and that the means so employed were so continued as to produce the condition of the husband alleged, then they had the right to presume he intended the result which followed, though others, with or without preconcert, contributed to cause it.

"The intent with which the act or acts are done is always an important element in the case. In this case it is peculiarly so. The means used, the force or agency employed, are to be considered in ascertaining that intent.

"If, as seems to be claimed, a defendant can only be liable, except in cases of conspiracy or agreement,

when he is the *sole* cause of the habitual intoxication, and no recovery can be had unless the damages can be separated (an impossibility in most cases of this class), then this part of the statute is virtually a dead letter.

"Why should the defendant be exonerated from the injury he has caused by his habitual wrongs for a series of years by showing that others, without his knowledge, have also contributed by like means to this result? He was using adequate means to produce the result, and may therefore fairly be presumed to have intended it. True, he may not have enjoyed a monopoly in the profits accruing, by reason of the competition of others in a common business; but that certainly is no reason why he should not be liable for the injuries he was intentionally engaged in causing. If such is the law, then he could take advantage of his own wrong by showing that during this four years another or others had also contributed.

"Such is not the law in criminal cases at common law, as will be shown hereafter; and we know no reason for greater strictness under this statute than in cases in the highest crimes known to the law. This section of the statute, we take it, is to be construed by ordinary canons of construction."

The foregoing views of the court presuppose that the defendant insisted on complete exemption from responsibility because other persons made sales to Dr. Watt. But the case as reported does not disclose that any such position was taken. The defendant asked the court to charge the jury "that the defendant was only liable for damages to the plaintiff occasioned by intoxication produced by the intoxicating liquor

which the defendant himself had sold to said Dr. Watt, and that the defendant was not liable for any damages produced by the intoxication of said Dr. Watt, occasioned by intoxicating liquors sold to him during said period by other persons;" which charge the court refused to give except with the following qualifications: "Should you find that the defendant sold intoxicating liquor to Joseph Watt in violation of law within the time charged in the petition, and that the plaintiff sustained damages by reason of the intoxication of said Watt, caused thereby to her person, property, or means of support, the fact that other persons also sold liquor to said Watts, in violation of law, within that period, and which liquor may have contributed to increase the intoxication, and consequently to enhance the injury resulting to the plaintiff therefrom; such facts, if they be shown to have existed, will not exonerate the defendant from the consequence of his wrongful acts; but, on the contrary, he will still be responsible for all the injury resulting to the plaintiff from the intoxication of Joseph Watt, caused by his illegal sale of liquor to him. *If you can separate the damages resulting from the intoxication caused by illegal sales to Watt by defendant from the damages resulting from sales by others, you must do so; but, if such separation cannot be made, you will render your verdict against the defendant for all the actual pecuniary damages resulting to the plaintiff in person, property or means of support, by reason of the intoxication of the said Joseph Watt, to which intoxication the illegal sales of intoxicating liquor by the defendant contributed.*"

The judgment for the plaintiff was affirmed. And upon the state of facts

supposed by the defendant's request, the appellate court treat the defendant and all other persons who sold liquor to Dr. Watt as jointly and severally liable—as joint tortfeasors. On that point the learned judge who delivered the majority opinion states the defendant's position and the answer as follows: "Counsel properly admit that where two or more act by concert in an unlawful design, each is liable for *all damages*, but claim if each acts independently, or without the knowledge of the other, then he is only liable for his own acts. In the former case, the acts of others co-operating are his acts, because they are only in furtherance of a common, unlawful design.

"If there is no common intent, there can be no joint liability, but each is responsible for his own act. If there is a common intent, or if one without such intent aids one with it, in doing an unlawful act, the latter is nevertheless guilty, though not the sole cause. They claim this principle is limited to cases of conspiracy or concerted action. In this we think they mistake the authorities. We hold that this common intent, which is sufficient to create mutual liability, may exist without previous agreement or a common understanding to do the unlawful act, and that it may be presumed to exist, when the means employed create that presumption, as well as by proving an express agreement."

This "common intent which is sufficient to create mutual liability" is, further on in the opinion, thus elucidated: "If the defendant was using the means calculated to produce the injury, the law presumes

that he intended to produce it. If others, with or without concert, were concurrently co-operating with him, using like means, they were acting with the same common design, and if the injury resulted, each is liable, though each was acting without the knowledge of what the other was doing. So if the defendant alone was using such means as created this presumption of intent to do the act, and another, without concert, free from such intent, was contributing to the injury, the former is liable for all damages, notwithstanding the other also contributed."

The majority of the court come to the conclusion that vendors of intoxicating liquors who separately sell to a man, who, by thus imbibing, in a period of several years, becomes an habitual drunkard, are in law jointly and severally liable for that result; though they have no concert in the sense of communicating with each other on the subject; though they do not act together, that is, no two of them join in any one sale, and each may be unacquainted with the others, and perhaps may not even know that there are others; though the only circumstance that is supposed to join and unify them is that they are engaged in the same kind of business and each is doing such a business as has a tendency to make drunkards; and in the particular case they have thus made one. See *Kearney v. Fitzgerald*, 43 Iowa, 583; *Jewett v. Wanshura*, 43 Iowa, 574; *Hitchner v. Ehlers*, 44 Iowa, 40; *La France v. Krayner*, 42 Iowa, 143; *Woolheather v. Riseley*, 38 Iowa, 486; *Ennis v. Shelly*, 47 Iowa, 552; *Jackson v. Noble*, 54 Iowa, 641.

CHAPTER V.

LEGAL LIQUIDATIONS AND REDUCTIONS.

SECTION 1.

CIRCUIITY OF ACTION.

A legal liquidation and extinguishment of reciprocal and connected causes of action on which the damages are by law the same.

The defense of *circuity of action* is available where the parties stand in such legal relation to each other that if the plaintiff recovers against the defendant, the latter thereupon and by reason thereof, has a cause of action against the former for the very sum so recovered. The plaintiff's demand is then neutralized by his liability consequent upon its recovery to pay back the very sum recovered; by a legal equation the plaintiff has no cause of action. This defense accomplishes the same result as would the circuity of action. Thus in an action upon the promissory note of a partnership against the surviving partner, it was held that an indenture by which the plaintiff and others had covenanted to indemnify the defendant against all debts due from the partnership, and against all actions brought against him by reason of such debts, was a bar to the action.¹

On this principle, if a creditor make a valid agreement never to sue his debtor upon a specified demand, it operates to extinguish the debt like a release.² But when a covenant is that a demand shall not be put in suit within a limited time, a breach thereof cannot be pleaded in bar of that demand. The reason

¹ Whitaker v. Salisbury, 15 Pick. 534; Austin v. Cummings, 10 Vt. 26.

² Robinson v. Godfrey, 2 Mich. 408; Cuyler v. Cuyler, 2 John. 186; Rowley v. Stoddard, 7 John. 207, note (a); Phelps v. Johnson, 8 John. 54; Lane v. Owings, 3 Bibb, 247; Millett v. Hayford, 1 Wis. 401; Reed v. Shaw, 1 Blackf. 245; McNeal v. Blackburn,

7 Dana, 170; Jackson v. Stackhouse, 1 Cow. 122; Sewell v. Sparrow, 16 Mass. 24; Gibson v. Gibson, 15 Mass. 106; White v. Dingley, 4 Mass. 433; Whitaker v. Salisbury, 15 Pick. 534; Jones v. Quennepiac Bank, 29 Conn. 25; Clark v. Bush, 3 Cow. 151; Dearborn v. Cross, 7 Cow. 48.

is that the damages for the breach of the latter covenant being uncertain and not determinable by the amount of the demand, the principle of circuity of action is not applicable.

The same principle of avoiding circuity of action will sometimes operate in favor of a plaintiff. A town was compelled to pay damages for an injury resulting from a defect in a highway occasioned by the want of repair of a cellar way constructed in a sidewalk and leading to an adjoining building occupied by a tenant; it was held that the occupant and not the owner was liable to the town for such damages; and is *prima facie* liable to third persons suffering injury from any such defect; but if there be an express agreement between the landlord and tenant that the former shall keep the premises in repair, so that in case of a recovery against the tenant he would have his remedy over, then the party injured, to avoid circuity of action, may bring his suit in the first instance against the landlord.¹

When there are reciprocal covenants in the same deed depending on the same rule of damages, one covenant may be pleaded in bar to another, to avoid circuity of action. But where the covenants are distinct and independent, they cannot be so pleaded, for the damages may not be commensurate, and each party must recover against the other separate damages according to the justice of the case.²

This defense has been termed a setting off of one right of action against another.³ It is available though the damages be unliquidated, but the damages on the two causes of action must be the same in amount as matter of law, and must so appear by the pleadings.⁴ In other words, to constitute a good plea in avoidance of circuity of action, it must show that the sum which the defendant is entitled to recover from the plaintiff is necessarily the same as that in respect of which the plaintiff is

¹ Lowell v. Spaulding, 4 Cush. 277;
Payne v. Rogers, 2 H. Bl. 349.

² Gibson v. Gibson, 15 Mass. 106,
112; Guard v. Whiteside, 13 Ill. 7;
Millett v. Hayford, 1 Wis. 401;
Thurston v. James, 6 R. I. 103; How-
land v. Marvin, 5 Cal. 501; Bac. Abr.
Cov. L.

³ Mayne on Dam. 115.

⁴ Id.; Turner v. Thomas, L. R. 6
C. P. 610; DeMattos v. Saunders,
L. R. 7 C. P. 46, 65; Walmsley v.
Cooper, 11 A. & E. 216; Carr v.
Stevens, 9 B. & C. 758; Cannop v.
Levy, 11 Q. B. 769.

suing. The rigid severity and precision of this test are illustrated in the following case. By a charter-party it was agreed between the master and the charterers that one-third of the stipulated freight should be paid before the sailing of the vessel, the same to be returned if the cargo was not delivered at the port of destination,— the charterers to insure the amount at the owner's expense, and deduct the cost of doing so from the first payment of freight. The charterers paid the one-third freight, deducting the premium of insurance. The vessel and cargo did not reach their port of destination. In an action by the charterers to recover back the freight so paid, the owner pleaded that the loss of the part of the freight to be returned, was such a loss as was by the charter-party to be insured against by the charterers at the owner's expense, and such insurance, if effected, would have indemnified the defendant against the loss of the freight stipulated to be returned; that although the plaintiffs might, with the use of reasonable care and diligence, have effected an insurance whereby the defendant and the owner of the ship would have been fully indemnified against the loss of the one-third freight so to be returned, yet the plaintiffs effected the insurance so negligently, and out of the usual course of business, that the same became of no use or value, and the defendant by reason of such improper conduct had sustained damages to the amount of the said third freight so insured, and the plaintiffs thereby became liable to the defendant for the same, and liable to make good to the defendant such amount as he should have to return to the plaintiffs under the charter-party, and any sum paid or returned by the defendant to the plaintiffs in respect of the freight would be the damage sustained by the defendant by reason of such improper conduct and deviation, and the defendant would be damnified to that extent. The court held that the plea was bad, inasmuch as the conclusion it drew was not warranted by the facts stated, for the liability of the plaintiffs in respect of their negligence in effecting the insurance was a liability for damages, which were not necessarily identical in amount with the claim set up by them in their action. Jervis, C. J.: "It is not denied that the rule in question is plain and well ascertained, viz.: that to justify a defendant in setting up a demand in avoidance of circuity of action, he

must show that the sum which he claims to be entitled to recover back is of necessity the identical sum which the plaintiff is suing for. The only difficulty arises from the application of the rule. I was somewhat struck by a difficulty arising from the allegation in the plea, that, by and through the negligent and improper conduct of the plaintiffs in effecting the insurance, the insurance became of no use or value, and the defendant thereby sustained damage to the amount of one-third of the freight so insured; and that the plaintiffs thereby became liable to the defendant for the same, . . . and liable to make good to the defendant such amount as he should have to return to the plaintiffs under the charter-party; and that the sum paid by the defendant to the plaintiffs, or received by them, . . . would be the damages sustained by the defendant by reason of such improper conduct. But I think my brother Channell has relieved me from that difficulty, by suggesting that it is a mere conclusion drawn from the previous allegations,—not a conclusion of law necessarily resulting from such previous allegations, one which a jury might or might not arrive at. I think that unless the judge would be bound to tell the jury that the amount which the defendant claims by his plea is necessarily the same amount as the plaintiffs claim by their declaration, the plea does not bring the case within the rule as to circuity of action. The case differs materially from those which were cited, . . . in which the defendant was bound to a liquidated and ascertained sum on the failure of the plaintiff to perform a duty. This is a matter which sounds in damages. The plaintiffs had undertaken to effect an insurance for the defendant with third persons; and it *may be* that in the result the defendant will be entitled to recover from the plaintiffs precisely the same amount of damages that the plaintiffs will recover in this action; but there are various circumstances which might by possibility arise to reduce the damages in that action to a lesser or even to a nominal amount; and unless the defendant could negative all these possible circumstances, he could not make this a good plea.¹

¹ Charles v. Altin, 15 C. B. 46. Crowder, J., doubted in this case. He said: "I have entertained considerable doubts during the argu-

ment, and I must confess that these doubts are not altogether removed; and although my lord and my two learned brothers think otherwise, it

The reciprocal obligations of the parties may be such that the action of one may be barred by a counter covenant which is not only a good defense on the ground of avoiding circuity of action, but also as a release. Of this nature is a covenant never to sue.¹ To sustain a bar in that form, however, the contract must be technically such as to amount to a release. But the defense of circuity of action does not depend on the principle of a release, but on the policy of the law against unnecessary litigation, and the convenience of admitting a party to his ultimate right by the shortest and most direct process.

SECTION 2.

MUTUAL CREDIT.

Only the net balance of connected accounts recoverable.

Mutual debts or credits do not compensate each other except when pleaded under statutes of set-off, unless they are so con-

is with considerable reluctance that I should come to the conclusion that the plea is no answer to the declaration. The rule as to the avoidance of circuity of action is in my opinion a just and valuable one, and it is important that a case should be brought within it, if possible. In point of fact and common sense, nobody can doubt, that, if these plaintiffs recover back the one-third freight to-day, and the defendant were to bring a cross action against them, and to allege and prove what is stated in this plea, the jury would be directed to give damages to precisely the same amount." After quoting the language of Mr. Justice Washington in *Morris v. Summert*, 2 Wash. C. C. 203, he continued: "It is not said that, as a positive matter of law, he is responsible to that extent. It probably amounts to this, that the loss would be the reasonable measure of damages. The learned judge is referring to a course of dealing. The case before us arises upon a contract to insure

the amount,—*the precise amount*,—which the plaintiffs are claiming under the charter-party to have returned to them; and the question is whether the breach of the engagement to insure does not so clearly entitle the defendant to recover from the plaintiffs the precise sum which they by their action are seeking to recover from him, as to warrant the plea. If this had been a contract of indemnity, there could have been no doubt." *Alston v. Herring*, 11 Exch. 822.

¹ *Smith v. Mapleback*, 1 T. R. 441; *Johnson v. Carre*, 1 Lev. 153; *Harvey v. Harvey*, 3 Ind. 473; *Reed v. Shaw*, 1 Blackf. 245; *Jackson v. Stackhouse*, 1 Cow. 122; *Phelps v. Johnson*, 8 John. 54; *Jones v. Quinpiac Bank*, 29 Conn. 25; *Walker v. McCulloch*, 4 Greenlf. 421; *Lane v. Owings*, 3 Bibb, 247; *Hastings v. Dickinson*, 7 Mass. 153; *Upham v. Smith*, 7 Mass. 265; *Shed v. Pierce*, 17 Mass. 623; *Sewall v. Sparrow*, 16 Mass. 24.

nected that the parties have reciprocally the right to retain out of the moneys they owe the amount they are creditors for. Then the accounts are reciprocal payments, and no demand exists upon either side except for the net balance. This is the case where the demands of both parties are with their mutual consent brought into one account as debit and credit;¹ and also, wherever a party has a lien on moneys in his hands or which he owes, for the satisfaction of a cross demand in favor of himself, as in the case of factors, bankers and others. In an early case, a ship broker recovered for his principal a sum of money for damages done to his ship by collision; the broker paid over all but his charges for services, and it was held in a suit by the principal for the sum so retained, which was shown to be reasonable in amount, that the defendant had a right to retain it. The action was for money had and received, and it was said the plaintiff should not receive more than he was in conscience and equity entitled to, and this could not be more than what remained after deducting all just allowances which the defendant was entitled to out of the very sum demanded; it was not in the nature of a cross demand or mutual debt, but a charge which makes the sum received for the plaintiff's use so much less.²

In conformity to a natural equity that one debt shall compensate another, and for the convenience of commerce, the courts favor liens; and recognize them, first, where there is an express contract; second, where one may be implied from the usage of trade; third, where it may be implied from the manner of dealing between the parties in the particular case; fourth, where the defendant has acted in the capacity of a factor.³ Where it was part of the contract between a servant and his master that the former should pay out of his wages the value of his master's

¹ *Bond v. Clark*, 47 Vt. 565; *McNeil v. Garland*, 27 Ark. 343; *Sanford v. Clark*, 29 Conn. 457; *Myers v. Davis*, 26 Barb. 367; Ang. on Lim. § 138.

² *Dale v. Sollel*, 4 Burr. 2183; 1 Chitty's Pl. 533; *Rawson v. Samuel*, 1 Cr. & Ph. 161; *Green v. Farmer*, 4 Burr. 2214; *Patrick v. Hazen*, 10 Vt. 183; *Saltus v. Everett*, 20 Wend. 267;

Miller v. Powder, 55 N. Y. 325; *Dresser Manufg. Co. v. Waterson*, 3 Met. 9; *Turpin v. Reynolds*, 14 La. Ann. 473; *Holbrook v. Receivers*, 6 Paige, 230; see *Taft v. Aylwin*, 14 Pick. 336; see also *Schermerhorn v. Anderson*, 2 Barb. 584, note; *Citizens' Bank v. Carson*, 32 Mo. 191.

³ *Id.*

goods lost by his negligence, it was held to be an agreement that the wages were to be paid only after deducting the value of the things lost, and that such facts were provable under the general issue.¹ So where by the custom of the hat trade, the amount of injury done to hats in dyeing was to be deducted from the dyer's wages, evidence of injury from this cause was admitted in reduction of damages.²

SECTION 3.

MITIGATION OF DAMAGES.

First, by matters which tend to excuse or justify, but are not a complete justification—Second, acts and negligences of plaintiff which increased the injury—Third, acts of either party, or of third persons, reducing or partially compensating the original or prima facie injury—Fourth, by fuller proof the res gestæ—Fifth, payments before or after suit.

Mitigation of damages is what the expression imports, a reduction of the amount of damages; not by proof of facts which are a bar to a part of the plaintiff's cause of action, or a justification, nor yet of facts which constitute a cause of action in favor of the defendant; but rather facts which show that the plaintiff's conceded cause of action does not entitle him to so large an amount as the showing on his side would otherwise justify the jury in allowing him. Facts for mitigation are ad-

¹ *Le Loir v. Bristow*, 4 Camp. 134; *Cheworth v. Peckford*, 7 M. & W. 314.

² *Bamford v. Harris*, 1 Stark. 343; see *Alden v. Keighley*, 15 M. & W. 119. In this case the bankrupt had given the defendant a bill drawn by himself for 600*l.*, which the defendant agreed to discount, retaining 100*l.* and the discount. He never paid the bankrupt anything. The action was brought by the assignees for breach of the agreement. The jury gave a verdict for 495*l.*, being the amount of the bill minus the 100*l.* and discount. This was held correct, though the bill had become worthless on account of the bank-

ruptcy. Pollock, C. B., said: "If this had been an action of trover for the bill, no doubt it would have been altogether a question for the jury as to the amount of damages. So, also, if it had been an accommodation bill, or the bankrupt's own bill. But this is not an action of trover, but of breach of contract. The defendant promised to deliver to the bankrupt the amount of the bill minus 100*l.* and discount. The bankrupt would have to receive that sum, and his assignees are entitled to recover the same amount which he would be entitled to receive, had he continued solvent, by reason of the breach of contract."

dressed to the equity of the law, and are admitted to assist in the application of that paramount rule, that damages should not exceed just compensation, unless the case, when fully disclosed, calls for severity in the form of exemplary damages.

1. *Matters may be proved in mitigation which tend to excuse or justify the defendant's act complained of, but are not a full excuse or justification.* Thus where the plaintiff was taken into custody for an offense not justifying an arrest, evidence of the offense was allowed to be given; for it was in the nature of an apology for the defendant's conduct.¹ In trespass for false imprisonment the void warrant of arrest, and proceedings had under it, are admissible in evidence to disprove malice, and prevent the recovery of exemplary damages,² but not to mitigate compensatory damages.³

Although it is well settled that no words of provocation whatever will justify the offended party in inflicting a blow upon the offender, they will constitute an excuse which will mitigate the damages, and may be proved for that purpose.⁴ But such provocation must be so recent as to induce the presumption that the violence was committed under the immediate influence of the passion thus excited.⁵ The language of the parties is often so intimately associated and identified with the transaction, that it is impracticable to suppress it in giving evidence of their conduct; and, indeed, the suppression of it, if practicable, would only tend to exhibit the transaction by false and deceitful colors.⁶ The law mercifully makes this concession to the weakness and infirmities of human nature, which subject it to uncontrollable influences when under great and

¹ Linford v. Lake, 3 H. & N. 376; Warwick v. Foucks, 12 M. & W. 507; Wells v. Jackson, 3 Munf. 458; Paine v. Farr, 118 Mass. 75.

² Wardell v. McMillan, 38 Ala. 622; Wells v. Jackson, 3 Munf. 458.

³ Lewis v. Lewis, 9 Ind. 105.

⁴ Cushman v. Ryan, 1 Story, 91; Avery v. Ray, 1 Mass. 12; Lee v. Woolsey, 19 John. 319; Maynard v. Beardsley, 7 Wend. 560; Rochester v. Anderson, 1 Bibb, 428; McAlexander v. Harris, 6 Munf. 465; Mc-

Bride v. McLaughlin, 5 Watts, 375; Waters v. Brown, 3 A. K. Marsh. 557; Barry v. Inglis, Tay. (N. C.) 121; Corning v. Corning, 2 Seld. 97; Currier v. Swan, 63 Me. 323; Matthews v. Terry, 10 Conn. 455; Delevan v. Bates, 1 Mich. 97; Salters v. Kipp, 12 How. Pr. 342.

⁵ Corning v. Corning, *supra*; Ellsworth v. Thompson, 13 Wend. 658; Barry v. Inglis, *supra*; Rochester v. Anderson, *supra*.

⁶ *Id.*

maddening excitement, superinduced by insult and threats. But it wholly discountenances that cruel disposition which for a long time broods over hastily and unguardedly spoken words, and seeks, when opportunity offers, to make them an excuse for brutal behavior. With such a temper it has no sympathy.¹

The mitigating effect of a provocation in words is spent when there has been time for reflection, and for the passion excited by it to cool. Other antecedent facts, however, may be proved in mitigation, where they are connected with the acts complained of, and afford an explanation of the motives and conduct of the defendant, and show him less culpable than he would otherwise appear. Thus where the injury is inflicted in an attempt to prevent the execution of previous threats, the defendant may prove such threats in mitigation of damages, as conducing to show that an excusable motive governed him, as well as the motives with which the other acted in the encounter.²

In a late case in Maine,³ there was an affray between the plaintiff and one of the defendants in the afternoon. In the evening of the same day the defendant assaulted the plaintiff at his own house. It was held that the defendants might show the fact of an affray in the afternoon, but not its details, in mitigation of damages for the last assault. Peters, J., said: "It was to show the object and purpose of the second assault, or the state of mind with which it was done. Otherwise, there would have been nothing to indicate to the jury but that the house was entered for the purpose of robbery and plunder, or something of the kind. The fact of the previous affray might have some weight on the question of the amount of damages recoverable, and might legitimately be regarded as part of the transaction to be investigated in this suit." And in a case in Wisconsin,⁴ it was held in an action for an injury to the person, committed in an affray, that evidence offered should have been received that the plaintiff for several years had frequently tried to provoke a quarrel with the defendant, and on various occa-

¹ Gaither v. Blowers, 11 Md. 536.

³ Currier v. Swan, 63 Me. 323.

² Waters v. Brown, 3 A. K. Marsh.

⁴ Fairbanks v. Witley, 18 Wis.

557; Rhodes v. Bunch, 3 McCord, 66; 287.

McKenzie v. Allen, 3 Strobb. 546.

sions threatened his life, some of these being made to the defendant, and all of them brought to his knowledge before the occasion in question.

The defendant may show that the parties fought by agreement.¹ Where a battery proceeds from a dispute in which the parties impugn each other's veracity, courts have differed as to whether the defendant may prove in mitigation that his statement in the altercation was true. Such proof has been excluded in Indiana,² but in Maryland where the parties disputed, and blows ensued from questioning each other's veracity, the defendant was allowed to show that he told the truth.³ Proof by the plaintiff, in aggravation of damages, that the defendant threatened to beat him because he had circulated slanderous words concerning the defendant, does not entitle the defendant to give evidence that the plaintiff had in fact circulated the slander.⁴

Some question has been raised as to the extent to which damages may be mitigated by proof of provocation in words. Judge Story said they might reduce the damages to nominal when "very gross and reprehensible and calculated from the circumstances to draw forth strong resentment."⁵ This has sometimes been doubted,⁶ but it seems to be supported by good sense and authority. When the wrong is done under circumstances arising without the plaintiff's fault, and these furnish a reasonable excuse for the violation of public order, considering the infirmities of human temper, there is no foundation for exemplary damages, but the plaintiff is entitled to compensation. But where there is a reasonable excuse for the violation of public order arising from the provocation or fault of the plaintiff, but not sufficient to entirely justify the wrong done, there can be no exemplary damages, and the circumstances of mitigation must be applied to the actual damages.⁷

Dixon, C. J.,⁸ said: "This seems to follow as the necessary and logical result of the rule which permits exemplary damages

¹ Adams v. Wagner, 32 Ind. 531.

² Butts v. Gould, 34 Ind. 552.

³ Marker v. Miller, 9 Md. 338.

⁴ Rochester v. Anderson, 1 Bibb, 428.

⁵ Cushman v. Ryan, 1 Story, 100.

⁶ Birchard v. Booth, 4 Wis. 6, 7.

⁷ Robison v. Rofert, 33 Pa. St. 523; Reed v. Bias, 8 W. & S. 189; Ellsworth v. Thompson, 13 Wend. 663.

⁸ Moreley v. Dunbar, 24 Wis. 183.

to be recovered. Where motive constitutes a basis for increasing the damages of the plaintiff above those actually sustained, there it should, under proper circumstances, constitute the basis for reducing them below the same standard. If the malice of the defendant is to be punished by the imposition of additional damages, or smart money, then malice on the part of the plaintiff, by which he provoked the injury complained of, should be subject to like punishment, which, in his case, can only be inflicted by withholding the damages to which he would otherwise be entitled. The law is not so one-sided as to scrutinize the motives and punish one party to the transaction for his malicious conduct, and not punish the other for the same thing; nor so unwise as not to make an allowance for the infirmities of men, when smarting under the sting of gross and immediate provocation. If it were, then, as has been well said, it would frequently happen that the plaintiff would get full compensation for damages occasioned by himself, — a result which would be contrary to every principle of reason and justice. And so I find the uninterrupted course of decisions both in England and this country.”¹

¹ Citing *Robinson v. Rupert*, 23 Pa. St. 523; *Fraser v. Berkeley*, 7 C. & P. 621; *Millard v. Brown*, 35 N. Y. 297; *Finnerty v. Tipple*, 2 Camp. 72; *Avery v. Ray*, 1 Mass. 11; *Cushman v. Ryan*, 1 Story, 100; *Gaithers v. Blowers*, 11 Md. 551, 552; *Child v. Homer*, 13 Pick. 503; *Keyes v. Devlin*, 3 E. D. Smith, 518; *Rochester v. Anderson*, 1 Bibb, 428; *Lee v. Woolsey*, 19 John. 319; *Barry v. Inglis*, *Taylor (N. C.)*, 121; *Ireland v. Elliott*, 5 Iowa, 478; *Maynard v. Beardsley*, 7 Wend. 560; *Waters v. Brown*, 3 A. K. Marsh. 557; *Prentiss v. Shaw*, 56 Me. 427; *Rhodes v. Bunch*, 3 McCord, 65; *McKenzie v. Allen*, 3 Strobb. 546; *Matthews v. Terry*, 10 Conn. 459; *Cox v. Whitney*, 9 Mo. 531; *Collins v. Todd*, 17 Mo. 539; *Corning v. Corning*, 6 N. Y. 103; *Willis v. Forest*, 2 Duer, 318; *Tyson v. Booth*, 100 Mass. 258; *Marker v. Miller*, 9 Md. 338; *Bingham v. Garnhault*, *Buller's N. P.* 17. In *Wilson v. Young*, 32 Wis.

574, the subject was again under discussion, and a majority of the court held to a middle ground between the doctrine of *Birchard v. Booth* and *Moreley v. Dunbar* — that in an action for assault and battery, compensatory as distinguished from punitive damages, are of two kinds: 1. Those which may be recovered for the actual, personal or pecuniary injury and loss; the elements of which are, loss of time, bodily suffering, impaired physical or mental powers, mutilation and disfigurement, expenses of surgical and other attendance, and the like. 2. Those which may be recovered for injuries to the feelings arising from the insult or indignity, the public exposure and contumely, and the like. That compensatory damages of the *first* kind are to be determined without reference to the question whether the defendant was influenced by malicious motives in the act complained of; and,

Immediately after the late civil war the plaintiff, having publicly and indecently exulted over the assassination of President Lincoln, was arrested pursuant to a general order of the defendant, who commanded a military department. The order was illegal, but was issued without malice, and was intended as a means of preserving the public peace. The plaintiff was held not entitled to exemplary damages for his arrest and imprisonment. But having been manacled and compelled to labor with other prisoners during the time he was held in custody, these circumstances were held to be good ground for enhancement of the damages.¹

In actions for libel or verbal slander, it may also be proved in mitigation that there was an immediate provocation in the acts and declarations of the plaintiff.² The defendant cannot, however, prove such acts and declarations done or made at a different time, or any antecedent facts which are not fairly to be considered part of the same transaction, however irritating and provoking they may be.³ It has been held that a criminatory retort made after three days is not part of the same transaction, nor when it has no relation to the previous publication, and there is no perceptible connection between them.⁴ It has

on the other hand, evidence of threatening or aggravating language or malicious conduct on the plaintiff's part, not constituting a legal justification of the defendant's acts, cannot be considered in mitigation of such damages. That compensatory damages of the *second* kind depend entirely upon the malice of the defendant; and as evidence of such malice may be given to increase that kind of damages, so evidence of threatening and malicious words or acts on the plaintiff's part, just previous to the assault, though not constituting a legal justification, should be admitted to mitigate or even defeat such damages. The distinction above made between one kind of compensatory damages and another, overruled in *Cracker v. Chicago*, etc. R. R. Co. 36 Wis. 657. See *Cushman v. Wadell*, 1 Bald. 57; *Yates v. N. Y.*

etc. R. R. Co. 67 N. Y. 100; *Jacobs v. Hoover*, 9 Minn. 204; *McBride v. McLaughlin*, 5 Watts, 375.

¹ *McCall v. McDowell*, Deady, 233; *Roth v. Smith*, 54 Ill. 431.

² *Miles v. Harrington*, 8 Kan. 425; *Jauch v. Jauch*, 50 Ind. 135; *Beardsley v. Maynard*, 4 Wend. 336; *Moore v. Clay*, 24 Ala. 235; *Powers v. Presgroves*, 38 Miss. 227; *McClintock v. Crick*, 4 Iowa, 453; *Duncan v. Brown*, 15 B. Mon. 186; *Ranger v. Goodrich*, 17 Wis. 78; *Freeman v. Tinsley*, 50 Ill. 497; *Mousler v. Harding*, 33 Ind. 176.

³ *Lee v. Woolsey*, 19 John. 319.

⁴ *Beardsley v. Maynard*, supra; see *Graves v. The State*, 9 Ala. 448; *Maynard v. Beardsley*, 7 Wend. 560; *Lester v. Wright*, 2 Hill, 320; *Underhill v. Taylor*, 2 Barb. 343; *Richardson v. Northrop*, 56 Barb. 105.

also been held that where a party is sued for republishing a libelous article in a newspaper, and the republication is accompanied by remarks tending to a justification of the article, but not amounting to it, the defendant is not permitted to prove the truth of the remarks in mitigation of damages, because the evidence would tend to prove the charge well founded. And that evidence in mitigation must be such as admits the charge to be false.¹ The defendant may show that he was drunk or insane when he spoke the words.²

Upon general principles, the general issue in an action on the case for slander, would put in issue not only the speaking of the slanderous words, but their alleged falsity and the malice. The early adjudications were in harmony with this view, but upon consultation of the judges in England about one hundred and fifty years ago, it was resolved that in the future, if the defendant intend to justify, he shall plead his justification, that the plaintiff may know what he has to meet.³ The rule thus promulgated has ever since prevailed in England, and has also been followed in this country.⁴ It has also ensued that under the general issue in such actions, the defendant cannot prove the truth of the words spoken either to rebut malice or mitigate damages.⁵ It has been deemed as important that the plaintiff should have notice that the truth of the words is intended to be proved when the object is mitigation of damages, as when the proof is intended for any other object.⁶

In some jurisdictions, therefore, the defendant has been precluded from all proof, under the general issue, which implies the

¹ Cooper v. Barber, 24 Wend. 105.

² Howell v. Howell, 10 Wend. 84; Gates v. Meridith, 7 Ind. 440; Hutts v. Hutts, 52 Ind. 581.

³ Underwood v. Parker, Strange, 1200.

⁴ Bodwell v. Swan, 3 Pick. 376; Wright v. Foster, 39 N. H. 576; Taylor v. Robinson, 29 Me. 323; Kay v. Fredrigal, 3 Pa. St. 221; Jarnigan v. Fleming, 43 Miss. 710; Donge v. Pierce, 13 Ala. 127; Henson v. Veatch, 1 Blatchf. 369; Gilman v. Lowell, 8 Wend. 573; Wagstaff v. Ashton, 1 Harr. (Del.) 503; Snyder

v. Andrews, 6 Barb. 43; Shirley v. Keathy, 4 Cold. 29; Burns v. Webb, 1 Tyler (Vt.), 17; Updegrove v. Zimmerman, 13 Pa. St. 619; Root v. King, 7 Cow. 613; Swift v. Decker-man, 30 Conn. 285.

⁵ Knight v. Foster, 39 N. H. 476; Bailey v. Hyde, 3 Conn. 463; Swift v. Dickerman, 31 Conn. 291; Andrews v. Vandusen, 11 John. 38; Shepard v. Merrill, 13 John. 475.

⁶ Wolcott v. Hall, 6 Mass. 514; Jarnigan v. Fleming, 43 Miss. 710; Treat v. Browning, 4 Conn. 408.

truth of the charge or tends to prove it.¹ To get the opportunity to adduce any such proof, he was required to plead the truth of the words as a justification; then if he succeeded he was exonerated from all liability; but if he failed, the plea being a repetition of the defamatory words, aggravated the damages, for malice was conclusively presumed.² In New York by such a plea, not sustained, the defendant was held to admit the malice on his part, and that he could not resort to any defense based on the absence of malice.³ While he had technically a right to introduce evidence in mitigation, still without a plea of justification, he could introduce no facts which would show that he had good reason to believe the charge to be true when the words were spoken, and if he put in the only plea which would give him a right to introduce such proof, he lost the benefit of it by the stubborn presumption of malice, unless his proof was sufficient to establish the truth of the charge. There was therefore very little scope for mitigation in that class of actions.⁴

The injustice of such a rule induced the courts in some of the states, as well as in England, to admit proof of facts and circumstances tending to show the truth of the words spoken, but falling short of proving it; in other words, the defendant might show that he had reason to believe, when he uttered the words, that they were true.⁵ Under this rule, it has been allowed to be

¹ *Gilman v. Lowell*, 8 Wend. 573; *Knight v. Foster*, 39 N. H. 576; *Moyer v. Pine*, 4 Mich. 409; *Regnier v. Cabot*, 7 Ill. 34; *McAlexander v. Harris*, 6 Munf. 465; *Porter v. Botkins*, 59 Pa. St. 484; *Chamberlain v. Vance*, 51 Cal. 75; *Pease v. Shippen*, 80 Pa. St. 513; *Wormouth v. Cramer*, 3 Wend. 395; *McGee v. Sandusky*, 5 J. J. Marsh. 185.

² *Id.*; *Gorman v. Sutton*, 32 Pa. St. 247; *Larned v. Buffington*, 3 Mass. 546; *Robinson v. Drummond*, 24 Ala. 174; *Pool v. Divers*, 30 Ala. 672; *Downing v. Brown*, 3 Col. T. 571; *Cavanaugh v. Austin*, 42 Vt. 576.

³ *Gilman v. Lowell*, *supra*; *Purple v. Norton*, 13 Wend. 9; *Fero v. Ruscoe*, 4 Comst. 173.

⁴ See *Bush v. Prosser*, 11 N. Y. 347; *Bisby v. Shaw*, 12 N. Y. 67.

⁵ *Knobell v. Fuller, Norris' Peake Add. Cas.* 32; ——— *v. Moore*, 1 M. & Sel. 285; *Leicester v. Walter*, 2 Camp. 251; *East v. Chapman*, 2 C. & P. 570; *Bailey v. Hyde*, 3 Conn. 463; *Bridgman v. Hopkins*, 34 Vt. 532; *Williams v. Minor*, 18 Conn. 464; *Haywood v. Foster*, 16 Ohio, 88; *Wagner v. Holbrunner*, 7 Gill, 296; *Huson v. Dale*, 19 Mich. 17; *Rigdon v. Walcott*, 6 Gill & J. 413; *Morris v. Barker*, 4 Harr. (Del.) 520; *Galloway v. Courtney*, 10 Rich. 414; *Williams v. Cawley*, 18 Ala. 206; *Brown v. Brooks*, 3 Ind. 518; *Wilson v. Apple*, 3 Ohio, 270; *Menessinger v. Kerr*, 9 Pa. St. 312; *Van Dusen v.*

proved that there were reports in the neighborhood that the plaintiff had been guilty of practices similar to those imputed to him,¹ or that general reports that he was guilty of the very offense were, previously to the speaking of the words, in circulation.² But the defendant to mitigate damages and repel the presumption of malice cannot give in evidence facts of which he was ignorant at the time of uttering the words complained of.³ Nor is the fact that reports that the plaintiff was guilty of the offense imputed to him were in circulation, prior to the uttering of the words, generally admitted, in mitigation, by courts which permit proof, not amounting to justification, tending to show the truth of the words spoken.⁴ The general character of the plaintiff at the time the defamatory words were spoken, is uniformly deemed in issue, for it is the foundation of his claim for damages; and he is at all times, without special notice in the pleadings, supposed to be prepared to sustain it against any attack.⁵

It is held in Michigan that where only the general issue is pleaded, and evidence is offered in mitigation of damages, tending to show the truth of the words spoken, the offer conclusively admits that the charge was false, though at the time the defendant made it he believed it to be true. Such an offer, un-

Sulphin, 5 Ohio St. 293; Farr v. Rasco, 9 Mich. 353.

¹ ——— v. Moore, 1 Maul. & S. 285.

² Calloway v. Middleton, 2 A. K. Marsh. 372; Kennedy v. Gregory, 1 Binn. 85; Treat v. Browning, 4 Conn. 408; Case v. Marks, 20 Conn. 248; Bridgman v. Hopkins, 34 Vt. 532; Blekenstaff v. Perrin, 27 Ind. 527; Morris v. Barker, 4 Harr. (Del.) 520; Henson v. Vetch, 1 Blackf. 369; Church v. Bridgman, 6 Mo. 190; Easterwood v. Quin, 2 Brev. 64; Shilling v. Carson, 27 Md. 175; Cook v. Barkley, 1 Pennington, 169; Wetherbee v. Marsh, 20 N. H. 561; Bowen v. Hall, 20 Vt. 232; Fletcher v. Burroughs, 10 Iowa, 557; Sheehan v. Collins, 20 Ill. 325.

³ Bailey v. Hyde, 3 Conn. 463.

⁴ Anthony v. Stephens, 1 Mo. 254; Fisher v. Patterson, 14 Ohio, 418; Wilson v. Fitch, 41 Cal. 363; Bush v. Prosser, 11 N. Y. 347, 361; see Bowen v. Hall, 20 Vt. 232.

⁵ Buford v. McTuney, 1 Nott. & McCord, 268; Sawyer v. Eifert, 2 Nott. & McCord, 511; Douglass v. Touse, 2 Wend. 353; Hamer v. McFarlan, 4 Denio, 509; Pallett v. Sargent, 36 N. H. 493; Sanders v. Johnson, 6 Blackf. 53; Rhodes v. Ijams, 7 Ala. 544; Walcott v. Hall, 6 Mass. 514; Moyer v. Moyer, 49 Pa. St. 210; Alderman v. French, 1 Pick. 1; Bodwell v. Swan, 3 Pick. 376; McNatt v. Young, 8 Leigh, 542; DeWitt v. Greenfield, 5 Ohio, 225; Fitzgerald v. Stewart, 53 Pa. St. 343; Powers v. Presgroves, 38 Miss. 227.

der such pleadings, should be treated as involving a disclaimer of the truth of the words, and a conclusive admission that they were not true; but not as inconsistent with the idea that the defendant, at the time he uttered them, may have believed them to be true. He therefore has a right to introduce any facts and circumstances tending to show grounds for such belief at the time of the speaking of the words.¹ The same doctrine is held in Ohio. The whole reason for the rule for admitting such evidence is to relieve the defendant from the consequences which attach to *malice* in the speaking of the words. He may show particular acts of the plaintiff which unexplained gave him a just reason to believe the truth of the declarations which he uttered; but when explained and understood, may be found to be compatible with the plaintiff's innocence. It is permitted upon the ground that the proof when introduced may serve to show that the defendant, in making the charge, was mistaken; that he misconstrued the act or conduct of the party by supposing it to be criminal, while, in fact, it was not. When the testimony can have no other effect than to make apparent the plaintiff's guilt, and prove the truth of the words spoken, its introduction to the jury must tend to justify the speaking, and not to mitigate damages, by showing the absence of malice. To be competent for the former purpose, the facts relied on must be pleaded specially, and cannot be given in evidence under the general issue.²

The rule has been far from universal that a plea of justification, not sustained, shall in all cases be deemed proof of malice, or have the effect to exclude evidence of the absence of malice. Where such a plea is interposed without any expectation of sustaining it, there is no reason why such deliberate repetition of the slander should not be taken into consideration in the assessment of damages. But it has not been deemed just to hamper a *bona fide* defense with the hazard of such a consequence as matter of law. Perley, C. J., said: "If he believed, when he spoke the words, that they were true, and makes a *bona fide* defense to the action under the plea of justification, we do

¹ Huson v. Dale, 19 Mich. 17.

² Reynolds v. Tucker, 6 Ohio St. 516; Wilson v. Apple, 3 Ohio, 270; De

Witt v. Greenfield, 5 Ohio, 225; Haywood v. Foster, 16 Ohio, 88.

not see why he should make it under the penalty of being punished by increased damages, if he should fail to satisfy the jury of the fact, any more than in other cases where a defendant does not succeed in a *bona fide* defense. We think it should be left to the jury to decide the weight and character of the evidence introduced in support of the plea, and the manner and spirit in which the defense is conducted; whether the real object of the plea and evidence was to defend the action with reasonable expectation of success, or to repeat the original slander."¹

These principles have now been established by statute in many of the states where the harsher rule formerly prevailed. In New York, as well as in many other states and territories having the code, it is provided by statute that the defendant may, in his answer, allege both the truth of the matter charged as defamatory, and any mitigating circumstances to reduce the amount of damages; and whether he prove the justification or not, he may give in evidence the mitigating circumstances. It is held that this statute does not mean that he must connect them together; that he cannot allege one without the other; but that he should not be prohibited from alleging either; accordingly the defendant, without pleading the truth of the words spoken, may allege facts tending to establish their truth and prove them in mitigation.²

In trespass for levying on the plaintiff's property under an execution against a third party, the defendant may show in mitigation of damages on a writ of inquiry, after judgment by default, that, at and prior to the levy, the property was in possession of the defendant; or that the plaintiff was not the owner; but is estopped by the judgment from showing that the plaintiff had not such interest as would entitle him to maintain the suit.³

Where a building was blown up to stay the progress of a con-

¹ Pallett v. Sargent, 36 N. H. 499;
Byrket v. Monohan, 7 Blackf. 83;
Chalmers v. Shackell, 6 C. & P. 475;
Sanders v. Johnson, 6 Blackf. 50;
Thomas v. Dunaway, 30 Ill. 373;
Cummerford v. McAvoy, 15 Ill. 311;

Corbley v. Wilson, 71 Ill. 209; Rayner v. Kenney, 14 Ohio St. 233.

² Bush v. Prosser, 11 N. Y. 347;
Bisby v. Shaw, 12 N. Y. 67.

³ Sterrett v. Kaster, 37 Ala. 366;
Squire v. Hollenbeck, 9 Pick. 551;
City of Lowell v. Parker, 10 Met. 309.

flagration, but without authority, this fact was allowed to be shown; and the jury in estimating the damages, it was held, should consider the circumstances under which the building and its contents were, and their chance of being saved, even though not at the time on fire; and should determine the damages with reference to the peril to which they were exposed.¹ So if a landlord enters to make repairs which are necessary, and which the tenant ought to have made, but neglected to make; or if he enters to make repairs which he is bound to make, but which the tenant forbids him to make; the damages will be estimated with reference to these circumstances, and will be less than if the entry were made without color of excuse.²

A person sued for entering and cutting down trees on the plaintiff's land may show in mitigation a verbal license from the plaintiff;³ or when sued for breach of a contract, that performance would have been useless to the plaintiff.⁴ In actions for false imprisonment or malicious prosecution, the fact that the defendant acted under instructions of his employer will not mitigate damages.⁵ The advice of counsel, if given *bona fide*, is a circumstance which may be considered in mitigation, to disprove malice or to mitigate exemplary damages.⁶

2. *The acts and negligences of the plaintiff which have enhanced the injury resulting from the defendant's act complained of, may be shown in mitigation of damages.*

The defendant is liable for the natural and proximate consequences of his violations of contract, and of his wrongful acts; but if the plaintiff has rendered these consequences more severe to himself by some voluntary act which it was his duty to refrain from; or if by his neglect to exert himself seasonably to limit the injury and prevent damage, in the cases in which the law imposes that duty, and thereby he suffers additional injury from the defendant's act which he complains of, evidence is admissible in mitigation, to ascertain to what extent the damages claimed are to be attributed to such acts or omissions of the

¹ *Parsons v. Pettingill*, 11 Allen, 507; *Reed v. Bias*, 8 W. & S. 190; see *Workman v. Great Northern R'y* Co. 32 L. J. Q. B. 279.

² *Reeder v. Purdy*, 41 Ill. 279.

³ *Wallace v. Goodall*, 18 N. H. 439.

⁴ *Canal Co. v. Rowan*, 4 Dana, 606.

⁵ *Josselyn v. McAllister*, 22 Mich. 300.

⁶ *Fox v. Davis*, 55 Ga. 298; *Bohen v. Dunphy*, 1 Mon. T. 333.

plaintiff. If the plaintiff omit to use his opportunities, and does not reasonably exert himself to lessen the damages which may result from the defendant's act, he is not entitled to compensation for the injury which he might and ought to have prevented, except to the extent of proper compensation for such measures or acts of prevention as the case required and were within his knowledge and power.¹ This subject has already been discussed at some length, and it is not necessary now to enlarge upon it.²

3. *Acts of the plaintiff, or defendant, or, in some cases, of third persons, by which the prima facie loss or injury from the act complained of has been reduced or partially compensated, may be shown in reduction of damages.*

Measures of prevention taken by the plaintiff to prevent loss or to avert some of the consequences of the wrong complained of, and which have had an ameliorating effect, may be proved; and the damages will be mitigated, according to the particular facts, to the actual loss. Where goods have been taken from the owner, and sold by an officer who cannot justify for want of a plea, or because his writ would not avail for that purpose, such officer, or any person liable for his tort, may show that the plaintiff bought the goods at the tortious sale for less than their value.³

¹Miller v. Mariners' Church, 7 Greenlf. 51; Mathen v. Butler County, 28 Iowa, 250; The Cincinnati, etc. R. R. Co. v. Rodgers, 24 Ind. 103; Maynard v. Maynard, 49 Vt. 297; Arden v. Goodacre, 11 C. B. 371; Howard v. Daly, 61 N. Y. 362; Sutherland v. Myer, 67 Me. 64; Williams v. Chicago Coal Co. 60 Ill. 149; Heavilon v. Kramer, 31 Ind. 24; Benziger v. Miller, 50 Ala. 206; Dunn v. Johnson, 33 Ind. 54; Keyes v. Western Vt. Slate Co. 34 Vt. 81; Cook v. Soule, 56 N. Y. 420; Campbell v. Mittenberger, 26 La. Ann. 72; Parsons v. Sutton, 66 N. Y. 92; Milton v. Hudson R. & C. Co. 37 N. Y. 210; Fisher v. Richards, 9 Ohio St. 495; Dobbins v. Duquid, 65 Ill. 464; Burton v. Fay, 64 Ill. 417; Hayden v. Cabot, 17 Mass. 169; Emery v. Lavel,

109 Mass. 197; True v. International Tel. Co. 60 Me. 9; Reynolds v. Chandler R. Co. 43 Me. 513; Grindle v. Eastern Express Co. 67 Me. 317; Luce v. Jones, 39 N. J. L. 707; United States v. Smith, 4 Otto, 214; Beymer v. McBride, 37 Iowa, 114; La Blanche v. London, etc. R'y Co. 1 C. P. D. 286; Hamlin v. Great N. R'y Co. 1 H. & N. 408; Smeed v. Foord, 1 E. & E. 602.

²See ante, p. 148.

³Forsyth v. Palmer, 14 Pa. St. 69; Murray v. Burling, 10 John. 175; Baker v. Freeman, 9 Wend. 36; Ford v. Williams, 24 N. Y. 359; Baldwin v. Porter, 12 Conn. 473; Hurlburt v. Green, 41 Vt. 490; McInroy v. Dyer, 47 Pa. St. 118; Tamvaco v. Simpson, 1 H. & R. 374; Kaley v. Shed, 10 Met. 317; Sprague v. Brown, 40 Wis.

Wherever the owner gets back his property after any wrongful taking or detention, the expense of procuring its return is the measure of damages, in the absence of special damages, and where the property itself has not been injured nor diminished in value. In other words, the wrongdoer is *prima facie* liable for the value of property at the time he tortiously took it, or converted it, with interest; but if it has been returned and accepted by the owner, its value when returned, or if the owner has incurred expense to recover it, then its value, less such expense, will be deducted by way of mitigation from the amount which would otherwise be the measure of damages.¹ Where one recovers his property again, which had been unlawfully taken from him, he is considered as having received it in mitigation of damages, upon the principle that he has thereby received partial compensation for the injury suffered.² In an action of trespass for goods taken and carried away, it appeared that the plaintiff, before bringing the action, had demanded a return of the goods, and the defendant had promised to return them; but while preparing to do so, they were attached on a writ against the plaintiff; it was held that the measure of damages was the same as though the defendant had returned them.³ If the restoration is obtained by the offer and payment of a reasonable reward, this amount, with interest from the time of payment, is to be deducted from the value of the property returned.⁴ Trouble and loss of time may be taken into consideration as part of the expense of obtaining restoration.⁵ Where there is a diminution in value from any cause intermediate

612; *Dyer v. Post*, 47 Pa. St. 118; *Reynolds v. Shuler*, 5 Cow. 323.

¹ *Darley v. Crowley*, 5 Lans. 301; *Greenfield Bank v. Leavitt*, 17 Pick. 1; *Pierce v. Benjamin*, 14 Pick. 256; *Lucas v. Trumbull*, 15 Gray, 306; *Perkins v. Freeman*, 26 Ill. 477; *Hallett v. Nevion*, 14 John. 273; *Delano v. Curtis*, 7 Allen, 470; *Cook v. Hartle*, 8 C. & P. 568; *Bennett v. Lockwood*, 20 Wend. 223; *Burn v. Morris*, 2 C. & M. 579; *Doolittle v. McCullough*, 7 Ohio St. 299; *Wheelock v. Wheelwright*, 4 Mass. 104;

Cook v. Loomis, 26 Conn. 483; *Hubbard v. Sewell*, 5 Har. & J. 211; *Sprague v. Brown*, 40 Wis. 612; *Ewing v. Blount*, 20 Ala. 694; *Hurlburt v. Green*, 41 Vt. 490; *Johannesson v. Borschenius*, 35 Wis. 131.

² *Merritt v. How*, 24 Me. 126.

³ *Kaley v. Shed*, 10 Met. 317; *Lowell v. Parker*, 10 Met. 309.

⁴ *Greenfield Bank v. Leavitt*, 17 Pick. 1.

⁵ *Johannesson v. Borschenius*, 35 Wis. 131.

the taking or conversion and return, the loss falls on the wrongdoer, and will lessen the mitigation to which he is entitled for return of the property.¹ A mere offer to return the property will not lessen the damages;² nor will the tender of part of the value by an officer who has sold under a void process.³ By a wrongful conversion of property, a cause of action arises which cannot be discharged except by the owner's act.⁴ And his acceptance of a return of the property is in general required to relieve the wrongdoer of any part of his liability for the value; but as damages in trover are assessed on equitable principles, as is the allowance of mitigations generally, if property wrongfully taken, or its proceeds, have been applied to the payment of the plaintiff's debts, or otherwise to his use, though without his direction or consent, such application may, under certain circumstances, be received in mitigation. An executor *de son tort* may show that he has applied the proceeds of the property with which he intermeddled in payment of the debts of the deceased.⁵

Where a guardian having no power to commit waste by cutting and removing timber, gave, without authority, a license to another to commit such waste, and the latter, with the guardian's assent, applied the proceeds of the timber to the payment of taxes upon, or debts against the infant's estate, such payments were allowed to be shown by him in mitigation.⁶ But it has been held that a voluntary purchaser from an executor *de son tort*, when sued in trover, by the rightful representative, cannot show in mitigation of damages, that since his purchase, the executor *de son tort* has paid debts which the administrator was bound to pay in due course of administration.⁷

¹ Lucas v. Trumbull, 15 Gray, 306; Perham v. Coney, 117 Mass. 102; Barrelet v. Bellgard, 71 Ill. 280.

² Norman v. Rogers, 29 Ark. 265; Stickney v. Allen, 10 Gray, 352; see Worman v. Kramer, 73 Pa. St. 378; Dow v. Humbert, 1 Otto, 294.

³ Clark v. Hallock, 16 Wend. 607.

⁴ Livermore v. Northrup, 44 N. Y. 107.

⁵ Mountford v. Gibson, 4 East, 441; Saam v. Saam, 4 Watts, 432;

Hostler v. Scott, 2 Haywood, 179; Cook v. Saunders, 15 Rich. 63.

⁶ Probate Court v. Bates, 10 Vt. 285; Torrey v. Black, 58 N. Y. 185.

⁷ Carpenter v. Going, 20 Ala. 587. In this case Dargon, C. J., said: "But the question is, can the purchaser from the executor *de son tort* be substituted to this equitable defense that the executor *de son tort* might himself make? We think he cannot, at least, in a court of law. We do

Where a tax collector became a purchaser at a sale made by him, the sale was declared voidable, in trover against him; but as the proceeds were applied to pay the plaintiff's tax, the amount so paid was deducted from the damages.¹ So a sale by a sheriff without giving notice has been held a conversion; but that the damages should be only the diminution of price caused by such omission.² If goods are tortiously taken, and a creditor of the owner afterwards attaches them, and disposes of them according to law, and applies the proceeds in satisfaction of a judgment against the owner, such proceeding may be shown, not as a justification of the taking, but in mitigation of damages. For it would be palpably unjust for the owner to receive the full value of his goods in their application to the payment of his debts, and then afterwards recover that value from another who has derived no substantial benefit from his property. This rule is not only in conformity with justice, but has the sanction of authority.³ It is not the fact of the seizure that

not intend to deny the common saying, that trover is an equitable action, and that the plaintiff can recover damages only to the extent of the injury actually sustained; as if the mortgagee bring trover against the mortgagor, he can recover only the amount of the debt; or if the goods be sold illegally to discharge a lien, the owner can recover of the purchaser only the value of the goods, deducting the value of the lien. But we hold, that this equity or right must be personal to the defendant himself; that is, it must have existed in him at the time he became liable to the action; or if acquired afterwards, it must have been acquired by his own act; for at law he cannot be subrogated to the equities of another, which have sprung up after the liability of the defendant has become perfect."

¹ *Pierce v. Benjamin*, 14 Pick. 356.

² *Wright v. Spencer*, 1 Stewart, 576.

³ *Curtis v. Ward*, 20 Conn. 204. In

this case Ward, an attaching creditor, and the officer who executed the writ, were defendants. Ward sued out an attachment and attached property, after which that writ was abandoned and the indorsement of service erased. Subsequently a new attachment was sued out, followed by judgment and execution, on which the goods were sold. The defendant in the execution brought trover for the original taking. As the defendants could not justify that taking by any return upon the first attachment, they suffered judgment by default, but they were allowed to show the subsequent disposition of the property in mitigation, on the authority of previous cases cited. *Baldwin v. Porter*, 12 Conn. 473; *Clark v. Whitaker*, 19 Conn. 330. Referring to the cases in New York, denying the benefit of such mitigation to the wrongdoer when the sale is made upon process sued out by his agency or for his benefit, Waite, J., said: "We

gives the defense, but that it has been seized under such circumstances that the owner has had or could have the benefit of it.¹ But in New York as the law is settled, to protect the wrongdoer or to entitle him to prove such sale and application of proceeds, in mitigation, the seizure must be at the instance of a third person, and not at the instance of the wrongdoer, or upon process in his favor.² Where the wrongdoer is not thus excluded by the policy of the law in reprobation of his tort from the benefit of such mitigation, it is generally available to him.³

There can be no abatement of damages on the principle of partial compensation received for the injury, where it comes from a collateral source, wholly independent of the defendant, and is as to him *res inter alios acta*. A man who was working for a

are unable to yield our assent to the correctness of that doctrine as applied to a case like the present, where there has been a legal appropriation of the property. Ward, the defendant, had a legal right to attach the goods in question; and as they were subsequently legally appropriated to the payment of the plaintiff's debt, he has in that way received the full value of his property. The defendants admit that they have committed a trespass in taking the goods; and that they are liable to pay the plaintiff all the damage he has sustained thereby, and no more. These are for the original taking and detention until the second attachment. Beyond this they have done him no wrong. He has no more right to complain of a second attachment than he would if made by any other creditor, or if there had been no previous taking of the property. When the goods were attached the second time, the copy left in service with him showed their situation. It was then at his option to regain the possession, either by writ of replevin, or by the payment of the debt upon which they were

attached, or suffer them to be applied in satisfaction of that debt. Had he obtained his goods, in either of the former modes, it would hardly be claimed that he could afterwards recover their value of the defendant. The same result ought to follow, if he suffer them to be applied, in due form of law, to the payment of his debt." See *Wehle v. Butler*, 61 N. Y. 245, which was apparently a similar case, and the New York doctrine was applied and mitigation denied. See *Bates v. Courtwright*, 36 Ill. 518; *Wanamaker v. Bowes*, 36 Md. 42.

¹ *Bull v. Liney*, 48 N. Y. 6.

² *Id.*; *Otis v. Jones*, 21 Wend. 394; *Hanmer v. Wilsey*, 17 Wend. 91; *Lyon v. Yates*, 52 Barb. 237; *Peak v. Lemon*, 1 Lans. 295; *Higgins v. Whitney*, 24 Wend. 379; *Sherry v. Schuyler*, 2 Hill, 204; *Ward v. Benson*, 31 How. Pr. 411; *Wehle v. Havilan*, 42 How. Pr. 399; *Wehle v. Butler*, 43 How. Pr. 5; 61 N. Y. 245.

³ *Howard v. Cooper*, 45 N. H. 339; *Doolittle v. McCullough*, 7 Ohio St. 299; *Stewart v. Martin*, 16 Vt. 397; *Montgomery v. Wilson*, 48 Vt. 616.

salary was injured on a railroad by the negligence of the carrier; the fact that the employer did not stop the salary of the injured party during the time he was disabled was held not available to the defendant sued for such injury in mitigation.¹ Nor will proof of money paid to the injured party by an insurer or other third person, by reason of the loss or injury, be admissible to reduce damages in favor of the party by whose fault such injury was done.² The payment of such moneys not being procured by the defendant, and they not having been either paid or received to satisfy in whole or in part his liability, he can derive no advantage therefrom in mitigation of damages for which he is liable. As has been said by another, to permit a reduction of damages on such a ground would be to allow the wrongdoer to pay nothing, and take all the benefit of a policy of insurance without paying the premium.³

On the same principle, it would be no defense in an action by an annuitant, or any other creditor, that the value of the annuity had been recovered against the plaintiff's attorney in an action for negligence in its negotiation, or that the sheriff had been forced to pay the debt in an action for an escape.⁴

And where a number of plaintiffs sued for damages resulting from delaying their ship, it was held to be no ground for reducing the damages that some of these plaintiffs had been benefited by getting an increase of passengers in another ship. And the court said the result would have been the same if there had been only one plaintiff, who was the owner of both ships.⁵ So general benefits resulting to a plaintiff from the erection and proximity to his property of defendant's mill, are no ground for reduction of damages the plaintiff suffers by the overflowing of his land from the defendant's dam.⁶ And in an action by the

¹ Ohio, etc. R. R. Co. v. Dickerson, 59 Ind. 317.

² Weber v. Morris, etc. R. R. Co. 36 N. J. L. 213; Harding v. Townsend, 43 Vt. 536; Carpenter v. Eastern Transp. Co. 71 N. Y. 574; Briggs v. N. Y. etc. R. R. Co. 72 N. Y. 26; Perrott v. Shearer, 17 Mich. 48; Yates v. White, 4 Bing. N. C. 272; Kingsbury v. Westfall, 61 N. Y. 356;

Althorf v. Wolfe, 22 N. Y. 355; Hayward v. Cain, 105 Mass. 213; Sherlock v. Alling, 44 Ind. 184.

³ Mayne on Dam. 92.

⁴ Id.; Hunter v. King, 4 B. & A. 209.

⁵ Mayne on Dam. 92; Jebsen v. E. & W. India Dock Co. L. R. 10 C. P. 300.

⁶ See Francis v. Schoellkopf, 53 N. Y. 152; Marcy v. Fries, 18 Kan. 353.

master for seduction of his servant, evidence, in mitigation, is not admissible that the defendant offered to marry the girl.¹ In an action against one of several co-trespassers, evidence of payments by any one of them, though not received in full satisfaction, is admissible; they are payments on account of the injury made by those primarily liable; full satisfaction from either would discharge all, and partial compensation should have this effect *pro tanto*.²

4. *Mitigation of damages frequently results from fuller proof of the res gestæ, or the disclosure of some peculiar or exceptional features pertaining to the particular case, making it apparent that the plaintiff's injury is less than it would otherwise appear to be, or the defendant less culpable.*

A defendant, in mitigation of damages for assault and battery, may rely on the *res gestæ*; although if pleaded it would amount to a justification and require a special plea.³ It has been held that, in an action for breach of a marriage promise, it may be proved that the defendant's family disapproved of the match, on the ground that this would diminish the happiness of the union.⁴ It may be shown in such an action that the defendant was afflicted with an incurable disease at the time of the breach.⁵ But it has been ruled in a late case that the jury cannot consider in mitigation the possible consequences of marrying the defendant, arising from a want of that love and affection which a husband should have for his wife.⁶

In trespass, under a plea of not guilty, it has been held that the defendant might show title in himself, to confine the plaintiff's recovery to the quantity of his interest.⁷ An officer against whom an action is brought for entering the plaintiff's house, and assaulting him, may show in mitigation, but not to prove the entry lawful, that he entered for the purpose of making, and did in fact make, service under an attachment, although the attachment was unlawful by reason of the writ not having been

¹ *Ingersoll v. Jones*, 5 Barb. 661; see *White v. Murland*, 71 Ill. 250.

² *Chamberlain v. Murphy*, 41 Vt. 110.

³ *Byers v. Homer*, 47 Md. 23; *Russell v. Barrow*, 7 Port. 106; but see

Watson v. Christie, 2 Bos. & P. 224.

⁴ *Irving v. Greenwood*, 1 C. & P. 350.

⁵ *Sprague v. Craig*, 51 Ill. 586.

⁶ *Piper v. Kingsbury*, 48 Vt. 480.

⁷ *Ballard v. Leavitt*, 5 Call, 531.

returned into court.¹ Where, in consequence of the defendant's embankment, the flood waters of a river were pent up and flowed over the plaintiff's land, and it appeared that had the embankment not been constructed the waters would have flowed a different way, but would have reached the plaintiff's land and done damage to a lesser amount, it was held that the measure of damages was the difference between the two amounts.² And in an action for a nuisance in erecting mills and maintaining a steam engine and furnaces in the vicinity of the plaintiff's dwelling, the defendant was held entitled to show the general character of the neighborhood, the various kinds of business carried on there, and the class of tenants by whom dwelling houses in that vicinity were in general occupied, and also the probable disadvantage and loss to the plaintiff from an inability to rent his houses, if, in consequence of the destruction or removal of the defendant's mills, there were no longer workmen to whom they could be leased.³ The concurrence of other causes with the defendant's acts, in creating a nuisance, may also be shown in mitigation.⁴

On an assessment of damages, after a default, in an action for negligence; the defendant, for mitigation, and to reduce to a nominal sum the damages, may show that there was no negligence; for this purpose, it is immaterial whether the charge is of injury to person or property, and it makes no difference that the damages are entire and indivisible.⁵ A total or partial want or failure of consideration, on the same principle, may be shown in an action upon contract,⁶ or any defense arising out of the plaintiff's cause of action itself, as where the action is for the price of labor or of a commodity and defects are proved.⁷

And in many English cases this defense is recognized where,

¹ *Paine v. Farr*, 118 Mass. 75.

² *Workman v. Great Northern R'y Co.* 32 L. J. Q. B. 279.

³ *Call v. Allen*, 1 Allen, 137; see *Francis v. Schoellkopf*, 53 N. Y. 152.

⁴ *Sherman v. Fall River Iron Works*, 5 Allen, 213.

⁵ *Batchelder v. Bartholomew*, 44 Conn. 494.

⁶ *Darnell v. Williams*, 2 Stark. 145; *Simpson v. Clark*, 2 C. M. & R. 342.

⁷ *Crookshank v. Mallory*, 2 Greene (Iowa), 257; *Beston v. Butts*, 7 East, 479; *Farnsworth v. Garrard*, 1 Camp. 38; *Denew v. Daverell*, 3 Camp. 451; *Baillie v. Kell*, 4 Bing. N. C. 638; *Cutler v. Close*, 5 C. & P. 337; *Sinclair v. Bowles*, 9 C. & C. 92; *Thornton v. Place*, 1 M. & Rob. 218; *Kelley v. Town of Bradford*, 33 Vt. 35; *McKenney v. Springer*, 3 Ind. 59; *Allen v. McKibben*, 5 Mich. 449; *Woods v. Schettler*, 23 Wis. 501.

according to the general course of American decisions, the broader defense of recoupment would be allowed.¹

In actions for neglect of duty or misconduct of ministerial officers affecting parties entitled to call on them for service, or for whom such officers are required by law to perform duties; as well as in like actions by employers against agents and attorneys, the general rule is that the injured party is entitled to compensation commensurate with his actual loss. Where such neglect or misconduct results in a failure to collect a debt, or impairs an existing security, and the *prima facie* loss is the amount of the debt, ordinarily any evidence is properly defensive or receivable in mitigation which negatives that loss either wholly or in part.² So a sheriff in an action for escape, or any neglect in respect to an execution, may show in mitigation that the execution debtor was wholly or partially insolvent; that if due diligence had been used the whole judgment or some part would have remained unsatisfied.³

There is an apparent exception to the general proposition that the party injured shall only recover his actual loss in the case of ministerial officers, through whose diligent action the party interested must realize a debt or come into possession of a right. Where a sheriff suffers an escape on final process, or fails to collect and return an execution, or to perform a peremptory duty to levy a tax or the like, it is generally held that the fact that the debt is still safe and collectible by a repetition of the resort to the defendant, officially, is no defense;⁴ otherwise,

¹ Street v. Blay, 2 B. & Ad. 456; Parsons v. Sexton, 4 C. B. 899; Poulton v. Lattimore, 9 B. & C. 259; Mondell v. Steel, 8 M. & W. 855; Dawson v. Collins, 10 C. B. 523.

² Van Wart v. Woolley, 3 B. & C. 439; Allen v. Suydam, 20 Wend. 321; Russell v. Turner, 7 John. 189; Russell v. Palmer, 2 Wils. 325; Stone v. The Bank of Cape Fear, 3 Dev. 408.

³ Kellogg v. Maure, 9 John. 300; Patterson v. Westervelt, 17 Wend. 543; Hootman v. Shiner, 15 Ohio St. 43; Ledyard v. Jones, 7 N. Y. 550; People v. Lott, 31 Barb. 130; Brooks v. Hoyt, 6 Pick. 468; Shackford v. Goodwin, 13 Mass. 187; Nye v. Smith,

9 Mass. 188; Lush v. Falls, 63 N. C. 188; West v. Rice, 11 Met. 564; State v. Goddard, 11 Md. 317; State v. Muller, 50 Ind. 598; Cole v. Peacock, 14 Ohio St. 187; Cooper v. Wolf, 15 Ohio St. 523; Bank of Rome v. Curtiss, 1 Hill, 275; Pardee v. Robertson, 6 Hill, 550; Bowman v. Cornell, 39 Barb. 70; Dunphy v. Whipple, 25 Mich. 10.

⁴ Ledyard v. Jones, 7 N. Y. 550; Bank of Rome v. Curtiss, 1 Hill, 275; Pardee v. Robertson, 6 Hill, 550; Kellogg v. Manro, 9 John. 30; Weld v. Bartlett, 10 Ohio St. 43; Arden v. Goodacre, 11 C. B. 371; Moore v. Moore, 25 Beav. 8; Heming v. Hale,

as Watson, J., said :¹ "If the officer is sued for a neglect of duty, he can say the defendant had no property out of which he could collect the money, and that, it is conceded, is a good defense; or he can say he has property out of which you can still collect it, and therefore nothing but nominal damages can be recovered." He adds: "The second execution issued upon the same judgment, would admit of the same defense, and so on, as often as they might be issued, provided the judgment debtor did not in the meantime get rid of his property."² In an action against a supervisor of a town who was required by law to assess the damages which had been allowed the plaintiff for property taken for public use, and who had omitted to do so, it was held that the supervisor was personally liable for the whole amount which the plaintiff had been unable to obtain by reason of the defendant's refusal to perform his duty.³ "It cannot be assumed," say the court, "that the defendant would be taught by the result of one action and proceed to do his duty, and thus avoid another. The plaintiff is not to be thus put off. The defendant's misconduct has deprived him of obtaining his money, and the defendant must answer to the whole injury which he has occasioned."⁴

7 C. B. N. S. 48; *Macrae v. Clark*, L. R. 1 C. P. 403; *Goodrich v. Starr*, 18 Vt. 227.

¹ *Ledyard v. Jones*, *supra*.

² But see *Tempest v. Linley*, *Clayton*, 34; *Norris' Peake*, 608; *Stevens v. Rowe*, 3 Denio, 327.

³ *Clark v. Miller*, 54 N. Y. 528.

⁴ In the overruled case of *Stevens v. Rowe*, 3 Denio, 327, which was an action against a sheriff for neglecting to return an execution, *Beardsley, J.*, said: "At common law no action lay for such violation of duty, although the sheriff might be attached and punished for it. I admit, however, that under the statute an action may be maintained for such misconduct, and in which the party aggrieved is entitled to recover 'for the damages sustained by him' (2 R. S. 440, § 77; *Pardee v. Robertson*, 6 Hill, 550). The amount to be

recovered is thus prescribed by the statute, which is 'the damage sustained' by such violation of duty, whatever the amount may be. The full amount to be levied and made on the execution is not necessarily recoverable, although *prima facie* that may be the just measure of reparation where nothing is shown to induce a belief that the real loss of the aggrieved party is less than that amount." After referring to the point decided in *Pardee v. Robertson*, *supra*, and in *The Bank of Rome v. Curtiss*, 1 Hill, 175, he continued: "I must say that I should find great difficulty in following either of these cases as authority, even where the facts and circumstances were identically the same; and I am by no means disposed to extend them as authority to cases which admit of a plain distinction

This rigorous severity is exceptional and based on considerations of policy to ensure the active diligence of such officers; in fact of a punitive nature and object. In the case just referred to, however, the rule was applied to an officer who, by an error of judgment, omitted to assess a tax for a sum due. He omitted to do it because he believed the law requiring it was unconstitutional. The court say honest ignorance does not excuse a

in matter of fact. The decision in *The Bank of Rome v. Curtiss* was said to be in accordance with the rule laid down in two cases adjudged in Massachusetts; but as I read those cases they have no application to such a state of facts as was shown to exist in *The Bank of Rome v. Curtiss*. In that case it appeared that the debt had not been lost, although its collection had been delayed by the neglect of the sheriff; for the proof shows that the debt was still safe and collectible. Yet the court held that the sheriff was liable for the full amount of the execution in his hands. I am unable to see any such rule laid down in either of the Massachusetts cases. In the first of these cases in order of time (*Weld v. Bartlett*, 10 Mass. 474), Parker, J., said that where an officer had 'neglected to do his duty, so that the effect of the judgment appears to be lost, the judgment in the suit so rendered ineffectual is *prima facie* evidence of the measure of injury which the plaintiff has sustained; but it may be met by evidence of the inability of the debtor to pay.' The other case (*Young v. Hosmer*, 11 Mass. 89) is equally explicit, and makes the sheriff liable for the entire debt; because, 'the benefit of the judgment, to the whole amount of it, is to be presumed lost by the negligence of the officer.' This principle can surely have no bearing on a case in which it appears that the judgment

had not been lost, but was still safe and collectible. In *Kellogg v. Manro*, 9 John. 300, which was also cited as sustaining *The Bank of Rome v. Curtiss*, the rule is stated as in the Massachusetts cases. It was said to be too plain for discussion that the plaintiff might recover beyond nominal damages. 'He is entitled,' say the court, '*prima facie*, to recover his whole debt, which is presumed to be lost by the escape.' I make no objection to this rule in any action brought against an officer for the violation of such a duty. *Prima facie* it may well be taken that the whole debt has been lost by the negligence of the officer; and if such be the fact, it is most just that he should pay the full amount. But when the proof shows that the debt has not been lost, although the collection has been delayed, and that it is still safe and collectible, it seems to me entirely clear that the rule laid down in the Massachusetts cases and in *Kellogg v. Manro*, is wholly inapplicable. . . . In *Pardee v. Robertson*, it was proved that the sheriff had actually collected the full amount of the execution; the money still remaining in his hands. But in the case now to be decided the fact was otherwise. The proof showed that the money had not been collected; although, if the judgment was a lien on real estate in the county of Oswego, as the plaintiff offered to show, the sheriff might have made the amount as required

public officer for disobeying the law.¹ It will exempt him from punitive damages. In a case for escape, Jarvis, C. J., said: "The rule might be supposed to operate unjustly towards the sheriff, where the execution debtor has the means of paying the debt at the moment of the escape, and still continues notoriously in solvent circumstances. In this case, the value of the custody was the amount of the debt, and the plaintiff will be entitled to recover substantial damages. It is true, that the recovery of such damages will not satisfy the execution; and the debtor may be retaken by the plaintiff; for the debtor cannot take advantage of his own wrong and avail himself of the recovery against the sheriff. On the other hand, the sheriff is not damnified, for he may retake the debtor, or recover against him by action, the amount he has been compelled to pay."² Where the officer fails to collect an execution from a debtor who is "notoriously in solvent circumstances," and continues so, there is no wrong of the execution debtor, like an escape, to give the sheriff any action against him; nor do the authorities in this class of actions proceed on the theory that such a recovery against the sheriff transfers the judgment debt to him. Hence the recovery of the full amount of the judgment, or other demand, against an officer

by the execution. . . . If the sheriff should be compelled to pay the full amount of the execution, for the reason that the judgment was a lien on real estate, out of which the money might have been collected, as was offered to be proved on the part of the plaintiffs, he would be entirely remediless. He could not enforce the judgment and execution for his own indemnity, but must stand the entire loss. This would be too severe where the debt is still safe, and the only injury sustained has resulted from mere delay. It is just that the sheriff should make the party good by paying all the damages sustained by him; and so is the statute on which the action is founded; but to go beyond this seems to me quite too rigorous. *Prima facie* the sheriff is liable for

the full amount of the execution debt, as it is presumed to have been lost by his neglect. This in my estimation is not a very violent presumption; but still may be just in regard to the officer who is in default. But when it is shown that the debt has not been lost, there is no room for presumption, and the *prima facie* case no longer exists. By the statute the measure of the recovery is the 'damages sustained,' which, presumptively, I admit is the full amount of the execution. But the sheriff may mitigate the amount not simply by showing his inability to collect the money, but by proof that the debt is still safe and collectible."

¹ Clarke v. Miller, 54 N. Y. 528.

² Arden v. Goodacre, 11 C. B. 371.

who has neglected to do some act which would have enabled the party interested to realize at once, the debtor being still solvent, or the debt not being wholly lost by the default, is not a measure of damages which is strictly compensatory. To the extent of the actual value of the debt, in respect to which the negligence occurred, at the time of the recovery against the officer, the plaintiff is over compensated when he has recovered from the officer the full amount. Exclusion of proof of that value in mitigation, cannot rest on the argument that its reception and consideration would deprive the creditor of any compensation for actual loss.

The supreme court of the United States, in a recent decision,¹ have limited the application of this rigorous rule against officers. The action was for neglect of duty by the defendants as supervisors of a town in Wisconsin, in refusing to place upon the tax list, as required by a statute, the amount of two judgments recovered by the plaintiff against the town. The debtor being a township, it was presumed that its taxable property continued the same as when the levy should have been made. Miller, J., said "the single question presented is whether these officers, by the mere failure to place on the tax list, when it was their duty to do so, the judgment recovered by the plaintiff against the town, became thereby personally liable to the plaintiff for the whole amount of said judgment, without producing any other evidence of loss or damage growing out of such failure.

"It is not easy to see upon what principle of justice the plaintiff can recover from the defendants more than he has been injured by their misconduct.

"If it were an action of *trespass*, there is much authority for saying that the plaintiff would be limited to actual and compensatory damages, unless the act were accompanied with malice or other aggravating circumstances. How much more reasonable, that for a failure to perform an act of official duty, through mistake of what that duty is, that the plaintiff should be limited in his recovery to his actual loss, injury, or damage.

"Indeed, where such is the almost universal rule for measuring damages before a jury, there must be some special reason for a departure from it.

¹ *Dow v. Hambert*, 1 Otto, 294.

“The expense and cost of the vain effort to have the judgment placed on the tax list; the loss of the debt, if it had been lost; any impairment of the efficiency of the tax levy, if such there had been; in short, any conceivable actual damage,—the court would have allowed, if proved. But plaintiff, resting solely on his proposition that defendants, by failing to make the levy, had become his debtors for the amount of his judgment, asked for that, and would accept no less.” The court reached the conclusion, “that, in the absence of any proof of actual damage, . . . the defendants were liable to nominal damages and to costs, and no more.”¹

¹Judge Miller thus vindicates the soundness of this conclusion: “Counsel for plaintiff relies mainly on the class of decisions in which sheriffs have been held liable for the entire judgment for failing to perform their duty when an execution has been placed in their hands. The decisions on this subject are not harmonious; for while it has been generally held that on a failure to arrest the defendant on a *capias*, or levy an execution on his property, or to allow him to escape when held a prisoner, the amount of the debt is the presumptive measure of damages, it has been held in many courts that this may be rebutted, or the damages reduced by showing that the prisoner has been re-arrested, or that there is sufficient subject to levy to satisfy the debt, or other matter, showing that the plaintiff has not sustained damages to the amount of the judgment. This whole subject is fully discussed in Sedg. on Damages, 506-525. *Richardson v. Spencer*, 6 Ohio, 13. But without going into this disputed question, we are of opinion that those cases do not furnish the rule for the class to which this belongs.

“The sheriff, under the laws of England, was an officer of great dig-

nity and honor. He was also the custodian of the jail in which all prisoners, whether for crime or for debt, were kept. He had authority in all cases, when it was necessary, to call out the whole power of the country, to assist him in the performance of his duty. The principle of the sheriff's liability, here asserted, originated undoubtedly in cases of suit for an escape. Imprisonment of the debtor was then the chief, if not the only mode of enforcing satisfaction of a judgment for money. It was a very simple, a very speedy, and a very effectual mode. The debtor being arrested on a *capias*, which was his first notice of the action, was held a prisoner, unless he could give bail, until the action was tried. If he gave bail, and judgment went against him, his bail must pay the debt, or he could be re-arrested on a *capias ad satisfaciendum*; and, if he had given no bail, he was holden under this second writ until the money was paid. To permit him to escape was in effect to lose the debt; for his body had been taken in satisfaction of the judgment. Inasmuch as the object of keeping the defendant in prison was to compel the payment of the debt through his desire to be released,

The previous consent of the plaintiff to the act which he complains of, though not given in a form to bar him or support a plea of justification, may yet be proved in mitigation of damages. Thus, in trespass for an alleged injury to the plaintiff's wall by inserting joists in it, evidence that the wall was so used by the defendant in the erection of an adjoining building under an express parol agreement with the plaintiff, is admissible un-

the plaintiff was entitled to have him in custody every hour until the debt was paid.

"It is also to be considered, that, for every day's service in keeping the prisoner, the sheriff was entitled to compensation by law at the hands of the creditor. *Williams v. Mestyn*, 4 M. & W. 145; *Williams v. Griffith*, 3 Exch. 584; *Willie v. Bird*, 4 Q. B. 566; 6 id. 408.

"With the means at the hand of the sheriff for safe-keeping and re-arrest, with the escape of the debtor almost equivalent to a loss of the debt, and with compensation paid him by plaintiff for his service, it is not surprising, that, when he negligently or intentionally permitted an escape, he should be held liable for the whole debt. How different the duties of the class of officers to which defendants belong, and the circumstances under which their duties are performed! There is no profit in the office itself. It is undertaken mainly from a sense of public duty; and, if there be any compensation at all, it is altogether disproportionate to the responsibility and trouble assumed. They are in no sense the agents of creditors, and receive no compensation from the holders of judgments or other claims against the town, for the collection and payment of their debts. There are no prisons under their control, no prisoners committed to their custody, no *posse comitatus* to be brought to their aid; but with-

out reward and without special process of a court to back them, they are expected to levy taxes on the reluctant community at whose hands they hold office. To hold these humble but necessary public duties can only be undertaken at the hazard of personal liability for every judgment which they fail to levy and collect, whether through mistake, ignorance, inadvertence, or accident, as a sheriff is for an escape, without any proof that the judgment creditor has lost his debt, or that its value is in any manner impaired, is a doctrine too harsh to be enforced in any court where imprisonment for debt has been abolished.

"The case of *The King on the Prosecution of Parbury v. The Bank of England*, Doug. 524, is cited as sustaining the plaintiff in error. It was an application for a *mandamus* to compel the governor and company of the Bank of England to transfer stock of the bank. The writ was denied on several grounds; among which, as a suggestion, Lord Mansfield said that 'where an action will lie for complete satisfaction (as in that case), equivalent to specific relief, and the right of the party applying is not clear, the court will not interpose the extraordinary remedy of a *mandamus*.' He then shows that the right of the party in that case to have the transfer made is not clear. As this was not an action against the officers of the bank for damages, the remark that there

der the general issue in mitigation.¹ So it may be proved that the injury in question was inflicted in a fight by mutual consent.²

Any exceptional conduct or character of the plaintiff which impairs his title to compensation or diminishes the injury in question is provable in mitigation.

In those actions where the wrong complained of involves injury to character, the defendant may show, in order to reduce damages, the general bad character of the plaintiff.³ In an action against a contractor for failing to fulfil his contract for particular works, the defendant may show that the price has not been paid.⁴ Evidence that the plaintiff's marriage with his re-

was other relief is only incidental, and the point as to the measure of damages was not in issue.

"A note to the principal case shows that an action of assumpsit was afterwards brought and compromised before final judgment. But on the whole case there is no discussion of the measure of damages, and that question remained undecided. The case of *Clark v. Miller*, 54 N. Y. 528, decided very recently in the commission of appeals, appears to be more in point. It was an action against the supervisor of the town of Southport, Chemung county, for refusing to present to the board of supervisors of the county the plaintiff's claim for damages as re-assessed for laying out a road through his land.

"The court without much discussion of the principle holds the defendant liable for the full amount of the re-assessment, on the authority of the *Commercial Bank of Buffalo v. Kortright*, 22 Wend. 348. That case was decided in the court of errors in 1839. It was an action for refusing to make a transfer of stock of the bank. The chancellor (Walworth) was of opinion that the extent of the damages was the depreciation of the stock, and not its

full value; and of this opinion were four senators.

"In the case of *The People v. The Supervisors of Richmond*, 28 N. Y. 112, also before the court in 20 id. 252, the relator had sued out a writ of *mandamus* requiring the supervisors to audit his claim for damages assessed for land taken as a highway. The supervisors made a return to the writ, which proving false, the supreme court rendered a judgment against them personally for the claim of \$200 and for \$84 damages for the delay. The court of appeals said that as the return of the supervisors was false, and the relator had been kept out of the money to which he was entitled from the town, the supervisors may be properly made liable in damages to the extent of the interest upon \$200,—to wit, \$84, and they affirm the judgment as to the \$84 and reverse it as to the \$200, for which they order a peremptory writ of *mandamus*. This answer accords precisely with our views, and we think it of equal authority with *Clark v. Miller*."

¹ *Hamilton v. Windolk*, 36 Md. 301.

² *Adams v. Waggoner*, 32 Ind. 531.

³ *Fitzgibson v. Brown*, 43 Me. 169; see ante, p. 234.

⁴ *Ready v. Tuskaloosa*, 6 Ala. 327.

puted wife was void is admissible in an action for seduction of his reputed daughter, to rebut the presumption of actual service, by showing that the plaintiff was not legally entitled thereto and in mitigation of damages.¹

In an action for criminal conversation, it may be shown that the plaintiff was wanting in affection for his wife, to support the inference that his loss was trifling;² or that there was but slight intercourse between them;³ and in an action for breach of promise of marriage, that the plaintiff was utterly unfit to appreciate the person to whom he engaged himself.⁴ Declarations by the plaintiff pending the action that she would not marry the defendant except for his money have been admitted.⁵ The fact of a female plaintiff having had an illegitimate child, though known to the defendant at the time of the promise, may be proved;⁶ and her intercourse with another man before and after the defendant's promise.⁷

In actions for seduction, proof of plaintiff's careless indifference to defendant's opportunities for criminal intercourse with her daughter, may be shown in mitigation,⁸ but actual connivance by the plaintiff would be a bar.⁹

In an action done by cattle on the plaintiff's land, it may be shown by the defendant in mitigation that the cattle got upon the land by reason of plaintiff's defective fence.¹⁰

Whatever diminishes the loss of the injured party, or where the recovery is influenced by the amount of benefit derived from the act complained of by the defendant, whatever diminishes the value of that benefit may be proved in mitigation, where the matter diminishing the loss in the former case, or impairing the benefit in the other, is part of the transaction. Thus where A took wrongful possession of premises on the 2d of June, and a sum of money became due for ground rent on

¹ Howland v. Howland, 114 Mass. 517.

² Bromley v. Wallace, 4 Esp. 237.

³ Calcroft v. Harborough, 4 C. & P. 499.

⁴ Leeds v. Cook, 4 Esp. 256.

⁵ Miller v. Rossier, 31 Mich. 475; but see ruling to the contrary in Miller v. Hayes, 24 Iowa, 496.

⁶ Denslow v. Van Horne, 16 Iowa, 476.

⁷ Burnett v. Simpkins, 24 Ill. 264.

⁸ Zerfling v. Mourer, 2 Greene (Ia.), 520; Parker v. Elliott, 6 Munf. 587.

⁹ Bunnell v. Greathead, 49 Barb. 106; Smith v. Mastier, 15 Wend. 270; Sherwood v. Titman, 55 Pa. St. 77.

¹⁰ Young v. Hoover, 4 Cr. C. C. 187.

the 24th for the month ending on that day, which A paid, it was held in an action for *mesne* profits, that he was entitled to deduct the money so paid from the damages. In that case the payment of the ground rent diminished the value of the occupation to the defendant; and having paid what the plaintiff must otherwise have paid, his injury, for which *mesne* profits were compensation, was to the amount paid, mitigated.¹ So a tenant has a right to deduct from rent all expenses or taxes which he has been compelled to pay for the lessor.²

The immediate landlord is bound to protect his tenant from all paramount claims; and when, therefore, the tenant is compelled, in order to protect himself in the enjoyment of the land in respect to which the rent is payable, to make payments which ought, as between himself and his landlord, to have been made by the latter, he is considered as having been authorized by the landlord so to apply his rent due or accruing due.³ Of this nature are not only payments of ground rent to the superior landlord, but interest due upon a mortgage prior to the lease;⁴ an annuity charged upon the land;⁵ and rates and taxes.⁶ But where the payment of the ground rent, or other like charge, gives no right of action against the party suing for the rent, this right of deduction does not exist.⁷

It has sometimes been held as a general rule that matters which would have gone in bar of the action, cannot be given in evidence to reduce damages, unless pleaded. Lord Abinger, C. B., said:⁸ "It is a principle as old as my recollection of Westminster Hall, that matter of justification cannot be given in evidence in an action, in order to mitigate damages." The case was an action for wrongfully discharging the plaintiff from the defendant's service. The defendant pleaded only payment of money into court. It was contended in favor of the defendant that he should be allowed to show in mitigation that the discharge was for misconduct, as under this issue there was merely an inquiry of damages; that the same evidence was admissible

¹ Doe v. Hare, 2 Cr. & M. 145.

² Sapsford v. Fletcher, 4 T. R. 511;
Taylor v. Zamria, 6 Taunt. 524; Carter v. Carter, 3 Bing. 406.

³ Graham v. Allsopp, 3 Exch. 186.

⁴ Johnson v. Jones, 9 A. & E. 809.

⁵ Taylor v. Zamria, 6 Taunt. 524.

⁶ Baker v. Davis, 3 Camp. 474; Andrew v. Hancock, 1 B. & B. 37.

⁷ Graham v. Allsopp, *supra*.

⁸ Speck v. Phillips, 5 M. & W. 279.

as upon a writ of inquiry, after a judgment by default. It was held properly rejected. Alderson, B., said: "The question is whether it is competent to the defendant, in mitigation of damages, to give evidence to contradict a fact admitted on the record. If it were, the grossest injustice might be done; because the other party does not, of course, come prepared to prove the fact so admitted." And Maule, B., said: "No question was made that the plaintiff was wrongfully discharged; and I think it was not competent to the defendant to give evidence to negative that which is admitted by the plea. If it were, the consequence would follow, that no defendant would ever plead specially; he would pay a shilling into court, and set up as many defenses as he pleased; and succeeding in any one of them, would get a verdict and his costs. This would be setting aside not only the new rules, but all the old rules which required special pleadings in actions of this nature."¹

In trespass against a constable for arresting the plaintiff and imprisoning him, the declaration stated it to have been without reasonable or probable cause; the court said a constable may justify an arrest for reasonable cause of suspicion alone; and in this respect he stands on more favorable ground than a pri-

¹ In *Watson v. Christie*, 2 B. & P. 224, tried before Lord Eldon, C. J., the action was for assault and battery, and not guilty pleaded. It was offered to be shown that the beating was given by way of punishment for misbehavior on ship-board. The jury were directed that the only questions for their consideration were whether the defendant was guilty of the beating, and what damages the plaintiff had sustained in consequence of it; that although the beating in question, however severe, might possibly be justified on the ground of the necessity of maintaining discipline on board the ship, yet such a defense could not be resorted to, unless put upon the record, in the shape of a special justification; that the defendant had not said on the record that this was discipline,

or justified it on any ground; that much evil beyond the mere act had been actually suffered, which evil had been occasioned by a cause which the defendant admitted he could not justify; that in his lordship's judgment, therefore, the evil actually suffered in consequence of what was not justified, ought to be compensated for in damages; that the jury should give damages to the extent of the evil suffered, without lessening them on account of the circumstances under which it was inflicted; that if they gave damages beyond compensation for the injury actually sustained, they would give too much; but if they gave less, they would not give enough. See *Pajolus v. Holland*, 3 Irish C. L. 533; *Gelston v. Hoyt*, 13 John. 561.

vate person, who must show, in addition to such cause, that a felony was actually committed; that the difficulty was to determine whether circumstances of suspicion which might have been pleaded in justification were competent to go to the jury under the general issue in mitigation of damages. They say the objection rests on the rule which requires matter of justification to be pleaded specially. At the first blush, one would not perceive a reason to preclude a party who had waived the benefit of a full defense, from showing the purity of his motives to shield him from exemplary damages; and there is in truth none except that the plaintiff is not apprised by the pleadings of the defendant's intention. Yet where the defendant is not at liberty to apprise him by pleading in justification, the matter is for that very reason allowed to be given in evidence. But whatever inconsistency there may seem to be in point of principle, the defendant when charged with making an arrest without probable cause, may rebut the charge.¹

In actions for slander, this rule was adopted long ago and has since been generally adhered to for special reasons. These have more or less force in other actions, where the matter sought to be proved in mitigation would be a serious surprise to the plaintiff if introduced at the trial without any notice in the pleadings. Under the common law system, matter of mitigation which could not be used in bar of the plaintiff's cause of action, nor of any severable part of it, was for that reason provable without being pleaded. But under this rule, matter which could have been made available in bar by plea, is not necessarily admissible in mitigation. The admission of such a defense is not within the reason and necessity of that rule. Courts may, therefore, properly exercise a discretion to require notice of some sort, as they do of defenses by way of recoupment. It is believed, however, not to be a general rule, at least in this country, except in actions for libel and slander, that matter which might be set up in bar, and is not so pleaded, cannot be proved in mitigation. The existence of such a rule has been denied in New York.² Judge Selden said: "It was never any objection to evidence in mitigation, that under a different state of the

¹ Russell v. Shuster, 8 W. & S. 308.

² Bush v. Prosser, 11 N. Y. 347, 362, 365.

pleadings it would amount to a full defense." And again: "It seems to have been supposed that there was some sound legal objection to admitting proof of facts under the general issue, *in mitigation merely*, which, if specially pleaded, would amount to a full defense. But there is not, and never was, any such objection.¹

In Vermont, it has been held, in trover, after a default, matter which shows that the plaintiff had no right to recover, and which might have been given in evidence under the general issue, may avail the defendant in mitigation of damages.²

In a late case in Connecticut, in a hearing for the ascertainment of damages, after a default, in an action for negligence in setting fire by which property of the plaintiff was injured to the amount of four hundred dollars, the defendants were allowed to introduce evidence for the purpose of reducing the damages to a nominal sum, that they were guilty of no negligence whatever. The plaintiff objected to the reception of the evidence on the ground that the defendants, by their neglect to traverse the declaration, and by suffering a default, conclusively admitted that they were guilty of negligence, sufficient for the plaintiff to maintain his action; and that in a case like this of damage to property, incapable of division, the least sum the court could assess as damages, consistent with the declaration, was the actual damage done to the property. The court said: "From a time early in the history of the jurisprudence of this state, the law has been, that where, in an action on the case for the recovery of unliquidated damages, and the defendant has suffered a default, that is, has omitted to make any answer, the

¹In the subsequent case of *McKyring v. Bull*, 16 N. Y. 297, 304, the same learned judge said: "As the code contains no express rule on the subject of mitigation, except in a single class of actions, this question cannot be properly determined without a recurrence to the principles of the common law. By those principles, defendants in actions sounding in damages were permitted to give in evidence, in mitigation, not only matters having a tendency

to reduce the amount of the plaintiff's claim, but in many cases, facts showing that the plaintiff had in truth no claim whatever. It was not necessarily an objection to matter offered in mitigation, that if properly pleaded it would have constituted a complete defense." See *Smithers v. Harrison*, 1 Ld. Raym. 72; *Abbot v. Chapman*, 2 Lev. 81; *Nicholl v. Williams*, 2 M. & W. 758.

²*Collins v. Smith*, 16 Vt. 9.

assessment of damages has been made by the court without the intervention of a jury ; also, that by his omission to deny them, the defendant is held to have admitted the truth of all well pleaded, material allegations in the declaration, and the consequent right of the plaintiff to a judgment for a limited sum, for nominal damages, and costs, without the introduction of evidence. The defendant, standing silent, the law imputes this admission to him ; but it does it with this limitation upon its meaning and effect ; it does it for this special purpose and no other ; and our courts have repeatedly explained that the admission founded on a default is not an admission of which the writers upon the law of evidence treat. The silent defendant, having been subjected to a judgment for nominal damages, from which no proof can relieve him, the default has practically exhausted its effect upon the case ; for, if the plaintiff is unwilling to accept this judgment, evidence is received on his part to raise the damages above, and on the part of the defendant to keep them down to that immovable base of departure, the nominal point, precisely as if the general issue had been pleaded ; and although the evidence introduced by the latter has so much force that it would have reduced them to nothing, but for the barrier interposed by the default, it cannot avail to deprive the plaintiff of his judgment ; in keeping that, the law perceives that he has all that the truth entitles him to, and therefore refuses to hear any objection from him. . . . The plaintiff argues that his case differs from . . . all others which have gone before it, in that his damages are entire and indivisible, and arise from a single act of the defendant. But the destruction of a life would seem to be an entire and indivisible wrong¹ in as complete a sense as the destruction of the plaintiff's grass, fence and wood ; a single blow killed the man, a single spark fired the grass. The rule cannot be at all affected by the question as to whether the injury is inflicted upon person or property. In either case, at the outset, the damages are uncertain ; in both they are made certain by the same tribunal, governed by the same rules, informed by evidence of the same character, received in the same order. An injury to the person may be the breaking of a finger

¹ Carey v. Day, 36 Conn. 152.

or the tearing of both arms from the body; an injury to property may be the destruction of a tree or of a forest. It is of course a much more difficult and delicate task to reduce to the standard of coin the value of a leg or an arm, than to determine the market price of a cord of wood, or for a standing tree of given dimensions; nevertheless, probably in every week, some one of the numerous courts of the country find for some plaintiff, presumably the money value of a lost limb. The judicial system has but one balance; in this is weighed every loss, even that of life."¹

In Maryland it has been held, in an action of trespass for an alleged injury to the plaintiff's wall by inserting joists into it, evidence was admissible under the general issue of a previous license, in mitigation, which would have been a bar if specially pleaded.² Also, that a defendant, in mitigation of damages for assault and battery, may rely on the *res gestæ*; although if pleaded it would amount to a justification and require a special plea.³

In Virginia, in an action of trespass for taking a slave from the plaintiff's close, it was held that on a plea of not guilty, evidence might be received in mitigation that the title to the slave was in the defendant.⁴

5. *Payments made either before or after suit brought*, may be proved in mitigation of damages, but not in bar, without plea, nor under the general issue.⁵ And the same rule is held in California under the code.⁶ If full payment is made after suit brought, and is accepted for the debt and costs, the defendant

Batchelder v. Bartholomew, 44 Conn. 494; Saltus v. Kipp, 12 How. Pr. 342.

² Hamilton v. Windolk, 36 Md. 301.

³ Byers v. Horner, 47 Md. 23.

⁴ Bullard v. Leavett, 5 Call, 531; see also Moore v. McNairy, 1 Dev. 319.

⁵ Dana v. Sessions, 46 N. H. 509; Shirley v. Jacobs, 2 Bing. N. C. 88; Lediard v. Bencher, 7 C. & P. 1; Britton v. Bishop, 11 Vt. 70; Bishop v. Lucas, 6 Ind. 26; Moore v. McNairy, 1 Dev. 319; Nichols v. Williams, 2 M. & W. 758; see McKyring

v. Bull, 16 N. Y. 297. In Plevin v. Henshall, 10 Bing. 24, after a verdict for the plaintiff in trover, the goods were seized in the hands of the defendant for rent which the plaintiff was liable to pay; the defendant having paid the rent, the court allowed him to deduct the amount from the verdict found for the plaintiff; but see Bull v. Flower, 39 Conn. 462.

⁶ Witmore v. San Francisco, 44 Cal. 294, 300; Davanay v. Eggenhoff, 43 Cal. 395; Friesch v. Coler, 21 Cal. 14; Brown v. Orr, 29 Cal. 120.

will be entitled to a verdict.¹ It is necessary that the payment be made to cover the costs which have accrued.² And the payment should be pleaded to the further maintenance of the action.³

SECTION 4.

RECOUPMENT AND COUNTERCLAIM,

Definition and history of recoupment—This defense founded on the natural equity that connected demands should compensate each other, and intended to prevent circuity of action—It is not a defense of failure of consideration—Summary of the distinguishing features of recoupment—Defendant's demand must be a valid cause of action—It must arise from the same contract or transaction as the plaintiff's case—Not necessary that demand on either side be liquidated, or that both be of the same nature—Recoupment available only as a defense, surplus not recoverable except by statute—Defendant has election to recoup or bring separate action—When defendant seeks to recoup he is an actor, has the burden of proof, and same measure of damages as if he sued in separate action—Must give notice of recoupment in pleading.

The term *recoupment*, derived from a French word, *recouper*, to cut again, signifies in the law, a cutting off, and keeping back a part of the plaintiff's claim, in satisfaction, by set-off, of cross demands of the defendant growing out of the same contract or transaction on which the plaintiff's claim is founded. The same thing is meant by defalcation and discount. Literally understood, recoupment would include mere mitigation of damages, and the instances of this defense in the old books are mostly of that nature.⁴ In the endeavor to reduce the controversy to a single point or issue, very little scope was given, by the early common law, to defenses which rested on the principle of allowing cross claims in favor of the defendant.

At one time it was doubted that in an action on a *quantum meruit* for services, the defendant was entitled to reduce the damages by showing that the work had not been well done.⁵

¹Thome v. Boast, 12 Q. B. 808; Bendit v. Annesley, 27 How. Pr. 184.

²Belknap v. Godfrey, 22 Vt. 288.

³Thome v. Boast, supra; Dana v. Sessions, supra; Bank v. Brackett, 4 N. H. 558.

⁴Dyer, 2; 8 Vin. Abr. 556-7; Croke's Eliz. 631; Taylor v. Beal, Croke's Eliz. 222; Shetleworth v. Neville, 1 T. R. 454.

⁵Farnsworth v. Garrard, 1 Camp. 38.

The allowance of such defenses was the result of a consultation of the judges in England. In an action of that character Lord Ellenborough said: "This is an action founded on a claim for meritorious services. The plaintiff is to receive what he deserves. It is therefore to be considered how much he deserves, or if he deserves anything. If the defendant has derived no benefit from his services, he deserves nothing, and there must be a verdict against him. There was formerly considerable doubt on this point. Mr. Justice Buller thought (and I, in deference to so great an authority, have, at times, ruled the same way), that in cases of this kind, a cross action for the negligence was necessary; but that if the work be done the plaintiff must recover for it. I have since had a conference with the judges on the subject, and now I consider this as the correct rule: that if there has been no beneficial service, there shall be no pay; but if some benefit has been derived, though not to the extent expected, this shall go to the extent of the plaintiff's demand, leaving the defendant to his action for the negligence.¹ He also remarked that where a specific sum has been agreed to be paid by the defendant, the plaintiff may have some ground to complain of surprise, if evidence be admitted to show that the work and materials provided were not worth so much as was contracted to be paid; because he may only come prepared to prove the agreement for the specified sum, and the work done; unless notice be given to him that the payment is disputed on the ground of the inadequacy of the work done. But where the plaintiff comes into court, upon a *quantum meruit*, he must come prepared to show that the work done was worth so much, and therefore there can be no injustice in suffering the defense to be entered into even without notice."² The right to make such defenses is no longer in question; the plaintiff must show his performance of a condition precedent, as a basis of recovery, either of an agreed sum or on a *quantum meruit*; and there is included in the mere right to make a defense, the right to rebut the evidence of performance; and, where the value is not fixed by agreement, the amount reasonably due for such performance. In such cases, to the extent that the plaintiff's recovery proceeds on proof of performance, or

¹ *Bosten v. Butler*, 7 East, 479.

² *Id.*

its reasonable value, the defendant, if he dispute it, or the value shown by the plaintiff, must defend, or lose all right to dispute the conclusions so arrived at, or to redress for the deficiencies of the plaintiff's performance.¹ The direct defense by negating the facts which the plaintiff assumes to prove to measure his compensation, or those which, on the theory of his action, enter into the price and fix the amount of damages, is not recoupment;² nor is a defense which consists of a denial of facts which the plaintiff must prove to maintain his action, as the performance of a condition precedent.³

The defense which is allowed under the name of recoupment is not a keeping back of a part of the plaintiff's *prima facie* damage, on the case he seeks to establish, by evidence of the character explained under the title of mitigation of damages; but a reduction of the plaintiff's recovery, by the allowance against him in his action, of damages due the defendant on a substantive cause of action in his favor, growing out of the same transaction on which the plaintiff's claim or demand arises.

Until near the close of the last century, the strict rules of the common law as to the independency of covenants, and the entirety of conditions, were strenuously and rigidly enforced; and a defendant sustaining damages, from the breach of any counter or reciprocal obligation in the same contract, was put to his cross action, unless he had made the performance of such obligation strictly a condition precedent to his undertaking to the plaintiff.⁴ These rules were often attended with hardship, as where the plaintiff was insolvent and unable to respond afterwards or in a separate action. Thus, in an action for breach of a covenant to recover unliquidated damages, the defendant pleaded set-off of like damages for plaintiff's breach of the covenants in the same instrument. This defense was urged on grounds which now support recoupment. The defense, however, was rejected, without any allusion to a right of recoupment, because the statute of set-offs only applied to mutual

¹ Kellogg v. Denslow, 14 Conn. 411;
Davis v. Tallcott, 12 N. Y. 184.

² Steamboat Wellsville v. Guise, 3
Ohio St. 333.

³ Thompson v. Richards, 14 Mich.
172; Stoddard v. Treadwell, 26 Cal.
294.

⁴ 7 Am. L. Review, 392.

debts, which did not include demands for unliquidated damage.¹ Until this species of defense had become firmly established, the severe adherence to the old practice was in no cases more marked than in actions between landlord and tenant;—the former was allowed to collect his rent, notwithstanding his covenant to repair remained unperformed, and even if he was himself insolvent.² The doctrine of recoupment has attained its growth since the Revolution; and the courts of this country and of England have not given it the same expansion; nor has it made the same progress in all the states of this Union.

In New York the defense was at first admitted in mitigation of damages where there was fraud in respect to the consideration; ³ next where there was breach of warranty without fraud.⁴ At this time it elicited more discussion and received a more emphatic judicial recognition. Marcy, J., said: "From an examination of the cases, I am satisfied that in those where the damages arising from a breach of warranty, in the sale of chattels, have been allowed to be given in evidence by the defendant to reduce the amount of recovery below the stipulated price, the decisions of the court have not proceeded upon the ground that the express contracts were void by reason of fraud, and a recovery had upon a *quantum meruit* or *quantum valibat*, upon implied contract; but upon a principle somewhat different from those adverted to in this case in the court below; upon a principle which has of late years been gaining favor with courts, and extending the range of its operations. Such a defense is admitted to avoid circuity of action;" hence he insisted, and the court decided, that damages arising from breach of warranty should be allowed to reduce the recovery as well where there was no fraud as where there was. So true was it that this new principle of avoiding circuity of action "was *gaining* favor with the courts, and *extending* the range of its operations," that the discrepancies, at any given time, to be noticed, between the decisions of courts of different states,

¹Howlet v. Strickland, 1 Cowp. 56.

³Beecker v. Vroom, 13 John. 302.

²Taylor's L. & T. § 373; 7 Am. L. Review, 392.

⁴Spalding v. Vandercook, 2 Wend. 431; McAllister v. Reab, 4 Wend. 484.

have indicated a relative progress rather than a permanent disagreement.¹

This defense is founded on the natural equity that mutual demands, growing out of the same transaction, should compensate each other, by deducting the less from the greater, and treating the difference as the only sum justly due.² It is also founded on the policy and convenience of settling an entire controversy in one action, where it can be justly done; thus saving needless delay and litigation. By proper pleading, in the application of the doctrine of recoupment, the court may look through the whole contract, treating it as an entirety, and the things done and stipulated to be done on each side, as the consideration for the things done and stipulated to be done on the other. When either party seeks redress for the breach of stipulations in his favor, the grievances on each side are summed up, instead of those only on the plaintiff's side; a balance is struck, and the plaintiff can recover only when that balance is in his favor.³ Some confusion has arisen from treating this defense as one of failure of consideration.⁴ In an Alabama case,⁵ the plaintiff sued on a note which had been given for a clock, sold by him to the defendant, with warranty that it would keep good time. The clock was shown to be worthless as a time-piece; but the case alone was worth more than a nominal sum, and it was held that the plaintiff might claim an abatement on the note to the amount of damage that he had sustained. Having kept the clock, how-

¹The principle of recoupment, under various names, has been generally adopted in the general jurisprudence of this country, except in North Carolina. And it is believed that it is now universally in force either by statute or otherwise; though in some of the states, in controversies at law, where title to real estate is involved, the doctrine is not applied.

²Green v. Farmer, 4 Burr. 2214, 2220; Read v. McAllister, 8 Wend. 109, 115; Myers v. Estell, 47 Miss. 4, 17-21.

³Luffburrow v. Henderson, 30 Ga. 482; Myers v. Estell, 47 Miss. 4.

⁴Compare Perley v. Balch, 23 Pick. 282; Composet v. Johnson, 6 Blackf. 59; Herbert v. Ford, 29 Me. 546; Drew v. Fowle, 27 N. H. 412; Wheat v. Dotson, 12 Ark. 699; Van Buren v. Digges, 11 How. U. S. 461; Van Epps v. Harrison, 5 Hill, 63; Withers v. Greene, 9 How. U. S. 212; Wynn v. Hiday, 2 Blackf. 123; Elminger v. Drew, 4 McLean, 388; Washburn v. Pecott, 3 Dev. 390; Pulsifer v. Hotchkiss, 12 Conn. 234; Avery v. Brown, 31 Conn. 398; Peden v. Moore, 1 Stew. & Port. 71.

⁵Davis v. Dicky, 23 Ala. 848.

ever, judgment must go against him for what it was actually worth. By this decision, the breach of warranty avoided the special contract, and recovery proceeded on a quantum meruit.¹ It is in accordance with the English rule; the damages are reduced by showing how much less the article is worth by reason of the breach of warranty; or, in other words, the plaintiff having failed to perform the agreement which was the consideration of the defendant's promise, the judicial inquiry is, what is the property or service which the defendant has received, worth. Thus, A sold B for 95%, two pictures, representing them to be "a couple of ponsins;" they were in fact not originals, but very excellent copies. B did not offer to return them, and it was held that if the jury thought that B believed from the representation of A, that they were originals, he was not bound to pay the price agreed; but that, as he kept them, he was liable to pay such sum, as the jury might consider to be their value.² In an English case,³ Parke, B., said: "Formerly it was the practice where an action was brought for an agreed price of a specific chattel sold with a warranty, or of work which was to be performed according to contract, to allow the plaintiff to recover the stipulated sum, leaving the defendant to a cross action for breach of the warranty or contract; in which action, as well the difference between the price contracted for and the real value of the article or of the work done, as any consequential damage, might have been recovered; and this course was simple and consistent. In the one case, the performance of the warranty, not being a condition precedent to the payment of the price, the defendant, who received the chattel warranted, has thereby the property vested in him indefeasibly, and is incapable of returning it back; he has all he stipulated for, as the condition of paying the price, and therefore it was held that he ought to pay it, and seek his remedy on the plaintiff's contract of warranty. In the other case, the law appears to have construed the contract as not importing that the performance of every portion of the work should be a condition precedent to the payment of the stipulated price;

Harmon v. Sanderson, 6 S. & M.
41.

² Lormi v. Tucker, 4 C. & P. 15;
Disenhanberg v. Buchman, 5 C. & P.

343; Poulton v. Lattimore, 9 B. & C.
259; Street v. Blay, 2 B. & Ad. 456;
Mondel v. Steel, 8 M. & W. 858.

³ Mondel v. Steel, *supra*.

otherwise, the least deviation would have deprived the plaintiff of the whole price; and therefore the defendant is obliged to pay it, and recover for any breach of contract on the other side. But after the case of *Basten v. Butter*,¹ a different practice, which had been partially adopted before in the case of *King v. Boston*,² began to prevail, and being attended with much practical convenience, has been since generally followed; and the defendant is now permitted to show that the chattel, by reason of the non-compliance with the warranty in the one case, and the work in consequence of the non-performance of the contract in the other, were diminished in value.³ The same practice has not, however, extended to all cases of work and labor, as for instance that of an attorney,⁴ unless no benefit whatever has been derived from it; nor is an action for freight.⁵ It is not so easy to reconcile these deviations from the ancient practice with principle, in those particular cases above mentioned, as it is in those where an executory contract, such as this, is made for a chattel, to be manufactured in a particular manner, or goods to be delivered according to a sample;⁶ where a party may refuse to receive or may return in a reasonable time, if the article is not such as bargained for; for in these cases the acceptance or non-return affords evidence of a new contract on a *quantum valebat*; whereas, in case of a delivery with a warranty of a specific chattel, there is no power of returning, and consequently no ground to imply a new contract; and in some cases of work performed, there is difficulty in finding a reason for such a presumption. It must, however, be considered, that in all these cases of goods sold and delivered with a warranty, and work and labor, as well as the case of goods agreed to be supplied, according to a contract, the rule which has been found so convenient is established; and that it is competent for the defendant, in all of these, not to set off, by a proceeding in the nature of a cross action, the amount of damages which he has sustained by breach of the contract; but simply to defend himself by showing how much less the subject matter of the action was worth, by reason of the

¹ 17 East, 479.

² 17 East, 481, note.

³ *Kist v. Atkinson*, 2 Camp. 64;
Thornton v. Place, 1 M. & Rob. 218.

⁴ *Templer v. McLachlan*, 2 T. R. 136.

⁵ *Shiels v. Davies*, 4 Camp. 119.

⁶ *Germaine v. Burton*, 3 Stark. 32.

breach of contract; and to the extent that he obtains, or is capable of obtaining, an abatement of price on that account, he must be considered as having received satisfaction for the breach of the contract; and is precluded from recovering in another action to that extent; but no more." The defendant was not entitled to show damages resulting from such breach, nor the breach of any other stipulation.¹

¹Francis v. Baker, 10 A. & C. 642; Bartlett v. Holmes, 13 C. B. 630.

In *McAllister v. Reab*, 4 Wend. 490, the theory of recoupment is thus discussed by Marcy, J.: "Upon what principle are the damages for the breach of warranty allowed in a case where there is fraud to be given in evidence to reduce the recovery below the stipulated price? Not on the ground of (statutory) set-off, because these damages are unliquidated. Is it upon the ground that the contract is destroyed by the fraud? If it is rendered void, upon what principle can the vendor recover at all? I know it has been said he recovers upon a *quantum meruit* or *quantum valebat*; but if there was no contract by reason of his fraud, there was no sale; no passing of title. Can an implied sale be set up in lieu of the express one? This, I think, may well be doubted, although the express contract may be void. The case of *Bleecker v. Vrooman* (13 John. 302) seems to have been put on the ground that the sale is valid. The language of the court does not countenance the idea that the question in that case was the mere value of the horse. It is there intimated that a different rule now prevails from what formerly governed, which commends itself to the court, because it is calculated to do *final* and complete justice between the parties, most expeditiously and least expensively; but if the parties were pro-

ceeding without regard to the express contract upon an implied one, and were only establishing the true value of the horse, there was no new rule, and the language of the court was not very appropriate to the question before them. In the case of *Leggett v. Cooper* (2 Starkie N. P. 103), where the counsel for the defendant resisted the recovery on a contract for the sale of hops on account of fraud, Lord Ellenborough said, 'if there is no contract for the sale of the goods at the stipulated price, there is no contract upon the *quantum meruit* for goods sold and delivered.' The action in the case of *Frisbee v. Hoffnagle* (11 John. 50) was on a note for the consideration of a deed with warranty for land. The defense was, that the vendor had no title, and it was allowed to prevail, not upon the ground that the contract of sale was invalid by reason of fraud, but for the purpose of avoiding circuity of action. The decision in the case of *Spaulding v. Vandercook* (2 Wend. 431) does not, I apprehend, proceed on the ground of fraud alone. The consideration of the note was the fulfilment of the contract to deliver barrels. If the whole contract was cut up by the fraudulent conduct of the plaintiff, the note was entirely without consideration; but it was not so considered. So in the case of *Burton v. Stewart* (3 Wend. 236), there was fraud in the sale of the horse, yet the note given on the sale

It is true, that the plaintiff's breach of stipulations in favor of the defendant impairs the consideration of his agreement in favor of the plaintiff; but the defense of recoupment is not based on the principle of treating the defendant as relieved

was not adjudged to be without consideration. The contract was broken, but it had a valid existence; and the court entertained no doubt in that case that if there had been a proper notice, the amount of recovery would have been greatly abated by proof of what was offered; it was, however, rejected for the want of such notice." He concludes that the recovery of the plaintiff is based on the express contract, and the amount of it reduced by the allowance of damages on the defendant's cross claim to save a multiplicity of actions, and as a substitute for a cross action by the defendant.

The sense in which recoupment operates as a defense for failure of consideration is exemplified in *Watkins v. Hopkins*, 13 Gratt. 743.

Lee, J.: "It is somewhat difficult to determine the exact *gist* of the plea or the precise scope which the pleader intended to give it. It is not a plea in bar of the action because of the failure of the defendant in error to comply with a precedent or concurrent condition, on the performance of which or the offer to perform it, only, he would be entitled to his action. Nor is it the plea of a vendee of land who waives his right to the specific execution of the contract at the hands of a court of equity, and goes for complete reimbursement in the form of damages for the vendor's breach of the contract. For whilst it alleges the purchase of lands at a price of which the bond for five hundred dollars sued on was but the third and last instalment, it claims only the sum of two hundred and fifty dol-

lars as compensation for the breach of the contract. It must be regarded, therefore, that the party is claiming both the right to have the contract executed specifically by a conveyance of the title, and also by this plea, compensation for the breach of the contract in the failure to make it. It has been held upon the construction of this statute, that in an action on a bond for the purchase money of land, a plea of failure of consideration upon equitable grounds requiring a rescission of the contract and a reinvestment of the obligee with the interest sold to the obligor, is inadmissible. *Shiflett, etc. v. The Orange Humane Society*, 7 Gratt. 297. And *e converso*, I think it equally clear that in such an action, a plea of failure of consideration by the party's refusal or neglect to make a title according to his contract, and showing that the vendee was entitled to a specific performance of the contract without a plain election to waive such relief, and to go for entire damages for breach of the contract, would not be authorized by the statute. The party must make his election. And if he will claim the right to specific execution, he cannot also come with his action or plea under this statute for damages, generally for breach of the contract to make the title. Whether in a case in which special damage has been sustained by reason of the vendor's failure to make the title in due time according to his contract, the vendee may claim compensation in this form, it is not necessary to decide in this case, as nothing of that kind is alleged in

from his obligation to perform his undertaking because the consideration is impaired. On the contrary, it is based on the opposite principle; namely, the contract on both sides be enforced; and that the damages which the plaintiff has sustained from

this plea, the claim being for compensation generally for the vendor's breach of contract in failing to make the title. I think this plea was not authorized by the statute and was properly rejected.

"The first, second and third pleas allege the contract for the sale of the two tracts of land, and that the bond sued on was given for the third and last instalment of the purchase money, and they aver a partial failure of consideration in the following particulars: the first, that the vendor had never delivered possession of a portion of one of the tenements sold; the second, that he did not deliver possession of either of the tenements sold for two months after the time at which by the contract he was to deliver possession, and the third, that he did not deliver them in the plight and condition in which by the contract he was bound to deliver them, but delivered them in a damaged condition from injuries done or permitted in the meantime to the tenements and freehold. Now possession of the whole subject sold, and at the time and in the condition stipulated for in the contract, may fairly and legitimately be considered part and parcel of the consideration moving from the vendee; and if the vendor fail to make good his undertaking in these respects, there can be no reason why the vendee should not be entitled to compensation for the loss thereby occasioned. He does not get all which he stipulated for and for which he promised to pay the agreed price. The diminution in the value of the subject by

reason of the vendor's shortcomings should therefore in some form be made good to the vendee, and I can perceive no good reason why compensation should not be made in this form by an equitable plea of offset under our statute. Indeed it seems a very appropriate mode by which the diminution in the value of the thing purchased may be compensated by a correspondent diminution of the price to be paid. There is nothing in the terms of the statute to restrict the plea of equitable set-off to contracts in relation to personalty. The terms of the act are general: 'In any action on a contract,' and it includes contracts by deed as well as parol, and there can be no reason for excluding all contracts relating to the sale and purchase of real property from the operation. In a case indeed as we have seen where the equitable grounds relied on would require a rescission of the contract and a re-investment of the vendor with the interest alleged to have been sold, a plea of failure of consideration under this statute could not be relied on. And upon the terms of the statute which authorize the plea in case of a breach of warranty of the title or soundness of personal property, it may be argued that such a plea is inferentially excluded in case of a breach of warranty of the title to real estate.

"In *Pence & C. v. Huston's Ex'r*, 6 Gratt. 204, this question was raised but was not decided, because the court thought that the matter of the plea showed that the defendant would have been entitled to relief

breach of the engagements in his favor shall, in whole or in part, be compensation, by allowance, in favor of the defendant, and application thereto of such damages as he has suffered from the infraction of the correlative duties and stipulations of the

either at law or in equity, and constituted a substantial defense to the action. And as the plaintiff, instead of objecting to the filing of the plea or demurring, had taken issue upon it, and there had been a verdict for the defendant, the question whether the defense was authorized by the statute did not arise, the defect, if any, being cured by the act of *jeo-fails*. But in this case the claim is for compensation for a partial failure of consideration only, and the matter shown in the pleas make no case for a rescission of the contract. In fact they proceed on the assumption that the contract has been in part executed and in part is yet to be executed, and for a part as to which it has not been and cannot now be specifically executed, compensation is to be made. That the vendee claims to have specific execution by a conveyance of the title constitutes no objection. This is in perfect consistence with the claim for compensation for the failure in those particulars as to which specific performance cannot be had. The vendor is bound to make good his contract in all its parts, and if in any he cannot now perform it specifically, he must make compensation. It will not do for him to say that if he makes the title and the vendee accepts his conveyance, the latter thereby waives his claim to compensation for the failure to deliver possession at the time and in the condition stipulated for. In practice, it has not been unusual where a vendee comes with a bill for specific execution, for the court of

chancery to decree the title and also to go on and give an account of rents and profits, and for waste done to the inheritance during the time for which the possession was improperly withheld, as well as compensation for deficiency in quantity upon the principles of that court, upon the ground that having possession of the subject it will give complete relief and save the necessity of further litigation. And if the correctness of this practice may be successfully questioned (as to which I express no opinion), certainly the vendee may maintain his action at law against the vendor for damages for his breach of the contract, and in either view, where he is sued upon the contract on his part, he may assert his claim against the vendor by plea in the nature of a set-off under the statute.

"The object of the statute is to save litigation by enabling the parties to settle all the matters in controversy in one suit; and to effectuate this purpose it should, where necessary, receive a liberal construction.

"No objection can be raised in this case upon the idea that the statute does not authorize the plea in the case of a breach of warranty of the title to real property, as the claim is founded on an executory contract of sale, stipulating for the possession of the premises at a certain time and in a certain condition, as well as for the conveyance of the legal title, and the alleged breach relates to the possession only and not in any manner to the title."

plaintiff, which were the consideration. The law will *cut off* so much of the plaintiff's claim as the cross damages may come to.¹ Wherever recoupment, strictly such, is allowed, distinct causes of action are set off against each other.²

It is not a bar to the plaintiff's action like the technical plea in avoidance of circuitry of action, but in pursuance of the same policy of the law, it seeks to satisfy and discharge the whole or a part of the plaintiff's claim with damages, for which the plaintiff is liable in respect of the same transaction.³

For the purpose of discussing the principal constituent features of recoupment, the following propositions are sufficiently comprehensive:

1. The claim or demand for which the defendant seeks to recoup, must be a valid cause of action, upon which a separate suit might be maintained against the party beneficially interested in the plaintiff's action, or his assignor.
2. It must arise from the same subject matter, or spring out of the same contract or transaction on which the plaintiff relies to maintain his action.
3. It is immaterial whether it be in itself, or is set up as a defense against a claim for liquidated or unliquidated damages. Nor is it necessary that the claims on both sides be of the same nature.
4. It is available only as a defense; for, except by statute, it can have no further effect than to answer the plaintiff's damages in whole or in part; the defendant cannot recover any balance or excess.
5. A defendant has an election to use such a cross demand as a defense, or bring a separate action upon it; but he will not have the election to set up his claim by way of recoupment, unless it would be just and practicable to adjust it in the plaintiff's action.
6. When made the subject of recoupment, the defendant assumes the burden of proof in respect to it, and the same rule or measure of damages applies, subject to the limitation just stated, as would be applicable if the defendant had brought a separate action.
7. When submitted as a subject of recoupment, the judgment will be a bar to any other suit or recoupment upon it.

¹ *Ives v. Van Epps*, 22 Wend. 155, 156; *McAllister v. Reab*, 4 Wend. 483; *S. C.* 8 Wend. 109; *Batterman v. Pierce*, 3 Hill, 171.

² *Gillespie v. Torrance*, 25 N. Y. 306, 309; *Price's Ex'rs v. Reynolds*, 39 N. J. L. 172.

³ *McCullough v. Cox*, 6 Barb. 387.

The counterclaim of the code adopted in many of the states, includes recoupment and is more comprehensive; and the remedy by counterclaim and recoupment has been made more useful and complete by statutory provision against voluntary discontinuance of the action by the plaintiff, without the defendant's consent, after this defense has been interposed; and for judgment on the adverse claim, if any amount is established after satisfying the plaintiff's claim, or where no claim in favor of the plaintiff is adjudged.

1. *The claim or demand to be recouped must be a valid cause of action for which a separate suit could be maintained.*

Reduction of damages may often be claimed upon facts which do not constitute a cause of action in favor of the defendant. Of this class and nature are those provable in *mitigation of damages*. The distinction is important; for it is necessary to use the latter in defense; the benefit of them will be lost if they are not then introduced. But if the defense consists of a substantive cause of action, it will not be lost or barred by the defendant failing to put it forward when there is an opportunity to make it available as a defense. The fact that the defendant has the option to avail himself of matter of recoupment or bring a cross suit upon it, necessarily implies that such matter constitutes a cause of action.¹ In an action to recover for labor, if the benefit of the labor is lost by causes for which the plaintiff would be answerable in a cross action, the same matter which would support a cross action, may be given in evidence in defense of the suit to recover payment.² Bigelow, C. J., said: "That doctrine (of recoupment) does not rest on the nature of the right which the plaintiff has in the contract which he seeks to enforce, nor on the fact that his interest in it is the same at the time of suit brought, as when it was originally entered into. The essential elements on which its application depends are two only. The first is, that the damages which the defendant seeks to set off shall have arisen from the same subject matter, or sprung out of the same contract or transaction as that on which the plaintiff relies to maintain his action. The other is, that

¹ Gillespie v. Torrance, 25 N. Y. 200; Clark v. Walbridge, 5 Ind. 309. See Houston v. Young, 7 Ind. 176.

² Austin v. Foster, 9 Pick. 341.

the claim for damages shall be against the plaintiff, so that their allowance by way of set off, or defense to the contract declared on, shall operate to avoid circuity of action, and as a substitute for a distinct action against the plaintiff to recover the same damages as those relied on to defeat the action.”¹

The cause of action set up for recoupment must be one against the party beneficially interested in the plaintiff's action; and a claim against the nominal plaintiff personally when he sues in a fiduciary capacity, or for the benefit of another, is not available. Thus, where property attached by an officer upon *mesne* process was replevied from him, and on the failure of the plaintiff in that suit to comply with the judgment for return of the property, suit was brought on the bond by the officer, it was held that the other party could not recoup the damages adjudged in his favor against such officer for false return on the process upon which he originally attached the property; because the damages recovered by the officer on the bond would be held in trust for the benefit of the attaching creditor and his debtor, and the damages sought to be recouped were assessed against him personally for a wrong committed by him.² So in an action by executors, as such, for the recovery of purchase money of land sold by them, the purchaser making no offer or attempt to rescind the contract, cannot avail himself of false and fraudulent representations made by the executors at the time of the sale in respect to the subject matter, either as a defense, or by way of recoupment or counterclaim. His remedy, if he has any, is against the executors personally.³

It is not essential to the exercise of the right of recoupment that the suit in which the right is asserted should be brought in the name of the party who is liable for the cross claim, nor that the suit be against the party who is entitled to the benefit of such cross claim. It is enough that the suit is substantially between them; that the claim sued on is subject to this defense, or that the proceeding be of such a nature that the mutual claims can be adjusted in it; and that whatever is recovered is enforceable against the property of the party seeking

¹ Sawyer v. Wiswell, 9 Allen, 39.

³ Westfall v. Dagan, 14 Ohio St.

² Wright v. Quirk, 105 Mass. 44; see 276.
Beckman v. Manlove, 18 Cal. 388.

to recoup; and whatever is deducted upon the cross claim properly enures to his benefit. By the water craft law of certain states, demands of certain descriptions are liens upon and enforceable against the water craft, which may be discharged by bond or some form of undertaking in behalf of the owners, conditioned for the payment of amounts found to be liens. In actions upon such security, or against the water craft not bonded, any matter of recoupment in respect to the demand alleged to be a lien may be set up.¹ The surety of a principal entitled to recoupment may, as a general rule, avail himself of that defense; because of the natural equity that mutual debts and liabilities growing out of the same transaction shall compensate each other.² In New York, however, this application of recoupment is refused.³

A cross claim of the defendant and others against the plaintiff cannot be set up by way of recoupment or counterclaim.⁴

Where the plaintiff sues as assignee and is not entitled to protection as a bona fide holder of negotiable paper, his action is subject to any defense by way of recoupment which would be good against the party to whom the plaintiff's demand accrued.⁵ Where a note for the price of property sold was made payable to the vendor's wife, and no portion of the consideration moved from her, it was held that the note was subject to the same defense by way of recoupment for the vendor's fraud in the sale, as if the note had been made payable to the vendor himself.⁶

Must the matter of recoupment be a mature cause of action at the time of the commencement of the plaintiff's action, or will it be sufficient that it is such at the time of pleading? Campbell, J.,⁷ said "the purpose of recoupment would be defeated if the party cannot be allowed to plead what he might,

¹ *Steamboat Wellsville v. Geisse*, 3 Ohio St. 333; *Ward v. Wilson*, 3 Mich. 1.

² *McHardy v. Wadsworth*, 8 Mich. 350; *Waterman v. Clark*, 76 Ill. 428; see *Hobbs v. Duff*, 23 Cal. 596.

³ *Lasher v. Williamson*, 55 N. Y. 619; *Gillespie v. Torrence*, 25 N. Y. 306; *La Farge v. Halsey*, 4 Abb. 397.

⁴ *King v. Wise*, 43 Cal. 629; *Stearns v. Martin*, 4 Cal. 229; *Collins v. Butler*, 14 Cal. 223; *Howard v. Sharer*, 20 Cal. 277.

⁵ *McKnight v. Devlin*, 52 N. Y. 399; *Van de Sande v. Hall*, 13 How. Pr. 458; *Hinsdell v. Weed*, 5 Denio, 172; *Rockwell v. Daniels*, 4 Wis. 432.

⁶ *Kelly v. Pember*, 35 Vt. 183.

⁷ *In Platt v. Brand*, 26 Mich. 175.

at the time of pleading, have declared upon. The object of this practice is to diminish litigation by consolidating controversies into one action. The whole doctrine is one of the equitable outgrowths of the improvement of legal practice; and no obstacle should be thrown in the way of its encouragement. Our legislation has indicated this design by enlarging the defense, and permitting defendants to recover damages beyond the plaintiff's claim. We do not feel disposed to accept any technical doctrines which would prevent its full efficacy, unless compelled by a weight of authority which we do not find here." But it was said by Jarvis, C. J.,¹ "It seems to me we should carry the doctrine respecting the avoiding of circuity of action very much further than any case has yet carried it, if we were to hold that the damages may be reduced by showing a breach of the contract on the plaintiff's part subsequently to the commencement of the plaintiff's action. There are many cases where circumstances existing before action brought have been allowed to be given in evidence to mitigate or reduce the damages; but none that I am aware of where matters arising after action brought have been so received."

In New York it has been held in covenant for rent that the tenant cannot recoup his damages for a breach of covenant on the part of the plaintiff after the commencement of the suit.² But in a later case, the court of appeals affirmed a judgment on a counterclaim for conversion of property after the commencement of the action.³ And the court say: "Strictly speaking, the act of the plaintiff in procuring and serving the injunction would, ordinarily, be an act at or after the commencement of the action, and therefore one the damages for which could not be set up as a counterclaim in a pleading which is presumed to state the claims of the parties as existing at the time of bringing the suit; but as the act of the plaintiff related to the very property which was the subject of the action, and materially affected the defendant's rights and defense therein, I do not see why it could not have been set up in a subsequent or supplemental answer, and have thus been rendered effectual to the defendant."

¹ In *Bartlett v. Holmes*, 13 C. B. 630.

² *Harger v. Edmunds*, 4 Barb. 256.

³ *Ashley v. Marshall*, 29 N. Y. 494.

2. *It must arise from the same subject matter, or spring out of the same contract or transaction on which the plaintiff relies to maintain his action.*¹ The same thing is substantially required to constitute one branch of the counterclaim of the modern code, in which it is required, that it arise out of the same transaction set forth in the complaint as the foundation of the plaintiff's claim, or be connected with the subject of the action.²

If a party in negotiating a contract commits an actionable fraud upon the other contracting party touching the subject of their negotiation, the latter, though he has not exercised his privilege to repudiate the contract on the discovery of the fraud, may recoup his damages therefor in any action brought by the guilty party upon the contract. Such a cross claim does not grow out of the contract, but it is part of the same transaction, and is connected with the subject of the action.³

A executed a memorandum under seal in February, stating

¹ Sawyer v. Wiswell, 9 Allen, 39.

² The Xenia Branch Bank v. Lee, 7 Abb. 372; Epperly v. Bailey, 3 Ind. 72; Strayback v. Jones, 9 Ind. 472; Barhyte v. Hughes, 33 Barb. 320.

³ Birdsey v. Butterfield, 34 Wis. 52; Van Epps v. Harrison, 5 Hill, 63; Myers v. Estell, 47 Miss. 4, 17, 21; Kelly v. Pember, 35 Vt. 183; Kennedy v. Crandall, 1 Lans. 1; Rontan v. Nichols, 22 Ark. 224; Perley v. Balch, 23 Pick. 283; Timmons v. Dunn, 4 Ohio, 680; Avery v. Brown, 31 Conn. 398; Caldwell v. Sawyer, 30 Ala. 283; Gage v. Phelps, 38 Ala. 383; Moberly v. Alexander, 19 Iowa, 162; Johnson v. Milner, 14 Wend. 185; President, etc. v. Wadleigh, 7 Blackf. 102; Light v. Stover, 12 S. & R. 431; Haynes v. Harper, 25 Ark. 541; Wardell v. Fosdick, 13 John. 325; Brown v. Tuttle, 66 Barb. 169; Hogg v. Cardwell, 4 Sneed, 151; Wilson v. Johnson, 25 Mo. 430; Withers v. Greene, 9 How. U. S. 213; Estep v. Fenton, 66 Ill. 467; Sawyer v. Wiswell, 9 Allen, 39; Bradley v. Rea, 14 Allen, 20; Mixer v. Coburn, 11 Met.

561; Westcott v. Nims, 4 Cush. 215; Cook v. Cashner, 9 Cush. 266; Harrington v. Stratton, 22 Pick. 510; Hall v. Clark, 21 Mo. 415; Rawley v. Woodruff, 2 Lans. 419; Mare v. Rand, 60 N. Y. 308; Price v. Lewis, 8 Harris, 51; Graham v. Wilson, 6 Kan. 489; Allen v. Shackleton, 15 Ohio St. 145; Sumpton v. Welch, 2 Bay, 558; Wheat v. Dotson, 12 Ark. 699; Tunno v. Fludd, 1 McCord, 121; Abercrombie v. Owings, 2 Rich. 127; Adams v. Wylie, 1 Nott. & McC. 78; McFarland v. Carver, 34 Mo. 195; Christie v. Ogle, 33 Ill. 295; Reynolds v. Cox, 11 Ind. 262; 7 id. 257; House v. Marshall, 18 Mo. 369; Shute v. Taylor, 5 Met. 61; Owens v. Rector, 44 Mo. 389; James v. Lawrenceburg Ins. Co. 6 Blackf. 525; Burton v. Stewart, 3 Wend. 236; Hammett v. Emerson, 27 Me. 308; White v. Sutherland, 64 Ill. 181; Gibson v. Marquis, 29 Ala. 668; Isham v. Davidson, 52 N. Y. 237; Simmons v. Catreer, 12 Sm. & M. 584; Estell v. Myers, 54 Miss. 174; 56 id. 800.

that he had hired of W a certain lot in the city of New York, for one year from the first of May following, at a rent of \$1,000. He was induced to make the contract by the fraudulent representations of W, that the lot embraced a certain other parcel of land, which, as it afterwards turned out, belonged to the corporation. A discovered the fraud before the first of May, and on that day, having obtained a lease of the parcel owned by the corporation, took possession of the whole, and occupied during the year. It was held in an action by W for the rent, that A was entitled to a deduction, by reason of the fraud, of at least what he was obliged in good faith to pay for the corporation lease.¹ And in action for fraudulent representations made on the exchange of property, the defendant was allowed to recoup his damages resulting from the fraudulent representations of the plaintiff in the same trade.² Where an action was brought to recover a balance due on a contract of sale of two separate patented processes, described and contracted in a single written agreement, for an entire sum payable in instalments, it was held that the vendee was entitled to set off damages arising out of the vendor's fraudulent representations as to one of the processes, although the other proved to be more valuable than the amount paid for both.³

So in actions for the price of property sold, damages for breach of any warranty touching the property made by the vendor, whether it be express or implied, may be recouped.⁴

¹ *Allaire v. Whitney*, 1 Hill, 484; *Whitney v. Allaire*, 1 N. Y. 305.

² *Carey v. Guillow*, 105 Mass. 18.

³ *Rowley v. Woodruff*, 2 Lans. 419.

⁴ *Spaulding v. Vandercook*, 2 Wend. 431; *Hoover v. Peters*, 18 Mich. 51; *McAllister v. Reab*, 4 Wend. 483; *Reab v. McAllister*, 8 Wend. 109; *Herbert v. Ford*, 29 Me. 546; *Kellogg v. Winslow*, 14 Conn. 411; *Hitchcock v. Hunt*, 28 Conn. 343; *Mercer v. Hall*, 2 Tex. 284; *Mears v. Nichols*, 41 Ill. 207; *Miller v. Smith*, 1 Mason, 437; *Love v. Oldham*, 22 Ind. 51; *Getty v. Rountree*, 2 Chand. (Wis.) 28; *McAlpin v. Lee*, 12 Conn. 129; *Withers v. Green*, 9

How. U. S. 214; *Van Buren v. Diggs*, 11 How. U. S. 461; *Wood v. Fowler*, 1 Ala. 292; *Fish v. Tank*, 12 Wis. 276; *Dean v. Harrold*, 37 Pa. St. 150; *Ketchum v. Wells*, 19 Wis. 25; *Slugleman v. Jeffries*, 1 S. & R. 477; *Murphy v. Gay*, 37 Mo. 535; *Barth v. Burt*, 43 Barb. 628; *Brown v. Tuttle*, 66 Barb. 169; *Westcott v. Mems*, 4 Cush. 215; *Miller v. Gaither*, 3 Bush, 152; *Culver v. Blake*, 5 B. Mon. 528; *McMillan v. Pegg*, 3 Stew. 165; *Lemon v. Trall*, 13 How. Pr. 248; *Plant v. Condit*, 22 Ark. 454; *Jamison v. Woodruff*, 34 Ala. 143; *Hoe v. Sanborn*, 3 Abb. N. S. 189; *Harmon v. Sanderson*, 6 Sm. & M. 41; *Wood*

In suits for labor or goods, the warranty of such labor or goods is not a matter altogether collateral; but the warranty forms an essential portion of the consideration for the defendant's undertaking, and therefore the breach of it is proper to be shown in reduction of the stipulated price.¹

Whatever the nature of the contract, however numerous or varied the stipulations, and whether they are all written and embodied in one or several instruments, or only partly written, or partly express and partly implied, if they are connected, so that what is undertaken to be done on one side altogether, is the consideration, or part of the consideration, either in promise or performance, for what is engaged to be done on the other, the range of the right of recoupment is coextensive with the duties and obligations of the parties, respectively, both to do and to forbear,—as well those imposed at first by the language of the contract, as those which subsequently arise out of it in the course of its performance.² It extends to damages resulting

v. Fowler, 1 Ala. 282; Ramsey v. Sargent, 21 N. H. 397; Dean v. Harold, 37 Pa. St. 150; Williams v. Miller, 21 Ark. 469; Love v. Oldham, 22 Ind. 51; Goodwin v. Morse, 9 Met. 278; Harrington v. Stratton, 22 Pick. 510; Flint v. Lyon, 4 Cal. 17; Dennis v. Belt, 30 Cal. 247; Hodgkins v. Moulton, 100 Mass. 309; Barnett v. Smith, 4 Gray, 50; Allen v. Furbish, 4 Gray, 504; Stacy v. Kemp, 97 Mass. 168; Darnell v. Williams, 2 Stark. 166; Parish v. Stone, 14 Pick. 198; Judd v. Dennison, 10 Wend. 513; Murray v. Curtin, 67 Ill. 286; Owers v. Sturgis, 67 Ill. 366; Nixon v. Carson, 38 Iowa, 338; Walker v. Hoisington, 43 Vt. 608; Parker v. Pringle, 2 Strogh. 242; Babcock v. Price, 18 Ill. 420.

¹ Allen v. Hooker, 25 Vt. 137.

² Brigham v. Hawley, 17 Ill. 38; Lee v. Clements, 48 Ga. 128; Satchwell v. Williams, 40 Conn. 371; Fowler v. Payne, 49 Miss. 32; Blanchard v. Misor, 12 Fla. 543; Mill v. Mooney, 30 Ga. 413; Rogers v.

Humphrey, 39 Me. 382; Winder v. Caldwell, 14 How. U. S. 434; Cherry v. Sutton, 30 Ga. 875; Bowker v. Hoyt, 18 Pick. 555; Fabbrecotti v. Launitz, 3 Sandf. 743; Van Buren v. Diggs, 11 How. U. S. 461; Dennis v. Bett, 30 Cal. 247; Logan v. Tibbitts, 4 Greene (Ia.), 389; Heaston v. Colgrove, 3 Ind. 265; Keyes v. Western, etc. Co. 34 Vt. 81; Weldey v. Fractional School Dist. 25 Mich. 419; Elliot v. Heath, 14 N. H. 131; Bloodgood v. Inglesby, 1 Hilt. 388; Walker v. Mil-lard, 29 N. Y. 375; Gathman v. Castleberry, 49 Ga. 272; Mack v. Patchin, 42 N. Y. 167; Eldred v. Leahy, 31 Wis. 546; Whitney v. Meyers, 1 Duer, 267; Pedan v. Moore, 1 Stew. & Port. 71; Wilder v. Boynton, 63 Barb. 54; Cook v. Soule, 56 N. Y. 420; 45 How. Pr. 340; Holtzworth v. Rock, 26 Ohio St. 33; Myers v. Burns, 33 Barb. 401; 35 N. Y. 269; Ives v. Van Epps, 22 Wend. 155; Warfeld v. Booth, 33 Md. 63; Wadsworth v. Smith, 23 Mo. 562; Mayor, etc. v. Mabie, 13 N. Y. 151; Rogers v.

from negligence where care, activity and diligence are required;¹ where damages accrue from excess of action, as where it injuriously transcends the limits of duty or authority;² from ignorance where knowledge and skill are due;³ and honesty and good faith being always obligations upon contracting parties, all damages which result from any covenant practice or tort, within the scope of the transaction which the plaintiff's action involves, may be the subject of recoupment. An employer may recoup against the servant's wages, not only the damages arising from his negligence and want of skill and knowledge, but for any fraudulent or tortious waste, conversion or destruction of his master's property entrusted to him or placed in his care, in the course of his employment;⁴ against a pledgee suing for the

Ostram, 35 Barb. 523; Westlake v. De Graw, 25 Wend. 669; Goodwin v. Morse, 9 Met. 278; Sanger v. Fencher, 27 Ill. 340; Bee Printing Co. v. Heckborne, 4 Allen, 63; Turner v. Gibbs, 50 Mo. 556; Dermott v. Jones, 2 Wall. 1; Overton v. Phelan, 2 Head, 445; Bloom v. Lehman, 27 Ark. 489; Berry v. Diamond, 19 Ark. 262; Desha's Ex'r v. Robinson's Adm'r, 17 Ark. 228; Springdale Asso. v. Smith, 32 Ill. 252; Porter v. Woods, 3 Hump. 56; Crouch v. Miller, 5 Hump. 585; Fisk v. Tank, 12 Wis. 276; Lufburrow v. Henderson, 30 Ga. 482; Molby v. Johnson, 17 Mich. 382; Slow v. Yarrwood, 14 Ill. 424; Mill v. Mowry, 30 Ga. 413; Stewart v. Bock, 3 Abb. 118; Hoopes v. Meyer, 1 Nev. 433; Murray v. Pennington, 3 Gratt. 91; Burroughs v. Clancey, 53 Ill. 30; Lunn v. Gage, 37 Ill. 19; Evans v. Hughey, 76 Ill. 115; Hubbard v. Rogers, 64 Ill. 434; Eckles v. Carter, 26 Ala. 563; Evart v. Kerr, 1 McMull. 440; Moore v. Caruthers, 17 B. Mon. 669; Whitbeck v. Skinner, 7 Hill, 53; Chatterton v. Fox, 5 Duer, 64; Hill v. Southwick, 9 R. I. 299; Fitchburg, etc. R. R. Co. v. Hanna, 6 Gray, 539; Allen v. McKibben, 5 Mich. 449; Key v. Henson, 17 Ark.

254; Hull v. Brackman, 55 Ill. 441; McDonald v. Milroy, 69 Ill. 498; Latham v. Sumner, 89 Ill. 233; Cook v. Prebble, 80 Ill. 381; Bishop v. Price, 24 Wis. 80.

¹ Lee v. Clements, 48 Ga. 128; Fowler v. Payne, 49 Miss. 32; Phelps v. Paris, 39 Vt. 511; Still v. Hall, 20 Wend. 51; Briggs v. Montgomery, 3 Tenn. 673; Denew v. Daverall, 3 Camp. 451; Grant v. Bolton, 14 John. 377; Shipman v. The State, 43 Wis. 381; Garfield v. Huls, 54 Ill. 427; Forman v. Miller, 5 McLean, 218; Doan v. Warren, 11 Upp. Can. C. P. 423; McCracken v. Harris, 2 Spear, 256; Marshall v. Hann, 17 N. J. L. 425; Eaton v. Woolley, 28 Wis. 628.

² McLean v. Kerfoot, 37 Ill. 530.

³ Dewitt v. Cullings, 32 Wis. 298; Stoddard v. Treadwell, 26 Cal. 294; Gaslin v. Woodson, 24 Vt. 140; Hunt v. Pierpont, 27 Conn. 301; Shipman v. The State, 43 Wis. 381; Robinson v. Mann, 16 Ark. 97; Hopping v. Quin, 12 Wend. 517; Gleason v. Clark, 9 Cow. 57; Hill v. Featherstonehaugh, 7 Bing. 569; Cardell v. Bridge, 9 Allen, 355; Eaton v. Woolley, 28 Wis. 628.

⁴ Heck v. Shiner, 4 S. & R. 249; Allaire Works v. Guion, 10 Barb. 55;

debt secured by the pledge, where the pledgee has converted the pledge.¹ So in an action by the pledgor against the pledgee, for conversion of the pledge, the latter may recoup the amount of the debt secured by the pledge.² Where a carrier injures the goods, loses them or any part, or incurs a liability for negligent delay in transportation and delivery, the damage therefor may be recouped in an action for freight;³ damages for the culpable negligence of a physician who carries infection from patients having small-pox to the defendant's family, when called to prescribe for other diseases, may be recouped against his charges for such services.⁴

If the contract has been executed on the part of the plaintiff, and, therefore, the defendant's contract sued on is based upon an executed consideration, then any tortious acts of the plaintiff subsequently impairing, in fact, that consideration, has been deemed an independent tort, and not a part of the transaction, or not connected with the subject of the action for breach of the defendant's undertaking. Thus, it has been held to be no defense to an action on a bill of exchange, given for the price of goods sold, that two months after the delivery of the goods to the vendee, the vendor forcibly retook possession.⁵ But where

Coit v. Stewart, 50 N. Y. 17; Hatchett v. Gibson, 13 Ala. 587; Pierce v. Hoffman, 4 Wis. 277; Brigham v. Hawley, 17 Ill. 38; Brady v. Price, 19 Tex. 285. See Ward v. Wilson, 3 Mich. 1, where it was held that proof that the plaintiff, while employed as a cook on board a boat, wilfully destroyed the hose belonging to the boat, should be excluded in an action to enforce the payment of his wages, the tort not appearing to have any connection with his duties as cook. Nashville R. R. Co. v. Chamley, 6 Heisk. 325.

¹ Buckley v. Welch, 31 Conn. 339; Ainsworth v. Bowen, 9 Wis. 348.

² Jarvis v. Rogers, 15 Mass. 389; Sterns v. Marsh, 4 Denio, 237; Fowler v. Gilman, 13 Met. 267; Work v. Bennett, 70 Pa. St. 484; Brown v. Phillips, 3 Bush, 656.

³ Ewart v. Kerr, 1 McMull. 440; Sears v. Wingate, 3 Allen, 103; Boggs v. Martin, 13 B. Mon. 239; Ship v. Nathaniel, 3 Sum. 542; Jordan v. The Warner Ins. Co. 1 Story, 352; The Catherine, 7 Cranch, 99; Bradstreet v. Heron, 1 Abb. Adm. 209; Fitchburg, etc. Co. v. Hanna, 6 Gray, 539; Davis v. Patteson, 24 N. Y. 317; Edwards v. Todd, 1 Scam. 463; Leech v. Baldwin, 5 Watts, 440; Humphrey v. Reed, 6 Whart. 435; Hinsdell v. Ward, 5 Denio, 172; but see Boraman v. Tooke, 1 Camp. 377, and Shiels v. Davis, 4 Camp. 119; Mayne on Dam. 70.

⁴ Piper v. Menifee, 12 B. Mon. 465.

⁵ Stevens v. Wilkinson, 2 B. & Ad. 320; Huelet v. Reyns, 1 Abb. N. S. 27; Slayback v. Jones, 9 Ind. 472

a note was given for a judgment assigned, proof that the assignor afterwards collected part of the judgment, was held a defense *pro tanto* to the note.¹ In an action for the price of specific articles bargained and sold, but not delivered, the defendant may set up by way of recoupment, any injury to such articles occasioned by the fault or negligence of the vendor, subsequent to the sale and prior to the time of delivery;² for the vendor's duty was to keep the articles sold with ordinary care, and he is responsible for the want of such care or of good faith.³ So a vendee, when sued for the price of land sold, may recoup for the vendor's tort which diminishes the value of the property purchased,⁴ or which consists in carrying away crops or fixtures before the sale is consummated by deed and delivery of possession.⁵

Where a contract for particular works has been entered into, or for service, or for the sale and delivery of property, and there has been a part performance for which an action is maintainable, in general assumpsit, the special contract is a part of the transaction in question. Although the plaintiff does not bring his action upon it, it is connected with the subject of his action.⁶ Though the performance of the plaintiff's part of the contract may at first have been a condition, yet the defendant may waive the right to forfeit the contract for non-performance, and yet retain his right to damages. These he may recoup in an action on a *quantum meruit* or a *quantum valebat*, or in an action upon the contract.⁷ In such cases, if the defendant think proper to pre-

¹ Harper v. Columbus Factory, 35 Ala. 127.

² Borrow v. Window, 71 Ill. 214.

³ McCandish v. Newman, 22 Pa. St. 460; Chinery v. Viall, 5 H. & N. 288.

⁴ Streeter v. Streeter, 43 Ill. 155.

⁵ Gordon v. Bruner, 49 Mo. 570; Grand Lodge v. Knox, 20 Mo. 433; Patterson v. Hulings, 10 Pa. St. 506; Owens v. Rector, 44 Mo. 389; but see Slayback v. Jones, 9 Ind. 470.

⁶ Twitty v. McGuire, 3 Murphy, 501; Grannis v. Linton, 30 Ga. 330; Steamboat Wellsville v. Geisse, 3 Ohio, 333; Bishop v. Price, 24 Wis.

480; Hayward v. Leonard, 7 Pick. 181; Bowker v. Hoyt, 18 Pick. 555; Barber v. Rose, 5 Hill, 76.

⁷ Fabbricotti v. Launitz, 3 Sandf. 743; Vanderbilt v. The Eagle Iron Works, 25 Wend. 665; Van Buren v. Diggs, 11 How. U. S. 461; Harroldson v. Stein, 50 Ala. 347; Polhemus v. Herman, 45 Cal. 573; Wheelock v. The Pacific, etc. Co. 51 Cal. 223; Upton v. Julian, 7 Ohio St. 95; Harris v. Rathbun, 41 N. Y. (2 Keyes) 312; Hayward v. Leonard, 7 Pick. 181; Allen v. McKibbin, 5 Mich. 449; McKinney v. Springer, 3 Ind. 59.

sent his cross claims by way of recoupment, the court will consider the whole contract under which the plaintiff's demand arose, and direct a deduction from what the plaintiff would otherwise be entitled to recover, of all damages sustained by the defendant in consequence of the plaintiff's failure to fulfil any or all of the stipulations on his side.¹

On a sale of a quantity of standing wood the vendor agreed to indemnify the vendees against any damage that might happen to the wood in consequence of the burning of an adjoining fallow. The vendees gave their notes for the price; and, afterwards, the fallow being burned over, the wood in question was destroyed by the fire; and it was held, in an action by the vendor upon the note, that the vendees might recoup their damages arising from the loss of the wood.² The plaintiff in one agree-

¹ *Id.*; *Lomax v. Bailey*, 7 Blackf. 599; *Hollingshead v. Maciter*, 13 Wend. 275; *Adams v. Hill*, 16 Me. 215; *Koon v. Greenman*, 7 Wend. 121; *Ladue v. Seymour*, 24 Wend. 60; *Vanderbilt v. Eagle Iron Works*, 25 Wend. 665; *Brewer v. The Inhabitants, etc.* 12 Pick. 547; *Coe v. Smith*, 4 Ind. 79; *Major v. McLester*, 4 Ind. 591; *Milnes v. Vanhorn*, 8 Blackf. 198; *Fenton v. Clark*, 11 Vt. 557; *Britton v. Turner*, 6 N. H. 481; *Seaver v. Morse*, 20 Vt. 620; *Epperly v. Bailey*, 3 Ind. 72; *Goodwin v. Morse*, 9 Met. 278; *Wilkinson v. Ferree*, 24 Pa. St. 190; *Higgins v. Lee*, 16 Ill. 495; *Van Deusen v. Blum*, 18 Pick. 229; *Lee v. Ashbrook*, 14 Me. 378; *White v. Olive*, 36 Me. 93; *Hayden v. Madison*, 7 Greenlf. 76; *Morrow v. Huntson*, 25 Vt. 9; *Boothe v. Tyson*, 15 Vt. 515; *Blood v. Enos*, 12 Vt. 625; *Preston v. Tenney*, 2 W. & S. 53; *Liggett v. Smith*, 3 Watts, 331; *Danville Bridge Co. v. Pomeroy*, 15 Pa. St. 151; *Allen v. Robinson*, 2 Barb. 341; *Jewell v. Weston*, 11 Me. 346; *Rogers v. Humphreys*, 39 Me. 382.

² *Batterman v. Pierce*, 3 Hill, 171. This was an early and leading case

on the subject of recoupment, and *Bronson, J.*, comprehensively states the doctrine underlying and governing it. He said: "When the demands of both parties spring out of the same contract or transaction, the defendant may recoup, although the damages on both sides are unliquidated. . . . It was formerly supposed that there could only be a recoupment where some fraud was imputable to the plaintiff in relation to the contract on which the action is founded; but it is now well settled that the doctrine is also applicable when the defendant imputes no fraud, and only complains that there has been a breach of the contract on the part of the plaintiff. For the purpose of avoiding a circuitry, or the multiplication of actions, and doing complete justice to both parties, they are allowed and compelled, if the defendant so elect, to adjust all their claims growing out of the same contract in one action. It was well remarked by Chancellor *Walworth*, in *Reab v. McAllister*, 8 Wend. 109, that 'there is a natural equity, especially as to claims arising out of the same transaction, that one

ment agreed to deliver forthwith a quantity of dressed pork to the defendant for a certain price; and also to sell him, upon their arrival, at a different price, a number of live hogs then on the way, and expected in a few days; no stipulation being

claim should compensate the other, and that the balance only should be recovered.' The defendant has the election whether he will set up his claim in answer to the plaintiff's demand, or resort to a cross action; and whatever may be the amount of his damages, he can only set them up by way of abatement, either in whole or in part of the plaintiff's demand. He cannot, as in case of set-off, go beyond that, and have a balance certified in his favor. It is no objection to the defense that the plaintiff is not suing upon the original contract of sale, but upon a note given for the purchase money. The promise of the defendants to pay the purchase money has undergone the slight modification of being put into the form of a written obligation, and on that the action is founded; but still the plaintiff is in effect seeking to enforce the original contract of sale, and the question must be settled in the same manner as though the action was, in form, upon that contract. But the objection still remains, and it has been strenuously urged against the defense, that the damages claimed by the defendants do not spring out of the contract of sale, but arise under the collateral agreement of the plaintiff to indemnify against fire. It is undoubtedly true that there can be no recoupment by setting up the breach of an independent contract on the part of the plaintiff. But that is not this case. Here there were mutual stipulations between the parties, all made at the same time, and relating to the same subject matter; and there can be no difference, in princi-

ple, whether the whole transaction is embodied in one written instrument setting forth the cross obligations of both parties, or whether it takes the form of a separate and distinct undertaking by each party. The plaintiff proposed to sell his wood at auction, and as an inducement to obtain a better price, he stipulated with the bidders that they should have two winters and one summer to get away the wood, and that in the meantime he would insure them against the consequence of setting fire to his adjoining fallow grounds. Upon these terms the purchase was made by the defendant. . . . The nature of the transaction cannot be changed by putting the several stipulations of the parties into distinct written contracts; nor can it make any substantial difference that the undertaking of one party has been reduced to writing, while the engagement of the other party remains in parol. In substance, it is still the case of mutual stipulations between the same parties, made at the same time, and relating to the same subject matter. The forms which the parties may have adopted for the purpose of manifesting their agreement cannot affect their rights so far as this question is concerned. Whether all the mutual undertakings have been embodied in one written instrument, or in several, or whether some have been put upon paper while others rest in parol, the reason still remains for allowing the claims of both parties growing out of the same transaction to be adjusted in one action."

made as to the time of payment for either. It was held that the plaintiff was entitled to recover the sum stipulated for the dressed pork, notwithstanding that after it became due a breach of the stipulation in respect to the live hogs had accrued, but subject to recoupment of the defendant's damages for such breach.¹

These are instances of cross claims arising from the same contract. Stipulations are parts of the same contract for the purpose of this defense, though they relate to distinct subjects, and a different time of performance, and a distinct and severable compensation is provided for each; so any implied or express warranty or guaranty which forms part of the consideration of the defendant's undertaking, which is the foundation of the plaintiff's action, is part of the same contract; and all damages to which the defendant is entitled thereon, may be recouped in such action. Many examples have been given. In actions between landlord and tenant, they have each the right to recoup damages, in the other's action, brought on the covenants in the lease, or those which are implied from the relation. Although there be a written lease or even an indenture, containing express stipulations and covenants; if others are implied, the latter belong to and are parts of the same contract.²

The landlord impliedly, in the absence of an express agreement defining his obligation in that regard, undertakes for the quiet enjoyment of the premises by his tenant, as against any hostile assertion of a paramount title; and that so far as he is

¹Tipton v. Finer, 20 N. Y. 423; Prairie Farmer Co. v. Taylor, 69 Ill. 440; Cherry v. Sutton, 30 Ga. 875.

²Burroughs v. Clancey, 53 Ill. 30; Gregory v. Scott, 4 Scam. 392; Dodd v. Tower, 3 Ind. 427; Slack v. McLagan, 15 Ill. 242; Blair v. Claxton, 4 N. Y. 529; Murray v. Pennington, 3 Gratt. 91; Vining v. Luman, 45 Ill. 248; Hobein v. Drewell, 20 Mo. 450; Lynch v. Baldwin, 69 Ill. 210; Whitbeck v. Skinner, 7 Hill, 53; Mack v. Patchen, 42 N. Y. 167; Whitney v. Myers, 1 Duer, 267; Chatterton v. Fox, 5 Duer, 64; Mayor v. Mabie,

15 N. Y. 151; Rogers v. Ostram, 35 Barb. 523; Wade v. Halligan, 16 Ill. 528; Hatfield v. Fullerton, 24 Ill. 278; Lindley v. Miller, 67 Ill. 244; Westlake v. DeGraw, 25 Wend. 669; Lunn v. Gage, 37 Ill. 19; Guthman v. Castleberry, 49 Ga. 272; Tone v. Bruce, 8 Paige, 597; Graves v. Berdan, 26 N. Y. 598; Vernam v. Smith, 15 N. Y. 328; Myers v. Burns, 35 N. Y. 269; Hexter v. Knox, 63 N. Y. 561; Eldred v. Leahy, 31 Wis. 546; Morgan v. Smith, 5 Hun, 220; Commonwealth v. Todd, 9 Bush, 708; Holbrook v. Young, 108 Mass. 83.

concerned, he will do no act to interrupt the tenant's free and peaceable possession for the term granted.¹ For any violation or breach of this obligation, the tenant may recoup his damages in any action of the landlord against him based on his liabilities as a tenant.² But for mere tortious acts of interference by the landlord with the demised premises, not done in the assertion of a right, not amounting to an eviction, damages, by way of recoupment, have been denied.³

Where a cross claim exists in favor of the tenant, he may avail himself of it not only in an action against him by the landlord on the contract, but also in replevin of property distrained for rent;⁴ but not in a summary proceeding for possession based on the determination of the lease by forfeiture.⁵

In an action for rent the defendant may show that the plaintiff agreed to build a fence, or make certain repairs or other improvements, and has neglected to perform the agreement.⁶

¹ *Mayor v. Mabie*, 13 N. Y. 151; *Dexter v. Manley*, 4 Cush. 14; *Bradley v. Cartwright*, 9 Exch. 913; 36 L. J. C. P. 218; *Cox v. Clay*, 5 Bing. 429; *Maule v. Ashmead*, 20 Pa. St. 483; *Hart v. Smith*, 2 A. K. Marsh. 301; *Young v. Hargrave*, 7 Ohio, 2d pt. 63.

² *Mayor v. Mabie*, 13 N. Y. 151; *Wade v. Hallegan*, 16 Ill. 507; *Lynch v. Baldwin*, 69 Ill. 210; *Rogers v. Ostram*, 35 Barb. 523; *Chatterton v. Fox*, 5 Duer, 64.

³ *Bartlett v. Farrington*, 120 Mass. 284; *Campbell v. Shields*, 11 How. Pr. 565; *Drake v. Cockroft*, 10 How. Pr. 377; *Walker v. Shoemaker*, 4 Hun, 579; *Lounsberry v. Snyder*, 31 N. Y. 514; *Ogilvie v. Hall*, 5 Hill, 52; *Valet v. Horner*, 1 Hilt. 149; *Cram v. Dresser*, 2 Sandf. 120.

⁴ *Nichols v. Dusenbury*, 2 N. Y. 233; *Fowler v. Payne*, 4 Miss. 32; *Breese v. McCann*, 52 Vt. 498; *Fairman v. Fluck*, 5 Watts, 516; *Guthman v. Castleberry*, 49 Ga. 272; *Phillips v. Munger*, 4 Whart. 225; *Peterson v. Haight*, 3 Whart. 149;

Warner v. Caulk, 3 Whart. 193; *Wade v. Hallegan*, 16 Ill. 506; *Hatfield v. Fullerton*, 24 Ill. 278; *Lindley v. Miller*, 67 Ill. 244. Where the board of supervisors allowed a claim for repairing a bridge, and issued a warrant therefor, and afterwards the claimant committed a breach of his contract by failing to keep it in repair pursuant to his bond, and he and his sureties became insolvent, *held*, that the board, in an action of *mandamus* to compel payment of the warrant, could recoup the breach, occurring before notice of assignment, against the assignee of the warrant. *Supervisors v. Arrghi*, 51 Miss. 668.

⁵ *McSloy v. Ryan*, 27 Mich. 110; *D'Amond v. Pillen*, 13 La. Ann. 137; *Johnson v. Hoffman*, 53 Mo. 504.

⁶ *Miller v. Gaither*, 3 Bush, 152; *Myers v. Burns*, 35 N. Y. 269; *Hexter v. Knox*, 63 N. Y. 561; *Guthman v. Castleberry*, 49 Ga. 272; *Freeman v. Fluck*, 5 Watts, 516; *Luna v. Gage*, 37 Ill. 19.

Where the basis of the transaction between the parties is a contract, and the breach of the contract amounts to a trespass, or entitles the injured party to an action for negligence, or fraud, or to any action *ex delicto*, he is not deprived of his right to set off such a claim, nor the other party to set off a claim arising upon the contract against such a cause of action. In all such cases, there being a contract between the parties, in fact, the party in default is not allowed to deprive the injured party of the right to take advantage of such default by way of recoupment or counterclaim, by alleging that the contract was tortiously violated.¹

¹Morrison v. Lovejoy, 6 Minn. 319; Hatchett v. Gibson, 13 Ala. 587; Williams v. Schmidt, 54 Ill. 205; Chambret v. Cogney, 2 Sweetney, 378; Starbird v. Barron, 43 N.Y. 200; S. C. 41 How. Pr. 125; Wadley v. Davis, 63 Barb. 500; Griffin v. Moore, 52 Ind. 295; McArthur v. Green Bay, etc. Co. 34 Wis. 139; Billing v. Thraxton, 72 N. C. 541; Price v. Lewis, 17 Pa. St. 51; Gogie v. Jacoby, 5 S. & R. 450; Scott v. Renton, 81 Ill. 96. See Scheunert v. Koehler, 23 Wis. 523. In Connor v. Winton, 7 Ind. 523, the court defined a counterclaim to be that which might have arisen out of, or could have had some connection with the original transaction in the view of the parties; and which at the time the contract was made, they could have intended might in some event give one party a claim against the other for compliance or non-compliance with its provisions. In Strayback v. Jones, 9 Ind. 472, the court, referring to recoupment and counterclaim, said: "They relate more especially to damages for breach of contract which may be recouped in a suit for what may have been done or rendered in part performance of a contract. In such cases the cause of action and defense are part of the same transaction." In Lovejoy v.

Robinson, 8 Ind. 399, the court say that trespasses cannot be made to compensate each other by any form of pleading. In Barhyte v. Hughes, 33 Barb. 320, the word "transaction" was construed to refer to business dealings, and did not include torts. MacDougall v. Maguire, 35 Cal. 274. Where there is no contract relation between the parties touching the subject in question, mutual torts committed at the same time or in such succession or sequence as would make them parts of the *res gestæ* cannot be made the basis of recoupment or counterclaim. In an action for assault and battery, the defendant cannot counterclaim or recoup for a battery committed at the same affray by the plaintiff on the defendant (Schnaderbeck v. Worth, 8 Abb. 37); nor can the defendant, in an action for slander, counterclaim for slanderous words uttered by the plaintiff. Kemp v. Amalker, 13 La. Ann. 65. In Ashins v. Hearne, 3 Abb. p. 184, Justice Emott thought a counterclaim could not be sustained upon the following facts: The plaintiff sued for damages for conversion of a ring. The defendant alleged an exchange of rings, each to be kept until the other should be returned, and averred a tender of the one and demand of the other,

On the same principles, recoupment is reciprocally available between vendor and purchaser of real estate, as well as of personal property. If the buyer of goods bring an action against the

and asked judgment for his ring. Such a counterclaim would now be allowed without hesitation. Hoffman, J., said of this case, that "a distinction may be suggested, that where the ground of each claim is really a contract, although the form of action under the old system would be for a wrong, then, when the transaction which gives rise to each is the same, the code is broad enough to include a counterclaim. The exchange alleged of the rings was, in fact, a mutual agreement." *Xenia Branch Bank v. Lee*, 7 Abb. 377. In this case, Woodruff, J., said: "The great question in controversy is, In an action in the nature of trover by a plaintiff who has indorsed notes or bills of exchange, brought to recover the value thereof from a defendant in whose possession they are, and who claims title thereto through the plaintiff's indorsement, can the defendant set up title in himself, demand of payment, protest, and notice, and ask by way of counterclaim a judgment against the plaintiff as indorser?" It was decided in the affirmative. After quoting subd. 1 and 2 of § 150 of the N. Y. code, this learned judge said: "This division of the section shows that there may be a counterclaim when the *action itself does not arise* on contract; for the second clause is expressly confined to actions arising upon contract, and allows counterclaims, in such cases, of any other cause of action also arising on contract; and this may embrace probably all cases heretofore denominated 'set-off,' legal or equitable, and any other legal or equitable demand, liqui-

dated or unliquidated, whether within the proper definition of set-off or not, if it arise on contract. *Gleason v. Maer*, 2 Duer, 639. The first subdivision would therefore be unmeaning as a separate definition, if it neither contemplated cases in which the action was not brought on the contract itself in the sense in which these words are ordinarily used, nor counterclaims which did not themselves arise on contract. The first subdivision by its terms assumes that the plaintiff's complaint may set forth, as the foundation of the action, a contract or a transaction. The legislature, in using both words, must be assumed to have designed that each should have a meaning; and in our judgment, this construction should be according to the natural and ordinary signification of the terms. In this sense, every contract may be said to be a transaction, but every transaction is not a contract. Again; the second subdivision having provided for all counterclaims arising on contract—in all actions arising on contract—no cases can be supposed to which the first subdivision can be applied unless it be one of three classes, viz.:

"1st. In actions in which a contract is stated as the plaintiff's claim—counterclaims which arise out of the same contract; or,

"2d. In actions in which some transaction, not being a contract, is set forth as the foundation of the plaintiff's claim—counterclaims which arise out of the same transaction; or,

"3d. In actions in which either a contract, or a transaction which is

seller for not completing the contract, the latter may counterclaim or recoup for the goods already delivered.¹ And so in an action by the vendor to recover the price of goods sold and only delivered in part, the purchaser may recoup any damages sustained by him by reason of the failure or refusal to deliver the residue;² and in an action by the seller for the price, the buyer may recoup for any deficiency in quantity, delay in delivery or breach of warranty.³ So in an action on a note given for the good will of a business, the defendant may recoup his damages resulting from the plaintiff's resumption of that business;⁴ and in an action on an agreement not to set up business in a certain place, the defendant may recoup the amount agreed to be paid for the good will.⁵

In debt on a bond given for real estate or other action for the price, the defendant may recoup his damages for the plaintiff's breach of an agreement to give possession, as well as for injury to the premises,⁶ or for a violation of an agreement to dig a well on the premises sold.⁷ So a vendee's action to recover back the purchase money is subject to recoupment for his negligent destruction of the subject of the purchase.⁸ Recoupment has been

not a contract, is set forth as the foundation of the plaintiff's claim — counterclaims which neither arise out of the same contract, nor out of the same transaction, but which are connected with the subject of the action."

In the *Glen & Hall M. Co. v. Hall*, 61 N. Y. 226, an action was brought to restrain defendant from using the defendant's trade mark; the defendant claimed it was his, and asked damages for plaintiff's use of it by way of counterclaim, and it was held to be a proper counterclaim.

A claim on the part of the defendant for the price and value of the identical goods which are the subject of the action, is a cause of action arising out of the same transaction alleged as the foundation of the plaintiff's claim, or is at least

connected with the subject of the action. *Thompson v. Kessel*, 30 N. Y. 383; *Brown v. Buckingham*, 11 Abb. 387.

¹ *Leavenworth v. Packer*, 52 Barb. 132.

² *Harrollson v. Stein*, 50 Ala. 347; *Platt v. Brand*, 26 Mich. 173; *Bowker v. Hoyt*, 18 Pick. 555.

³ *Cook v. Prebbles*, 80 Ill. 381; *Hitchcock v. Hunt*, 28 Conn. 343; *Stiegeman v. Jefferies*, 1 S. & R. 477.

⁴ *Warfield v. Booth*, 33 Md. 63; *Herbert v. Ford*, 29 Me. 546.

⁵ *Baker v. Connell*, 1 Daly, 469.

⁶ *Patterson v. Hulings*, 10 Pa. St. 506; *Owens v. Rector*, 44 Mo. 389; *Gordon v. Bruher*, 49 Mo. 570; *Grand Lodge v. Knox*, 20 Mo. 433; *Streeter v. Streeter*, 43 Ill. 155.

⁷ *Maguire v. Howard*, 40 Pa. St. 391.

⁸ *Hatchell v. Gibson*, 13 Ala. 587.

allowed in a suit for purchase money for damages done to the premises by an adverse claimant, pending a litigation with the vendor, in which the latter's title was maintained; because, as plaintiff, he could have indemnified himself against the spoliator by recovery of *mesne* profits.¹

It is well settled that when a deed has been made and accepted, and possession taken under it, defects in the title will not enable the purchaser to resist the payment of the purchase money; or recover more than nominal damages on his covenants for title; except in some states on the covenant of seizin; while he retains the deed and possession, and has been subjected to no inconvenience or expense on account of the defect.² Though if no title or possession passed by the deed, it would seem that any undertaking for payment of the purchase money would be void for want of consideration, notwithstanding the covenants in the deed.³

A vendee is authorized to extinguish an incumbrance or to remedy a defect of title, after a breach of the covenant of warranty, without a special request or consent of the vendor, and may recoup the amount reasonably paid for that purpose, in an action for purchase money, where there are covenants for title and against incumbrances.⁴ So the vendee may recoup his damages

¹ Workland v. Hoffman, 50 Pa. St. 513.

² Whisler v. Hicks, 5 Blackf. 100; Delavergne v. Norris, 7 John. 358; Stanard v. Eldridge, 16 John. 254; Stephens v. Evans, 30 Ind. 39; Marvin v. Applegate, 18 Ind. 425; Brandt v. Foster, 5 Iowa, 287; McCastin v. The State, 44 Ind. 101; Edwards v. Bodine, 26 Wend. 109; Abbot v. Allen, 2 John. Ch. 519; Bumpus v. Platner, 1 John. Ch. 213; Farnham v. Hotchkiss, 2 Keyes, 9. But see Walker v. Wilson, 13 Wis. 522; Hull v. Gale, 14 Wis. 54; Akertz v. Vilas, 21 Wis. 88; Edwards v. Tallmadge, 22 Wis. 522; Lowry v. Hurd, 7 Minn. 356; Scantlin v. Allison, 12 Kan. 85; Tarpley v. Poage, 2 Tex. 139.

³ Dickinson v. Hall, 14 Pick. 217; Rice v. Goddard, 14 Pick. 293; Trask

v. Vinson, 20 Pick. 105; Key v. Henson, 17 Ark. 254; Tillotson v. Grapes, 4 N. H. 444.

⁴ Delavergne v. Morris, 7 John. 358; Stanard v. Eldridge, 16 John. 254; Johns v. Collins, 116 Mass. 293; Leffingwell v. Elliott, 10 Pick. 204; Brooks v. Moody, 20 Pick. 474; Norton v. Babcock, 2 Met. 210; Doremus v. Bond, 8 Blackf. 368; Baker v. Railsbach, 4 Ind. 533; Brandt v. Foster, 5 Iowa, 287; McDaniel v. Grace, 15 Ark. 465; Lamson v. Marvin, 8 Barb. 11; Detroit & M. R. R. Co. v. Griggs, 13 Mich. 45; Stillwell v. Chappell, 30 Ind. 72; Brown v. Crowley, 39 Ga. 376; Dean v. Harold, 37 Pa. St. 150; Key v. Henson, 17 Ark. 254; Brown v. Stark, 3 Dana, 316; Park v. Clements, 16 Ind. 132; Seuchman v. Knoebel, 27 Ill. 175;

on the covenant of warranty after the title has failed and there has been an eviction, or what is equal thereto.¹ In some of the states, however, the defense for partial failure of title to real estate is not allowed at law in actions for the price.²

No difference is made as to the exercise of this right of recoupment whether the plaintiff's action is brought on the original contract, or on a note or other security given for the price, and the latter under seal.³ Such a distinction, however, seems to be recognized in England. In an action on a bill of exchange for goods supplied, which were "to be of good quality and moderate price," and were estimated at about 400%, and bills were given for that amount, it was held to be no defense that the goods turned out to be worth much less than the estimated price. Lord Tenterden said: "The cases cited by the plaintiffs have completely established the distinction between an action for the price of the goods, and an action on the security given for them. In the former, only the value can be recovered; in the latter, I take it to have been settled by these cases, and acted upon ever since as law, that a party holding bills given for the price of goods supplied, can recover upon them, unless

Christy v. Ogle, 33 Ill. 295; Holman v. Creagmiles, 15 Ind. 177; Kent v. Cartrall, 44 Ind. 452; Robins v. Lister, 30 Ind. 142; Davis v. Bean, 114 Mass. 358; Scantlin v. Allison, 12 Kan. 85; McKee v. Bain, 11 Kan. 569.

¹ McDaniel v. Grace, 15 Ark. 487; Talmage v. Wallis, 25 Wend. 107; Sargent v. Kellogg, 5 Gilman, 273; Edwards v. Todd, 1 Scam. 462; Nichols v. Ruckles, 3 Scam. 299; Kaskaskia Bridge Co. v. Shannon, 1 Gilman, 15; Wilson v. Burgess, 34 Ill. 494; Coster v. Monroe M. Co. 1 Green's Ch. 467; Tone v. Nelson, 81 Ill. 529; McDowell v. Milroy, 69 Ill. 498.

² Cullum v. Bank of Mobile, 4 Ala. 21; Stark v. Hill, 6 Ala. 785; Tankersly v. Graham, 6 Ala. 247; Cole v. Justice, 8 Ala. 793; Knight v. Turner, 11 Ala. 636; Potter v. England, 15 Ala. 71; McLemore v.

Mobson, 20 Ala. 137; Thompson v. Christian, 28 Ala. 399; Holvenstein v. Higginson, 35 Ala. 259; Wentworth v. Goodwin, 21 Me. 154; Jenness v. Parker, 24 Me. 294; Herbert v. Ford, 29 Me. 546; Morrison v. Jewell, 34 Me. 146; Thompson v. Mansfield, 43 Me. 490; Wheat v. Dotson, 12 Ark. 699; Bowley v. Halway, 124 Mass. 395.

³ Harrington v. Stratton, 23 Pick. 510; Van Epps v. Harrison, 5 Hill, 63; Judd v. Dennison, 10 Wend. 512; Payne v. Cutler, 13 Wend. 605; Goodwin v. Morse, 9 Met. 278; Parke v. Gregory, 2 Scam. 44; Christy v. Ogle, 33 Ill. 295; Hitchcock v. Hunt, 28 Conn. 343; Mears v. Nichols, 41 Ill. 307; Kellogg v. Denslow, 14 Conn. 411; Wilmot v. Hurd, 11 Wend. 585; Dailey v. Green, 3 Harris, 118; Ward v. Reynolds, 32 Ala. 384; Key v. Henson, 17 Ark. 254.

there has been a total failure of consideration. If the consideration fails partially, as by the inferiority of the article furnished to that ordered, the buyer must seek his remedy by cross action. The warranty relied on in this action makes no difference."¹

In Wisconsin it has been held that where notes are given for the contract price, they are not payment, unless so agreed; and in a suit upon one of several such notes, it will be presumed in the absence of evidence, that those not yet due are still in the vendor's hands, and that it is error to render judgment for the defendant on a counterclaim for the excess of his damages for breach of warranty over the note in suit.² It was held to be unjust to allow the defendants full damages for breach of warranty, the same as though they had paid for the property, when these damages largely exceed the amount sued for.

3. *It is immaterial whether the damages which a defendant seeks to recoup or counterclaim, are liquidated or unliquidated; nor is it material whether the plaintiff's demand is liquidated or not.*³

The theory of this defense being the setting off of the damages on one cause of action against those recoverable on another, to avoid the necessity of other suits, where both arise out of the same transaction, the defendant puts forward a substantive cause of action; becomes an actor to assert and prove it, with no other hampering conditions than would apply to him as plaintiff in a separate action upon his claim. When it appears to be so connected with the subject of the plaintiff's action as to be available as a counterclaim, or by way of recoupment, it

¹ Obhard v. Betham, Moo. & M. 483; Morgan v. Richardson, 1 Camp. 40; Day v. Nix, J. B. Moore, 159; Trickey v. Larne, 6 M. & W. 278; Gascoyne v. Smith, McC. & Y. 338; Warwich v. Nurn, 10 Exch. 762; Sully v. Trean, 10 H. & G. 535.

² The Aultman & Taylor Co. v. Hetherington, 42 Wis. 622; Aultman & Co. v. Jett, 42 Wis. 488.

³ Batterman v. Pierce, 3 Hill, 171; Ward v. Fellers, 3 Mich. 281; Winder v. Caldwell, 14 How. U. S. 434;

Van Buren v. Diggs, 11 How. U. S. 451; McLure v. Rush, 9 Dana, 64; Payne v. Fox, 18 La. Ann. 80; Stoddard v. Treadwell, 26 Cal. 294; Keyes v. Western, etc. Co. 34 Vt. 81; Hubbard v. Fisher, 25 Vt. 539; Dennis v. Belt, 30 Cal. 247; Earl v. Beele, 15 Cal. 421; Edwards v. Toda, 2 Ill. 462; Kaskaskia Bridge Co. v. Shannon, 6 Ill. 15; Schubert v. Hastean, 34 Barb. 447; Spears v. Sterret, 29 Pa. St. 192; Hayne v. Prother, 10 Rich. 318.

must be pleaded according to the same rules, and proved according to the same rules, as when it is made the basis of an action; the damages, if of such nature as to be submitted to the consideration of a jury, in a suit brought for their recovery, are equally subject to determination by a jury for the purpose of redress in favor of a defendant. The policy of admitting this defense to avoid circuitry of action, obviously embraces all cases where the rights of the parties are of such a character as to be susceptible of adjustment in one action. Accordingly, where the defense has the necessary connection with the subject of the plaintiff's action, and the rights of both parties may be finally and justly settled by one adjudication, it is not essential that the damages on either side should be liquidated, nor of the same nature;—they may be liquidated on one side and unliquidated on the other; on one side they may be claimed strictly for violation of contract, and on the other for fraud,¹ or negligence,² or other tort;³ the damages may be claimed for tort on both sides.⁴

4. *Recoupment is available only as a defense; for, except by statute, it can have no further effect than to answer the plaintiff's damages in whole or in part; the defendant cannot recover any balance or excess.*⁵

It is not necessary that it be a full defense;⁶ it cuts off so much of the plaintiff's damages as the cross claim comes to,⁷ and when sufficient in amount, may, of course, satisfy the plaintiff's claim entirely. The verdict will then be for the defendant. In this respect it is different from mere mitigation of damages, for damages can never be mitigated below nominal damages. But however large the damages assessable in respect of the defendant's cross claim set up by way of recoupment, if it exceed the plaintiff's damages, only so much is taken into account as is required to annul the plaintiff's demand; the excess is lost.⁸ This limitation has been obviated by the defendant

¹ See ante, p. 277.

² Ante, p. 279.

³ Ante, p. 280.

⁴ Carey v. Guillow, 105 Mass. 118; Estell v. Myers, 54 Miss. 174.

⁵ Hay v. Short, 49 Mo. 139; Ward

v. Fellows, 3 Mich. 281; Estell v. Myers, 54 Miss. 174; Fowler v. Payne, 52 Miss. 210.

⁶ Ross v. Longmuir, 15 Abb. 326.

⁷ Ives v. Van Epps, 22 Wend. 155.

⁸ Bronson v. Martin, 17 Ark. 270.

bringing a cross suit as well as setting up the claim by way of recoupment, and having the actions consolidated or tried together.¹

In two cross actions tried together, one for the price of property sold, and the other for fraud in the vendor, the jury, if they find the fraud, and that the damages equalled or exceeded the purchase money, may render a verdict for the defendant in the first action, and for the plaintiff in the second action for the excess, if any, of such damages.² But in such case a party who defends by recoupment, and brings a cross suit, on the trial of both together, is not entitled to have damages assessed in both actions for the same breach of contract, nor to divide his claim for damage as he sees fit between the two. Both actions being tried together, however, his entire damages for breaches of the contract, or in respect of his cross demand, must be assessed, and applied first to cancel in whole or in part the damages of the plaintiff in the first action; then if there be an excess it should be returned in a verdict for the plaintiff in the cross action.³

Very generally in this country this limitation has been abolished by statute, and authority given to render judgment in favor of the defendant for any excess of damages after satisfying the plaintiff's demand against which his cross claim is preferred.

But when the plaintiff sues as assignee of the demand, the defendant having a cross claim against the assignor can only use it for defense; to that extent it is available the same as though the suit were in the name of the assignor.⁴

- 5. *A defendant has an election to use such cross demand as a defense by way of recoupment, or to bring a separate action upon it; but he will not have an election to set up his claim by way of recoupment, unless it would be just and equitable, and it is practicable to adjust and allow it in the plaintiff's action.*

The omission to take advantage of matter of recoupment or counterclaim, as a defense, is no bar to a cross or separate action

¹ Cook v. Castner, 9 Cush. 266;
Star Glass Co. v. Morey, 108 Mass.
570.

² Cook v. Castner, supra.

³ Star Glass Co. v. Morey, supra.

⁴ See ante, p. 275; Desha's Ex'r v.
Robinson's Adm'r, 17 Ark. 228.

upon it; so that though the cross claim be admissible by way of defense, the defendant has an option to avail himself of it in that form, or sue upon it in another action.¹ But the defendant will be denied the right of recoupment when it cannot be justly and equitably allowed. It is a defense on principles borrowed from equity, and if a superior equity intervene it will be denied; and when any equitable barrier exists, and the whole controversy cannot be settled in the plaintiff's action, a separate suit must be brought. On this ground, in many of the states, defenses of this kind, in suits for the purchase money of land, based on breaches of covenants for title, will not be allowed in actions at law.² The owner of a lot entered into a contract with others for the latter to build a warehouse upon it for a specified sum. The contract also contained a lease to this party for thirteen years from the date fixed for its completion at a stated yearly rent. After the building had been erected, the builders and lessees entered a mechanic's lien for the work and materials, and two years afterwards the property was sold, and it had to be determined how the fund should be distributed. The lessees had occupied for two years and no rent had been paid, and during that time the lessor became indebted to them in account to an amount nearly equal to the rent for that period. The court below excluded the lessee's account as a set-off against the rent, and set off the rent against the lien debt, because the lien and rent were part of one transaction. This decision was the subject of appellate review. Thompson, J., said: "There are undoubtedly cases in which the transaction is so entirely a unit that it is most just and proper, when litigation arises, that matters arising directly out of it should be determined in one suit. These cases are not parallel with this. Here the same paper, it is true, contains the contract out of which the lien arises, as well as that out of which the rent accrued; but they are as distinct and separate covenants as if written on separate sheets of paper. There is a complete contract for building, describing the kind of structure, and the time when to be completed and paid for. Then follows a complete lease of the building for a

¹ *Barth v. Burt*, 43 Barb. 628.

² See ante, p. 291.

long term; to commence shortly before its completion, and to continue for thirteen years. The former, the building contract, was to be finished in about eight months, and to be then paid for. The first year's rent would not fall due for near a year after. These things show the distinctiveness of the covenants as contracts. Now the lien might have been reduced, under the principle invoked, by showing defectiveness in the work and the like, and so might the rent, if the landlord had been suing for it, on account of interference with the tenant's possession, not amounting to eviction, but acts against quiet enjoyment. These would be instances of claims arising in the same transaction being allowed to be given in evidence to extinguish the claim by a literal construction of our defalcation act. . . . It was impossible to settle the entire covenants in one action. They were of different and distinct natures, and to be performed at different and distinct periods. In applying the rent, therefore, to the extinguishment of the lien, on this principle alone, when the plaintiffs had other claims entitled to its application on equitable principles, was of course error in the absence of appropriation by the debtor and creditor. They therefore should have been allowed to put in evidence their book account; if it was unpaid and unsecured, and no appropriation by the parties of the rent, equity would apply it to the book account in preference to the old debt secured by the lien. This is the well settled rule.¹

In an action on a note against the executor of an accommodation indorser, it appeared that the note was made, indorsed and transferred to the plaintiff in payment of, or as collateral security for an antecedent debt of a firm of which the maker was a member; that afterwards the firm made an assignment to the plaintiff for the benefit of the creditors, preferring the plaintiff and the defendant's testator. The answer setting up these facts alleged also that the assets were more than sufficient to pay in full all the preferred creditors. But as these facts could not be established without an accounting, and the plaintiff was entitled, when compelled to account, to account entirely, which could not occur in that action for the want of necessary

¹McQuaide v. Stewart, 48 Pa. St. 198.

parties, all evidence touching the counterclaim was properly rejected.¹

6. *When a defendant sets up a cross claim by way of recoupment, he assumes, like a plaintiff, the burden of proof in respect to it; and the same rule or measure of damages applies as would be applicable in a separate suit upon such claim; subject, however, to the limitation already mentioned, that there can be no recovery by a defendant for any balance found in his favor beyond the damages established on the part of the plaintiff, in the absence of a statute authorizing it. The burden of proof rests upon him, because he asserts a claim or right, and must therefore produce the proof necessary to make good his contention.*² That the same rule of damages applies, has been repeatedly ruled;³ and it is universally assumed by actually applying it.⁴ But the rule is the rule of compensatory damages — no recovery on a claim set up for recoupment can be had for malice, or any aggravation, in the form of exemplary damages.⁵

¹ Bailey v. Bergen, 67 N. Y. 346.
See Duncan v. Stanton, 30 Barb. 533.

² 1 Whart. Ev. § 356.

³ Goodwin v. Morse, 9 Met. 278;
Myers v. Estell, 47 Miss. 4; Hitchcock v. Hunt, 28 Conn. 343; Timmons v. Dunn, 4 Ohio, 680.

⁴ Blanchard v. Ely, 21 Wend. 342;
Tensley v. Tensley, 15 B. Mon. 454;
Rogers v. Ostram, 35 Barb. 523; Stoddard v. Treadwell, 26 Cal. 294;
Satchwell v. Williams, 40 Conn. 371;
Cook v. Soule, 56 N. Y. 420; Warfield v. Booth, 33 Md. 63; Bradley v. Rea, 14 Allen, 20; Harroldson v. Stein, 50 Ala. 347; Haven v. Wakefield, 39 Ill. 509; Dounce v. Dow, 57 N. Y. 16; The Aultman & Taylor Co. v. Hetherington, 42 Wis. 622; Van Epps v. Harrison, 5 Hill, 63; Overton v. Phelan, 2 Head, 445; Timmons v. Dunn, 4 Ohio, 680; Ronlan v. Nichols, 22 Ark. 244; Harris v. Rathbun, 41 N. Y. (2 Keyes) 312; Railroad Co. v. Smith, 21 Wall. 255.

⁵ Allaire Works v. Guion, 10 Barb.

55. This case has sometimes been cited as holding that special damages are not the subject of recoupment (Benkard v. Babcock, 2 Robt. 175); and Dorwin v. Potter, 5 Denio, 306, has also been cited as holding the same. Neither case advances any such doctrine. In the latter case, a landlord's action for rent was defended by way of recoupment for his neglect to put the barns on the demised premises in that state of repair required by his agreement. The court say, Whittlesey, J.: "The material question here is as to the proper rule of damages for such neglect to repair. We do not know what the referees adopted, but the questions put to the witnesses after objection, would only be admissible upon the ground that the defendant was entitled to all the damages which he might have sustained by the injuries to the cows and young cattle, the increase of food required, and the decrease of produce by reason of the state of the barns in ques-

The consideration that this defense is to avoid circuitry of action, and when resorted to is a substitute, renders it desirable, and necessary to its usefulness, that the defendant, to the extent of full defense, should have the benefit of the rule of damages to which he would be entitled if he elected to bring a separate action.

7. When a cross claim is submitted as a defense by way of recoupment, the judgment will be a bar to another action or recoupment.

A defendant has an election to avail himself of a cross claim by way of recoupment, or under the code as a counterclaim, or to bring an action upon it. This choice, however, is only final when submitted for adjudication, and is so to prevent a second recovery. Neither pleading it in defense, or bringing an action upon it, will determine the election.¹ Where it appeared in an action in which a cross claim was set up by way of recoupment, that the defendant had previously brought an action for the same damages, and that that action was still pending, and the trial court had rejected the defense, the appellate court said: "The court [below] seemed to have regarded the pendency of the other action as a sort of abatement of the defendants' plea, or to have deemed the bringing of the suit (by the defendants) . . . as a conclusive election to prosecute a cross action, and not to recoup or use the claim as a defense under any circumstances while that action should continue. There is in this holding a misapprehension of the defendants' position. They are not prosecuting two actions, one of which abates the other. In an endeavor to recover their damages, they find themselves prosecuted by their adversary. They may defend by setting up any matter which the law recognizes as a defense,

tion. It strikes me that such damages are altogether too remote and contingent, and that the true rule of damages is the sum necessary to place the barns in that state of repair in which they were to be put according to the agreement, with interest thereon, if the referees thought proper to allow interest." There is no hint that this rule was adopted because the plaintiff's breach of con-

tract was set up by way of recoupment; but it is laid down as "the proper rule of damages for such neglect to repair;" and on that subject see *Myers v. Burns*, 35 N. Y. 269; *Hexter v. Knox*, 63 N. Y. 561.

¹ *Donald v. Christie*, 42 Barb. 36; *Fabbricotti v. Launitz*, 3 Sandf. 743; *Rankin v. Barnes*, 5 Bush, 20; see *Cook v. Castner*, 9 Cush. 266; *Miller v. Freeborn*, 4 Robt. 608.

whether it be a cause of action, or whether it be a judgment actually recovered therein—the only difference being that after judgment it must be used as a judgment and by way of set-off. The election made by the defendants was not an election not to recoup. At that time it was an election between prosecuting to establish their claim, or suffering the injury without seeking any redress. And when the plaintiff forced them into court, . . . their opportunity to use their claim by way of defense first arose, and they had a right to embrace it. Until judgment in one of the suits, the right to press the claim in the other continued.”¹ But after a judgment in a separate action upon the claim, it is merged in the judgment; or, if rejected, barred; if the issue embraces it, the judgment is conclusive.²

¹ Naylor v. Schenck, 5 E. D. Smith, 135.

² Davis v. Tallcot, 12 N. Y. 184; Kane v. Fisher, 2 Watts, 246; Grant v. Button, 14 John. 377; O'Connor v. Varney, 10 Gray, 231; Burnett v. Smith, 4 Gray, 50; The Salem India R. Co. v. Adams, 23 Pick. 256; Stevens v. Miller, 13 Gray, 283; Huff v. Broyles, 26 Gratt. 283; Beall v. Pearre, Adm'r, 12 Md. 550; McLane v. Miller, 10 Ala. 856; Britten v. Turner, 6 N. H. 481, 495. In Davis v. Tallcot, supra, it was held that a recovery in a suit upon an agreement, wherein the right to recover depended by the pleadings upon the truth of the allegation made in the complaint and denied by the answer, that the plaintiff had fully performed the agreement, is a bar to an action brought subsequently by the defendant in the first suit against the plaintiff therein to recover damages for the alleged non-performance of the same agreement. The record of the recovery estops the defendant from controverting that the plaintiff therein fully performed the contract. The rule is not otherwise, although in the first suit the defend-

ant, in addition to the allegation of performance, alleged breaches by the plaintiff, and claimed to recoup damages, and at the trial expressly withdrew the claim for damages, gave no evidence touching the alleged breaches, and the second suit was to recover damages for such breaches.

Gardiner, C. J., said: “The defendants in that (the former) action, the present plaintiffs, insisted upon the non-performance of the agreement upon the part of Tallcot and Canfield, the manufacturers of the machinery, for two purposes entirely distinct in their nature and objects. First, as a complete defense to the action, by a denial of that which the makers of the machinery had averred and must prove before they could recover anything. Second, as a foundation for a claim in the nature of a cross action for damages to be deducted from the amount which the then plaintiff might otherwise recover.

“It is obvious that, by withdrawing their claim to damages, the then defendants did not waive the right to insist upon their defense. The

In an action for breach of warranty in the sale of personal property, these facts appeared: A note had been given for the purchase money, and had been collected by suit; to that the now plaintiff had pleaded non-assumpsit, and it was agreed that under that plea he might offer the special matter in evidence as fully as if he had specially pleaded the same or given notice thereof; the breach of warranty now sued for, the then defendant offered to prove as a defense, but it was rejected by the court, because it did not tend to show a total failure of consideration. On these facts the judgment in the former ac-

plaintiffs, notwithstanding, must have established their title to the price stipulated, by proof that the machinery was made within the time and in the manner called for by the agreement; and the vendees were at liberty to meet and combat these proofs by counter evidence on their part. Now, this was precisely what was done, or rather the necessity for introducing evidence to sustain the action was superseded by the admission of the then defendants in open court, 'that they were indebted to the manufacturers for the causes of action mentioned in their complaint.' As the cause of action and the indebtedness of the defendants were, by the complaint, made dependent upon a full performance of the contract by the parties who instituted the suit, the concession of the defendants was equivalent to an admission on the record to that effect; and the report of the referee, followed by the judgment of the court, consequently estops the parties to that suit from ever after questioning that fact in any controversy upon the same agreement (2 Cow. & H. N. 843; 10 Wend. 80; 3 Comst. 173). In the suit now pending, however, the vendees bring their suit upon the same contract against the manufacturers, and aver a non-perform-

ance by the defendants as the sole cause of action. They have succeeded in the court below, notwithstanding the objection we have considered; and there are, consequently, two records in the same court between the same parties, each importing absolute verity, one of which affirms that the manufacturers 'faithfully performed said agreement in every respect on or before the 7th of June, 1850; the other, that they did not perform it in any respect, at any time.' This flat contradiction is attempted to be reconciled by the assertion, that the record in the first suit only shows that this point might have been, not that it was, litigated. The answer is, that the record in that case proves that the question of performance was directly in issue, and must have been litigated; that a recovery, without establishing the fact of performance, was a legal impossibility. Again, the parol evidence, if admissible, only proves that the vendees did not rely upon a breach of the contract upon the part of the makers of the machinery to support their claim to recoup. This is the course they would naturally adopt if their damages, in their opinion, exceeded the sum to be paid for the machinery. Their only remedy for the excess would depend upon de-

tion was held to be a bar.¹ The defense being admissible in the former action and erroneously rejected, the judgment had the same effect as though the claim had been admitted. The error of its rejection should have been corrected by proceedings taken in that case; therefore the exclusion of the defense by the court had the same effect as a disallowance by a jury.²

Where notwithstanding the cross claim is pleaded, the judgment is afterwards taken by default by the plaintiff, and so appears by the record, the cross claim is not barred.³ The fact that the judgment was upon default makes it as certain that the counterclaim was not passed upon by an actual adjudication as though the plea had been formally withdrawn.

Notice of this defense is required. This defense being a substitute for an action and to avoid the necessity of another suit, some pleading has to be adopted by which the defendant evinces his election to insist on his cross claim as a defense, containing the necessary allegations, and to apprise the plaintiff so that he may not be taken by surprise. And it must be set up in the answer under the code.⁴ The defendant is as much concluded by the amount of damages he claims in his counterclaim as the plaintiff in his complaint.⁵

feating the action then pending, and subsequently suing on the agreement. That this was really the object of their legal adviser, is evidenced by the fact that while the manufacturers recovered in their suit less than six hundred and fifty dollars, the present plaintiffs have obtained judgment in the case under review for upwards of nine hundred dollars. The withdrawal of their claim to recoup was therefore not only consistent with the determination to insist upon a breach of the contract on the part of the manufacturers, in order to defeat the suit then pending, but this was indispensable to the ultimate recovery of their full damages in a

subsequent action.' See Merriam v. Woodcock, 104 Mass. 326.

¹ Beall v. Pearre, 12 Md. 550.

² Grant v. Button, 14 John. 377; Smith v. Whiting, 11 Mass. 445.

³ Bascom v. Manning, 52 N. H. 132; Bodurtha v. Phelon, 13 Gray, 413.

⁴ Trowbridge v. Mayor, etc. 7 Hill, 429; Burton v. Stewart, 3 Wend. 326; Barber v. Rose, 5 Hill, 76; Crane v. Hardman, 4 E. D. Smith, 448; Lamson & Goodnow M. Co. v. Russell, 112 Mass. 387; Lansing v. Van Alstyne, 2 Wend. 561; Steamboat Wellsville v. Geisse, 3 Ohio, 333; Young v. Plumson, Harp. 349; Maverick v. Gibbs, 3 McCord, 315; McClure v. Hart, 19 Ark. 119; Hill v. Austin, 19 Ark. 230.

⁵ Annis v. Upton, 66 Barb. 370

SECTION 5.

MARSHALING AND DISTRIBUTION.

Definitions — Where incumbered property is sold in parcels to different persons at different dates — When sold subject to incumbrance — Effect of creditor releasing part — Rights where one creditor may resort to two funds, and another creditor to only one of them — Same when the funds belong to two separate debtors — Principle on which priority determined between creditors.

DEFINITIONS.— Marshaling is the setting of debts or assets in a certain order; distribution the application of funds to the payment of debts marshaled. There are therefore two kinds of marshaling, one of assets and the other of debts; it is resorted to whenever it becomes necessary practically to answer either the question in what order certain distinct funds or properties shall bear the burden of paying or contributing to pay a debt which is directly or indirectly a charge upon all; or, secondly, when there are several debts, directly or indirectly, charged upon one fund or property which is insufficient to pay them in full, to determine in what order such fund shall be applied as far as it will go. In answering the first, the court settles the order of liability among the funds that must pay; the second, the priorities of the claims to be paid. Under the first inquiry, two classes of persons are liable to be affected; first, those having proprietary interests in the fund or property marshaled; and second, creditors having liens thereon.

WHERE INCUMBERED PROPERTY IS SOLD IN PARCELS TO DIFFERENT PERSONS AT DIFFERENT DATES.— For the protection of purchasers this rule obtains: if the creditor's lien be upon several parcels of land for the payment of the same debt, and some of these lands belong to the person who in equity and justice owes or ought to pay the debt, and other parcels of the land have been transferred by him to third persons, his part of the land, as between himself and them, shall be primarily chargeable with the debt.¹ And if

¹ 2 Story's Eq. § 1233; *Clowes v. Dickinson*, 5 John. Ch. 235; S. C. 9 Cow. 403; *Cowden's Est.* 1 Pa. St. 267, 274; *Mason v. Payne*, Walk. Ch. 459; *Cooper v. Bigly*, 13 Mich. 463;

Barnes' App. 46 Pa. St. 350; *Ammerman v. Jennings*, 12 B. Mon. 135. In *Clowes v. Dickinson*, 9 Cow. 403, it was held that if the creditor, or any other person having control of

there have been successive alienations by him, of parts of the incumbered property, and the portion retained by him is insufficient to discharge the entire incumbrance, the parcels transferred will be subject to sale in the inverse order of alienation.¹

his judgment, cause a sale of the aliened part before resorting to that retained by the judgment debtor, the latter part being sufficient to pay his debt, though no order or decree be obtained directing the remaining portion to be first sold, such creditor will be required to restore the real estate so sold; or, if sold to a *bona fide* purchaser, to account to the alienee for the value of the real estate so sold, if the other part would have satisfied the judgment; or, if not, to restore or account for the value beyond what would, with the other, have satisfied the judgment. That such alienee, having stood by and allowed the legal estate to pass from him, shall not be allowed the land itself, with improvements made subsequent to the execution sale, and before he asserted his claim. The true value of the aliened estate in market at the time of the execution sale, not the price bid for it, is the measure of compensation.

¹ *Id.*; Gill v. Lyon, 1 John. Ch. 447; Stevens v. Cooper, 1 John. Ch. 425; James v. Hubbard, 1 Paige, 228; Gouveneur v. Linch, 2 Paige, 300; Guion v. Knapp, 6 Paige, 35; Skiel v. Spraker, 8 Paige, 182; Patty v. Pease, 8 Paige, 277; Schryser v. Teller, 9 Paige, 173; The N. Y. Life, etc. Co. v. Cutler, 3 Sandf. Ch. 116; Commercial Bank v. Western Reserve Bank, 11 Ohio, 444; Green v. Ramage, 18 Ohio, 428; Stuyvesant v. Hone, 1 Sandf. Ch. 419; Stuyvesant v. Hall, 2 Barb. Ch. 151; Averall v. Wade, 1 Lloyd & Gould R. 252; Lyman v. Lyman, 32 Vt. 79; Hurd v. Eaton, 28 Ill. 122; Carter v. Neal, 24 Ga. 346; Root v. Collins, 34 Vt. 173;

Brown v. Simons, 44 N. H. 475; Jenkins v. Freyer, 4 Paige, 53; Howard v. Halsey, 4 Sandf. 565; La Farge Ins. Co. v. Bell, 22 Barb. 54; Gates v. Adams, 24 Vt. 71; Chase v. Woodbury, 6 Cush. 143; Black v. Morse, 3 Halst. Ch. 509; Shannon v. Marselis, 1 Sax. Ch. 413; Henkler v. Alstadst, 4 Gratt. 284; Jones v. Myrick, 8 Gratt. 179; Britton v. Opdike, 2 Green's Ch. 125; Wickoff v. Davis, 3 Green's Ch. 224.

Judge Story (2 Story's Eq. § 1233b) doubts whether this last position is maintainable upon principle; for as between the subsequent purchasers or incumbrancers, each trusting to his own security upon the separate estates mortgaged to him, it is difficult to perceive, that either has, in consequence thereof, any superiority of right or equity over the other. On the contrary, there seems strong ground to contend, that the original incumbrance or lien ought to be borne ratably between them, according to the relative value of the estates. And so the doctrine has been asserted in the ancient as well as modern English cases on the subject. Herbert's case, 3 Co. 12; Barnes v. Racster, 1 Y. & C. New Rep. 401; Lanoy v. Duchess of Athol, 2 Atk. 448; Aldrich v. Cooper, 8 Ves. 391; Averall v. Wade, 1 Lloyd & Gould, 252; Bugden v. Bignold, 2 H. C. New. R. 377; Green v. Ramage, 18 Ohio, 428; and the law is so settled in Kentucky. Deckey v. Thompson, 8 B. Mon. 312; Morrison v. Beckwith, 4 T. B. Mon. 76; Hughes v. Graves, 1 Litt. 319; Burk v. Chrisman, 3 B. Mon. 50.

SALE SUBJECT TO THE INCUMBRANCE.—If a portion of the land covered by a mortgage is conveyed subject to the payment of the entire mortgage by the grantee, the subsequent purchaser of another parcel,¹ or the mortgagor,² has a right to insist that the parcel so conveyed shall be first sold to satisfy the mortgage. The lot so sold becomes as to the parties to the conveyance the primary fund for the payment of the mortgage,³ and the grantee thereby becomes the party who in justice ought to pay the debt. The mortgagor becomes then a *quasi* surety, and has, himself, the right to insist upon the collection of the debt first, out of the land.⁴

The rule being intended for the benefit of parties having separate interests in the property or fund on which the debt is a lien, their relation between themselves is considered in determining whether the burden rests upon them equally, or if unequally, in what order their several properties may be resorted to for payment. Where there are several heirs, or where several persons join in a recognizance, one heir, or one conusor, should not be charged exclusively; for their relations and duties are equal.⁵ And the same principle would apply between several purchasers of the same date. But the property of the party who is in equity bound to pay the debt, as between him and the owner of other property bound for the same debt, is the primary fund; and the court will establish the order, between any number of persons whose property is subject to the debt, in which resort may be had to properties so separated in ownership. Thus, in an action of foreclosure against G and L as mortgagors, where it appears that G is possessed of a portion of the premises in his own right, and L of another portion, and that a third portion is held jointly; and it also appears that L personally owes the mortgage debt, or is equitably bound to pay it, the judgment should be so entered that the interest of L be first sold; secondly, the joint interest; and lastly, the interest of G.⁶

¹Caruthers v. Hall, 10 Mich. 40.

²Mayson v. Payne, Walker's Ch. 461.

³Cox v. Wheeler, 7 Paige, 248; Jumel v. Jumel, 7 Paige, 591.

⁴Harris v. Jex, 66 Barb. 232.

⁵Harvey v. Woodhouse, Select Cas. in Ch. 3, 4; see Clowes v. Dickinson, 5 John. Ch. 235, 241.

⁶Ogden v. Glidden, 9 Wis. 46; Warren v. Boynton, 2 Barb. 13; Cornell v. Prescott, 2 Barb. 16.

But these equities between co-debtors, by which one part of mortgaged premises becomes the primary fund for the payment of the mortgage, may be defeated by the *bona fide* purchaser of that part, having no notice of the facts which raise these equities. Where A and B owning lands in severalty joined in mortgaging them to secure the payment of a joint debt, and A afterwards executed a bond of indemnity to B, agreeing to pay the whole mortgage debt, but afterwards executed on his lands other mortgages to other parties for a valuable consideration, who had no notice of the bond or agreement between him and B, it was held on the foreclosure of the mortgage that B could not, as against the subsequent mortgagees, compel the collection of the whole of it from the land of A, to their prejudice, and that half of it was collectible from B's land.¹

EFFECT OF CREDITOR RELEASING PART.—A creditor having notice of such equities between several parties owning property subject to his debt, cannot defeat them by releasing the property first liable. A release by the mortgagee of a portion of the land mortgaged, with a knowledge of a prior sale of another portion, will operate as to such prior purchaser as a discharge, *pro tanto*, of the mortgage debt.² But a release without such knowledge will not be a discharge.³

RIGHTS WHERE ONE CREDITOR MAY RESORT TO TWO FUNDS, AND ANOTHER CREDITOR TO ONLY ONE OF THEM.—A rule for the protection of creditors having junior liens exists. If one creditor can resort to two funds, and another to but one of those funds, the former will be compelled to seek satisfaction out of the fund which the other cannot reach, if adequate,⁴ and it can be done

¹Hoyt v. Doughty, 4 Sandf. 462; Root v. Collins, 34 Vt. 173.

²Brown v. Simons, 44 N. H. 475; Gion v. Knapp, 6 Paige, 43; Patty v. Pease, 8 Paige, 285; Ins. Co. v. Bell, 22 Barb. 54; Taylor v. Morris, 5 Rawle, 51; see Cooper v. Bigley, 13 Mich. 463; James v. Brown, 11 Mich. 25; The Howard Ins. Co. v. Halsey, 4 Sandf. 565.

³Id.

⁴Glass v. Pullen, 6 Bush, 346; Wise

v. Shepherd, 13 Ill. 41; Marshall v. Moore, 36 Ill. 327; Hurd v. Eaton, 28 Ill. 122; Evertson v. Booth, 19 John. 492; Hays v. Ward, 4 John. Ch. 132; Dodds v. Snyder, 44 Ill. 53; Goss v. Lester, 1 Wis. 43; Worth v. Hill, 14 Wis. 559; Ogden v. Gledden, 9 Wis. 46; Lloyd v. Galbraith, 32 Pa. St. 103; Nailor v. Stanley, 10 S. & R. 450; Cowden's Est. 1 Pa. St. 267; Bank of Ky. v. Vance's Adm. 4 Litt. 169.

without prejudice to such double fund creditor.¹ The rule is founded in social duty, and is never enforced to the prejudice of such creditor;² nor where it will work injustice to other parties.

¹Logan v. Anderson, 18 B. Mon. 114; Jervis v. Smith, 7 Abb. N. S. 217; Wise v. Shepherd, 13 Ill. 41.

²Id. In Worth v. Hill, 14 Wis. 559, the mortgage being foreclosed covered two different tracts in different towns. The defendant Buck, who is the appellant, held a mortgage next to this in point of time, covering one of the tracts contained in this mortgage, and other land not covered by this, in the same town. Defendant Mowry held a mortgage next to Buck's in point of time, but upon the land in the other town covered by the mortgage, and also upon another tract. Hence the Mowry mortgage did not cover any of the land mortgaged to Buck, but their interests conflicted by reason of the mortgage which was being foreclosed, and which was prior to both, covering a part of the land contained in each of them. It further appeared that there was a mortgage prior to all of these, covering the tract in the Buck mortgage, and the parcel in the Mowry mortgage which was not contained in the mortgage being foreclosed; that that mortgage had been foreclosed, and that part which was covered by the Mowry mortgage adjudged to be sold before the part covered by Buck's. It was further proved that the other tract covered by Buck's mortgage was ample security for the amount of the debt secured by that mortgage. Upon this state of facts, it had been decreed below that the portion covered by Buck's mortgage should be sold in this foreclosure before that covered by Mowry's, and from that part of the decree Buck appealed.

Referring to the equitable rule that in foreclosure cases where the land has been subsequently conveyed by the mortgagor, it shall be sold in the inverse order of alienation, Paine, J., says: "The justice of this rule has been sometimes questioned, but we regard it as not only well settled, but correct upon principle, and have repeatedly enforced it. But at the same time we think it may be controlled by other established equitable principles, where the facts render them applicable; and such we think was the case here. It is a familiar principle, that where one creditor has security upon two funds, and another has security upon one of them only, the latter may compel the former to resort first to that fund which he cannot reach. And although this is not a direct proceeding to accomplish that object, yet it is substantially that, inasmuch as Mowry sets up these facts to rebut the equity Buck would otherwise have as against him. For the result, if the judgment had been otherwise, would have deprived Mowry of his security entirely. The one tract covered by his mortgage having already been adjudged to be sold first for Buck's benefit, now if the other should be adjudged to be sold first, he would have nothing left. Whereas it appears by the testimony, that upon the decree as rendered, Mowry is protected, and Buck left with ample security for his debt.

"Suppose A mortgages a tract to B, then gives a second mortgage on a part of it to C, which mortgage also covers other tracts, and then gives a mortgage on another part to

Thus where a firm creditor has security on the separate property of a member of the firm, such creditor is not for that reason to be excluded from sharing in the proceeds of the company assets until he has exhausted his security, for that would be a detriment to such creditor where it involved delay, and unjust to the creditors of the separate estate which furnished the security.¹ Where the rule would be applied in favor of a creditor

D? On a foreclosure of B's mortgage, the ordinary rule, based merely on the order of alienation, would be to sell D's part first. But suppose D could show that the other tracts covered by C's mortgage were an ample security for his debt; would not that raise an equity sufficient to overcome the ordinary rule, and require as between C and D that C's part should be first sold? I think so; and that is substantially the relation which these defendants hold to each other in the present case. I can see no reason why the principle requiring the creditor having two funds to resort first to the one which the other cannot reach, is not applicable to such a case. It is true that ordinarily the adequacy of the first fund might be tested by an actual sale, and the creditor who was compelled first to resort to that, might still be in a position to resort to the other, to supply any deficiency; and here B may not be left in such a position. I think that is good reason why such a decree as the one made in this case should be made only upon clear proof of the entire adequacy of the remaining security. But I am not prepared to say that courts should not act upon such proof, or that a party so situated has any absolute right to have the adequacy of his remaining security tested in all cases by an actual sale. It is obvious that such a test could not be had in a case like this, and consequently, if

that rule was adopted, it would lead to the injustice of cutting off the last mortgagee entirely, though it might not be necessary for the protection of the second. Courts are constantly adjudicating upon the most important rights of parties, upon the theory that human testimony can establish facts with sufficient certainty to justify such adjudication, and I think the question of the adequacy or inadequacy of a security should form no exception." In *Miller v. Jacobs*, 3 Watts, 477, it was held that one lien creditor can invoke no security taken by another which had not become a lien when he procured his own; hence, a subsequent mortgagee, having taken bonds, but without a warrant to confess judgment, has no equity to call on a prior mortgagee to enter up a judgment on a bond which accompanied his mortgage in order to throw him on another fund; nor can the subsequent mortgagee object to the vacation of judgments subsequently confessed on those bonds, though purposely withdrawn to make way for other judgment creditors, whose liens' fund are consequently posterior in date to his lien on the mortgaged premises.

¹ *Morrison v. Kurtz*, 15 Ill. 193. See *Berry v. Powell*, 18 Ill. 98; *White v. Dougherty*, 3 Mart. & Yerg. 309; *Breedlove v. Stump*, 3 Yerg. 257.

having a right to resort to but one fund or property, it will be equally available to one claiming through a sale under his lien.¹

SAME WHEN THE FUNDS BELONG TO TWO SEPARATE DEBTORS.—The rule, however, does not apply when one of the creditors has a lien for his debt upon two funds belonging to two separate debtors, and the other has a lien only upon a fund belonging to one of the debtors, so as to compel the first creditor to make his claim wholly out of that debtor whom the other cannot reach; unless there be some peculiar relations between these debtors, which would make it equitable that the debtor, having but one creditor, should pay the whole demand against him and his co-debtor.²

A creditor who has a double security, or has a right to go upon more than one fund for payment, has a right to go on all or either one of them for his whole debt. His interest under each one is several and independent of the other, and cannot be diminished by reference to the value of the other.³ A creditor who has several securities, neither one of which is sufficient for the payment of his debt, has a right to look to each one of them for its payment, in the same manner and to the same extent that he could do if he had no other.

It is only when it may happen that a creditor, who has more securities than one, may not require for the payment of his debt the entire proceeds of all his securities, that any marshaling of them can take place, for the benefit of other creditors who are only subsequently entitled to a lien on a part of the same fund or property.⁴ If, for example, property sufficient for the payment of fifty cents on the dollar, be mortgaged to two or more creditors, and the mortgagor afterwards mortgages other property to the same and other creditors, to secure the payment of the same debts, and also the debts due to the other creditors, and the fund arising from the last mortgage is

¹ *Marshall v. Moon*, 36 Ill. 321. See *App. 8 W. & S. 327. See Ex parte Dodds v. Snyder*, 44 Ill. 53, and *Kendall*, 17 Ves. 520.
McCormick's App. 55 Pa. St. 252.

² *Wise v. Shepherd*, 13 Ill. 41; *289. See Kendall v. N. E. Carpet Dorr v. Shaw*, 4 John. Ch. 17, 20; *Co. 13 Conn. 383.*

³ *Gwynne v. Edwards*, 2 Russ.
⁴ *Logan v. Anderson*, 18 B. Mon. 114.

also sufficient to pay fifty cents on the dollar of all the debts therein named, the creditors in the first mortgage have a right to their full proportion thereof on the whole amount of their debts, without any regard to what has been or may be received by them on the first mortgage. The two securities are sufficient for the payment of those creditors who are entitled to the benefit of both; and yet, if the other creditors, in the second mortgage, have a right to reduce their debts by applying as a credit thereon, their amount of their dividend under the first mortgage, and to restrict them to a *pro rata* of the proceeds of the last mortgage on the balance of their debt, when thus reduced, one fourth part of it would still remain unpaid, although either security taken separately was sufficient for the payment of one half of the debt.¹ Whenever, then, a mortgage or assignment is executed to secure the payment of certain specified debts, and it contains nothing to show that it was intended only to secure the payment of a part of the debt of some of the creditors, and not the whole amount thereof, the mortgagees or beneficiaries under the assignment have each a right to a full ratable share of the fund on the whole amount of their respective debts. This share cannot be diminished by the existence of another security, where both securities are necessary for the payment of the debt. Equity refuses to interfere or to marshal the securities to the prejudice of the creditor entitled to the double fund. And it makes no difference, in such a case, whether the benefit of one of the funds has been realized, or still remains as a mere security for the payment of the debt.²

¹ Logan v. Anderson, *supra*.

² Id.; Morris v. Olwine, 22 Pa. St. 441; Shunk & Freedley's App. 2 Pa. St. 309; Kitteras' Est. 18 Pa. St. 416; Miller's App. 35 Pa. St. 481; Jervis v. Smith, 7 Abb. N. S. 217; Graeff's App. 79 Pa. St. 146; Patten's App. 45 Pa. St. 152; Keirn's App. 27 Pa. St. 42; Hess' Est. 69 Pa. St. 272; Brough's Est. 71 Pa. St. 460; In re Thorn, Smith's App. 3 Pa. St. 331. In Patten's App. *supra*, it was held that the detention by vendors, of

goods sold, on the insolvency and assignment for the benefit of creditors by the vendees, does not rescind the contract of sale; and the vendors are entitled to a *pro rata* distribution out of the assigned estate; and that where a part of the goods had been delivered and the balance which had been detained was sold by the vendors, who applied the proceeds to the payment of the notes given upon the sale, leaving a balance still due, they were entitled to

PRINCIPLE ON WHICH PRIORITY DETERMINED BETWEEN CREDITORS. The principle is believed to be universal, that a prior lien gives a prior claim which is entitled to prior satisfaction out of the subject which it binds, unless the lien be intrinsically defective, or be displaced by some act of the party holding it which should postpone him in a court of law or equity to a subsequent claimant.¹ Where surplus moneys arose upon the foreclosure of several mortgages and were thus claimed: by judgment creditors, having the first lien upon two such funds; by a mortgage creditor having a later lien on only one such fund, and by other judgment creditors having still later liens upon all; the prior judgment was paid out of the fund not subject to the mortgage, but if it be not sufficient, any deficiency to be paid prior to the mortgage out of the fund on which the mortgage was a lien; then the mortgage to be paid out of the surplus on which it was a lien, and the subsequent creditors were held entitled to payment only after payment in this manner of the prior judgment and mortgage creditors.²

a dividend upon the whole amount of their claim at the date of the assignment. See *Midgeley v. Slocomb*, 2 Abb. N. S. 275. In *Bredenbecker v. Lowell*, 32 Barb. 9, it was held that where an arrangement was made between debtor and creditor, by which the former gives a new security upon property exceeding in value the amount of the debt, and receives back the evidence of his indebtedness, there being at the time a general fund or security by mortgage upon real estate embracing all the debts of the debtor, but insufficient to pay the whole, the effect of such an arrangement was to make the specified security the primary

fund for the payment of the debt specifically secured by it, and to postpone the right of that creditor to participate in the general fund until the specific fund had been exhausted.

¹ *Rankin v. Scott*, 12 Wheat. 177; *Broom's Max.* 236; 9 Paige, 61, note; *Weaver v. Toogood*, 1 Barb. 238; *Embree v. Hanna*, 5 John. 101; *Muir v. Schenck*, 3 Hill, 228; *Watson v. Le Row*, 6 Barb. 481; *Lynch v. Utica Ins. Co.* 18 Wend. 236; *Poillon v. Martin*, 1 Sandf. Ch. 569; *Berry v. Mutual Ins. Co.* 2 John. Ch. 602.

² *New York Life Ins. & F. Co. v. Vanderbilt*, 12 Abb. N. S. 458.

SECTION 6.

SET-OFF OF JUDGMENTS.

Courts have inherent power to direct such set-off — When it will or will not be granted — The interests of the real parties considered — Cannot be granted until judgment rendered — An assignee must make absolute purchase — Set-off does not depend on the nature of the cause for which judgment rendered — Attorneys' lien.

COURTS HAVE INHERENT POWER TO DIRECT SUCH SET-OFF. — A court of law has power to order, on motion, mutual judgments to be set off against each other. It is a common law power, not derived from, nor exercised in pursuance of the statutes authorizing parties to set off mutual debts. It is derived from the general jurisdiction of the court over its suitors; it is an equitable part of the court's jurisdiction, and has been frequently exercised.¹ Courts proceed upon the equity of the statute of set-offs; but as their power consists in the authority they have over their suitors, rather than any express or delegated power, their action in such cases has been termed the exertion of the law of the court. Suitors may ask their interference in effecting such set-offs, not *ex debito justitiæ*, but only *ex gratia curiæ*.²

WHEN IT WILL OR WILL NOT BE GRANTED. — One judgment will not be ordered to be set off against another, on motion, unless it is a judgment which is conclusive on the party against whom it is rendered, and which the party recovering and claiming the right to offset has a clear right to enforce; it must have been rendered by a court which had jurisdiction;³ and the judgment must be final; this right of set-off cannot be asserted pending an appeal from the judgment.⁴ An appeal, however,

¹ Mitchell v. Oldfield, 4 T. R. 123; Williams v. Evans, 2 McCord, 203; Talbert v. Harrison, 1 Bailey, 599; Herrick v. Bean, 20 Me. 51; Temple v. Scott, 3 Minn. 419; Makepeace v. Coates, 8 Mass. 451; Green v. Hatch, 12 Mass. 195; Ames v. Bates, 119 Mass. 307; Mason v. Knowlton, 1 Hill, 218; Harris v. Palmer, 5 Barb. 105; Noble v. Howard's Ex'r, 2

Hayw. 14; Holmes v. Robinson, 4 Ohio, 90; Meador v. Rhyne, 11 Rich. 631; Benjamin v. Benjamin, 17 Conn. 110; Cooper v. Bigelow, 1 Cow. 206. See Zogbaum v. Parker, 55 N. Y. 120.

² Simson v. Hart, 14 John. 63, 757.

³ Harris v. Palmer, 5 Barb. 105.

⁴ Pierce v. Tuttle, 51 How. Pr. 193.

only suspends the right of set-off, and the court may stay proceedings on the other judgment, for the protection of that right, until the appeal is determined.¹ In the exercise of this jurisdiction, courts will act upon the equitable as well as legal interests and relations of the parties. Applications for such set-off not being founded on any statute or governed by any fixed or arbitrary rule, are addressed to the discretion of the court, and their discretion will be so exercised as to do equity, and not to sanction fraud² or oppression.³

¹Id.; Terry v. Roberts, 15 How. Pr. 65. In Irvine v. Myers, 6 Minn. 562, it was held that where the right of set-off was suspended by appeal after a motion made, it might remain undecided until the final determination of the appeal.

²Talbot v. Harrison, 1 Bailey, 599; Meador v. Rhyne, 11 Rich. 631.

³Williams v. Evans, 2 McC. 123. Williams had obtained judgment against Evans for \$188; subsequently Evans obtained a judgment against Williams for \$240 in trover. Williams, instead of moving to have his judgment set off against the larger one, which had been recovered against him, issued a *ca. sa.* against Evans, and then assigned his judgment to a third person for value. Evans was imprisoned on the *ca. sa.*, and so remained until he died. At the next term, Williams, who seems to have repossessed himself of the judgment recovered by him, moved to have it set off against that obtained by Evans. On a motion to rescind an order allowing such set-off, Nott, J., said: "There is no doubt but that the court has the power to order mutual judgments to be set off against each other. This is a common law power, and is not derived from the act authorizing parties to set off mutual debts. . . . If it constitute a part of the equitable jurisdiction

of the court, it ought to be so exercised as to do equity, and not to sanction fraud; and a person who wishes to have the benefit of it ought to avail himself of the earliest opportunity to make his application, and not to delay until the interests of third persons have become involved. If the party in this case had made his application at the court when his judgment was obtained, it ought to have been granted. He had three methods of proceeding; one, that which he is now endeavoring to pursue; another by *fi. fa.* against the goods of the defendant; and the third by taking his body in execution. He chose the latter, and after having made his election (and particularly under the circumstances of this case), he ought to be bound by it; at least he can have no high claim to the assistance of the court to relieve him from the difficulty of his own voluntary creation. It is true a judgment is not a negotiable instrument; nevertheless, an assignment conveys an equitable interest to the assignee; such as a court of law will notice and respect, in all cases of appeal to its discretion. Norman v. Crocker, 1 Bay, 246. A bond is not negotiable, and yet this court would so far respect the assignee of one as not to permit a judgment recovered upon it to be set off against one recovered against the

The parties beneficially interested may assert their right, and a set-off between the nominal parties will be refused where it would be prejudicial to those having equitable interests. Thus, a court will not order a judgment against an executor on his own right to be set off against a judgment in his favor in a promissory note taken for goods of his testator sold by him, if it appear that the creditors or legatees of the testator will be thereby prejudiced.¹

obligee. The plaintiff, by taking the body of the defendant, had voluntarily relinquished every other claim upon him; and the claim which he now has upon his property is revived only by the accidental circumstance of his death. Suppose the assignee of this judgment had enforced an execution against Williams in the life time of Evans, and during the time he had his body in execution, could Williams have required that money, while in the hands of the sheriff, to be paid over to him; certainly not; because, having taken the body in execution, he must have been contented with it; he could not have double satisfaction. A release of Evans from custody would have been a release of the debt. He had a mild and easy method of enforcing the payment of his debt, if he had chosen to make use of it. Instead of which he resorted to the most rigorous and unfeeling known to the law; like another Shylock, he would have nothing short of his flesh; and having no longer the means of gratifying his vengeance, he now comes and asks this court, to take from a humane and merciful creditor a vested right, to satisfy a debt which he had it in his power to receive, and which he voluntarily relinquished to gratify a vindictive passion. The motion must be granted." See *Cooper v. Bigelow*, 1 Cow. 206. In *Blackman v. Manlove*, 18 Cal. 388,

the plaintiff recovered judgment against the defendant for seizure as sheriff of exempt property on execution. The defendant then procured an assignment to him of the judgment on which the execution issued, and moved the court to set off the same against the other. *Held*, the motion was properly refused; the defendant being a wrongdoer, the judgment for the value of the exempt property must, as between the plaintiff and defendant, be regarded as standing in the place of that property. If the defendant were allowed in this way to take advantage of his own wrong, he would practically defeat the object of the exemption law.

¹ *Tolbert v. Harrison*, 1 Bailey, 599. In this case the court say: "The note given to the executor for a contract made with him, must be treated and considered as his own. In a legal point of view, it was the note of Sterling Harrison to Jos. S. Tolbert. It is, however, unquestionable, that in fact it was a part of the assets of the estate of his testator; and the executor might and ought to have treated it as such. He, on the present occasion, claims that it should be considered as the assets of the estate. This is the equity of the case; and the court of equity, in the exercise of the jurisdiction which legitimately belongs to it over trustees, will follow a note of hand, as the property of an es-

THE INTEREST OF THE REAL PARTIES CONSIDERED.—It will not be allowed in favor of the nominal judgment creditor where it appears that before the judgment was obtained the cause of action had been assigned to a third person.¹ But if the

tate, if really taken for assets of the estate sold by the administrator, though the note be taken in the private name of the administrator. *Gleen v. Baxter*, 4 Desaus. 153.

"The question is, whether this court is bound by legal rules, to set off judgments in all cases where they are in the same right. It is clear that it is not."

In *Ames v. Bates*, 119 Mass. 397, W purchased of A a claim against B pending an action by A upon the claim. B had previously purchased a claim against A, and had given notice thereof to A. Suit was brought thereon by B, in which W appeared as adverse claimant of funds in the hands of B, summoned as trustee. At the time of his purchase of the first claim, W had no knowledge of the claim against A. *Held*, that judgment for the plaintiff in the second action could not be set off against judgment for the plaintiff in the first action. The court say: "While there is no express statute authority for setting off judgments where the creditor in one action is the debtor in another, except in a limited number of cases (Gen. Stats. ch. 126, §§ 2, 3, 5); yet this power has been frequently exercised by courts of law, and rests upon their jurisdiction over suitors in them and their general superintendence of proceedings before them. *Makepeace v. Coates*, 8 Mass. 451; *Green v. Hatch*, 12 Mass. 195. Such a power is only to be exercised upon careful consideration of all the circumstances of the transactions out of which the judgments arise,

and in order to protect the just rights of parties.

"In the present case, the nominal parties to the judgments are not the same, nor is the equitable owner of the judgment recovered in the name of Ames, the defendant in the suit of which Bates is the equitable owner. But even if Ames had continued to be the owner of the judgment recovered in his name, it might well be questioned whether Bates should be permitted to set off against it the judgment recovered by him in the name of Freeman and another, when he could not have set off the claim upon which the judgment was founded. The reason why a party is not permitted by the statute to set off such claims may fairly be presumed to be, that it is not just that one should be encouraged, instead of paying his own debt, to seek out claims against his creditor in order thus to change the position of parties *pendente lite*; and this reason is equally applicable to judgments which may afterwards be obtained upon such claims. However this might be as to Ames himself, it is clear that as to the assignee of Ames, Bates should not be allowed to effect this change. When the equitable rights of third parties would be affected by an offset of this character, it is not to be made to the injury of intervening rights honestly acquired. *Green v. Hatch*, *ubi supra*; *Zogbaum v. Parker*, 55 N. Y. 120; *Gay v. Gay*, 10 Paige, 369; *Ramsey's Appeal*, 2 Watts, 228."

¹*Swift v. Prouty*, 64 N. Y. 545; *Perry v. Chester*, 53 N. Y. 240;

right exists at the time of the assignment of a judgment, the assignee will stand only in the shoes of the assignor.¹

CANNOT BE GRANTED UNTIL JUDGMENT RENDERED.—The right does not attach on the recovery of a verdict merely, and if that be assigned before judgment thereon is rendered, it is not subject to a set-off of a judgment against the assignor.²

ASSIGNEE MUST MAKE AN ABSOLUTE PURCHASE.—And an assignee of a judgment, to be entitled to assert this right of set-off, must acquire the judgment absolutely. If the purchase is made on the condition that the motion for set-off is successful, and to be otherwise void, the ownership is not acquired with sufficient absoluteness to enable the assignee to use it as a set-off.³ So, an assignment upon condition of a rescission of the transfer in case the assignee cannot avoid a set-off, is not sufficiently absolute.⁴ Nor will an assignment of a judgment to be collected for the assignor, less compensation for collecting, confer the requisite ownership.⁵

A party seeking to set off a judgment in his favor against one recovered against him should be the owner of the judgment in his own right.⁶ The mutual judgments should be in the same

Mackey v. Mackey, 43 Barb. 58; Turner v. Satterlee, 7 Cow. 480; Nash v. Hamilton, 3 Abb. 85.

¹ Ferguson v. Bassett, 4 How. Pr. 168; Noxon v. Gregory, 5 How. Pr. 339; Cooper v. Bigelow, 1 Cow. 56, 206; Turner v. Crawford, 14 Kan. 499. See Duncan v. Bloomstock, 2 McCord, 318; Ramsey's App. 2 Watts, 228.

² Id.; Graves v. Woodbury, 4 Hill, 559; Bagg v. Jefferson, C. P. 10 Wend. 615; People v. Judges, etc. 6 Cow. 598; Garrick v. Jones, 2 Dowl. P. C. 157; Wood v. Merritt, 45 How. Pr. 471.

³ Butler v. Niles, 26 How. Pr. 6; S. C. 35 How. Pr. 329.

⁴ Gilman v. Van Slyck, 9 Cow. 469.

⁵ Porter v. Davis, 2 How. Pr. 30. It was held in Butler v. Niles, supra,

that even if a plaintiff, in an action to procure a set-off of a judgment, be entitled to set off the judgment assigned to him against a judgment recovered against himself, he cannot make use of such assigned judgment to defeat the incident claims for costs growing out of proceedings instituted before the assignment, if properly commenced. Such proceedings may have been legitimate and necessary consequences of the judgment when taken; and he has no right to take away the foundation of such proceeding, if still pending, by satisfying the judgment with those held by him. It is not equivalent to payment and acceptance in satisfaction, *pendente lite*.

⁶ Mason v. Knowlton, 1 Hill, 218.

right.¹ It is immaterial in whose names the judgments are respectively recovered; the right of set-off exists between the several beneficial owners and is confined to them. It is no objection that the mutual judgments are not nominally due to and from the same number of persons;² if the equitable claims of many become vested in one, they may be set off against separate demands, and *vice versa*.³

DOES NOT DEPEND ON THE NATURE OF THE CAUSE FOR WHICH JUDGMENT RENDERED.—Nor is it material what was the original cause of action, whether in tort or contract; when a final judgment is obtained the original cause is merged, and judgments are technically contracts of record, and on motion may be made to mutually compensate and satisfy each other.⁴ Nor is it necessary that both judgments should be recovered in the same court.⁵

The motion should be made in the court where the judgment against the moving party was obtained.⁶ And the moving papers should be entitled in all the causes, whether in the same court or not.⁷

ATTORNEYS' LIEN.—The right of set-off is superior to the lien of attorneys for their costs, as is generally held in this country, and now settled by rule for all the courts in England; whenever the set-off is applied for by action, either at law where the statutes of set-off apply, or in equity where the rule is to follow the law.⁸ But where the equitable power of either court is invoked by motion, the statute of set-off is not the obligatory guide, and the court proceeding upon its own discretion, will

¹ Holmes v. Robinson, 4 Ohio, 90.

² Id.; Simson v. Hart, 14 John. 63, 75.

³ Id.; Bull. N. P. 336.

⁴ Howell v. Shand, 35 Ga. 66; King v. Hoare, 13 M. & W. 494, 504.

⁵ Noble v. Howard's Ex'r, 2 Hayw. 14; Ewen v. Terry, 8 Cow. 126; Ross v. Hicks, 11 Barb. 481; Irvine v. Myers, 6 Minn. 562.

⁶ Cook v. Smith, 7 Hill, 186; Ross v. Hicks, 11 Barb. 481; Russell v. Conway, 11 Cal. 93.

⁷ Alcott v. Davidson, 2 How. Pr. 44. In North Carolina the practice has been to set off judgment by *scire facias*. Noble v. Howard's Ex'r, 2 Hayw. 14.

⁸ Nicoll v. Nicoll, 16 Wend. 446; Roberts v. Carter, 24 How. Pr. 44; Brooks v. Hanford, 15 Abb. Pr. 342; Hayden v. McDermott, 9 Abb. Pr. 14; Benjamin v. Benjamin, 17 Conn. 110; People v. N. Y. Com. P. C. 13 Wend. 649; Hovey v. Rubber Tip P. Co. 14 Abb. N. S. 66.

sustain the attorney's lien, and give it preference.¹ An attorney has a lien for his costs upon money recovered by his client, or awarded him, in a cause in which the attorney was employed, in case the money has come into the hands of the attorney; or the latter may stop the money *in transitu*, by giving notice to the opposite party not to pay it, until his claim for costs be satisfied, and then moving the court to have the amount of his costs paid to him in the first instance. And if, notwithstanding such notice, the other party pay the money to the client, he is still liable to the attorney for the amount of his lien; and the attorney, in such case, will not be prejudiced by any collusive release given by his client. But unless such notice is given, the client may compromise with the opposite party, and give him a release without the intervention of his attorney; and the attorney, in that event, can afterwards look to his client only for payment.² This lien has sometimes been supposed to be confined to some fixed and certain amount allowed to an attorney by statute, and that it does not extend to a *quantum meruit* claim for his services.³

¹ Ward v. Wordsworth, 1 E. D. Smith, 598; Haoght v. Halcomb, 16 How. Pr. 163; Peckham v. Barcalow, Lalor's Supp. 112; Smith v. Lowden, 1 Sandf. 696; Gihon v. Fryatt, 2 Sandf. 638; Sweet v. Bartlett, 4 Sandf. 661; Roberts v. Carter, 17 How. Pr. 341; S. C. 24 id. 44; Martin v. Kanouse, 17 How. Pr. 146; De Figanieri v. Young, 2 Robt. 670; Harvey v. The Rubber Tip P. Co. 14 Abb. N. S. 66; Bishop v. Garcia, 14 Abb. N. S. 69.

² Graham Pr. 61; Ex parte Kyle, 1 Cal. 332; Mansfield v. Dorland, 2 Cal. 509; Russell v. Conway, 11 Cal. 103; Wilkins v. Buttermann, 4 Barb. 47; Ten Broeck v. DeWitt, 10 Wend. 617; Bradt v. Koon, 4 Cow. 416; Martin v. Hawkes, 15 John. 405; Chapman v. How, 1 Taunt. 341; Omerod v. Tate, 1 East, 464; Furman v. Gibson, 3 Atk. 720; Read v. Dupper, 6 T. R. 361; Watkins v. Carmichael, 1 Doug. 101; Schoole v. Noble, 1 H. Bl. 23; Ackerman v. Ackerman, 14

Abb. Pr. 229; Bishop v. Garcia, 14 Abb. N. S. 69.

³ Ex parte Kyle, 1 Cal. 332; Davenport v. Ludlow, 4 How. Pr. 337; Benedict v. Harlow, 5 How. Pr. 347. But a more reasonable view, in the writer's judgment, is to be found in the able opinion of Daly, J., in Ward v. Wordsworth, 1 E. D. Smith, 598. He says: "By the English practice, the amount that the prevailing party was entitled to recover for the services of an attorney, was determined by the taxing officer, and included in the judgment; and the amount thus taxed, in the absence of a special agreement, was regarded as the proper measure of compensation between the attorney and his client. In other cases, the party was bound to have the attorney's bill taxed within a month after it was served upon him, and the bill thus taxed was taken as the measure of compensation in an action brought by the

CHAPTER VI.

PECUNIARY REPRESENTATIVE OF VALUE.

SECTION 1.

MONEY.

All civilized nations have some method or system of pecuniary numeration, based upon an arbitrary unit of value sanctioned by law. By it accounts are kept, the amounts of debts and judgments expressed, and wealth computed. They have, also, gold and silver coins, either representing that unit or some multiple of it, or other value estimated with reference to it. These coins are of intrinsic value, and being made and issued by the sovereign power, are acceptable to everybody, and therefore have a universal currency, as a convenient and necessary medium of exchange and payment. They are money in the strict sense. All pecuniary obligations are measured by and

attorney against his client to recover for his services; or if he omitted to tax it, the bill was deemed conclusive as to the reasonableness of the charges, and he was not permitted to dispute the items upon the trial. *Williams v. Frith*, 1 Doug. 189; *Hooper v. Tile*, id. 198, and note; *Anderson v. May*, 2 B. & P. 237. In this state, the amount which an attorney might claim for his services, or which might be allowed for such services by the court, was made the matter of statute regulation, by an act passed the 18th February, 1789, although there had been colonial statutes upon the subject as early as 1710, in which it was provided that no officer or other person should exact, demand, ask, or be allowed, any quota or other fee or reward, for or in respect to any service to be done or performed, than such as

was therein specified. The act, then, prescribes the sums that shall be allowed respectively for certain services. Jones & Varick's edition of the Laws of New York, vol. 2, 417. And the regulation of these items, or rather the adjustment of the tariff of fees, has been the subject of constant statutory revision from that time down to the passage of the code. It was accordingly held, that as the statute marked out and particularized the costs which could be recovered for the services of an attorney, and had forbidden attorneys to exact or demand any more or other than such as was specified by the statute, an attorney, in an action against his client for costs, was restricted to the amount that was recoverable as costs in the action. *Scott and Wigram v. El-mendorf*, 12 J. R. 315; in which case the defendant obtained a verdict

expressed in the value they represent, and are solvable by them. Nor can such obligations be otherwise liquidated or paid, except by agreement; unless the state which has the power to coin money prescribes some other form of legal money. The precious metals being valued according to a uniform and fixed standard, are the only proper measures of value. Their value is determined by weight and purity, and the impress on the coins is a certificate so generally relied upon that the pieces readily pass for their nominal value by count.

Money is cosmopolitan. A contract which is a money contract where it is entered into and to be performed, is a money contract everywhere. To this extent the money of one nation is treated as money by another, as distinguished from a mere chattel or a commodity. Thus, money lent in India in *pagodas*, and sued for in England as money lent, was held recoverable in that form. It was contended that the averment that the defendant was indebted for "lawful money of Great Britain," was not supported; but Gibbs, J., said, "the doctrine contended for

against the plaintiff. The defendants' attorneys sued their client for their costs, and it was held that as the plaintiff, by the statute, could have recovered but common pleas costs, the attorneys were limited to that amount; and it was doubted if they had made an agreement with their client for a greater sum, if, under the statute, they could have recovered it. All these statutes have been abolished by the code, and the attorney's compensation is now left to the agreement of the parties, express or implied. But the repeal of these statutes cannot affect the attorney's right to a lien upon the judgment. They merely regulated or fixed the amount which he could recover for his services in certain cases; and in that respect necessarily limited the extent of his lien, but did not create it. For services not embraced in these statutes, he had a lien upon the papers, or upon the funds of the client

in his hands, and his lien upon the judgment was limited by them to a certain amount prescribed for services in obtaining it. All that the code has done has been to abolish the fee bill, and take away all restraints upon attorneys making agreements with their clients for their services. It has left the attorney to agree with his client for a greater or a less sum than is given to the party, by way of indemnity for his expenses; but I cannot see how this legislation can be regarded as abolishing or affecting the attorney's lien. He did not derive it from these statutes. It existed long before the fee bill was enacted. The right to a lien for services rendered is one thing, and the measure by which the value of these services is ascertained, is another. The latter has been the subject of statutory enactment; the former has not. The statute has not interfered with the right of lien, except to limit the ex-

has been exploded these thirty years.”¹ The real meaning of such a count was afterwards explained to be that the defendant is indebted for money of such a value or amount in English money.² So a contract made, and to be performed in the same country, for the payment of what is, at the time of making the contract, money, will be held a money contract after that currency has been abolished and another entirely different has been substituted.

Contracts for the payment of money are deemed payable in the legal money of the country where such contracts are to be

tent of it; and when that limitation is removed, by repeal of all statutes regulating the fees of attorneys, the right of lien, upon the authority of adjudged cases, stands precisely as it stood before. Justice Willard thinks, in *Benedict v. Harlow*, *supra*, that the reason for upholding the lien does not exist, because the attorney's compensation is no longer measured by the fee bill, but rests in contract; but this has nothing to do with the reason upon which the right to the lien is founded. The reason why he should have a lien, is, to use the language of Lord Kenyon in *Reed v. Dupper*, ‘that the party should not run away with the fruits of the cause, without satisfying the legal demands of his attorney, by whose industry, and in many instances, by whose expense, these fruits were obtained.’ And the manner in which the value of his services shall be ascertained, whether regulated and fixed by statute, or left to the private agreement of parties, is entirely independent of the right to the lien. The learned justice seems to think that, as the rate of compensation between attorney and client was fixed by positive provision of law, the lien of the attorney can no longer exist, because the amount or extent of it is no longer regulated

by statute. The fact that it must now be ascertained by other means — by proof of the private agreement of the parties, or by proof of a *quantum meruit* — seems to be regarded as a sufficient reason for supposing that a right has been taken away that in no wise depended upon the precise amount or value of the service. The same reasoning would apply with equal force against the right of lien in any case where the demand was unliquidated. It is not essential to the existence of a lien that the amount should be liquidated; it may exist as well in respect to an unliquidated demand as to one that is liquidated (*Cross on Lien*). The tailor who repairs a garment, has a lien upon it to the extent of the value of his labor, though no agreement has been made as to the price; so may the attorney have a lien upon the judgment to the extent of the value of his labor, when the parties have not agreed as to the rate of compensation.”

¹ *Harrington v. MacMorris*, 5 Taunt. 228.

² *Ehrensperger v. Anderson*, 3 Exch. 148; but see *McLachlan v. Evans*, 1 Y. & J. 380; *Pollock v. Calglazure, Sneed* (Ky.), 2; *Sheehan v. Dalrymple*, 19 Mich. 239.

performed by payment, unless a contrary intention appears; that is, a contract for the payment within the United States of dollars is presumptively payable in dollars of our decimal currency. If a contract be made here, and even not within the law merchant, and between citizens of the United States, and to be performed here, for the payment of a sum stated in the denominations of a foreign currency, it is undoubtedly to be treated as a money contract, the same as if made and to be performed in the country where such currency is the legal money.¹ Debts have no *situs*; they are payable everywhere; and in every country where payment may be either tendered or demanded, they are strictly payable, in the legal currency or money of that country, and in no other currency, unless strictly at maturity. A sterling debt contracted or incurred in England, a debt payable in francs, incurred in France, or a contract payable in pistoles entered into in Spain, when sought to be enforced or paid in the United States, is a contract for an equivalent amount, payable only in the lawful money of the United States. The very currency in which the contract by its terms was payable, if tendered in this country after maturity, would be no legal offer of payment; it would not be a tender which would stop interest.

Contracts made abroad, or payable in foreign currency, are treated as money contracts; but the money specified therein, if not tendered when due, is no longer the money in which the damages due on the contract would be computed, except within the jurisdiction where such money is the lawful currency.

Bank bills and other paper currency circulate as money. It is not strictly such, for no debtor has a legal right to discharge a money obligation with such currency, unless it is made legal tender by law; the creditor may refuse to receive it; but when it is paid and received, it is paid and received as money. The receipt of bank bills, dollar for dollar, upon a debt, is not conditional payment, depending on diligence of the payee in presenting the bills to the bank and obtaining legal tender funds;

¹ See *Mervine v. Sailor*, 52 Pa. St. Kinike, 51 Pa. St. 425; *Sears v.* 189; *Christ Church Hospital v.* Dewing, 14 Allen, 413. *Fuechsel*, 54 Pa. St. 71; *Mather v.*

nor is it accord and satisfaction.¹ Contracts payable in currency or in funds, qualified by any term which imports money, is a money contract. A check for "current funds," calls for current money; *par funds*, money circulating without discount.² This term, as well as "currency," is held in Illinois to exclude depreciated paper money.³ A note payable in "current Florida money," is payable in good funds.⁴ "Canada currency" is equivalent to lawful money of Canada.⁵

EFFECT OF CHANGES IN THE VALUE OF MONEY.—The amount due by contract is sometimes subject to question by reason of

¹ *Solomon v. The Bank of England*, 13 East, 130; *Pickard v. Bankes*, 13 East, 20; *Corbitt v. Bank of Smyrna*, 2 Harr. 235; *Ware v. Street*, 2 Head, 699; *Magee v. Carmack*, 13 Ill. 289; *Lightbody v. Ontario Bank*, 11 Wend. 1; S. C. 13 id. 107; *Wainwright v. Webster*, 11 Vt. 576; *Fogg v. Sawyer*, 9 N. H. 365; *Frontier Bank v. Morse*, 22 Me. 88; *Westfall v. Braley*, 10 Ohio St. 188; *Harley v. Thornton*, 2 Hill (S. C.), 509. In *Maynard v. Newman*, 1 Nev. 271, Beatty, J., said: "Money means anything which passes current as the common medium of exchange and measure of value for other articles, whether it be the bills of private or incorporated banks, government bills of credit, treasury notes or pieces of coined metal. Money is anything which by law, usage or common consent becomes a general medium by which the value of other commodities is measured and denominated. Paper money is distinguishable from other negotiable paper, such as notes, bills of exchange, etc., because it is always, after once put in circulation, payable to bearer, not to order; because it is made to represent convenient amounts for the ordinary transaction of business, is printed and written on paper not

easily worn out, and therefore capable of being passed from hand to hand for a long time without destruction. By general consent, it is used and treated as money and not as negotiable paper. If one indorses his name on such a note, he does not thereby become responsible for the insolvency of the bank, but merely guaranties the note is not a counterfeit. Neither the courts of law, nor the community, treat such paper as negotiable securities, but as *money*, something which is used as a general representative and measure of values."

² *Marc v. Kupfer*, 34 Ill. 286. That term was held to have a specific, legal and well known meaning; that it could not be contradicted or explained by *parol*. See *Moore v. Morris*, 20 Ill. 255. In *Phoenix Ins. Co. v. Allen*, 11 Mich. 501, it was held that a note payable in "current funds," in the absence of all evidence showing that anything else is current at the place of payment, must be regarded as payable only in such funds as are current by law.

³ *Springfield M. & F. Ins. Co. v. Tinch*, 30 Ill. 39; *Webster v. Pierce*, 35 Ill. 158.

⁴ *Williams v. Moseley*, 2 Fla. 304.

⁵ *Black v. Ward*, 27 Mich. 191.

fluctuations in the value of money, in which the contract was made payable. These fluctuations may be caused by the state debasing the coins which represented that money, or by arbitrary changes in the value of existing denominations of the legal currency; and so the value of paper money will rise and fall with the fluctuations in the credit of its maker. Suppose a contract for the payment of one hundred dollars made while the present decimal system is in force; and while that contract is pending congress revises that system and retains a dollar as a unit of value representing only fifty cents. Uninfluenced by any provision that the new dollar shall be a legal tender for all debts, at their nominal value, would a hundred of these dollars discharge the principal of the debt under the supposed contract? The injustice of holding the affirmative is apparent. The new dollars would not be those of the contract; by paying a hundred of them the promisor does not pay the value which he undertook to pay, and which was expressed by the contract. He, of course, would be entitled to pay in the money which was lawful and current when the contract required payment to be made; but as the word dollar is but a representative of value, that value should be ascertained by the legal sense of the term when the contract was made. Though the parties contracted with a knowledge of the power of congress to make the subsequent changes, it does not follow that the parties impliedly agreed that the value stipulated to be paid, as fitly expressed in the contract, should be modified by an arbitrary change in the meaning of the terms which had been employed by the parties to express their intention. This view is so obviously just it is a matter of surprise that it should ever have been questioned.¹

¹ See 2 Daniell on Neg. Inst. § 1214; Story's Confl. Laws, §§ 313, 313a. The case of Mixed Moneys, Davis, Rep. 28, rests on a contrary view. A bond was given for "£100 sterling current and lawful money of England," to be paid in Dublin, Ireland. Between the time of making of the bond and its becoming due, Queen Elizabeth recalled the existing currency in Ireland, and issued a new debased coinage called mixed

money, declaring it to be lawful currency in Ireland. Of this debased coin a tender was made in Dublin, and it was held good. In a note to § 313a of Story's Confl. L. it is said: "The court do not seem to have considered that the true value of the English current money might, if that was required by the bond, have been paid in Irish currency, though debased, by adding so much more as would bring it to the par.

When a bill is drawn in one country payable in another in the coin of the latter, the value of which, intermediate the

And it is extremely difficult to conceive how a payment of current lawful money of England could be interpreted to mean current or lawful money of Ireland, when the currency of each kingdom was different, and the royal proclamation made a distinction between them, the mixed money being declared the lawful currency of Ireland only. Perhaps the desire to yield to the royal prerogative of the queen a submissive obedience, as to all payments in Ireland, may account for a decision so little consonant with the principles of law in modern times. Sir William Grant, quoting Vinnius, in *Pilkinton v. Commissioner of Claims*, 2 Knapp, 18 to 21, affirms the better doctrine. 'He (Vinnius) takes the distinction, that if, between the time of contracting the debt and the time of its payment, the currency of the country is depreciated by the state, that is to say, lowered in its intrinsic goodness, as if there were a greater proportion of alloy put into a guinea or a shilling, the debtor should not liberate himself by paying the nominal amount of his debt in the debased money; that is, he may pay in the debased money, being the current coin, but he must pay so much more as will make it equal to the sum he borrowed.' But he says (and this seems contradictory of the foregoing) if the nominal value of the currency, leaving it unadulterated, were to be increased, as if they were to make the guinea pass for 30s., the debtor may liberate himself from a debt of £1 10s. by paying a guinea, although he borrowed the guinea when it was but worth 21s." And the case of *Reyn-*

olds v. Lyne's Ex'r, 3 Bibb, 340, is in accord with that principle. A contract was made when a dollar was 5s. 9d. for the payment of a sum at a future day on the performance of a concurrent act of the payee. Before the money became payable, the state where the contract was made enhanced the value of the dollar to 6s. Subsequently payments were made, and a dispute arose whether the money paid should be estimated at the rate of currency when the money was paid, or when the contract was made. Finally, the obligation in question was given for a balance of the original debt remaining by estimating the payment according to the value of a dollar at the date of the contract, viz., 5s. 9d., for which judgment at law had been rendered. The question arose on a bill in equity for relief on the ground of mistake against that obligation and the judgment founded upon it. Judge Owsley said: "When the original obligation . . . was made, the legislature of Virginia had the power to regulate the currency of their coin within the limits of that state; and as the contract . . . was made within the limits of that state, the promise . . . to pay in current money of Virginia must have been agreed on with a knowledge of the state sovereignty, and subject to its control in regulating the currency. We are of opinion, therefore, that the original obligation . . . might have been satisfied by payment in current money at its value when Lyne became entitled to demand payment;" and that relief was granted against the judgment. See *Pong v. Le Lindsay, Dyer*, 822.

drawing and payment, is reduced by the government, it has been held that payment should be made according to the value of the money at the time the bill was drawn.¹ The common law cannot be deemed settled on this point; nor are the writers on the civil law in accord upon it. The opposite view is apparently based on the assumption that in money we do not regard the coins which constitute it, but only the value which the sovereign has been pleased that they shall signify.² But coins have, in the world's exchanges, an intrinsic value which no sovereign can affect by arbitrary regulation. And if by a regulation concurrently adopted by all nations, the coins of each were uniformly either debased or enhanced in value without a corresponding change of their intrinsic value, the change would be immediately followed by an equal advance or decline in the price of property. If the change were made in the value of the coins of one country only, it would be at once succeeded by a fluctuation in prices of property measured by them, showing that their purchasing power had undergone no essential modification; and the same conclusion would result from comparison of the value of such coins with the coined money of other nations. When a contract is made for the payment at a future day of a given amount of money in specified legal denominations, having at the date of the contract a fixed legal value, are not the intention and legal obligation of the parties to be ascertained by the import at that time of the terms used? Undoubtedly a debt created by contract which can be paid with money can be satisfied by whatever medium of payment is legal tender at the time it is due and payable,³ if paid then; and it may be added, that at all times afterwards, it will be solvable in any money which for the time being is legal tender at the place where payment may be demanded or tendered, whether it be the place of contract or elsewhere.⁴

The legal currency which may be applicable at the place of contract when the debt becomes due, or is actually demanded,

¹ *La Costa v. Cole*, Skin. 272; *Chitty on Bills*, *399. See *Anon.* 1 Hayw. Law and Eq. by Batt. 405.

² See *Story Conf. L.* § 313b.

³ *Higgins v. R. R. & A. W. & M. Co.* 27 Cal. 153; *Wilson v. Morgan*, 4 Robt. 58.

⁴ *Dowans v. Dowans*, 2 Wash. (Va.) 26.

or sought by tender to be paid, may be as unlike that mentioned in the contract, as though the demand of payment or tender were made in another country. Upon general principles, and upon legal analogies, the value should be ascertained by the legal reading of the contract at the time that it was made, and this is payable in any currency which is legal tender when payment is actually made.¹ If when and where payment is made, the currency consists of coins of the same or a different name, and represent different values from those named in the contract, or represent the same values, but have been either debased or the contrary, the par should be ascertained of the money of the contract, and that par should be the measure of the amount due. This question may be precluded by the new currency, or that which is offered in payment being made by law a lawful tender for the particular debt at the nominal value of such currency. Under such legislation, these general views have but a subordinate influence; the practical question then being what is the effect of the statute.

Under the Legal Tender Law of 1862 the value of the dollar is not changed, but a new legal representative of it is introduced as a medium of payment. Paper money in the form of the government's promise to pay was issued and declared to be legal tender for all debts, public and private, with certain exceptions of the former. The coinage, which had previously been the exclusive legal tender, was, however, still retained as money. During the first years after the issue of this paper currency, owing to the situation of the country, and doubtless to the circumstance that no time was fixed for its redemption in specie, it became depreciated; that is, gold and silver money was largely at a premium. As greenbacks were a legal tender for all debts, payable in money generally, they became, of course, the ordinary currency, and were thereby made the legal, as they were the nominal, equivalent, dollar for dollar, for the payment not only of all subsequent, but also all antecedent debts.²

¹ *Bronson v. Rodes*, 7 Wall. 229.

² *Legal Tender Cases*, 12 Wall. 457; *Dooley v. Smith*, 13 id. 604; *Bigler v. Waller*, 14 id. 297; *Railroad Co. v. Johnson*, id. 195; *Bowen v. Clark*,

46 Id. 405; *Reynolds v. The Bank*, etc. 18 id. 467; *Thayer v. Hodges*, 23 id. 141; *Brown v. Welch*, 26 id. 116; *Bank v. Burton*, 27 id. 426; *McInhill v. Odill*, 62 Ill. 159; *Black v.*

The difference in market value could not be recognized when the paper dollar was offered in payment of any debts to which it was applicable by law. The courts say: "A court cannot say judicially that one kind of money made a legal tender is of greater or less value than another; nor can evidence be received to prove a difference."¹ The legal equivalence in value of coined money and greenbacks is more absolutely asserted by the early than by the later decisions.² In an action for specific performance the plaintiff had a verdict; and in September, 1860, deposited the purchase money in court in gold to be taken out by the defendant on filing his deed. The prothonotary deposited the money with reliable bankers, to his own credit. They employed the money as they did other deposits, without profit as coin; it was always subject to the prothonotary's draft. The defendant filed his deed after the passage of the legal tender law, and the prothonotary offered to pay him the money in

Lusk, 69 id. 70; *Morrow v. Rainy*, 58 id. 357; *Chamberlain v. Blair*, 58 id. 385; *Longworth v. Mitchell*, 26 Ohio St. 334; *Bullock v. Davis*, 38 Cal. 243.

¹ *Carpentier v. Atherton*, 25 Cal. 564; *Reese v. Stearns*, 29 id. 273; *Spencer v. Prindle*, 28 id. 276; *Poett v. Stearnes*, 31 id. 78.

² In *Buchegger v. Shultz*, 13 Mich. 420 (1865), it was held that the law of congress making treasury notes a legal tender in payment of private debts was not designed to confer a personal privilege upon debtors, but is based upon principles of state policy; and an agreement between parties waiving its provisions, and requiring a debt to be paid in gold, is illegal, and cannot be sustained. See *Linn v. Minor*, 4 Nev. 462 (1868).

In *Kempton v. Brownson*, 45 Barb. 618, *Daniels, J.*, said: "The law has impressed them (treasury notes) with a legal value precisely equal to that of gold and silver of the same denominations for the purpose of paying individual debts with them, and it cannot permit a discrimination

against them in favor of gold and silver, without allowing its authority to be substantially annulled. However the fact may be as to their value as a mere commodity, for the purpose of paying individual debts a treasury note is as completely a legal dollar as a piece of metal of a certain weight and quality, impressed as the law directs, is a legal dollar. The one is no more so than the other for those purposes that the laws have declared them to be of equal value. Where these laws are supreme, that value must be observed and secured by courts of justice. If the obligation in this case had been such as required the delivery of one thousand eight hundred gold dollars, and not as it was, one thousand eight hundred dollars in gold or silver coin, its construction must have been different. Further, it would have been in no sense a debt within the contemplation of these statutes, and could not be affected by their provisions declaring treasury notes a lawful tender for the payment of debts." Such

court in legal tenders, which he refused and brought trover for the gold; held, that he could not recover.¹

The earlier cases proceeded on the construction that "*all debts*" in the Legal Tender Law of 1862, included all pecuniary liabilities, whether originating in contracts expressly to pay in gold and silver, or in "dollars" generally. But the subject received a different treatment when it came to be considered in the national supreme court. That court said congress must have had in contemplation debts originating in contract, or demands carried into judgment, and only debts of this character. And the term did not include taxes levied under state laws;² nor obligations payable expressly in coined money. Referring to a tender of United States notes in 1865 on a debt contracted in 1851, payable by the language of the contract in gold and silver coin, Chase, C. J., said there were two descriptions of money in use at the time the tender was made, both authorized by law, and both made legal tender in payments. The statute denomination of both descriptions was dollars; but they were essentially unlike in nature. The coined dollar was a piece of gold or silver of a prescribed degree of purity, weighing a prescribed number of grains. The note dollar was a promise to pay a coined dollar; but it was not a promise to pay on demand, nor at any fixed time, nor was it in fact convertible into a coined dollar. It was impossible, in the nature of things, that these two dollars should be actual equivalents of each other, nor was there anything in the currency acts purporting to make them such.³

was the general current of decisions; namely, that all debts, whether payable in terms in gold and silver as money, or in dollars generally, were solvable in greenbacks. Shallenberger v. Brinton, 52 Pa. St. 1; Mervin v. Sailer, 52 Pa. St. 9; Laughlin v. Harvey, 52 Pa. St. 9; Appel v. Waterman, 38 Mo. 194; Riddlesbarger v. McDaniel, id. 138; Wilson v. Morgan, 4 Robt. 58; S. C. 1 Abb. Pr. N. S. 174; 30 How. Pr. 386; Murray v. Gale, 5 Abb. Pr. N. S. 236; S. C. 52 Barb. 427; Whetstone v. Colly, 36 Ill. 328; Humphrey v. Clement, 44 Ill.

299; Galliano v. Pierre, 18 La. Ann. 10; Munter v. Faber, 50 Ala. 283.

¹ Aurentz v. Porter, 56 Pa. St. 115.

² Lane Co. v. Oregon, 7 Wall. 71.

³ Bronson v. Rodes, 7 Wall. 229; Knox v. Lee, 12 Wall. 457. In The Vaughan and Telegraph, 14 Wall. 258, which was a collision case, there was a right to recover for the loss of property according to its value at the time and place of shipment. The place of shipment being a place in Canada, the value in dollars was stated in the currency of Canada, which was equivalent to the gold

currency of the United States, but being stated in dollars, the district court refused to recognize any difference between the value of a dollar of that currency and the dollar of the currency in which the judgment of the court would be payable; in other words, would allow nothing to be added to the amount stated in dollars of Canada currency, to give the equivalent when paid in legal tender notes — holding that the loss in this way was an incident of the suit in the forum where it was brought, and was unavoidable. In the circuit court, the same rule of damages was applied, but the decree gave the value of the Canada currency in legal tender notes. "These notes," said Swayne, J., "have since largely appreciated, so that while the libellants would, under the decree of the district court, if it had been paid when rendered, have received much less than the estimated value of the barley, they will now, if the circuit court be affirmed, receive much more. . . . Upon the rule of damages applied by both courts as respects the kind of currency in which the value of the barley was estimated, the libellants were entitled, on the plainest principles of justice, to be paid in specie or its equivalent. The hardship arising from the decree before us is due entirely to the delay in its payment which has since occurred, and the change which time and circumstances have wrought in the value of the legal tender currency. The decree was right when rendered, and being so, cannot now be disturbed." A minority of the court dissented, on the ground that the original decree should have been rendered for the Canada value in gold, to avoid the loss incident to the fluctuations in the value of greenbacks. See Ed-

mondson v. Hyde, 2 Sawyer, 205; Kellogg v. Sweeny, 46 N. Y. 291.

In *Simpkins v. Low*, 54 N. Y. 179, it was held that the legal tender acts of congress relate to the effect of the notes issued thereunder as a tender in the payment of debts arising on contract; they do not forbid the recognition in other relations of the difference between coin and currency. The action was brought for the conversion of certain bonds issued by a California company, and though not in terms payable in gold, still as they were, by the custom of business, treated as such, recovery was permitted on a gold basis. Johnson, C., said: "In the next place we are met by the fact that the bonds involved might have been discharged by the debtor to the holder in currency, by the tender and delivery in payment of the number of dollars they called for in legal tender notes. And the question is, does that fact conclude the plaintiffs in this suit. Between them and the defendant, the question is not one between debtor and creditor. The bonds were chattels, and the law does not fix the value of chattels. It certainly does not forbid their possessing whatever money value is shown, in fact, to have been possessed by them. It is true that these chattels expressed an engagement to pay a certain number of dollars, and that this engagement was capable of being extinguished as well by paper dollars, as by dollars in coin. Although this was the legal consequence of the legal tender acts, yet in the supreme court of the United States, judicial notice was taken of the fact that in the Pacific states, in respect to contracts, the constitutional currency continued in use, notwithstanding these laws (12 Wall. 678). It is indisputable, in fact, that

expectation of payment in coin, founded on the usual mode of action in particular communities, upon the sense of moral obligation, upon general and repeated experience in similar cases, may rise to so high a degree of moral certainty as to make such securities esteemed to be equal in value to those upon which coin may be lawfully demanded and exacted. These considerations go to fix a market value where there is one. In the absence of an actual market, I know no reason why they may not be considered by any tribunal charged with the duty of adjusting men's rights, in respect to securities of such a nature. Why should a court be the only place where men most affect an ignorance of what all men know? Were it necessary, I should be willing to give my judgment that upon these grounds alone, the question is open to the consideration of the jury to estimate the value of these securities. But there is affirmative evidence of value equal to or closely approximating the coin rate, in the fact testified to, that money could be borrowed upon these bonds as collateral at par in coin."

In *Luling v. The Atlantic Mutual Insurance Company*, 30 How. 69, it was held that where there is a specific agreement made between any *policy-holders* of a mutual insurance company and the *company*, that the premiums of the former shall be paid in *gold*, and the losses shall be paid by the latter in *gold*, the company, on declaring its *dividends*, are bound to allow such *policy-holders* a certificate of their share of the profits in accordance with a *gold standard* as compared with currency. A *notice* issued by the company to the effect that the dealers making insurances payable in gold

were to participate with others in the earnings, and that these would be computed and made payable *in currency*, and the delivery by the company, and acceptance of the certificates of such earnings by such *policy-holders*, under said notice, does not affect the legal bearing of the contract, nor make the certificates a bar to an action by the *policy-holders* against the company to correct the account upon which these were based and for a proper readjustment.

The certificates were good to the extent which they provided for only. *Baltimore & O. R. R. Co. v. State*, 36 Md. 336; *Bronson v. Rodes*, 36 How. Pr. 365; *Bank of Prince E. I. v. Turnbull*, 35 How. Pr. 8; *Lane v. Gluckauf*, 28 Cal. 288; *Velhac v. Biven*, 28 id. 410; *Rankin v. Demott*, 61 Pa. St. 263.

A debt payable "in gold or its equivalent in lawful money of the U. S." requires payment to be made at the commercial value of gold when due. *Baker's App.* 59 Pa. St. 313. The defendants, in 1866, bought goods from plaintiffs, "Liverpool test, monthly shipments from Liverpool to Philadelphia, . . . at three and one-fourth cents per pound, cash, gold coin, on vessel at Philadelphia," held to be payable in gold or its equivalent. Parties can take themselves out of the operation of the Legal Tender Law, after its passage, by contracting for payment in coin alone. *Frank v. Calhoun*, 59 Pa. St. 381; see Governor, *Opinions in Response to*, 49 Mo. 216; *The Emily B. Sonder*, 8 Blatchf. 337.

In *Glass v. Abbott*, 6 Bush, 622, it was held that the difference between gold and greenbacks in value is sufficient to make usury, where there would be none if no such difference

existed; but see *Reinback v. Crabtree*, 77 Ill. 182.

Money had and received main-
tainable for proceeds of a gold bond
sold, and recovery may be had of
such proceeds at its value in paper
money. *Hancock v. Franklin Ins.*
Co. 114 Mass. 155.

In *Carpenter v. Atherton*, 28 How.
Pr. 203, a California contract, pay-
able in gold, was in question; being
such as under the statutes of that
state, called the Specific Contract
Act, would be there enforced by re-
quiring payment in gold, it was held
proper to decree in New York that
it be specifically performed, and a
tender of greenbacks was held no
defense. This remedy was afforded
while the courts of the latter state
held that legal tender notes were
applicable to debts payable expressly
in coined money. But in Massa-
chusetts the courts held that the
benefits of the California Specific
Contract Act could not be allowed.
Tufts v. Plymouth Gold M. Co. 14
Allen, 407,

In *Cook v. Davis*, 53 N. Y. 318, it
was held that a contract to deliver
or receive either of the two recog-
nized kinds of currency at a price
expressed in dollars and fractions of
a dollar, or at a specified percentage,
is to be construed as meaning that
the price is payable in the other cur-
rency. The defendant contracted to
deliver to the plaintiff's assignor,
"\$10,000 current funds of the United
States" at fifteen cents on the dollar
ten months after date. It was held
that the contract was to deliver
\$10,000 legal tender notes for \$1,500
in coin; that the contract was valid,
and for a breach thereof the defend-
ant was liable. The contract was
so construed, because otherwise it
would be insensible. *Rapallo, J.*, said:
"It is not to be supposed that ra-

tional men would contract for the
delivery of a given amount of cur-
rent coin or paper currency on
consideration of receiving a lesser
amount of the same coin or paper.
. . . The meaning of the contract
under consideration cannot be mis-
understood when read in the light of
the public events of the time. The
parties by a deliberate agreement in
writing, signed by both of them,
mutually agreed, one that he would
deliver, and the other that he would
receive, \$10,000 of current funds of
the United States at fifteen cents on
the dollar in ten months after the
date of the contract. The term
'current funds of the United
States,' clearly describes those notes
which had been issued by the gov-
ernment to meet the emergencies of
war, and which congress had sought
to assimilate to money by constitu-
ting them a legal tender in payment
of debts, and were generally known
as United States currency. That the
percentage agreed to be paid there-
for by the plaintiff was to be pay-
able in coin, is as clear as if stated in
those words. . . . The defend-
ant when entering into it was doubt-
less wanting in confidence in the
ability of the government to main-
tain itself in the struggle in which
it was then engaged, and expected
that the paper currency would, in
the course of ten months, decline in
value to such a degree that it could
be obtained at a rate of less than
fifteen per cent. in coin. Had his
expectations been realized, he would
have been entitled to demand, and
it is to be presumed that he would
have demanded of the plaintiff
\$1,500 in coin, on tendering to him
\$10,000 of United States currency.
The result having been different,
and the currency which he con-
tracted to deliver having increased

instead of diminishing in its value relatively to the coin, it is but just that he should bear the ensuing loss. In the absence of any law prohibiting such contracts, they must be enforced like other executory contracts for the delivery of goods or stocks." The court below construed the promise of 15 per cent. as payable also in legal tenders, and non-suited the plaintiff, on the ground that the contract was void for want of consideration. *Smith v. McKinney*, 22 Ohio St. 200. See also *Coldwell v. Craig*, 22 Gratt. 340; *Turpin v. Slodd's Ex'r*, 23 id. 238.

In *State v. Knittschnecht*, 4 Nev. 178 (1869), Beatty, C. J., thus discusses the subject of the comparative value of treasury notes and coin: "As long as three dollars in gold will buy as much as four in paper, it will be useless to say to persons possessing common sense that the two things are equal, or that courts cannot distinguish between them. There seems to be a sort of vague notion that because the government has made paper money a legal tender, it has attempted to make it equal in value to gold. But this is not so. If paper dollars were as valuable as gold dollars there would be no necessity of making them a legal tender. People would take them for debts, without any law compelling them to do so. One great reason for making paper a legal tender was the great rise in the price of gold as compared with other articles. If the government had not made paper a legal tender, gold, under the panic and increased demand caused by the war, would have risen greatly in value and the whole debtor class of the nation would have been ruined. The man who, before the war, had purchased a tract of land for \$10,000, paid

\$9,000 down, and given a mortgage for only \$1,000, would, under the joint effects of an increased demand for coin and a panic in the money market, have found himself unable to sell the whole for enough to pay the \$1,000 mortgage. All civilized nations among whom the use of bank paper has been known, have occasionally been compelled to resort to some measure of this kind for the relief of the debtor classes. But making paper money a legal tender for debts was not making it of the same value as gold, and nobody ever yet believed it could be as valuable as gold until it was at the pleasure of the holder convertible into gold. The difference in value exists. It is recognized by the general government in various ways, and all courts and legislatures must also recognize and act on the existing state of things. Suppose A has 100 bushels of wheat, and B, without authority, converts it to his own use. A sues for the wheat, and proves by two witnesses the ownership in himself, the conversion by B, and that the wheat was worth \$2.80 per bushel, or \$280 for the hundred bushels. B introduces ten witnesses, who prove that the wheat was only worth \$2.00 per bushel; can it be doubted for a moment that A would be allowed to cross-examine B's witnesses to show that the reason of the discrepancies in valuation was that defendant's witnesses valued the wheat in coin, whilst plaintiff's had valued it in paper currency? And would not the court in such case instruct the jury that they must take notice of the difference in value of the two kinds of currency, and assess the damages on a paper basis, because the defendant would, as a matter of course, discharge whatever judg-

Except for the payment of debts, in the sense of the Legal Tender Law, there is no conclusive presumption that the two currencies are of equal value. Parties may by their contracts recognize not only the actual but any estimated difference, incur obligations on the basis of it as a consideration;¹ obtain damages for torts in respect to it, or recover for the loss of it as an element of damage;² and by that standard where there have been dealings on a gold basis resulting in an indebtedness,³ or an indebtedness payable in a foreign coin currency.⁴ And to ensure the full benefit of the gold value of the debt or liability, judgment in coined money is authorized and required to be rendered.⁵

Where there are fluctuations in the value of the money of account, or of the currency in which the commercial business of a country is transacted, allowances have sometimes been made. These fluctuations have been very great, and are always liable to occur when the currency is paper money. A promisor has a right to pay in the currency of the contract, at par, al-

ment was given against him in that currency which was most easily attained; or, in other words, the cheapest in the market?

"If courts failed or refused to notice the difference in the two kinds of currency, it would in many instances result in damage or loss. To take notice of and be governed by facts as they exist cannot be wrong. There are two kinds of money of unequal value." See *Fabbri v. Kalbfleisch*, 52 N. Y. 28; *Kupfer v. Bank of Galena*, 34 Ill. 328; *Trebelcock v. Wilson*, 12 Wall. 687; *People v. Cook*, 44 Cal. 638.

¹ *Cook v. Davis*, 53 N. Y. 318; *Smith v. McKenny*, 22 Ohio St. 200; *Luling v. Atlantic M. Ins. Co.* 30 How. Pr. 69.

² *Simpkins v. Low*, 54 N. Y. 179; *Kellogg v. Sweeney*, 46 N. Y. 291; *The Vaughan and Telegraph*, 14 Wall. 258; *Fabbri v. Kalbfleisch*, 52 N. Y. 28.

³ *Hancock v. Franklin Ins. Co.* 114 Mass. 155; but see *Wright v. Jacobs*, 61 Mo. 19.

⁴ *Christ Church Hospital v. Fuechsel*, 54 Pa. St. 71; *Mather v. Kinike*, 51 Pa. St. 425; *The Emily B. Sonder*, 8 Blatchf. 337; S. C. 17 Wall. 666; *Sheehan v. Dalrymple*, 19 Mich. 239; *Cotton v. Dunham*, 2 Paige, 267; *Black v. Ward*, 27 Mich. 191; *Oliver v. Shoemaker*, 35 Mich. 464.

⁵ *Bronson v. Rodes*, 7 Wall. 229; *Emily Sonder*, 17 id. 666; *Trebelcock v. Wilson*, 12 id. 687; *Dewing v. Sears*, 11 Wall. 379; *Quin v. Lloyd*, 1 Sweeney, 253; *Carrier v. Davis*, 111 Mass. 480; *Independent Ins. Co. v. Thomas*, 104 id. 192; *Chisholm v. Arrington*, 43 Ala. 610; *Kellogg v. Sweeney*, 46 N. Y. 291; *Phillips v. Dugan*, 21 Ohio St. 466; *Chesapeake Bank v. Swain*, 29 Md. 483. See *Gist v. Alexander*, 15 Rich. 50; *Townsend v. Jennison*, 44 Vt. 315; *Grund v. Pendergast*, 58 Barb. 216.

though depreciated, if he pays when it is due; but if he does not, and that currency is money, is the subsequent depreciation an item of legal damage to the creditor; or if it subsequently appreciates, is the increase of value an item for which allowance can be made against him? In an early case in North Carolina the court say: "Where the currency in which the judgment is to be given, is equal, sum for sum, to the money mentioned in the bond, the jury assess damages usually for the detention to the amount of the interest accrued, but they are not obliged to assess damages to that amount only. If upon inquiry, for instance, they find that one pound of the present currency of this currency is not equal to one pound of the money payable by the obligation, whether this inequality be occasioned by depreciation or any other cause, and though the money mentioned in the obligation be not foreign money, they may, in the assessment of damages, increase them beyond the amount of the interest, so as to make the damages and principal equal in value to the principal and interest mentioned in the bond."¹ But whatever may be the rule in respect to a mere conventional money, a debt or liability payable in a legal tender currency, may always be discharged in that currency at par, and no allowance is made for fluctuations in its value.²

More than once in the history of this country has there been a conventional and fluctuating paper currency in general use as a substitute for, and purporting to represent the denominations of an otherwise ideal legal money. During the prevalence of such currency, values have been estimated and dealt with as though this depreciated money were their legal standard and measure. Questions of amount have arisen out of such transac-

¹ Anonymous, 1 Hayw. L. and Eq. by Batt. 405. In a note to this case, it is stated that there were at the same term, several cases of assumption for currency, more depreciated at the time of the contract than it is now, and according to the direction of the court, the plaintiff recovered only the real value in the present currency, the sum demanded being reduced one-sixth,—twelve shillings having been equal to one

dollar when the contract was made, and one dollar now being equal to ten shillings. See *Talleferro v. Minor*, 1 Call, 456; *Massachusetts Hospital v. The Provincial Ins. Co.* 25 U. Canada, Q. B. 613.

² See *Faw v. Marstella*, 2 Cranch, 10, 29; *Dowman v. Dowman*, 1 Wash. (Va.) 26; *Higgins v. R. R. & A. W. & M. Co.* 27 Cal. 153; *Metropolitan Bank v. Ten Dyck*, 27 N. Y. 400.

tions after this vicious currency had passed away, and sums agreed to be paid, while it was the general medium of exchange, and magnified in consequence of its depreciation, have been demanded when payment could be exacted in the pure, legal currency. Scaling laws have then been enacted as the only relief against the injustice and inequality of interpreting the inflated language of value, which a depreciated currency had popularized, by the actual legal standard subsequently brought into practical use. This mode of relief was resorted to in the late insurgent states, after the rebellion, where the notes of the confederacy had been, by necessity, the only circulating medium; and, until the subject was considered in the supreme court of the United States, scaling acts were, by the decision of several of the state courts, regarded as essential to protect debtors from the enforcement of contracts made with reference to the depreciated currency, from liability to pay an equal sum in the lawful currency of the United States.¹

¹In *Omohundros v. Crump*, 18 Gratt. 703, Jaynes, J., said, in respect to notes made in Virginia, in November, 1861, payable in one, two and three years: "The act of March 3, 1866, provides that in any action, founded on any contract, express or implied, made and entered into between the 1st day of January, 1862, and the 10th day of April, 1865, it shall be lawful for either party to show by parol or other relevant evidence, what was the true understanding and agreement of the parties, either expressed or to be implied, as to the kind of currency in which it was to be fulfilled, or performed, or in reference to which as a standard of value it was made and entered into. This case does not come within the provisions of that act, because the note was made before the 1st day of January, 1862. It is doubtful, to say the least, whether parol evidence of the actual understanding and agreement of the parties, as to the kind of currency in which a

contract is to be fulfilled, which is expressed to be payable in 'dollars,' generally, would be admissible, independently of the provisions of that act. The word 'dollars' has a definite signification fixed by law, and it is laid down that 'when the words have a known legal meaning, such for example as measures of quantity, fixed by statute, parol evidence that the parties intended to use them in a sense different from their legal meaning, though it was still the customary and popular meaning, is not admissible.' 1 Greenleaf Ev. § 280. See also *Smith v. Walker*, 1 Call, 24; *Commonwealth v. Beaumarchais*, 3 Call, 107. We need not decide whether such evidence could have been received in this case, because it is expressly stated in the facts agreed, that there was no actual agreement.

"It is contended, however, that the law will imply an agreement under the circumstances of this case, to accept confederate money in payment

In 1868 a case from Alabama brought this subject before the federal court of last resort. The question was, "Whether evidence can be received to prove that a promise, made in one of the insurgent states, and expressed to be for the payment of dollars, without qualifying words, was in fact made for the payment of any other lawful dollars of the United States?" "It is quite clear," said Ch. J. Chase, delivering the opinion of the court, "that a contract to pay dollars, made between citizens of any state of the Union, while maintaining its constitutional relations with the national government, is a contract to pay lawful money of the United States, and cannot be modified or explained by parol evidence. But it is equally clear, if in any other country, coins or notes denominated dollars should be authorized of different value from the coins or notes which are current here under that name, that, in a suit upon a contract to pay dollars, made in that country, evidence would be admitted to prove what kind of dollars were intended; and, if it should turn out that foreign dollars were meant, to prove their equivalent value in lawful money of the United States. Such evi-

of the note on which the action is founded. The argument is, that the note, having been made after the establishment of the confederate states, must be considered as made with reference to the actual currency of those states; and that as confederate notes were the actual currency in those states at the time the note became payable, it was payable in that currency.

"It must be remembered, however, that confederate notes were never made a legal tender. They were never the lawful money of the country, but only a substitute for money like bank notes. Gold and silver were the lawful money of the confederate states at the time this note was made, and also at the time it became payable, according to the provisions of the act of the congress of the United States, expressly adopted by the congress of the confederate states. The principle of

public law relied on by the counsel for the appellant, and quoted from Story, Conf. § 242, presumes, in the absence of evidence to the contrary, that every contract is made with reference to the lawful currency of the country in which it is entered into.

"It does not presume it to be made with reference to any substitute for such currency which may happen to circulate. A contract made in Richmond, before the war, for the payment of so many dollars, would not have been deemed payable in bank notes, though bank notes were then the common and practically the exclusive currency. And so in this case, if we apply to the confederate states the principle relied on, the note must be deemed payable in specie, which was the lawful money of the confederate states at the time it became payable." *Boulware v. Newton*, 18 Gratt. 708.

dence does not alter or modify the contract. It simply explains an ambiguity, which, under the general rules of evidence, may be removed by parol evidence. We have already seen that the people in the insurgent states, under the confederate government, were, in legal contemplation, substantially in the same condition as inhabitants of districts of a country occupied and controlled by an invading belligerent. The rules which would apply in the former case would apply in the latter; and, as in the former case, the people would be regarded as subjects of a foreign power, and contracts among them be interpreted and enforced with reference to the conditions imposed by the conqueror, so in the latter case, the inhabitants must be regarded as under the authority of the insurgent belligerent power actually established as the government of the country, and contracts made with them must be interpreted and enforced with reference to the condition of things created by the acts of the governing power. It is said, indeed, that under the insurgent government the word dollar had the same meaning as under the government of the United States; that the confederate notes were never made a legal tender; and, therefore, that no evidence can be received to show any other meaning of the word when used in a contract. But, it must be remembered that the whole condition of things in the insurgent states was matter of fact rather than matter of law, and as matter of fact, these notes, payable at a future and contingent day, which has not arrived and can never arrive, were forced into circulation as dollars, if not directly by the legislation, yet indirectly and quite as effectually by the acts of the insurgent government. Considered in themselves, and in the light of subsequent events, these notes had no real value, but they were made current as dollars by irresistible force. They were the only measure of value which the people had, and their use was a matter of almost absolute necessity. And this gave them a sort of value; insignificant and precarious enough, it is true, but always having a sufficiently definite relation to gold and silver, the universal measures of value, so that it was always easy to ascertain how much gold and silver was the real equivalent of a sum expressed in this currency. In the light of these facts, it seems hardly less than absurd to say that these dollars must be regarded as

identical in kind and value with the dollars which constitute the money of the United States. We cannot shut our eyes to the fact that they were essentially different in both respects; and it seems to us that no rule of evidence properly understood requires us to refuse, under the circumstances, to admit proof of the sense in which the word dollar is used in the contract before used.”¹

¹Thornton v. Smith, 8 Wall. 1. See Hanauer v. Woodruff, 15 Wall. 448; Confederate Note Case, 19 id. 548. In this case, Field, J., said: “The treasury notes of the confederate government were issued early in the war, and, though never made a legal tender, they soon, to a large extent, took the place of coin in the insurgent states. Within a short period they became the principal currency in which business in its multiplied forms was then transacted. The simplest purchase of food, in the market, as well as the largest dealings of merchants, were generally made in this currency. Contracts thus made, not designed to aid the insurrectionary government, could not, therefore, without manifest injustice to the parties, be treated as invalid between them. Hence, in Thornton v. Smith, this court enforced a contract payable in these notes, treating them as a currency imposed upon the community by a government of irresistible force. As said in a later case, referring to this decision: ‘It would have been a cruel and oppressive judgment, if all the transactions of the many millions of people composing the inhabitants of the insurrectionary states, for the several years of the war, had been held tainted with illegality because of the use of this forced currency, when these transactions were not made with reference to the insurrectionary government.’ The confederate

notes, being greatly increased in volume from time to time, as the exigencies of the confederate government required, and the probability of their ultimate redemption growing constantly less, necessarily depreciated in value as the war progressed, until, in some portions of the insurgent territory, at the close of the year 1863, \$20 in these notes, and at the close of the year 1864, \$40 possessed only the purchasing power of \$1 in lawful money. The precious metals, however, still constituted the legal money of the insurgent states, and alone answered the statutory definition of dollars; but, in fact, had ceased in nearly all, certainly in a large part, of the dealings of parties, to be the measures of value. When the war closed, these notes, of course, became at once valueless and ceased to be current, but contracts made upon their purchasable quality, and in which they were designated as dollars, existed in great numbers. It was at once evident that great injustice would in many cases be done to parties if the terms used were interpreted only by reference to the coinage of the United States, or their legal tender notes, instead of the standard adopted by the parties. The legal standard and the conventional standard differed, and justice to the parties could only be done by allowing evidence of the sense in which they used the terms, and enforcing the contracts thus in-

The presumption from the promise to pay dollars was that dollars of lawful money were meant.¹ But this presumption was reversed by the provisions of the scaling laws enacted in some of the states. Payments actually received by the creditor in confederate notes were held valid.² But it was held in some of the southern states that payments received by an agent or trustee in such currency would not have effect as such.³ In Tennessee, North Carolina and Georgia, however, it was held that a sheriff is authorized to receive, in the absence of instructions to the contrary, whatever kind of money is passing currently in the payment of debts of the same character as that which he has to collect, subject to the limitation that he would not be warranted in receiving any currency so depreciated as to amount to notice that the creditor would not receive it.⁴

SECTION 2.

PAR AND RATE OF EXCHANGE.

PAR OF EXCHANGE.—There is no common or international unit of value; and the business and commerce of the world is conducted in many kinds of money. It often becomes necessary, therefore, to enforce the collection of debts incurred or contracted in one currency by resort to courts whose judgments are rendered in another; and the gold and silver coins of one country often circulate as money in other countries; and are current at their value, which is capable of equivalent expression

interpreted. The anomalous condition of things at the south had created in the meaning of the word 'dollar' an ambiguity which only parol evidence could in many instances remove." *Gavinzel v. Crump*, 22 Wall. 308.

¹ *Id.*; *Wilcoxon v. Reynolds*, 46 Ala. 529; *Taunton v. McInish*, *id.* 619; *Neeley v. McFadden*, 2 Rich. 109; *Williamson v. Walker*, 1 Cold. 1.

² *Ponder v. Scott*, 44 Ala. 241. See *Wise v. Faulkner*, 44 *id.* 471.

³ *Scruggs v. Luster*, 1 Tenn. 150; *Whiteley v. Moseley*, 46 Ala. 480. See *Williams v. Campbell*, 46 Miss. 57;

Powell v. Knighten, Adm'r, 43 Ala. 626; *Fritz v. Stover*, 22 Wall. 198. See also *Robinson v. Int. Life Ass. So. etc.* 42 N. Y. 54; *Bank of the Old Dominion v. McVeigh*, 20 Gratt. 451; *Alley v. Rogers*, 19 Gratt. 366.

⁴ *Atkins v. Mooney*, N. C. L. 32; *Emerson v. Maffet*, Phil. Eq. 236; *Douglas v. Mil.* 8 Tenn. 44; *Turner v. Collier*, *id.*; *Boyd v. Sales*, 39 Ga. 74; *King v. King*, 37 *id.* 205; *Campbell v. Miller*, 38 *id.* 304; *Hutchins v. Hullman*, 34 Ga. 346; *Neeley v. Woodward*, 7 Tenn. 495. See *Van Vacter v. Brewster*, 1 Sm. & M. 400.

in the local currency. Whatever the coinage, a like amount of these precious metals will, in all forms of coined money, be of like intrinsic value, depending for its equality on weight and fineness. An amount stated in one currency which is an equivalent for the same value expressed in another, is the par of exchange; it is a literal translation of the language of value in one country or currency into that of equal value in another. The true par of exchange between two countries is the equivalent of a certain amount of the currency of one in the currency of the other, supposing the currency of both to be at the precise weight and purity fixed by their respective mints;¹ or in other words, it is the amount which the standard coin of either country would produce when coined at the mint of the other.²

¹ McCulloch's Com. Dic. tit. Par of Exchange.

² *Commonwealth v. Haupt*, 10 Allen, 38. In a late work of much merit on Negotiable Instruments, by Mr. Daniell, the par of exchange is thus explained, 2 vol. §§ 1442, 1443: "By the par of exchange is meant the precise equality of any given sum of money in the coin or currency of one country, and the like sum in the coin or currency of another country into which it is to be exchanged, regard being had to the fineness and weight of the coins as fixed by the mint standard of the respective countries. Cunningham on Bills, 417; Story on Bills, § 30. Marius says: '*Pair*,' as the French call it, 'is to equalize, match or make even, the money of exchange from one place with that of another place; when I take up so much money for exchange in one place to pay the just value thereof in another kind of money in another place, without having respect to the current of exchange for the same, but only to what the moneys are worth.' Marius on Bills, 4. It is necessary to this purpose to ascertain the intrinsic values of the dif-

ferent coins; and then it is a matter of arithmetical computation to arrive at the amount of one which will be the exact equivalent of a certain amount of the other into which it is to be exchanged. When this has been accomplished, and the exact equivalent of a certain amount in one currency has been ascertained in another, should it be desired to transmit such amount from one country to another, the rate of exchange between the countries will be added to or subtracted from such amount, accordingly as the course of exchange is in favor of the one country or the other. So the par of exchange is the equivalency of amounts in different currencies, while the rate of exchange is the difference between these amounts at different places.

"Gilbert remarks on this subject, in his Treatise on Banking: 'The real par of exchange between two countries is that by which an ounce of gold in one country can be replaced by an ounce of gold of equal fineness in the other country. In England gold is the legal tender, and its price is fixed at £3 17s. 10½d. per ounce. In France silver is the

The par of exchange is the measure of damages only when the sum for which it is substituted as an equivalent would be the measure if judgment could be taken in the same currency as that in which the debt exists. It is the measure where there is no question of the rate of exchange, and the only inquiry is what is the equivalent amount in our currency to that found due in a foreign currency.

The nominal par based on the equality in value of gold or silver, whether in foreign or domestic coins, by the universal standard, may not be the real par if the money of the former be not gold and silver of the standard value, or if it be some depreciated substitute. Then it may be a question whether the creditor is entitled to judgment for an equivalent according to the real par, or whether he must accept as an equivalent the nominal par. Judge Story says, "if a note were made in England for £100 sterling, payable in Boston, if a suit were brought in Massachusetts, the party would be entitled to recover . . . the established par of exchange by our laws. But if our cur-

currency, and gold, like other commodities, fluctuates in price according to supply and demand. Usually it bears a premium or *agio*.' In the above quotation, the premium is stated to be 7 per *mil*; that is, it would require 1,007 francs in silver to purchase 1,000 francs in gold. At this price the natural exchange, or that at which an ounce of gold in England would purchase an ounce of gold in France, is 25.31½. But the commercial exchange—that is, the price at which bills on London would sell on the Paris Exchange—is 25 francs, 25 cents, showing that gold is 0.30 per cent. dearer in Paris than in London. Tables have been constructed to show the results of each fluctuation in the premium of gold in Paris and Amsterdam (Gilbert on Banking, 424); and in Cunningham on Bills it is said: By the par of exchange is meant the precise equality between any sum or quantity of

English money and the money of a foreign country into which it is to be exchanged, regard being had to the fineness as well as to the weight of each. When Sir Isaac Newton had the inspection of the English mint, he made, by order of council, assays of a great number of foreign coins to know their intrinsic values, and to calculate thereby the par of exchange between England and other countries; of which a table is given by Dr. Arbuthnot. And he says you may thereby judge the balance of trade, as well as the distemper of a patient by the pulse. And this, it seems, induced Mons. Datol, in a late book, entitled *Reflections Politique sur les Finances*, to follow the same path in calculating the par of exchange, and to say that the balance of trade may be thereby as well judged of as the weather by a barometer." Gilbert on Banking, 417.

rency had become depreciated by a debasement of our coinage, then the depreciation ought to be allowed for, so as to bring the sum to the real par, instead of the nominal par.¹ And for the same reason, if the money in which the debt was incurred were depreciated, an allowance by way of deduction should be made in ascertaining the equivalent in a currency of gold and silver of standard value. There being no statute fixing for general purposes a legal par of exchange, the rule which is established by the best authorities is that in rendering judgment in a different currency the judgment should be given for such sum as approximates most nearly to the value of the amount contracted for.²

RATE OF EXCHANGE.—Where the debt is not only payable in the currency of a foreign country, but was expressly or by implication also payable there, and not having been paid, is sued in this country, the creditor is entitled to the money of the forum, to a sum equal to the value of the debt at the place where it should have been paid. Wherever the creditor sues, the law ought to give him just as much as he would have had if the contract had been performed, just what he must pay to remit the amount of the debt to the country where it was payable. Hence he is entitled to recover according to the rate of exchange between the two countries at the time of the trial.³

¹Story's Conf. L. § 310.

²Bennen v. Clements, 58 Pa. St. 24; Robinson v. Hall, 28 How. Pr. 342; Pollock v. Colglazure, Sneed (Ky.), 2; Comstock v. Smith, 20 Mich. 338; Reeser v. Parker, 1 Lowell, 262; Hawes v. Woolcock, 26 Wis. 629; Iclison v. Lee, 3 Woodb. & M. 368; Cary v. Courtenay, 103 Mass. 316; Swanson v. Cook, 30 How. Pr. 385; S. C. 45 Barb. 574; 3 Kent's Com. 116, note; The Vaughan and Telegraph, 14 Wall. 258; Story's Conf. L. §§ 310, 311; Scott v. Beavan, 2 B. & Ad. 78.

³Marburg v. Marburg, 26 Md. 8; Watson v. Brewster, 1 Pa. St. 381; Hawes v. Woolcock, 26 Wis. 629;

Almshouse v. Ramsey, 6 Whart. 331; Iclison v. Lee, 3 Woodb. & M. 368; Neckerson v. Soesman, 98 Mass. 364; Capron v. Adams, 27 Md. 529; Cushing v. Wells, 98 Mass. 550; Smith v. Shaw, 2 Wash. C. C. 167; Stringer v. Coombs, 62 Me. 160; Grant v. Healy, 3 Sumn. 523; Bennen v. Clements, 58 Pa. St. 24; Woodhull v. Wagner, 1 Baldw. 296; Wood v. Watson, 53 Me. 300; Dagal v. Naylor, 7 Bing. 460; Cash v. Kennion, 11 Ves. 314; Lee v. Wilcocks, 5 S. & R. 48; Scott v. Beavan, 2 B. & Ad. 78, and note; Ekins v. The E. India Co. 1 P. Wms. 395; Lanuse v. Baker, 3 Wheat. 101.

In *Grant v. Healey*, *supra*, the opinion places the law on this subject in a clear light, and answers with great force the contrary decisions in Massachusetts and New York. "I take the general doctrine to be clear," said the learned judge, "that whenever a debt is made payable in one country, and is afterwards sued for in another country, the creditor is entitled to receive the full sum necessary to replace the money in the country where it ought to have been paid, with interest for the delay; for then and then only is he fully indemnified for the violation of the contract. In every such case, the plaintiff is therefore entitled to have the debt due to him first ascertained at the par of exchange between the two countries, and then to have the rate of exchange between these countries added to or subtracted from the amount, as the case may require, in order to replace the money in the country where it ought to be paid. It seems to me that this doctrine is founded on the true principles of reciprocal justice. The question, therefore, in all cases of this sort, where there is not a known and settled commercial usage to govern them, seems to me to be rather a question of fact than of law. In cases of accounts and advances, the object is to ascertain where, according to the intention of the parties, the balance is to be repaid. In the country of the creditor or of the debtor? In *Lanusse v. Baker*, 3 Wheat. 101, 147, the supreme court of the U. S. seem to have thought, that where money is advanced, for a person in another state, the implied undertaking is to replace it in the country where it is advanced, unless that conclusion is repelled by the agreement of the parties, or by other controlling cir-

cumstances. . . . In relation to mere balances of account between a foreign factor and a home merchant, there may be more difficulty in ascertaining where the balance is reimbursable, whether where the creditor resides, or where the debtor resides. Perhaps it will be found, in the absence of all controlling circumstances, the truest rule and the easiest in its application, is that advances ought to be deemed reimbursable at the place where they are made, and sales of goods accounted for at the place where they are made, or authorized to be made. . . . (*Consequa v. Fanning*, 3 John. Ch. 587, 610; S. C. 17 John. 51.) . . . I am aware that a different rule, in respect to balances of account and debts due and payable in a foreign country, was laid down in *Martin v. Franklin*, 4 John. 125, and *Scofield v. Day*, 20 John. 102, and that it has been followed by the supreme court of Massachusetts in *Adams v. Cordis*, 8 Pick. 260. It is with unaffected diffidence that I venture to express a doubt as to the correctness of the decisions of these learned courts upon this point. It appears to me, that the reasoning in the 4 John. 125, which constitutes the basis of the other decisions, is far from being satisfactory. It states very properly that the court have nothing to do with inquiries into the disposition which the creditor may make of his debt after the money has reached his hands; and the court are not to award damages upon such uncertain calculations, as to the future disposition of it. But that is not, it is respectfully submitted, the point in controversy. The question is, whether if a man has undertaken to pay a debt in one country, and the creditor is compelled to sue him for it in another country, where the

money is of less value, the loss is to be borne by the creditor, who is in no fault, or by the debtor, who by the breach of his contract has occasioned the loss. The loss, of which we here speak, is not a future contingent loss. It is positive, direct, immediate. The very rate of exchange shows, that the very sum of money, paid in one country, is not an indemnity or equivalent for it when paid in another country, to which by the default of the debtor the creditor is bound to resort. Suppose a man undertakes to pay another \$10,000 in China, and violates his contract; and then he is sued therefor in Boston, when the money, if duly paid in China, would be worth at the very moment twenty per cent. more than it is in Boston; what compensation is it to the creditor to pay him the \$10,000 at par in Boston? Indeed I do not perceive any just foundation for the rule that interest is payable according to the law of the place where the contract is to be performed, except it be the very same on which a like claim may be made as to the principal, viz., that the debtor undertakes to pay there, and therefore is bound to put the creditor in the same situation as if he had punctually complied with his contract there. It is suggested, that the case of bills of exchange stand upon a distinct ground, that of usage; and is an ex-

ception from the general doctrine. I think otherwise. The usage has done nothing more than ascertain what should be the rate of damages for a violation of the contract generally, a matter of convenience and daily occurrence in business, rather than to have a fluctuating standard dependent upon the daily rates of exchange; exactly for the same reason that the rule of deducting one-third new for old is applied to cases of repairs of ships, and the deduction of one-third from the gross freight is applied in cases of general average. It cuts off all minute calculations and inquiries into evidence. But in cases of bills of exchange, drawn between countries where no such fixed rate of damages exists, the doctrine of damages, applied to the contract, is precisely that which is sought to be applied to the case of a common debt due and payable in another country; that is to say, to pay the creditor the exact sum which he ought to have received in that country. That is sufficiently clear from the case of *Mellish v. Simeon*, 2 H. Black, 378, and the whole theory of re-exchange." See *Lodge v. Spooner*, 8 Gray, 166; *Hussey v. Farlow*, 9 Allen, 263; *Bush v. Baldrey*, 11 Allen, 367; *Weed v. Miller*, 1 McLean, 423; *Gratacup v. Woullwise*, 2 McLean, 581.

CHAPTER VII.

CONVENTIONAL LIQUIDATIONS AND DISCHARGES.

SECTION 1.

PAYMENT.

What it is; various modes of making — What is not payment — Effect of payment — Payment before a debt is due — Payment by legacy — By gift inter vivos — By retainer — Payment in counterfeit money, or bills of broken banks — By note, bill or check — By collaterals collected, or lost by negligence of creditor — Who may make payment — To whom payment may be made — Pleading and evidence of payment.

PAYMENT; WHAT IT IS; VARIOUS MODES OF MAKING.— Payment is the actual performance of an agreement or duty to pay money. It is distinguishable from accord and satisfaction, and from release; it is strict performance in respect to a debt, according to its literal and substantial import; accord and satisfaction is the adoption by mutual consent and doing some other act, as a substitute; release is a renunciation of the contract or liability, whereby performance is waived. But accord and satisfaction is a payment *sub modo*, and a release, as it must be founded on an actual consideration, shown or implied, is to the extent of such consideration, a payment or satisfaction.¹

A payment includes the transfer by the debtor to and receipt by the creditor of money, or something else of value accepted by him as representing it. The debtor is bound to seek the creditor to pay him.² This principle does not require a debtor to follow his creditor to another state or country from that where the debt was contracted, and by implication or expressly to be paid. But as nothing but actual payment will discharge the debt, this duty of seeking the creditor will more properly be considered in connection with the subject of tender.³

If a debtor is directed by his creditor to remit money by mail, or if that be the usual mode of remitting money, and the remit-

¹ See *Bottomley v. Nuttall*, 5 Com. 120; *Saward v. Palmer*, 2 Moore B. N. S. 122, 134, 135. 276.

² *Crowley v. Hillary*, 2 M. & S. ³ Post, p. 459.

tance be lost, the creditor must sustain the loss.¹ In such case, the direction in respect to the mode of remittance, complied with, fulfils all the requisites of payment—tender and acceptance,—both of which are essential. To constitute a payment, money or some valuable thing must be delivered by the debtor to the creditor, for the purpose of extinguishing the debt, and the creditor must receive it for the same purpose.² The defendants forwarded to plaintiffs sufficient to pay a note held by the latter against the former, but the plaintiffs refused to receive it, and informed the defendants that the money was subject to their order; and it was held not a payment. And it was also held that if the defendants would protect themselves against costs, they should have withdrawn the deposit and made a tender.³

The creditor may assent in advance to a mode of payment which reserves no subsequent election, by excluding any concurrent act on his part, in accomplishing it, or by making any concurrent act obligatory. Thus, an award made against a party, in pursuance of a submission, in which he agreed to indorse it on a note, is a payment *pro tanto*.⁴ So money paid by a debtor to a third person, on the prior request of the creditor, is a payment.⁵ The tender of bonds, etc., of a banking association to them in payment of a debt, in pursuance of their agreement to receive them in payment;⁶ or work done for the payee of a note by the maker, under an agreement that the proceeds are to be applied to discharge the note, is a payment.⁷

Where it is agreed between debtor and creditor that the former shall do some collateral act, for a stipulated price, or which may be made certain; and it is agreed it shall be deemed a payment, or part payment of the debt, the amount so stipulated becomes at once a payment, when the act has been per-

¹ Warwick v. Nookes, Peake, 67.
See Parker v. Gordon, 7 East, 385.

² Kingston Bank v. Gay, 19 Barb. 459.

³ Id.; Greenough v. Walker, 5 Mass. 214; Clark v. Wells, 5 Gray, 69.

⁴ Flint v. Clark, 12 Johns. 374.

⁵ Brady v. Durbrow, 2 E. D. Smith, 78; Storey v. Menzies, 4 Chand. (Wis.) 61.

⁶ Leavett v. Burr, Hill & Denio, Supp. 221. See Northampton Bank v. Bartlett, 8 Serg. & W. 311; Woodroff v. Trapnall, 7 Eng. 811; S. C. 10 How. U. S. 190; Exchange Bank of Va. v. Knox, 19 Gratt. 739; Mann v. Carter, 6 Robt. 128.

⁷ Moore v. Stadden, Wright, 88; Hod v. Holmes, 4 Pa. St. 251.

formed. In case of mutual connected debts, it is not necessary that the formality should be gone through, of each party handing the amount he owes over to the other, whether the sums they are mutually entitled to be equal or not. If they are equal, they wholly cancel each other; if not equal, the lesser is to be deducted from the greater. These compensations, when they fairly and properly occur, are reciprocal payments.¹

An agreement between parties having mutual demands to set off one against the other would seem on principle and the weight of authority to take effect also as reciprocal payments; and the same effect arises in all cases of connected accounts.²

¹Roberts v. Wilkinson, 34 Mich. 129; Connecticut Mu. Ins. Co. v. State Treas. 31 Mich. 6. See Sword v. Keith, 31 id. 247; 42 Vt. 205; Slosson v. Davis, 1 Aik. 73; Strong v. McConnell, 10 Vt. 231; Chellis v. Woods, 11 Vt. 466; Robinson v. Hurlburt, 34 Vt. 115; Bronson v. Rugg, 39 Vt. 241; Downer v. Sinclair, 15 Vt. 495; Hoffman v. Walker, 26 Gratt. 314; Eaves v. Henderson, 17 Wend. 190.

²In Davis v. Spencer, 24 N. Y. 356, it was held that an agreement between the payee of a note and the maker, made with the assent of the latter's partner, to apply the indebtedness of the payee to such maker and his partner in payment of the note, operates *in presenti*, as a satisfaction of the note *pro tanto*. Allen, J., said: "Formerly there appears to have been a doubt whether an agreement to set off precedent debts operated as payment, satisfaction or extinguishment. An accord that each of the parties should be quit of actions against the other was said not to be good, because it was not any satisfaction. Bac. Abr. Accord. A. But there is no difference in principle between an agreement concerning debts, one of which is to be contracted in the future, as in Eaves v. Henderson, 17 Wend. 190, and an

agreement concerning debts already existing; and it has been decided that an agreement to discontinue and a discontinuance of cross actions for false imprisonment, constitute an accord and satisfaction, and bar another action by either. Foster v. Trull, 12 John. 456. Whenever a valid new contract is substituted in the place of the old, . . . an action will not lie on the old contract, but the remedy of the parties is on the new or substituted agreement, although the transaction may not amount to a technical accord and satisfaction. Good v. Cheeseman, 2 B. & Ad. 328. Where two brothers, A and B, principal and surety in an annuity, had, in an agreement between them and a third brother for the settlement of their affairs, declared that the bond was the debt of B, the surety, it was held that this agreement, whether subsequently acted upon or not, was a binding accord between A and B. Cartwright v. Cook, 3 B. & Ad. 701. Hills v. Mismard, 10 Ad. & El. N. S. 266, is in principle not unlike Eaves v. Henderson, *supra*. The action was by payees against acceptors of a bill. The defendants became acceptors for the accommodation of one Hundle, and the plaintiffs, the payees, agreed to appropriate certain moneys which they expected to

Thus, if A has a valid and subsisting demand against B for goods, services, or cash, constituting proper items for an account upon which he has a present right of action, and before commencing suit thereon, credits on such account a demand B has against him for services at their fair and full value, such credit by A so far operates as payment that B cannot maintain an action for his demand brought while such other suit is pending.¹

receive in discharge of the bill. They subsequently received the money, and the court held it a payment of the bill *pro tanto*. Lord Denman, Ch. J., says: It was competent for the parties to agree beforehand that the money should be specifically applied to the discharge of the liability on the bill *pro tanto*. 'And it seems to be the good sense of the transaction to treat it as so much money paid to the plaintiffs by Hundle on their account and as their agent.' *Gardner v. Callender*, 12 Pick. 374, is in point, and decides that when E H R, one of the executors of A S, gave to the executors of W P a memorandum as follows: 'It is agreed that the sum \$3,235, due from E H R to the estate of W P, shall be applied on a certain note of \$6,000, now held by the representatives of A. S.,' the memorandum amounted to a payment on the note and was not merely an executor's agreement. The fact that a memorandum in writing was made of the agreement, does not vary its legal effect. It was not required by law to be in writing. The court, as in *Hills v. Misnard*, sought the good sense of the transaction, and to give effect to the sensible arrangement of the parties, holding that it could not be necessary, in order to connect the one debt with the other by an agreement *in presenti*, that there should be the vain formality of passing the money from one party to the other and re-

turning it again to the party from whom it just came, or that a formal release or receipt should be executed. This case is not cited by counsel or alluded to by the court in the subsequent case of *Cary v. Bancroft*, 14 Pick. 315, but the latter was decided upon a ground which distinguished it from the former case; the court holding that in the case last cited the agreement was executory and not executed, requiring some further act to be done before the one note would operate as payment or extinguishment *pro tanto* of the other. *Dehon v. Stetson*, 9 Met. 341, followed *Cary v. Bancroft*, and was decided upon the same ground. Another point was in the case, to wit: that one of the parties interested in the debt which it was sought to apply in payment as the individual debt of one of his partners, had not been consulted, and had no knowledge of the contemplated arrangement." See *Peabody v. Peters*, 5 Pick. 1; *Dudley v. Stiles*, 32 Wis. 371; *Ely v. McKnight*, 30 How. Pr. 97; *Hawkes v. Dodge Co. Mu. Ins. Co.* 11 Wis. 188; *Shinker v. First National Bank*, 23 Ohio St. 575; *Heaton v. Angier*, 7 N. H. 397; *Fatlock v. Harris*, 4 D. & E. 180; *Wilson v. Coupland*, 5 B. & A. 238; *Wharton v. Walker*, 4 B. & C. 163; *Caxton v. Chadley*, 3 B. & C. 591.

¹*Briggs v. Richmond*, 10 Pick. 39; *Allen v. Carman*, 1 E. D. Smith, 692; *Mears v. Smith*, Tappan (Ohio), 60.

But where A owes B by promissory note payable in instalments, and at the same time holds a note against B for a larger amount, on which he indorses as part payment the amount of the instalments of his own note, as they fall due, but without B's consent, this is not a payment of the instalments.¹ A payment by credit occurs where a bank receives a check drawn on itself and credits the holder the amount,² or where the bank is the creditor and receives the debtor's check drawn on itself.³

There is a distinction between the acceptance by a creditor from his debtor of a new security for an old debt, and the acceptance by a bank of a check drawn upon itself in payment of a note. The former is a mere substitution of one executory agreement to pay for another, or a commutation of securities; and there is no extinguishment of the precedent debt, unless there is an agreement to accept the new obligation or security as a satisfaction of the old. But when a bank receives upon a debt a check drawn upon itself by one of its customers, and charges it in account, it thereby admits that it has funds of the drawer sufficient to meet the check, and the acceptance is *per se* an appropriation of the funds to pay it. The transaction operates directly as a payment of the debt.⁴ By a valid new agreement the debtor may obtain the right to pay otherwise than in money; and the acceptance by the creditor of any chose in action or property will operate in payment.⁵ The receipt by the creditor of bank bills or treasury notes in payment of a gold debt, although under protest, and with an express reservation of a claim for the difference, will be payment dollar for dollar.⁶ So gold dollars, if applied towards the payment of a debt, without any special contract as to the value at which they are to be

¹ Greenough v. Walker, 5 Mass. 214. See Clark v. Wells, 5 Gray, 69.

² Watkins v. Parsons, 13 Kan. 426; Weedsport Bank v. Park Bank, 2 Keyes, 561.

³ Pratt v. Foote, 9 N. Y. 463; Rozet v. McClelland, 48 Ill. 345.

⁴ Id.; Commercial Bank v. Union Bank, 11 N. Y. 203.

⁵ Inman v. Griswold, 1 Cow. 194; Sword v. Keith, 31 Mich. 247; Black v. Dorman, 51 Mo. 31; Casey v.

Harris, 2 Litt. 172; Allegheny R. R. Co. v. Casey, 79 Pa. St. 84; Eaves v. Henderson, 17 Wend. 190; Perkins v. Cady, 111 Mass. 318; Locke v. Anders, 7 Ired. 169; Perrot v. Pittfield, 5 Rawle, 166; Cramer v. Willetts, 61 Ill. 481; Brown v. Teeter, 7 Wend. 301; Burchard v. Frazer, 23 Mich. 224.

⁶ Gilman v. County of Douglas, 6 Nev. 27.

taken, cannot be treated as having any greater value than any other currency which is a legal tender for the payment of debts.¹

On foreclosure of a mortgage on real estate by entry, the land enures as payment to the extent of its value.² So taking possession of chattels mortgaged or forfeited is also payment to the amount of their value;³ and the proceeds of sale realized by foreclosure are *pro tanto* payment.⁴ Taking the debtor's body is a satisfaction unless he escape.⁵ It has this effect though the creditor consents to his being set at liberty on an agreement which the debtor has failed to perform;⁶ or on his giving a warrant of attorney which turned out to be void for informality.⁷ It is not, however, an absolute satisfaction like payment, for it will not discharge a guarantor,⁸ or prevent the creditor from pursuing his remedy against other parties.⁹

A levy on sufficient personal property by execution is 'presumably a satisfaction of the debt; the levy is a means of payment, and requires only the performance of a ministerial duty by an officer to accomplish it. The levy is not of itself satisfaction, and anything which subsequently, without the fault of the officer or creditor, prevents actual satisfaction, as if the debtor has not been deprived of property levied upon, will destroy its effect as evidence of that result.¹⁰ So long as the

¹ Bush v. Baldney, 11 Allen, 367.

² Hedges v. Holmes, 10 Pick. 381; Briggs v. Richmond, 10 id. 371.

³ Case v. Boughton, 11 Wend. 106; Charter v. Stevens, 3 Denio, 33.

⁴ Lansing v. Goellet, 9 Cow. 346; Globe Ins. Co. v. Lansing, 5 Cow. 380.

⁵ Jacques v. Witby, 1 T. R. 557.

⁶ Vigers v. Aldrich, 4 Burr. 2482; Blackburn v. Stupart, 2 East, 243; Tanner v. Hague, 7 T. R. 420.

⁷ Jacques v. Witby, *supra*; Loomis v. Storrs, 4 Conn. 440. See Sheldon v. Kibbe, 3 Conn. 214.

⁸ Terrill v. Smith, 8 Conn. 426.

⁹ Porter v. Ingraham, 10 Mass. 887.

¹⁰ Star v. Moore, 3 McLean, 354; Clerk v. Withers, 2 Ld. Raym. 1072; S. C. 1 Salk. 323; 6 Mod. 290; Mountney v. Andrews, Cro. Eliz. 237; At-

kinson v. Atkinson, 3 Cro. 390; Ladd v. Blunt, 4 Mass. 402; Bayley v. French, 2 Pick. 590; Denton v. Livingston, 9 John. 98; Hoyt v. Hudson, 12 John. 207; Troup v. Wood, 4 John. Ch. 418; Ex parte Lawrence, 4 Cow. 417; Jackson v. Bowen, 7 Cow. 13, 21; Cornell v. Cook, 7 Cow. 312; Wood v. Torry, 6 Wend. 542; Cass v. Adams, 3 Ham. (Ohio) 223; Webb v. Bumpass, 9 Port. 201; Green v. Burke, 23 Wend. 490; Browning v. Hanford, 5 Hill, 588; Duncan v. Harris, 17 S. & R. 436; Farmers' & Mech. Bank v. Kingley, 2 Doug. (Mich.) 379; Churchill v. Warner, 2 N. H. 208; Ordinary v. Spann, 1 Rich. 259; Porter v. Boone, 1 Watts & S. 252; Ex parte King, 3 Dev. 341; Binford v. Alston, 4 Dev. 354.

property remains in legal custody, the other remedies of the creditor will be suspended. He cannot have a new execution against the person or property of the debtor, nor maintain an action on the judgment, nor use it for the purpose of becoming a redeeming creditor.¹ The levy does not divest title; it only creates a lien on the property. It often happens that the levy is overreached by some other lien, is abandoned for the benefit of the debtor, or defeated by his misconduct. In such cases there is no color for saying that the judgment is gone. The judgment is satisfied when the execution has been so used as to change the title, or in some other way to deprive the debtor of his property. This includes the case of a levy and sale; and also the case of a loss or destruction of the goods after they have been taken out of the debtor's possession by virtue of the process.²

A sufficient tender made, and kept good by bringing the money into court, is then equivalent to a payment; and is such of the date of the tender, to prevent costs and interest. The debtor pleading it cannot withdraw the money whatever may be the verdict; but the money must be paid to the plaintiff.³

WHAT IS NOT PAYMENT.—The deposit of money in a bank where a note is payable is not of itself a payment, but simply a tender;⁴ unless in some way appropriated to the note.⁵ Nor is the surrender of a check at the clearing house.⁶ So charging a note supposing the maker had funds in bank, when, in fact, he had not, the charge being canceled the next day on discovery of the mistake, will not amount to payment.⁷ And where the president of a bank having his notes indorsed for his accommodation lying therein under protest, procured the cashier to make a new note, which the president indorsed and exchanged for those protested, delivering the latter to the cashier for his security, it was held that the original notes were not thereby paid, although the president entered them as paid and all new notes as discounted.⁸ A clerk of a bank stole from the drawer

¹ *People v. Hopson*, 1 Denio, 577.

² *Id.*

³ *Reed v. Armstrong*, 18 Ind. 446.

⁴ *Hill v. Place*, 3 How. Pr. 26.

⁵ See *Sutherland v. First Nat. Bank*, 31 Mich. 230.

⁶ *Merchants' Nat. Bank v. Proctor*, 1 Cin. Sup. Co. 1.

⁷ *Troy City Bank v. Grant, Hill & D.* Supp. 119.

⁸ *Highland Bank v. Dubois*, 5 Denio, 558.

of another clerk bills belonging to the bank, which he delivered over to the cashier, and which the cashier, not knowing to have been thus stolen, accepted in discharge of the balance due from such clerk to the bank; it was held no payment.¹

Thus it appears that unless there is an actual payment and receipt of money, or something else accepted in its place as payment, a debt is not satisfied; any ceremony by which payment is nominally made or acknowledged may be avoided for mistake or fraud, or where the actual or authorized assent of the creditor is wanting.

EFFECT OF PAYMENT.—Whether a payment made by a guarantor or surety, or a volunteer of any kind, will operate as a purchase or as an extinguishment, depends on the intention with which the payment is made.² But a debtor cannot himself become the owner,³ nor pay his debt without discharging it, though he may wish and intend to keep it on foot;⁴ and any assignment to a third person with a view to keeping it alive, will be void.⁵ A payment actually made upon a debt, whether of the whole or part, is a total or partial discharge, and cannot afterwards be changed except by mutual consent, and if there are other parties interested, by their consent also.⁶

After a judgment recovered upon a paid debt, or without deducting payments, the payments cannot be recovered back; payment in a strict sense is a defense, and if not used as such, is lost.⁷ The payments must be strictly such or definitely ap-

¹ *State Bank v. Wells*, 3 Pick. 394.

² Note to *Lucas v. Wilkinson*, 1 Hurl. & N. 423; *Morris v. Oakford*, 9 Barr, 498; *Kinley v. Hill*, 4 W. & S. 426; *Elkinton v. Newman*, 8 Harris, 281; *Carter v. Jones*, 5 Ired. 196; *Mathews v. Aikin*, 1 Comst. 595; 1 Lead. Cas. in Eq. 88; id. pt. 1, 167, 2d Am. ed.; *Low v. Blodgett*, 21 N. H. 121; *Ex parte Balch*, 2 Lowell, 440; *Harbeck v. Vanderbilt*, 20 N. Y. 395; *Mechanics' Bank v. Hazard*, 13 John. 353. See *Gillett v. Gillett*, 9 Wis. 194.

³ *Gordon v. Wansey*, 21 Cal. 77.

⁴ *Champney v. Cooper*, 24 Barb. 539; *Collins v. Adams*, 52 Vt. 433;

Hammatt v. Wyman, 9 Mass. 138; *Brackett v. Winslow*, 17 Mass. 153; *Adams v. Drake*, 11 Cush. 504; *Tuckerman v. Newhall*, 17 Mass. 581; *Chapman v. Collins*, 12 Cush. 163; *Pray v. Maine*, 7 Cush. 253; *Harbeck v. Vanderbilt*, 20 N. Y. 395, 398. See *Shaw v. Clark*, 6 Vt. 507.

⁵ Id.

⁶ *Mead v. York*, 6 N. Y. 449; *Marvin v. Vedder*, 5 Cow. 671; *Hawkins v. Stark*, 19 John. 305; *Frost v. Martin*, 26 N. H. 422; *Miller v. Montgomery*, 31 Ill. 350.

⁷ *Loring v. Mansfield*, 17 Mass. 394; *Marriott v. Hampton*, 7 T. R.

propriated to the debt to have that effect.¹ Where a sum of money was delivered by the obligor to the obligee to be credited by the latter upon the bond as part payment, and the obligee neglected to indorse or apply it, and obtained judgment for the whole amount of the bond, the obligor was allowed to recover back the money paid.² There was a special

269; *De Sylva v. Henry*, 3 Port. 132; *Eggleston v. Knickerbocker*, 6 Barb. 458; *Adams v. Barnes*, 17 Mass. 365; *Job v. Collier*, 11 Ohio, 422; *Seymour v. Lewis*, 19 Wend. 512. See *Gilman v. Schwartz*, 36 Wis. 541.

¹ See *Hazen v. Reed*, 30 Mich. 331; *Judd v. Littlejohn*, 11 Wis. 176.

² *Woodward v. Hill*, 6 Wis. 147. *Smith, J.*, said: "It is a well settled rule of law, that the action of assumpsit for money had and received lies, in general, whenever the defendant has the money of the plaintiff which he ought not, in justice and good conscience, to retain; and yet it is equally well settled that money paid under legal process cannot be recovered back, and that the merits of a judgment cannot be overhauled in a new action; that when one has wrongfully obtained the money of another, he is liable to an action for its recovery, and yet if he obtains it by legal process by means of a judgment for more than his due, he cannot be disturbed in its enjoyment. These apparent inconsistencies are discoverable on examination of the various adjudications in actions for money had and received, and are to be attributed, doubtless, to the incessant struggle to which this action has given rise, between the requirements of equity and the stern maxims of the common law. Indeed, this action for money had and received is denominated an equitable action, addressing itself peculiarly to the conscience of the court, under all the

VOL. I—23

circumstances of the particular case.

"In view of the equity of this case, there can be no doubt that the plaintiff ought to recover the amount claimed. So far as the record indicates the rights of the parties from a development of their transactions, there is no doubt that the defendant obtained a decree for some \$200 more than was his due, in the foreclosure suit. This, in a court of law, but more especially in a court of equity, would be a legal fraud.

. . . "This is not like the case of a payment, the application of which is made at the time, and a receipt taken as evidence of the fact, but the money was delivered over to the defendant, and received by him for a specific purpose. He did not use it for the purpose for which it was delivered to him, but converted it wholly to his own use. The plaintiff had a right to rely upon the good faith of the defendant in the application of the money."

In *Fowler v. Shearer*, 7 Mass. 14, the plaintiff had paid \$20 to an attorney, who held a note against him for collection, to be applied by the attorney, on the note. The latter neglected to apply it, but sued the note and took judgment for the full amount. Although the attorney had paid the money over to his client, yet the court held him liable to the plaintiff in an action for money had and received. The plaintiff had notice of the suit on the note and

trust reposed in the defendant to credit the money on the bond, and he violated that trust. Where, however, there is a direct payment on a debt, which is not evidenced by note, bond or writing of any kind; where no act beyond payment and receipt of it is necessary, or contemplated to give effect to the payment; and the money is passed from the debtor to the creditor as payment at once, and not simply to become such on the doing of some act to evidence it, it is strict payment, and cannot be recovered back, though the debt is afterwards recovered without deducting it.¹

PAYMENT BEFORE DEBT DUE.—The creditor is not obliged to receive a part payment;² but if he does so it has the effect of partial satisfaction. Payment before the money is due is a payment at maturity.³ If a creditor, however, receives money before it is due on a demand drawing interest, such payment, in the absence of an agreement to the contrary, should be applied to the extinguishment of the principal.⁴ And even when received upon the understanding that it was not to draw interest until the balance of the debt should be paid, because the creditor used the money as his own, it was held that it should be applied at the date of payment.⁵

PAYMENT BY LEGACY.—A devise or legacy will operate as payment when it is intended by the testator and accepted by the creditor as such.⁶ A legacy to a creditor, which is equal to or greater than his debt, and which is not contingent or uncertain, is presumed to be a satisfaction of the debt.⁷ Courts, however, have given effect to slight circumstances, appearing on the face of the will, and otherwise, by way of repelling the presumption

could have insisted on the payment, yet he had the right to rely on the defendant to make the application. See *Wheeler v. Harrison*, 28 Mich. 265.

¹*Driscoll v. Damp*, 17 Wis. 419; *Bronson v. Rugg*, 39 Vt. 241.

²*Jennings v. Shriften*, 5 Blackf. 37.

³*Holmes v. Brockett*, Cro. Jac. 434. See *Roberts v. Wilkinson*, 34 Mich. 129.

⁴*Starr v. Richmond*, 30 Ill. 276.

⁵*Toll v. Hiller*, 11 Paige, 228.

⁶*Rose v. Rose*, 7 Barb. 174; *Clark v. Bogardus*, 12 Wend. 67; *Mulhe-
raus' Ex'r v. Gillespie*, 12 Wend. 349.

⁷*Wisconsin's App.* 52 Pa. St. 195; *Eaton v. Benton*, 2 Hill, 576; *Cloud v. Clinkerhead*, 10 B. Mon. 398; *Strong v. Williams*, 12 Mass. 392; *Williams v. Cray*, 5 Cow. 368; 2 Story's Eq. § 1100.

of satisfaction.¹ And the rule is not allowed to prevail where the legacy is of less amount than the debt, even as a satisfaction *pro tanto*; nor when there is a difference in the time of payment of the debt and of the legacy; nor where they are of different natures as to subject matter; nor where there is an express direction in the will for the payment of debts.² When a legacy is made by a creditor to a debtor, and the debt is less in amount than the legacy, the legatee is considered as having so much of the assets in his hands as the debt amounts to, and, consequently, to be satisfied *pro tanto*; and when the debt exceeds the legacy, the executors of the testator are entitled to retain the legacy in part discharge of the debt.³

PAYMENT BY GIFT INTER VIVOS.—A creditor may extinguish a debt gratuitously by such acts as are equivalent to a gift consummated. Thus indorsements made in consideration of kindness, by direction and in the presence of a mortgagee, of part payments upon a mortgage against his grand-daughter and her husband, with whom he was living at the time, and which were to accord with his deliberate and expressed intention to make a gift or donation of his property to her, has been sustained as an extinguishment or forgiving of the mortgage debt to that extent. It was objected that this being a gift *inter vivos*, delivery and acceptance were essential to its validity, and that as there was in such a case no delivery it could not take effect. Christianity, J., said: "Doubtless such is the rule where the gift consists of tangible personal property which admits of actual delivery; and the same rule would probably apply where the note or bond of a third person is the subject of the gift. Whether if the whole of the mortgage debt, in the present case, had been the subject, delivery of the note and mortgage, or one of them, would not have been essential, we need not inquire. In the present case it was but a part of the sum secured by the note and mortgage; and the attempted donation was to the debtors themselves. And it is difficult to

¹Id. See 2 Story's Eq. §§ 1100 and 1101; Strong v. Williams, 12 Mass. 392; Willis v. Dunn, Wright, 133.

²Cloud v. Clinkerhead, 8 B. Mon. 398; Fort v. Gooding, 9 Barb. 371.

³Clark v. Bogardus, 12 Wend. 67. See Close v. Van Husen, 19 Barb. 505.

conceive how any delivery could have been made. But it is said that there must have been a delivery of the papers or of a release or receipt for the portion of the debt intended to be given; because without something of this kind, it would have been in the power of the donor to retract, and this he might doubtless have done, if this had been an executory agreement or undertaking to make this gift. But here the purpose and intention of making the gift was fully executed, and by one of the donees actually accepted at the time; and the acceptance by the other of the extinguishment of a part of the debt against himself, may be very safely presumed. And if it remained in the power of the donor to retract, it would have been equally so, for aught we can discover, had a release been given, there being no consideration, and under our statute,¹ which makes the seal no more than *prima facie* evidence of a consideration. The want of consideration could, therefore, in either case, have been shown. As the debt which was the subject of the gift, when considered with reference to the fact that the donee was the debtor, and that only part of the debt was attempted to be given, did not admit of actual delivery, and as all was done that could well be done, under the circumstances, to render the gift effectual, we do not think the act and intention of the donor should be defeated merely because the subject did not admit of an actual or technical delivery.”²

A delivery is so essential to the validity of a gift that its place cannot be supplied by a formal declaration of the donor's executory intention, although in writing.³ The intention to discharge by gift a debt in the form of a note, bond or the like should be executed by an actual surrender of the instrument, or by release.⁴

¹ Com. L. of Mich. 1871, § 5947.

² Green v. Langdon, 28 Mich. 221.

³ Plumstead's App. 4 S. & R. 545; Wheatley v. Abbott, 32 Miss. 353; Hunter v. Hunter, 19 Barb. 631; Noble v. Smith, 2 John. 52; Cook v. Husted, 12 John. 188; Davis v. Boyd, 6 Jones, 249.

⁴ Kidder v. Kidder, 33 Pa. St. 268; Campbell's Estate, 9 Pa. St. 100;

Wentz v. De Raven, 1 S. & R. 312; Mitchell v. Wilson, 3 Penn. 405; Duffield v. Elwees, 1 Bligh. 497; Dow v. Hicks, 1 Dowl. & Clark, 11; Lacy v. Lacy, 7 Pa. St. 251; 1 Smith's Lead. Ca. 1st pt. *469. In the case of Campbell's Estate, *supra*, Gibson, C. J., said that “the gift of a bond, note or other chattel cannot be made by words *in futuro* or by words *in*

PAYMENT BY RETAINER.—Payment or satisfaction of a debt may result as a legal effect of the debtor having conferred on him in some character the duty or right to receive payment. This conclusion rests upon the ground that when the same hand is to pay and receive the money, that which the law requires to be done shall be deemed to be done; and, therefore, that such debt when due from an administrator, for instance, shall be assets *de facto*, to be accounted for in the probate account.¹

When a testator makes his debtor executor, it is a release at law, but the testator may reserve the debt, and payment be enforced by the party to whom it is bequeathed under the fiction of a promise to him.² Such appointment does not extinguish the debt, nor a mortgage security for it,³ but it becomes assets in his hands,⁴ especially if there is a deficiency to pay debts.⁵

An executor or other trustee for the distribution of moneys to pay debts, legacies, etc., may retain for a debt owing him from the trust funds, and may also retain for the benefit of the trust any sum due from a beneficiary.

A personal representative may retain for his debt by withholding within the period allowed by the statute of limitations, a sufficient amount from the moneys coming to his hands, and is entitled to due credit therefor in the settlement of his accounts,⁶ on such proof as would authorize a recovery upon it.⁷ And such retainer will be presumed from sufficient assets coming into his hands which were susceptible of conversion into money.⁸ His debt, however, will not be deemed extinguished

presenti, unaccompanied by such delivery of the possession as makes the disposal of the thing irrevocable."

¹ Ipswich Manufacturing Co. v. Story, 5 Met. 310; Stevens v. Gaylord, 11 Mass. 255; Kinny v. Ensign, 18 Pick. 232; Winship v. Bass, 12 Mass. 199; Wankford v. Wankford, 1 Salk. 309; Chatham v. Ward, 1 Bos. & Pul. 630; Freakley v. Fox, 9 B. & C. 130; Taylor v. Deblois, 4 Masson, 131; Bryant v. Smith, 10 Cush. 169; Hunt v. Nevers, 15 Pick. 500; 15 id. 54; 1 Allen, 153. See *Illsley v.*

Jewett, 2 Met. 168; *Wilson v. Wilson*, 17 Ohio St. 150.

² *Fishel v. Fishel*, 7 Watts, 44

³ *Bacon v. Fairman*, 6 Conn. 121; *Collard v. Donaldson*, 17 Ohio, 264. See *Pratt v. Northam*, 5 Mason, 95.

⁴ *Winship v. Bass*, 12 Mass. 198.

⁵ *Marvin v. Stone*, 2 Cow. 781.

⁶ *Balson v. Morell*, 3 Sneed, 603; *Hamner v. Hamner*, 3 Head, 398; *Byron v. Fleming*, 2 Head, 658; *Harrison v. Henderson*, 7 Tenn. 515.

⁷ *Kerksey v. Kerksey*, 41 Ala. 626.

⁸ *Glenn v. Glenn*, 41 Ala. 571.

by his receipt of assets sufficient to discharge it, but which he fails to reduce to money and turns over to his successor.¹ An executor *de son tort* cannot retain for his own debt.²

Sureties in a bond who pay it off after the death of the principal are entitled to rank as specialty creditors of the principal; and if they be administrators of his estate, may retain whatever they pay on account of such suretyship out of assets that come to their hands as administrators, against other specialty creditors.³ A retainer may either be pleaded or given in evidence under the plea of *plene administravit*.⁴

PAYMENT IN COUNTERFEIT MONEY, OR BILLS OF BROKEN BANKS.—It accords with principles governing in like cases, and certainly with a decided weight of authority, to hold that the party paying by legal implication warrants the genuineness of what he pays as money;⁵ unless the character of the transaction, or the accompanying circumstances, show a different intention.⁶ This rule is now recognized as an exception to that of *caveat emptor*, but it is evident it was not always so.⁷ This warranty of genuineness, how-

¹ Harrison v. Anderson, *supra*; Ross v. Wharton, 10 Yerg. 192.

² Turner v. Child, 1 Dev. 331.

³ Powell's Ex'r v. White, 11 Gratt. 309. See Copes v. Middleton, 1 Turn. & Russ. 224; Jones v. Davids, 4 Russ. 277.

⁴ Evans v. Howes, Hayw. Conf. R. by Bat. 473.

⁵ Watson v. Cresop, 1 B. Mon. 195; Edmunds v. Digges, 1 Gratt. 359; Hargrave v. Dusenberry, 2 Hawkes, 326; Fogg v. Sawyer, 9 N. H. 365; Buck v. Doyle, 4 Gill, 478; In Counterfeit Bank Notes, 4 Dev. & Bat. 212; Goodrich v. Tracy, 43 Vt. 314.

⁶ See Dakin v. Anderson, 18 Ind. 52. In Orchard v. Hughes, 1 Wall. 73, it was held to be no defense to a suit for debt, that the debt arose from the receipt of the bills of a bank chartered illegally, and for fraudulent purposes, and that the bills were void in law, and finally proved worthless in fact; the bills

themselves having been actually current at the time the defendant received them, and they not having proved worthless in *his* hands, and he not being bound to take them back from the person to whom he paid them.

⁷ In Wade's Case, 5 Co. 115, it was said: "It was adjudged between Vare and Studley, that when the lessor demanded rent of the lessee, according to the condition of re-entry, and the lessee payeth the rent to his lessor, and he received it and put it in his purse, and afterwards in looking it over again at the same time, he found amongst the money that he had received, some counterfeit pieces, and thereupon refused to carry away the money, but re-entered for the condition broken, it was adjudged the entry was not lawful; for when the lessor had accepted the money, it was at his peril, and upon that allowance he shall not

ever, is not absolute; but the general current of authority is that the payer warrants the genuineness, to such an extent, that he is bound to make it good, if found bad, and is returned within a proper time.¹

It is a special warranty, requiring the return of the thing warranted, and involving an obligation of the debtor to pay the amount again in good money; but leaving the creditor, of course, the option, on returning the spurious money, to proceed on the *statu quo*, as upon a rescission. The payment in either case, to the extent of the counterfeit money, is treated as a nullity when it has been restored.²

take exception to any part of it." And it is said in *Shepherd's Touchstone*, 140, in respect to mortgages: "If the payment be made, part of it with counterfeit coin, and the party accept and put it up, this is a good payment, and consequently a good performance of the condition."

¹ *Atwood v. Cornwall*, 28 Mich. 336; *Wingate v. Wudlinger*, 50 Ind. 520; *Samuels v. King*, id. 527; *Stebbins v. Stebbins*, 51 Ind. 594. See *Alexander v. Byers*, 19 Ind. 30.

² *Id.*; *Markle v. Hatfred*, 2 John. 453; *In Counterfeit Bank Notes*, 1 Dev. & Bat. 512; *Gilman v. Peck*, 14 Vt. 516; *Thomas v. Todd*, 6 Hill, 340; *Torry v. Baxter*, 13 Vt. 452; *Pendall's Ex'r v. Northwestern Bank*, 7 Leigh, 617; *Raymond v. Baar*, 13 S. & R. 318; *Bank of St. Albans v. Farmers' & Mech. Bank*, 10 Vt. 141. In *Watson v. Cresop*, 1 B. Mon. 195, Judge Ewing said: "It must be presumed that he who passes a bill as money, passes it as genuine, and the law implies an assumption or warranty that it is (2 John. 458; 15 John. 241); and if the bill should be counterfeit and worthless, this implied promise is immediately, upon passing the bill, broken, and an action lies for its breach; nor does it matter whether he who passes it knows that it is counterfeit

or not. 2 John. R. supra. The action is not an action for fraud, but for breach of promise implied by law. And to sustain this form of declaring it, would certainly be unnecessary to prove that the note was tendered back, as it goes for breach of promise, and not for restitution of the consideration upon a disaffirmance of the contract of payment.

"As the first count, in the case under consideration, is a count on the implied promise, the proof justified the recovery without any evidence that the bill was tendered back to the defendants before suit brought. . . .

"We are also satisfied that if money or other bills which pass and are received as money, be the consideration given for a counterfeit bill, that it may be recovered back on an *indebitatus* count, for so much money had and received. Payment for such a bill must be regarded as a payment by mistake for a thing of no value, but which was, at the time it was received, believed to be, and imported on its face, to be of intrinsic worth. 2 John. 458.

"But this form of declaring proceeds on the ground of a disaffirmance of the contract and a restitution of the thing given in exchange. It is an equitable remedy, and to

The tendency of modern decisions is to require reasonable vigilance in the receipt, and prompt diligence in the return, of counterfeits, or in giving notice to the payer, that he may protect himself against prior parties. What is diligence is determined with reference to the facts of each case, but upon analogies drawn from the law of commercial paper. A delay of months or even of a few days may be fatal to the right of recourse to the payee.¹ Any unnecessary delay beyond such reasonable time as would enable the taker to inform himself as to its genuineness operates as a fraud on the payer, and prevents a recovery.²

entitle the plaintiff to recovery, if anything of value has been received, it must be shown that it was tendered back before the action was brought.

"A counterfeit bill is certainly of no intrinsic value; it would be as worthless in the hands of the defendants as in that of the plaintiffs, and according to the rule laid down, it would seem unnecessary to show that it was tendered back, even in this form of declaring. But whether it was or not, it is not now necessary to determine, as the recovery was proper on the first count." This case, it is respectfully suggested, would not now be regarded as correctly decided, for it proceeds upon a ground fundamentally erroneous; namely, that a counterfeit bill "would be as worthless in the hand of the defendants as in that of the plaintiffs." An absolute warranty of genuineness is assumed doubtless on that theory. The consideration appears to have been overlooked that where a counterfeit bill has been innocently paid and received, the prompt return of it will enable the party who had paid it to restore it to the person from whom he received it, and thus obtain its nominal amount in good money. The

implied warranty requires such restitution.

¹ *Raymond v. Baar*, 13 S. & R. 318; *Samuels v. King*, 50 Ind. 527; *Thomas v. Todd*, 6 Hill, 340; *Lawrenceburgh Nat. Bank v. Stevenson*, 51 Ind. 594; *Corn Exchange Nat. Bank v. Nat. Bank of Republic*, 78 Pa. St. 233; *Kenney v. First Nat. Bank*, 50 Barb. 112; *Camidge v. Allenby*, 6 B. & C. 373; *Bank of St. Albans v. Farmers' & Mech. B'k*, 10 Vt. 140; *Pendall's Ex'r v. The Northwestern Bank*, 7 Leigh, 617; *Union Bank of Chicago v. Baldenwick*, 45 Ill. 375; *Pomphrey v. Eyre*, *Tappan (Ohio)*, 283. See *Young v. Adams*, 6 Mass. 187; 17 id. 28.

² *Atwood v. Cornwall*, 28 Mich. 336. In the opinion in this case, Judge Campbell discusses the legal relation of payer and receiver of counterfeit money with his usual ability and learning. He says: "The decisions applied to bank notes have all gone upon the analogy of ordinary negotiable securities. There is no modern decision which we have been able to find which draws any line in dealing with payments in counterfeits, or refers specially to that coin or paper which the law deals with as money — receivable not by currency merely and by consent, but by stat-

When payment is made in the bills of insolvent banks, or in other depreciated conventional currency, the question of who should bear the loss may arise under various circumstances. If

ute and by obligation. The decisions, in giving reasons for their results, were originally based on the doctrine that payments by negotiable paper were in a measure conditional, and not absolute in all cases, but dependent upon the possibility of getting payment by diligence. And the distinction between counterfeit and otherwise valueless paper has not always been kept up nor well defined. See authorities in Story on Cont. §411; Edwards on Bills, 205-7 and notes.

"The decisions, however, agree generally that a party who would otherwise be able to recover back the amount of bad money passed upon him, will be debarred of his action by lack of diligence. And it is much to be regretted that upon the whole subject there are more *dicta* than decisions. It is necessary, in order to discover the real difficulties of the matter, to consider how the doctrine bears practically on the business of the community. The paper which is in controversy is for all legal purposes of currency on a similar footing with coin; that is to say, it is a legal tender, and all creditors are compelled to receive it in payment. They do not exercise an option in taking it, as they do in receiving other paper. Inasmuch as they refuse a tender at their peril, the law assumes, and business is done on the basis, that every business man will become generally familiar with the appearance of the money of the country, so as to be able to exercise a judgment upon it. And while those who are constantly handling money in banks and ex-

change offices cultivate their faculties more thoroughly in a knowledge of currency, all persons are supposed to have some such knowledge,—sufficient to enable them to do business with ordinary security. And it is not to be expected that among ordinary dealers one will have any great advantage over others; while all have the means of access, in every community, to some persons who have, by their peculiar experience, the means of aiding the judgment of those of less experience.

"It is not customary and cannot be expected that persons will note down all the bills which they receive and put ear-marks on them, so that they can recall the persons from whom they are received. Nothing would have a surer tendency to hinder the negotiability of genuine bills than such ear-marks; while the delay and trouble of doing so would be a great hindrance to the dispatch of business. Most currency gets into circulation through the medium of banks and other instrumentalities capable of detecting bad money; and where counterfeit money is circulated, it is usually uttered in such quarters as to render it difficult, if not impossible, to trace it back to its source. The innocent taker of such paper is not generally guilty of any culpable negligence; and between several successive takers it is impossible to hold one any more in fault than the rest, for not detecting the cheat. It is often but a suspicion of forgery that induces a taker to notice from whom he receives a particular bill; and when this suspicion is entertained, and not com-

both parties deal in the currency in question as uncurrent money, it is like a dealing in a commodity. And if a debtor pays as money bank notes, knowing the bank to be insolvent,

municated to the person from whom the paper is received, its concealment may easily operate as a fraud upon him, by preventing him from tracing it back. This would create a strong moral equity in his favor, whatever the law may determine in regard to it.

"At common law, such authority as we have seems to indicate that, as between two innocent parties, the taker of counterfeit coin cannot claim recourse against him from whom he took it. *Shep. Touchstone*, 140; *Wade's Case*, 5 Co. 114. This must have been on the ground already referred to, that parties in equal equity shall not be disturbed. The common law and equity are both full of instances where persons dealing honestly, on an equal footing, and with equal means of knowledge, are left where their dealings have placed them. Neither having recourse against the other to undo their agreements and transactions. And while in *Markle v. Holfield*, 2 J. R. 455, Kent, C. J., doubts the propriety of the doctrine, the case called for no such doubts, and no decisions were found shaking it. It cannot be denied that there is much force in the doctrine which requires a party to be vigilant before taking bad money. That, after all, is the only rule likely to prevent its circulation. A person who takes it without dispute, and examines it afterwards, if he is able to remember from whom he took it, and is allowed to recover back the amount, may save himself, but will usually subject an equally innocent party to loss. And it is also manifest, that if

he is ready to testify positively from whom he received it, his adversary cannot generally be as certain whether or not he paid it out, and cannot, by his own oath alone, even if he is certain, convict a false witness of perjury. It will never do, in laying down rules, to overlook the consequences.

"If the rule of liability is to be enforced, it cannot be justly enforced without requiring a degree of vigilance conforming to the occasion. If payment in what is supposed to be legal tender paper is to be regarded as contingent, and not absolute, the receiver should be regarded as having elected to retain it, unless he uses speedy and active diligence to determine its character, and to notify the giver that he may protect himself against prior parties. In *Camidge v. Allenby*, 6 B. & C. 373, a party who kept broken bank bills seven days without action, was held estopped. In *Jennison v. Parker*, 7 Mich. 355, this rule of diligence was applied, where a debtor had indorsed a note as collateral security, and it was protested as against him. In *Phoenix Ins. Co. v. Allen*, 11 Mich. 501, and *Phoenix Ins. Co. v. Gray*, 13 Mich. 191, it was held a party receiving sight paper was bound to forward it without any delay, beyond what was necessary in the ordinary course of business, or compelled by circumstances. The rule gathered from the cases by Mr. Edwards, is that in regard to forged paper also, there must be no 'unnecessary delay.' *Edwards on Bills*, 207, 551. It is entirely safe to say that a person taking such paper

and conceals it from the creditor or payee, it will be deemed a fraud.¹ But there are various aspects in which an innocent payment of depreciated or worthless currency may be viewed; that is, though both the payer and receiver take for granted it is good, and may be equally ignorant of any fact tending to lessen its value; first, the bank may be, in fact, insolvent, but had not stopped payment; second, it may have stopped payment, but a knowledge of it not have reached the neighborhood where the payment was made, and the bills may have continued there actually current; third, the currency used may be wholly worthless or only depreciated.

Mr. Chitty says: "It should seem that if in discounting a note or bill, the promissory note of country bankers be delivered, after they have stopped payment, but unknown to the parties, the person taking, unless guilty of laches, might recover the amount of the discounter, because it must be implied that at the time of the transfer the notes were capable of being received, if duly presented for payment."² And Mr. Story says of a payment in the bills of an insolvent bank, where both parties are equally innocent, and equally ignorant that the bank had failed and become insolvent, that the weight of reasoning and the weight of authority seem to be in favor of the payer bearing the

should not, without some adequate excuse, retain such paper without action, beyond such time as would give him reasonable opportunity to inform himself, without inconvenience, or neglect of other business, to attend to it. The necessity of promptness exists in all cases; and where it appears that there has been any delay, beyond what was reasonably adequate under the circumstances, to enable the party to inform himself, he should not recover. And there should be some care in the taking as well as afterwards.

"In the present case, it appears from the plaintiff's testimony, that he kept this money on his person more than five months, without at any time attempting to obtain the

opinion of any banker upon it, although several times where he had the means of doing so. It certainly can never be contemplated that a person, whatever may be the extent of his dealings, can keep alive the liability of another upon paper taken from him, without some use of his opportunities for information. And when it affirmatively appears that he has neglected his opportunities, there is no question left for a jury. And in such cases, therefore, the result is one of law." See *1st Nat. Bank v. Ricker*, 71 Ill. 439; *Simms v. Clark*, 11 Ill. 137; *United States Bank v. Bank of Georgia*, 10 Wheat. 333.

¹Story on Prom. Notes, § 118.

²Chitty on Bills, 247.

loss. The decisions in New York,¹ Wisconsin,² Vermont,³ New Hampshire,⁴ Illinois,⁵ Maine,⁶ South Carolina,⁷ and Ohio,⁸ are in accord with that doctrine. But in Pennsylvania,⁹ Tennessee,¹⁰ and Alabama,¹¹ it has been held that such loss should be borne by the receiver.¹²

A bank fails, and for the effect of depriving its bills of the distinctive character of money, becomes insolvent, when it ceases to redeem them with legal tender money.¹³ Bank notes are the representative of money, and circulate as such by the general consent and usage of the community. But this consent and usage are based upon the convertibility of such notes into coin, at the pleasure of the holder, upon their presentation to the bank for redemption. This fact is the vital principle which sustains their character as money. So long as they are in fact what they purport to be, payable on demand, common consent gives them the attributes of money. But upon the failure of the bank by which they were issued; when its doors are closed; and its inability to redeem its bills is openly averred, they instantly lose their character of money, their circulation

¹ *Lightbody v. Ontario Bank*, 11 Wend. 1; affirmed, 13 Wend. 107; *Houghton v. Adams*, 18 Barb. 545.

² *Townsend v. The Bank of Racine*, 7 Wis. 185.

³ *Gilman v. Peck*, 11 Vt. 516; *Wainwright v. Webster*, 11 Vt. 576.

⁴ *Fogg v. Sawyer*, 9 N. H. 365.

⁵ *Magie v. Carmack*, 13 Ill. 289.

⁶ *Frontier Bank v. Morse*, 22 Me. 88.

⁷ *Harley v. Thornton*, 2 Hill, 509.

⁸ *Westfall v. Braley*, 10 Ohio St. 188; but see *Imbush v. Mechanics' Bank*, 1 West. L. J. 49.

⁹ *Bayard v. Shunk*, 1 Watts & S. 94.

¹⁰ *Scruggs v. Gass*, 8 Yerg. 175; but see *Ware v. Street*, 2 Head, 609.

¹¹ *Lowrey v. Murrell*, 2 Port. 282.

¹² See also *Young v. Adams*, 6 Mass. 182; *Edmunds v. Diggs*, 1 Gratt. 359; *Phillips v. Blake*, 1 Met. 156; *Camidge v. Allenby*, 6 B. & C.

373; *Owenson v. Morse*, 7 T. R. 64; *Ex parte Blackburn*, 10 Ves. 204; *Emly v. Lye*, 15 East, 7. In *Corbit v. Bank of Smyrna*, 2 Harr. 235, it was held that the receipt by a bank for deposit as money of the bills of a bank that had just suspended, but before either the bank or the depositor was informed of the failure, was at the risk of the bank receiving them. And a distinction was taken between the receipt of bank bills for a contemporaneous debt or consideration, and receiving them for a precedent debt. In the former case, the bills are supposed to be the thing bargained for, and therefore at the risk of the receiver; but when received for a precedent debt, it is not discharged unless the bills are of solvent banks when received.

¹³ *Townsend v. The Bank of Racine*, 7 Wis. 185; *Lightbody v. Ontario Bank*, 11 Wend. 1; 13 id. 107.

as currency ceases, with the usage and consent upon which it rested, and the notes become the mere dishonored and depreciated evidences of debt. When this change in their character takes place, the loss must necessarily fall upon him who is the owner of them at the time; and this, too, whether he is aware or unaware of the fact. His ignorance of the fact can give him no right to throw the loss, which he has already incurred, upon an innocent third party.¹ Therefore, if such bills, after failure of the bank, are paid out and received as money, by persons ignorant of the fact, the receiver is entitled to return them, and require their amount in good money on the ground of mistake.²

The very time when a bank announces its failure by closing its doors and ceasing to redeem, is that at which its failure is deemed to occur, without reference to its antecedent real condition, between parties having no cause to anticipate that event.³

The doctrine that the loss falls upon him in whose hands the

¹ Westfall v. Braley, 10 Ohio St. 188.

² Id.; Frontier Bank v. Morse, 22 Me. 88; Roberts v. Fisher, 43 N. Y. 159; Leger v. Banoffe, 2 Barb. 475; Baldwin v. Van Deusen, 37 N. Y. 487.

³ Ware v. Street, 2 Head, 609. In this case a payment in bank bills was made on the 12th of July, 1858, late in the evening, and was held good, although the suspension was resolved upon that same evening, because not announced until the next day. The court say: "The loss must fall upon one of two innocent men, and the law must control it. At the time the payment was made the notes were circulating as currency and considered good by the community. But they were in fact of no value at the hour they were paid out, although a few hours before they were convertible into specie. . . ."

"The supposed commercial interest of our country, and the general

convenience of the people, have produced a course of legislation by which bank paper has become the circulating medium, and the standard of value, instead of specie. True, it has not been made a lawful tender and cannot be without a change of the constitution. But by almost universal consent it has become the medium of exchange and the representative of property. It has taken the place of the precious metals, and is regarded as money. This, however, is by consent and not by law. No man is *bound* to receive it in payment of debts or for property. But if it gets into his hands by consent, and a loss comes by failure of the bank, the misfortune must and should be his in whose hands it happens to be at the time. The risk must follow the paper, and not the former owners. It passes from hand to hand without recourse except in cases of fraud or concealment."

bills are at the time of the failure, necessarily involves an implied guaranty in every payment of bank bills, that at that time the bank has not suspended or failed, unless a contrary intention is manifested.

On the contrary, in Pennsylvania, and some other states, as before stated, where a payment in bank bills is made in good faith, the acceptance of the bills is not deemed to be upon the faith of any such guaranty, and is governed by the rule of *caveat emptor*, and the maxim of *melior est conditio defendentis*.¹

¹ In *Bayard v. Shunk*, 1 Watts & S. 92, Gibson, C. J., expounds and enforces this view with great vigor of language and logic. He says: "Cases in which the bills and notes of a third party were transferred for a debt, are not to the purpose; and most of those which have been cited are of that stamp. Where the parties to such a transaction are silent in respect to the terms of it, the rules of interpretation are few and simple. If the securities are transferred for a debt contracted at the time, the presumption is that they were received in satisfaction of it; but if for a precedent debt, it is that they are received as collateral security for it; and in either case it may be rebutted by direct or circumstantial evidence. But by the conventional rules of business, a transfer of bank notes, though they are of the same mould and obligation betwixt the original parties, is regulated by peculiar principles, and stands on a different footing. They are lent by the banks as cash; they are paid away as cash; and the language of Lord Mansfield in *Miller v. Race*, 1 Burr. 452, was not too strong when he said, 'they are treated as money, as cash, in the ordinary course and transaction of business by the general consent of mankind, which gives them the credit and currency of money to all

intents and purposes; they are as much money as guineas themselves are, or any other coin that is used in common payments is money or cash.' If such were their legal character in England, where there was but one bank, how emphatically must it be so here where they have supplanted coin for every purpose but that of small change, and where they have excluded it from circulation almost entirely. It is true, as was remarked in *Young v. Adams*, 6 Mass. 182, that our bank notes are private contracts without a public sanction, like that which gives operation to the lawful money of the country; but it is also true that they pass for cash, both here and in England, not by force of any such sanction, but by the legislation of general consent, induced by their great convenience, if not the absolute necessities of mankind. *Miller v. Race* is a leading case which has never been doubted in England, or, except in a case presently to be noticed, in America; and it goes very far to rule the point before us; for if the wheel of commerce is to be stopped or turned backwards in order to repair accidents to it from impurities in the medium which keeps it in motion, except those which, few and far between, are occasioned by forgery, bank notes must cease to be a part of the currency, or the business

Where recourse is allowed to the party who paid out the bills, it does not depend on their being worthless. Parker, C. J., said: "The case of a payment in bills of a broken bank cannot be distinguished in principle from a payment in counterfeit money. From the time of the failure of the bank they cease to be the proper representatives of money, whether they are at

of the world must stand still. The weight of authority bearing directly on the point, is (1841) decisively in favor of the position that bona fide payment in the notes of a broken bank discharges the debt. . . . Camidge v. Allenby, 6 B. & C. 373; Scruggs v. Gass, 8 Yerg. 175; Young v. Adams, 6 Mass. 182; against Lightbody v. Ontario Bank, 11 Wend. 1; affirmed, 13 id. 101. . . .

"To assume that the solvency of the bank at the time of the transfer is an inherent condition of it, is to assume the whole ground of the argument. The conclusion concurred in by all, however, was that the medium must turn out to have been what the debtor offered it for at the time of payment. How does that consist with the equitable principle that there must be, in every case, a motive for the interference of the law, but that it must be stronger than any to be found on the other side; else the equity being equal, and the balance inclining to neither side, things must be left to stand as they are (Fonb. B. 1, c. V, § 3; id. ch. IV, § 25); in other words, that the law interferes not to shift a loss from one innocent man to another equally innocent, and a stranger to the cause of it.

"The self-evident justice of this would be proof, were it necessary, that it is a principle of the common law. But we need go no further in search of authority for it than Miller v. Race, in which one who had re-

ceived a stolen bank note for full consideration in the course of his business was not compelled to restore it. It was intimated in The Ontario Bank v. Lightbody, that there was a preponderance of equity in that case, not on the side of him who had lost the note, but of him who had *last* given value for it. Why last? The maxim, *prior in tempore portior in jure*, prevails between prior and subsequent purchasers indifferently of a legal or an equitable title. It is for that reason that the owner of a stolen horse can reclaim him of a purchaser from the thief; and were not the field of commerce market overt for everything which performs the office of money in it, the owner of a stolen note might follow it into the hands of a *bona fide* holder of it. But general convenience requires that he should not; and it was that principle, not any consideration of the equities betwixt the parties, which ruled the case of Miller v. Race. But a more forcible illustration of the principle, were the case indisputably law, might be had in Levy v. The Bank of the U. S. 4 Dall. 435; S. C. 1 Binn. 27, in which the placing even a forged check to the credit of a depositor as cash — a transaction really not within any principle of conventional law — was held to conclude the bank; and to this may be added the entire range of cases in which the purchaser of an article from a dealer, has been bound to bear a loss

the time near to or at a distance from the bank. They may have a greater value than counterfeit bills, but in neither case has the party received what in the contemplation of both parties he was entitled to receive, if the contract was to pay a certain sum. In neither case has he received the money or its representative. The sum contracted to be paid in money, or any-

from a defect in the quality of it. And for the same reason that the law refuses to interfere between parties mutually innocent, it refuses to interfere between those who are mutually culpable; as in the case of an action for negligence. What is there, then, in the case before us to take it out of this great principle of the common law? The position taken by the courts of New York is, that every one who parts with his property is entitled to expect the value of it in coin. Doubtless he is. He may exact payment in precious stones, if such is the bargain. But where he has accepted without reserve what the conventional laws of the country declare to be cash, his claim to anything else is at an end. Bills of exchange and promissory notes enter not into the transactions of commerce as money; but it impresses even these with qualities which do not belong to ordinary securities. The holder of one of them, who has taken it in the ordinary course, can recover on it, whether there was a consideration between the original parties or not. . . .

"The assertion that it is always an original and subsisting part of the agreement that a bank note shall turn out to have been good when it was paid away, can be conceded no farther than regards its genuineness. That genuine notes are supposed to be equal to coin is disproved by daily experience, which shows that they circulate by the consent of whole

communities at their nominal value when notoriously below it. But why hold the payer responsible for the failure of the bank only when it has been ascertained at the time of the payment, and not for insolvency ending in an ascertained failure afterwards? As the bank may have been actually insolvent before it closed to let the world know it, we must carry his responsibility back beyond the time when it ceased to redeem its notes, if we carry it back at all. Were it not for the conventional principle that the purchaser of a chattel takes it with its defects, the purchaser of a horse with the seeds of mortal disease in him might refuse to pay for him though his vigor and usefulness were yet unimpaired; and if we strip a payment in bank notes of the analogous cash principle, why not treat it as a nullity, by showing that the bank was actually, though not ostensibly, insolvent at the time of the transaction. It is no answer that the note of an unbroken bank may be instantly converted into coin by presenting it at the counter. To do that may require a journey from Boston to New Orleans, or between places still further apart, and the bank may have stopped in the meantime, or it may stop at the instant of presentation when situated where the holder resides. And it may do so when it is not insolvent at all, but perfectly able eventually to pay the last shilling. This distinction

thing which by usage passes as money, or which was at the time entitled to represent it; and the party has therefore failed to pay what he contracted to pay. Counterfeit coin may contain a portion of good metal, and thus have some value, but this would not make it a good medium of payment. Entire

between previous and subsequent failure evinced by stopping before the time of the transaction or after it, is an arbitrary and impracticable one. To such a payment we must apply the cash principle entire, or we must treat it as a transfer of negotiable paper, imposing on the transferee no more than the ordinary mercantile responsibility in regard to presentation and notice of dishonor. There is no middle ground. . . . The case of a counterfeit bank note is entirely different. The laws of trade extend to it only to prohibit the circulation of it. They leave it in all beside to what is the rule both of the common and the civil law, which requires a thing parted with for a price to have an actual, or at least a potential existence (2 Kent, 468), and a forged note, destitute as it is of the quality of legitimate being, is a *nonentity*. It is no more a bank note than a dead horse is a living one; and it is an elementary principle, that what has no existence cannot be the subject of a contract. But it cannot be said that the genuine note of an insolvent bank has not an actual and a legitimate existence, though it be little worth; or that the receiver of it has not got the thing he expected. It ceases not to be genuine by the bank's insolvency; its legal obligation as a contract is undissolved; and it remains a promise to pay, though the promisor's ability to perform it be impaired or destroyed. . . . The difference

VOL. I.—24

between forgery and insolvency in relation to a bank note, is as distinctly marked as the difference between title and quality in relation to the sale of a chattel.

“What then becomes of the boasted principle that a man shall not have parted with his property until he shall have had value, or rather what he expected for it? Like many others of the same school, it would be too refined for our times, even did a semblance of justice lie at the root of it. But nothing devised by human sagacity can do equal and exact justice in the apprehension of all men. The best that can be done, in any case, is no more than an approximation to it; and when the incidental risks of a business are so disposed of as to consist with the general convenience, no injustice will in the end be done to those by whom they are borne. Commerce is a system of dealing in which risk, as well as labor and capital, is to be compensated. But nothing can be more exactly balanced than the equities of parties to a payment in regard to the risk of the medium when its worthlessness was unsuspected by either of them. The difference between them is not the tithe of a hair or any other infinitesimal quantity that can be imagined; and in such a case, the common law allows a loss from mutual mistake to rest where it has fallen, rather than to remove it from the shoulders of one innocent man to the shoulders of another equally so.”

worthlessness, or not, is not, therefore, the criterion."¹ A return of such paper by the receiver is required as a condition of a right to recover from the payer; and the necessity of returning it arises from the same considerations in the case of counterfeit money; to enable the party paying to secure himself with prior parties. But whether the rule requiring return within a reasonable time is confined to cases in which the payer has recourse, does not appear to be decided. If the failure occurred while he was the owner of the bills, he has no recourse; and if they are not returned, why may not the party receiving and retaining them be charged with their value, and the recovery be limited to the depreciation?²

PAYMENT BY NOTE, BILL OR CHECK.—A creditor may receive anything of value as payment.³ A debtor, by agreement with his creditor, may pay his contemporaneous or antecedent debt in a note or bill against a third person; but there must be a mutual agreement of the parties that it shall be transferred and received as final satisfaction, without recourse, or condition of being productive.⁴ Where goods are sold for a particular note, it is an exchange or barter, and the note has the

¹Fogg v. Sawyer, 9 N. H. 365; Frontier Bank v. Morse, 22 Me. 88; Magee v. Carmack, 13 Ill. 289.

²Townsend v. The Bank of Racine, 7 Wis. 185; Ontario Bank v. Lightbody, 13 Wend. 104. In Magee v. Carmack, 13 Ill. 289, the court remark as to the decision of what is a reasonable time, that: "When from the nature of the subject, a general rule can be applied to all cases, then what constitutes reasonable notice may be a question of law for the court, as notice to the indorser of a bill or note. But when, as in this case, the question of what would constitute a reasonable time must depend upon the peculiar circumstances of each case, and cannot reasonably be subjected to any general rule, then it is a question of fact

for the jury, to be determined from all the circumstances."

³Louden v. Burt, 4 Ind. 566; Reed v. Bartlett, 19 Pick. 273; Tilford v. Roberts, 8 Ind. 254.

⁴St. John v. Purdy, 1 Sandford, 9; New York State Bank v. Fletcher, 9 Wend. 85; Conkling v. King, 10 N. Y. 440, affirming 10 Barb. 372; Roberts v. Fisher, 53 Barb. 69; Wright v. Crockery Ware Co. 1 N. H. 281; Jaffrey v. Cornish, 10 id. 505; Elliott v. Sleeper, 2 id. 527; Rundell v. Herren, 20 id. 102; Brewer v. Branch Bank, 24 Ala. 440; Hutchins v. Olcutt, 4 Vt. 549; Hart v. Boller, 15 S. & R. 162; Citizens' Bank v. Carson, 32 Mo. 191; Smith v. Owens, 21 Cal. 11; Graves v. Friend, 5 Sandf. 568.

effect of payment.¹ And it has been held that when the note of a third person is taken without recourse, by indorsement or otherwise, for goods sold at the time, the presumption is it is taken in payment.²

Whether the receipt by the creditor of the debtor's note, or the note of one of several debtors, with the agreement that it is received at the risk of the creditor, and as full satisfaction, will have the effect to extinguish the debt, is not universally agreed.

In New York it has been several times held, and perhaps the doctrine there may be deemed settled, that a debtor's note, although expressly received as satisfaction, cannot extinguish his precedent debt.³

¹ *Ferden v. Jones*, 2 E. D. Smith, 106; *Whitbeck v. Van Ness*, 11 John. 409; *Breed v. Cook*, 15 John. 241; *Rew v. Barber*, 3 Cow. 272

² *Torey v. Hadley*, 27 Barb. 192; *Whitbeck v. Van Ness*, 11 John. 409; *Noel v. Murray*, 13 N. Y. 167; *Rew v. Barber*, 3 Cow. 272; *Breed v. Cook*, 15 John. 241; *Bank of England v. Newman*, 1 Ld. Raym. 442; *Bayard v. Shunk*, 1 Watts & S. 92; *Fydele v. Clark*, 1 Esp. 447; *Clark v. Mundall*, 1 Salk. 124. But see *Darnall v. Morehouse*, 36 How. Pr. 511; *Turner v. The Bank of Fox Lake*, 43 N. Y. 425; *Youngs v. Stahelin*, 34 N. Y. 258 (Keyes); *Owenson v. Morse*, 7 T. R. 64; *Burrows v. Bangs*, 34 Mich. 304; *Gardner v. Gorham*, 1 Douglass (Mich.), 507; *Van Cleef v. Therasson*, 3 Pick. 12.

³ *Cole v. Sackett*, 1 Hill, 516. In this case, Cowen, J., said: "It may be considered at present as entirely settled, that to operate as a satisfaction, the promise must be of some third person; in other words, something over and above the original debt. A promise by note is a security of no higher degree than an implied promise; and the logic of these pleas is no more than saying: 'Your precedent debt is discharged be-

cause I promised to pay it in another form, and you accepted the latter promise as a satisfaction.' What consideration is there for such an acceptance? The new promise to do a thing which the debtor was bound to do before—a thing which he now refuses to do, because he had promised again and again to do it! In these promising times, there are, I apprehend, few debts which on such a theory are not in danger of being barred, much short of the statutes of limitations; for creditors, however unwilling, are many times obliged to accept promises as the only satisfaction they can obtain for the present. It is entirely settled that a promissory note in no way affects or impairs the original debt, unless it be paid." See *Rodes v. Barnes*, 1 Burr. 9. Notwithstanding the argument, from want of consideration, in the foregoing opinion, Judge Cowen conceded to negotiable notes taken for an account, some additional value to the creditor, in *Myers v. Wells*, 5 Hill, 463: "Being negotiable, they might be used more beneficially than the account. Besides, they operate to liquidate the plaintiff's claim. *These advantages constituted sufficient consideration for*

In England, and generally in this country, it is believed that the debtor's note, when received by mutual agreement of the parties as satisfaction, is held to have that effect; and the rule applies equally whether the debt be antecedent or contemporaneous.¹

Where any person is obligated to pay money, a payment made in any mode, either property, or his negotiable paper, or other securities, if such payment is received as a full satisfaction of the demand, it is equivalent for the purpose of payment to cash.² In Massachusetts, Maine, Indiana, and Vermont, when a creditor receives the negotiable note of the debtor either for an antecedent or contemporaneous simple contract debt, it is presumed to be received as absolute and not

the suspension." See *Frisbee v. Larned*, 21 Wend. 450; *Putnam v. Lewis*, 8 John. 389; *Hawley v. Foote*, 19 Wend. 516.

On principle, it might well be claimed that where the new note is supported by sufficient consideration for forbearance, that consideration is sufficient for a discharge of the original debt.

¹ *Sard v. Rhodes*, 1 M. & W. 153; *Sibree v. Tripp*, 15 id. 23; 2 Am. Lead. Ca. 5 id. 273; 1 Smith Lead. Ca. pt. 1, 7 Am. ed. *456; *Yates v. Valentine*, 71 Ill. 643; *Chitty on Bills*, 289 et seq. and p. 119; *Story on Prom. Notes*, § 389, note 3, § 405; *Seltzer v. Coleman*, 32 Pa. St. 493; *Smith's Mer. L.* 542; *Cornwell v. Gould*, 4 Pick. 444; *Hare v. Alexander*, 2 Met. 157; *Sheeby v. Mandevill*, 6 Cranch, 253; *Maillard v. Duke of Argyle*, 6 M. & G. 40; *Hart v. Boller*, 15 S. & R. 162; *Jones v. Shawan*, 4 W. & S. 257; *Sutton v. The Albatross*, 2 Wall. p. 327; *Keough v. McNitt*, 6 Minn. 513. See 18 id. 66; *Bank v. Bobo*, 11 Rich. L. 597; *Haven v. Foley*, 19 Mo. 636; *Dougall v. Smith*, 5 Day, 511; *Bonnell v. Chamberlin*, 26 Conn. 487; *McMurray v. Taylor*, 36 Mo. 263; *Foster v. Hill*, 36 N. H. 526;

Moody v. Leavitt, 2 N. H. 171; *Castelo, Adm'r, v. Cove*, 2 Hill (S. C.), 207; *Drake v. Mitchell*, 3 East, 251; *Foster v. Alamon*, 2 D. & E. 479; *Moravin v. Levy*, 2 D. & E. 483; *Watson v. Owens*, 1 Rich. 111; *The Kimball*, 3 Wall. 37; *Brown v. Olmsted*, 50 Cal. 162; *Ally v. Rogers*, 19 Gratt. 366; *Burrows v. Bangs*, 34 Mich. 304.

² *Ralston v. Wood*, 15 Ill. 159; *Gillilan v. Nixon*, 26 id. 53; *Cox v. Reed*, 27 id. 434; *Wilkinson v. Stewart*, 30 id. 58; *Leake v. Brown*, 43 id. 376; *Tinsley v. Ryan*, 9 Tex. 405; *Robson v. Watts*, 11 Tex. 764; *Van Middlesworth v. Van Middlesworth*, 32 Mich. 183; *Wright v. Lawton*, 37 Conn. 167; *Gage v. Lewis*, 68 Ill. 606; *Doolittle v. Dwight*, 2 Met. 561; *Wetherby v. Mann*, 11 John. 518; *McGellan v. Crafton*, 6 Greenlf. 304; *Randall v. Rich*, 11 Mass. 494; *Pearson v. Parker*, 3 N. H. 366; *Atkinson v. Stewart*, 2 B. Mon. 343; *Howe v. Buffalo, etc. R. R. Co.* 37 N. Y. 297; *Keeler v. Boalmen*, 49 Ind. 104. In *Pitzer v. Harmon*, 8 Blackf. 112, a note negotiable was given by the surety and was taken in discharge and satisfaction; held not such a payment as would warrant a

conditional payment.¹ This is a presumption of fact only, liable to be controlled by evidence that such was not the intention of the parties.²

It is founded upon the consideration that when a note is given for goods, even if it is not negotiable, it is equally convenient to the creditor, and generally more so, to sue on the note, than on the original consideration; and so there is no reason for considering the original simple contract as still subsisting and in force; therefore, a presumption arises that it was intended by the parties that the note should be deemed a satisfaction.³ The presumption, however, is founded on the negotiable character of the note, and does not apply to other instruments.⁴ The same presumption arises when payment is made by the note of a third person, unless there is an agreement to the contrary, or equivalent circumstances.⁵ The presumption that a note is taken as satisfaction is affected by circumstances. Thus, where the note given is not the obligation of all the parties who

recovery against the principal for money paid. See *Bennett v. Buchanan*, 3 Ind. 47.

¹*Dale v. Hayden*, 1 Greenlf. 152; *Melledge v. The Boston Iron Co.* 5 Cush. 158; *Thatcher v. Dinsmore*, 5 Mass. 299; *Whitcomb v. Williams*, 4 Pick. 288; *Goodenow v. Tyler*, 7 Mass. 36; *Maneeley v. McGee*, 6 Mass. 143; *Fowler v. Bush*, 21 Pick. 230; *Chapman v. Durant*, 10 Mass. 47; *Wood v. Bodwell*, 12 Pick. 268; *Scott v. Ray*, 18 Pick. 268; *Johnson v. Johnson*, 11 Mass. 361; *French v. Price*, 24 Pick. 13; *Wise v. Hilton*, 4 Greenlf. 435; *Holmes v. Smith*, 16 Me. 181; *Gilmore v. Bussey*, 12 Me. 418; *Trustees, etc. v. Kendrick*, 12 Me. 381; *Comstock v. Smith*, 23 Me. 202; *Butts v. Dean*, 2 Met. 76; *Hodges v. Fox*, 36 Vt. 74; *Burdett v. Hull*, 29 Vt. 165; *Alfred v. Baker*, 53 Ind. 280; *Tyner v. Stoops*, 11 Ind. 22; *Huff v. Cole*, 45 Ind. 300; *Maxwell v. Day*, 45 Ind. 509. See *Connecticut Trust Co. v. Melendy*, 119 Mass. 449; *Ward v. Howe*, 38 N. H.

35. In *Dole v. Hayden*, 1 Greenlf. 152, where, upon a settlement of mutual accounts, a promissory note was given for the balance supposed to be due, but by a mistake in the computation of the accounts the note was made for \$20 more than in truth was due, it was held that the debtor might recover this sum from the creditor, although the note still remained unpaid.

The court treated the mistake as substantially an omission to allow \$20 of the plaintiff's account, and this action as brought for it.

²*Melledge v. Boston Iron Co.* 5 Cush. 158; *Maneeley v. McGee*, 6 Mass. 143; *Watkins v. Hill*, 8 Pick. 522; *Howland v. Coffin*, 9 Pick. 54; *Reed v. Upton*, 10 Pick. 525; *Butts v. Dean*, 2 Met. 76.

³*Curtis v. Hubbard*, 9 Met. 328.

⁴*Trustees, etc. v. Kendrick*, 12 Me. 381; *Chapman v. Coffin*, 14 Gray, 454; *Greenwood v. Curtis*, 6 Mass. 358.

⁵*Wiseman v. Lyman*, 7 Mass. 286.

are liable for the simple contract debt, and *a fortiori* when the note given is that of a third person, and if held to be in satisfaction, would wholly discharge the liability of other parties previously liable, the presumption, if it exists at all, is held of much less weight.¹ The fact that such presumption would deprive the party who takes the note of a substantial benefit has a strong tendency to show that it was not so intended; as where it would imply the discharge of a mortgage.²

The rule in the states above named is exceptional. The rule held generally in this country, as well as in England, is that a note, bill or check of the debtor or of a third person given and received on account of a previous debt, or one contemporaneously contracted, is not absolute but conditional payment, unless it is accepted as such, or unless it produces payment.³

¹ *Melledge v. Boston Iron Co.* 5 Cush. 158; *Maneeley v. McGee*, 6 Mass. 143; *Emerson v. Providence Hat M. Co.* 13 Mass. 237; *French v. Price*, 24 Pick. 13; *Barnard v. Graves*, 16 Pick. 41; *Curtis v. Hubbard*, 9 Met. 328.

² *Watkins v. Hill*, 8 Pick. 522; *Pomeroy v. Rice*, 16 Pick. 22; *Lorane v. Wilson*, 8 Cush. 424. See *Fowler v. Bush*, 21 Pick. 230. In *Wedding v. Boston Elastic Fabric Co.* 100 Mass. 422, a buyer sent the seller a third person's check to pay for a bill of goods; the seller sent a receipt for the amount as received in settlement of the bill. At the time of sending the check the buyer supposed it to be good, but it was seasonably presented, and dishonored; held not a payment or accord and satisfaction.

Where a debtor gave his negotiable note for the amount of his debt, and included more than lawful interest in consideration of further delay of payment, the note being void for usury, held the original debt was not discharged, and might still be recovered, though a receipt was given at the time the note was

taken. *Johnson v. Johnson*, 11 Mass. 359; *Stebbins v. Smith*, 4 Pick. 97; *Ramsdell v. Soule*, 12 Pick. 126; *Meschke v. Van Doren*, 16 Wis. 319; *Lee v. Peckham*, 17 Wis. 383. See *Webster v. Stadden*, 14 id. 277. A negotiable note given in New York for goods sold there by a citizen of that state is no satisfaction of the original debt, so as to bar an action in Massachusetts for the same, although the note was lost, and the vendor had given the vendee a receipt stating that the note was received in full for the goods. *Van Cleef v. Therasson*, 3 Pick. 12.

³ *Costelo v. Cave*, 2 Hill (S. C.), 207; *Slocomb v. Larty*, Hemp. C. C. 431; *Heartt v. Rhodes*, 66 Ill. 351; *Smith v. Applegate*, 1 Daly, 91; *Crane v. McDonald*, 45 Barb. 354; *Kelty v. 2d National Bank*, 52 Barb. 328; *Johnson v. Bank of N. America*, 5 Robt. 554; *Smith v. Miller*, 6 Abb. N. S. 234; *Wehrlin v. Schmutz*, 1 City Ct. R. (N. Y.) 101; *Turner v. Bank of Fox Lake*, 3 Keyes, 425; S. C. 23 How. Pr. 399; *Strong v. King*, 35 Ill. 9; *Hodges v. Latham*, 33 Ill. 344; *People v. Howell*, 4 John. 296; *Strong v. Stevens*, 4 Duer, 668;

- Houston v. Shindler, 11 Barb. 36;
 Lovett v. Cornwell, 5 Wend. 369;
 Pratt v. Foote, 9 N. Y. 463; Demp-
 ster v. West, 69 Ill. 613; Genter v.
 Tompkins, 12 Barb. 255; Olcott v.
 Rathbone, 5 Wend. 490; Kobbi v.
 Underhill, 3 Sandf. Ch. 277; Thomp-
 son v. Briggs, 28 N. H. 40; Barnett
 v. Smith, 30 N. H. 256; Hill v.
 Marcy, 49 N. H. 265; Johnson v.
 Cleves, 15 N. H. 332; Wright v. The
 First Crockery Ware Co. 1 N. H.
 280; Taffrey v. Cornish, 10 N. H.
 505; Commercial Bank of Pa. v.
 Union Bk. 11 N. Y. 203; Murray v.
 Gouveneur, 2 John. Ca. 438; Tobey
 v. Barber, 5 John. 68; Schemerhorn
 v. Loines, 7 John. 311; Porter v. Tal-
 cott, 1 Cow. 359; Herring v. Sanger,
 3 John. Ca. 71; Cole v. Sackett, 1
 Hill, 516; Vail v. Foster, 4 N. Y.
 312; Van Epps v. Dellaye, 6 Barb.
 244; Monroe v. Hoff, 5 Denio, 360;
 Darnell v. Morehouse, 35 How. Pr.
 511; Youngs v. Stahelin, 34 N. Y.
 258; Trustees v. Kendrick, 12 Me.
 381; Gilmore v. Bussey, 12 Me. 418;
 Van Steinburgh v. Hoffman, 15
 Barb. 28; Tucker v. Cornwell, 67 Ill.
 552; Hoar v. Clute, 15 John. 224;
 Conley v. Conley, Hill & D. Supp.
 312; Bates v. Rosecrans, 37 N. Y.
 409; Tyner v. Stoops, 11 Ind. 22;
 McIntyre v. Kennedy, 29 Pa. St.
 448; Buswell v. Pioneer, 37 N. Y.
 312; S. C. 4 Abb. Pr. N. S. 244; 35
 How. 447; Mischke v. Van Doren,
 16 Wis. 319; Lee v. Peckham, 17
 Wis. 383; Webster v. Stadden, 24
 Wis. 277; Bolles v. Chancey, 8 Conn.
 389; Davidson v. Borough of Bridge-
 port, 8 Conn. 473; Gardner v. Gor-
 ham, 1 Doug. (Mich.) 507; Griffith
 v. Crogan, 22 Cal. 317; Burrows v.
 Bangs, 34 Mich. 304; Combs v. Bate-
 man, 10 Barb. 573; Foster v. Hill,
 36 N. H. 526; Roundlett v. Herron,
 20 N. H. 102; Yates v. Valentine, 71
 Ill. 643; Peter v. Beverly, 10 Pet.
 532; McMurray v. Taylor, 30 Mo.
 263; Citizens' Bank v. Carson, 32
 Mo. 191; Brewster v. Bonn, 8 Cal.
 501; Higgins v. Wartell, 18 Cal. 330;
 Freeman v. Benedict, 37 Conn. 559;
 Owenson v. Morse, 7 T. R. 64;
 Holmes v. De Camp, 1 John. 34;
 Angel v. Felton, 8 John. 149; Pin-
 tard v. Tuckington, 10 John. 104;
 Smith v. Lockwood, 10 John. 375;
 Burdick v. Green, 15 John. 247;
 Hughes v. Wheeler, 8 Cow. 77;
 Lewis v. Lozer, 3 Wend. 79; Higby
 v. N. Y. & Harl. R. R. Co. 3 Bosw.
 497; Purchase v. Matteson, 3 Bosw.
 118; Putnam v. Lewis, 8 John. 389;
 Christian v. John, 2 Bailey, 574;
 Wright v. Storrs, 32 N. Y. 691;
 Bank v. Webb, 39 N. Y. 325; Smith
 v. Miller, 43 N. Y. 171; S. C. 6 Robt.
 413; 6 Abb. N. S. 234; Ally v.
 Rogers, 19 Gratt. 367; Brown v.
 Olmstead, 50 Cal. 162; The Kimball,
 3 Wall. 37; Newell v. Nixon, 4 Wall.
 572; Lee v. Tinges, 7 Md. 215; Cor-
 nell v. Lamb, 20 John. 407; Roget
 v. Clapp, 2 Caines, 171; Waldron v.
 Whitlock, 1 Cow. 290; Smith v.
 Owens, 21 Cal. 11; Watson v.
 Owens, 1 Rich. 111; McNaughton
 v. Partridge, 11 Ohio, 223; Imbush
 Mech. & F. Bank, 1 West. L. J. 49;
 Sutliff v. Atwood, 15 Ohio St. 186;
 John v. John, Wright, 584; Dow-
 ney v. Hická, 14 How. 240; McGinn
 v. Holmes, 2 Watts, 121; Lear v.
 James, 10 S. & R. 307; McClaery v.
 Jackson, 6 Gratt. 96; Harris v.
 Johnston, 3 Cranch, 311; Goodrich
 v. Stanley, 24 Conn. 613; Good v.
 Cheesman, 2 B. & Ad. 328; Abrams
 v. Musgrave, 12 Pa. St. 292; Gower
 v. Halloway, 13 Iowa, 154; Kep-
 hart v. Butcher, 17 Iowa, 240; Far-
 well v. Salpaugh, 32 Iowa, 532;
 Huse v. McDaniel, 33 Iowa, 406;
 McLaren v. Hall, 26 Iowa, 297; Far-
 well v. Grier, 38 Iowa, 83; Smith v.
 Jones, 20 Wend. 192; Murray v.

Renewal of a note is not a payment;¹ and will not discharge a mortgage security.² But it seems where renewal is a discount of the new note, and there is a payment of the old note out of the avails, it is a discharge of the old debt.³ Courts are in the habit of saying that when such paper is given for a debt, it is not to be deemed a satisfaction, unless there is an express agreement to that effect. It is probably not necessary that the proof should be just in that form; but it is doubtless essential that there be an express agreement or circumstances of equal force to

Judah, 6 Cow. 494; Glenn v. Noble, 1 Blackf. 104; Wood v. Schroeder, 4 Harr. & John. 276; People v. Howell, 4 John. 296; People v. Baker, 20 Wend. 602; Ward v. How, 38 N. H. 35; Dedman v. Williams, 1 Scam. 154; Winslow v. Hardin's Ex'r, 3 Dana, 543; Whittington v. Roberts, 4 T. B. Mon. 173; Archibald v. Argall, 53 Ill. 307; Simons v. Clark, 56 Ill. 96; Rayburn v. Day, 27 Ill. 46; White v. Jones, 38 Ill. 159; Edwards v. Truelock, 37 Iowa, 244; Lyman v. Bank of U. S. 12 How. 225; In re Ouemitte, 1 Sawyer, 47; Bradford v. Fox, 16 Abb. 51; S. C. 38 N. Y. 289; Taylor v. Oder, 36 Barb. 214; Davidson v. City Bank, 57 N. Y. 81; Matteson v. Ellsworth, 33 Wis. 488; Paine v. Voorhees, 26 Wis. 522; Blunt v. Walker, 11 Wis. 334; Hart v. Boller, 15 S. & R. 162; Maier v. Canavan, 8 Daly, 272; Huntington v. Coleman, 1 Blackf. 348; Kiser v. Ruddick, 8 Blackf. 332; Frisbee v. Lindley, 23 Ind. 511; Sweingen v. Willing, 6 Mo. 174; Steamboat Charlotte v. Hammond, 9 Mo. 59; Ford v. Mitchell, 15 Wis. 304; Lindsey v. McClelland, 18 Wis. 481; Eastman v. Porter, 14 Wis. 39; Maillard v. Duke of Argyle, 6 M. & G. 40; Plant's Manuf. Co. v. Fulvey, 20 Wis. 200; Cox v. Reed, 27 Ill. 433; Ralsten v. Wood, 15 Ill. 159; Ker-meyer v. Newby, 14 Kan. 164;

Bank v. Bobo, 11 Rich. 597; Story on Prom. Notes, § 107.

¹Lowry v. Fisher, 2 Barb. 70; Kibby v. Jones, 7 Bush, 248; Jaggers Iron Co. v. Walker, 76 N. Y. 531.

²Williams v. Starr, 5 Wis. 534; Eastman v. Porter, 14 Wis. 39; Flower v. Elwood, 66 Ill. 437; Coles v. Withers, 33 Gratt. 186; Fowler v. Bush, 21 Pick. 230. In this case a mortgage was given as security for a debt, payable in instalments; and after the first instalment became due, the mortgagee called on the mortgagor for payment, saying he could sell the note and mortgage, if such instalment were paid. The mortgagor thereupon gave a negotiable note for such instalment, payable in four months, upon which the mortgagee proposed to raise the money at a bank; and the following indorsement was made on the original note: "Received the first instalment on the within, \$402.78." The mortgagee, subsequently, sold the note and mortgage. It was held that this was a payment of such instalment and not a mere change of security for the same debt; that the mortgage was discharged *pro tanto*.

³Fisher v. Marvin, 47 Barb. 159; Castleman v. Holmes, 4 J. J. Marsh. 3. Contra, Jaggers Iron Co. v. Walker, *supra*.

show that intention.¹ In the absence of such an agreement, a negotiable note or bill of exchange, taken as conditional payment, will have the effect to suspend the right of action until it matures.² And then it will not be presumed in favor of the cred-

¹ *Randlet v. Herron*, 20 N. H. 102; *Johnson v. Cleves*, 15 id. 332; *Slocomb v. Larty*, Hemp. C. C. 258; *Youngs v. Stahelein*, 34 N. Y. 258; *Yates v. Valentine*, 71 Ill. 643. In *Eastman v. Porter*, 14 Wis. 39, it is said that where, in connection with the fact that negotiable paper is taken on account of a debt, it is alleged or acknowledged to have been received "as payment," or "in full," or "in full of all demands," these expressions must be considered with that fact, and interpreted as meaning *conditional payment*. *Glenn v. Smith*, 2 Gill & John. 493; *Johnson v. Weed*, 9 John. 310; *Tobey v. Barber*, 5 John. 68; *Putnam v. Lewis*, 8 John. 389; 5 T. R. 513; 6 id. 52; *Bradford v. Fox*, 38 N. Y. 289. But in Connecticut, as evidence that a new note is received in payment of an account, peculiar importance is attached to a receipt, which expresses that the note is given in *full payment*. It is there held that such a receipt is a discharge, unless it is executed under circumstances of mistake, accident or surprise, or is founded in fraud. *Bonnell v. Chamberlin*, 26 Conn. 487; *Fuller v. Crittenden*, 9 Conn. 401; *Tucker v. Baldwin*, 13 id. 136; *Hurd v. Blackman*, 19 id. 177. See *Bishop v. Perkins*, 19 id. 300; *Beam v. Barnum*, 21 Conn. 202. Where a check or a new note or bill of exchange is made, and the original evidence of debt in the form of like paper is thereupon surrendered, such surrender has been the subject of judicial remark in respect to its force, as indicating an intention to accept as satisfaction what is delivered in lieu of it.

Walker, C. J., in *Strong v. King*, 35 Ill. 9, 19, said: "The bare reception of a check from the drawer, for the amount of the bill, will not, ordinarily, be considered as payment; but only as a means of payment, and thus is the rule, whether the bill is surrendered to the drawer at the time of receiving the check, or is retained by the holder until the payment is consummated. It may be imprudent to surrender the bill before actual payment is made, but such improvidence does not change the rule." In *Flower v. Elwood*, 66 Ill. 438, 444, the same judge said: "And although the surrender of the notes by the mortgagee, to the maker, is *prima facie* evidence of their payment, still such presumption may be rebutted." In *Yates v. Valentine*, 71 Ill. 643, his associate delivering apparently the unanimous opinion of the court, said: "We can conceive of no act showing more decisively that it was intended by the parties that the note was satisfied, and should be canceled. It was intended that the defendant should thereafter be bound by the terms of the notes then given, and the old note was given him that it might cease to exist as an evidence of indebtedness against him." *Christian v. Johnson*, 2 Bailey, 574; *Eastman v. Porter*, 14 Wis. 39; *Smith v. Miller*, 43 N. Y. 171.

² *The Kimball*, 3 Wall. 37; *Phoenix Ins. Co. v. Allen*, 11 Mich. 501; *Griffith v. Crogan*, 12 Cal. 317; *Putnam v. Lewis*, 8 John. 389; *Brewster v. Bours*, 8 Cal. 501; *Lee v. Tinges*, 7 Md. 215; *Smith v. Owens*, 21 Cal. 11.

itor that it remains unpaid; he must account for it; and the same if he receive a check. Such paper must be produced at the trial in an action on the original consideration, unless it has been lost, that it may be surrendered or canceled.¹

By accepting the note, bill or check, either of the debtor or of a third person, as conditional payment, the creditor accepts the duty of doing anything in respect to it which is necessary not only to obtain payment by due presentment, but also by protest and notice to fix the liability of the parties. And the *onus* is upon him to show that he has performed that duty.² If there are other parties to such paper to which the holder could resort in case of its dishonor, any want of diligence, on the part of the creditor receiving it, by which such parties are discharged, will preclude such creditor from returning it and suing upon the original debt.³

There is not the same arbitrary strictness in the rule of diligence, and in respect to consequences of neglect, where a check is received as a means of payment, or even as payment, as prevails in regard to notes and bills. The drawer is in no case discharged from his responsibility to pay the check, unless he has suffered some loss or injury by the omission or neglect to make presentment, and then only *pro tanto*.⁴ But a chose in action

¹ *McConnell v. Stillinius*, 2 Gilm. 707; *Dangerfield v. Welby*, 4 Esp. 159; *Hodwin v. Mendizabel*, 10 Moore, 477; *Jeffrey v. Cornish*, 10 N. H. 505; *Mehlberg v. Fisher*, 24 Wis. 607; *Dayton v. Trull*, 23 Wend. 345; *Burdick v. Green*, 15 John. 247; *Smith v. Rogers*, 17 John. 340; *Hughes v. Wheeler*, 8 Cowen, 78; *Eastman v. Porter*, 14 Wis. 39; *Plant Manuf. Co. v. Fulvey*, 20 Wis. 200; *Cromwell v. Levitt*, 1 Hall, 56; *Taylor v. Allen*, 36 Barb. 229.

² *The Phoenix Ins. Co. v. Allen*, 11 Mich. 501; *Dayton v. Trull*, 23 Wend. 345; *Cooper v. Powell*, Anthon. 68; *Little v. Phoenix Bank*, 2 Hill, 425; affirmed, 7 Hill, 359; *Jennison v. Parker*, 7 Mich. 355; *Heartt v. Rhodes*, 66 Ill. 351; *Bradford v.*

Fox, 39 Barb. 203; S. C. 16 Abb. Pr. 51; 38 N. Y. 289; *Story on Prom. Notes*, § 498; *Roberts v. Thompson*, 14 Ohio St. 1.

³ *Id.*

⁴ *Story on Prom. Notes*, § 497; *Kent's Com. Lec.* 44; *Cruger v. Armstrong*, 3 John. Ca. 5; *Conroy v. Warren*, id. 259; *Murray v. Judah*, 6 Cow. 484; *Commercial Bank v. Hughes*, 17 Wend. 94; *Harbeck v. Craft*, 4 Duer, 122; *Mohawk Bank v. Broderick*, 10 Wend. 304; *Little v. Phoenix Bank*, 2 Hill, 425; *Serle v. Norton*, 2 Mood. & Rob. 401; *Hill v. Beebe*, 13 N. Y. 556. In *Bradford v. Fox*, 38 N. Y. 289, the defendant averred payment, and it was held that though made by a check the *onus* of proving that the check

in any form received as conditional payment or as collateral security, to the extent collected or paid; or of the loss by the creditor's negligence; or when transferred by the creditor to a third person, unless taken back, is payment on account of the debt for which it was received.¹ So if the creditor take from his debtor an order or note payable to a third person.²

COLLATERALS COLLECTED, OR LOST BY NEGLIGENCE OF CREDITOR, ARE TO BE CREDITED AS PAYMENTS.—When security is given for a debt, and money is realized from that security, it is, as has just been said, a payment *pro tanto*.³ The money so received is deemed so appropriated by mutual agreement.⁴ It is payment, not merely a set-off;⁵ but if the debtor pays his debt after such collections on collaterals, he may recover them from the creditor.⁶

resulted in payment was on him. Grover, J., said: "To effect this, proof of the delivery and receipt of the check by the plaintiff not being sufficient, the defendant was bound to go further and show that by the *laches* of the plaintiffs a loss had been incurred, to be borne by some one; and when this appeared, the law would cast the loss upon the plaintiff, and would work out such result by making the check operate as payment of the debt." It is believed, however, that after delivery of a check to a creditor as a means of payment, the weight of authority puts the burden of proof on him to show that the check was unproductive; and if there has been a want of diligence, that no loss or injury has resulted to the debtor. *Murray v. Judah*, 9 Cow. 484; *The Syracuse B. & N. Y. R. R. Co. v. Collins*, 3 Lans. 29.

¹ *Harris v. Johnston*, 3 Cranch, 311; *John v. John*, Wright (Ohio), 584; *McCluney v. Jackson*, 6 Gratt. 96; *Parker v. U. S.* 1 Pet. C. C. 262; *Lawrence v. Schuylkill & Co.* 4

Wash. C. C. 562; *Bells v. Porter*, 9 Conn. 23.

² *Shaw v. Gookin*, 7 N. H. 16.

³ Ante, p. 370. See *New London Bank v. Lee*, 11 Conn. 112. A mortgage to indemnify an accommodation indorser, or other surety, is not available as security for the debt, either to relieve the indorser or surety from paying it (*Post v. Tradesmen's Bank*, 28 Conn. 420; *Horner v. Savings Bank*, 7 Conn. 478), or as a means of payment at the instance of the creditor. *Ohio Life Insurance & Trust Co. v. Reeder*, 18 Ohio, 35, 46. See *Russell v. La Roque*, 13 Ala. 149.

⁴ *Pope v. Dodson*, 58 Ill. 360; *Kemmel v. Wilson*, 4 Wash. C. C. 308; *Midgley v. Slocomb*, 2 Abb. N. S. 275; *Lincoln v. Bassett*, 23 Pick. 154; *Kennester v. Avery*, 16 N. H. 117; *Dismaker v. Wright*, 3 Dev. & Bat. 78.

⁵ *King v. Hutchins*, 28 N. H. 561; *In re Ouemette*, 1 Sawyer, 47.

⁶ *Overstreet v. Nunn*, 36 Ala. 666; *Dorrill v. Eaton*, 35 Mich. 402.

There is an implied obligation of the creditor to account for the proceeds of collaterals. His failure or refusal to give an account of the application of goods received as collateral security for a debt, will operate as a bar to the recovery of the debt itself.¹ But where the collateral securities are placed in the hands of a third person by the debtor, and were never in the hands or under the control of the creditor, he is entitled to recover against the debtor without accounting for the collaterals.² If bank bills have been received as collateral security, it lies on the creditor in a suit against a surety to show what has been done with them.³

Taking a collateral does not suspend the right to bring suit on the debt secured.⁴ Nor can the debtor obtain credit thereon for such collateral, unless it has been collected or appropriated by the creditor, or lost by his negligence or fault.⁵

Negotiable paper received as a means of payment is *prima facie* payment, and the creditor must show what has become of it; show diligence to obtain payment, or excuse non-presentment, and produce the bill at the trial.⁶ A note delivered as collateral security continues a valid security until the debt is paid, notwithstanding it is changed in form, as from a note into a judgment.⁷ And a creditor who holds security, without special instructions for its application, for various notes due from his debtor, some of which bear the names of sureties, may, in case of the insolvency of the principal debtor, and of some of the sureties, apply the same towards the payment of such of the notes as may be necessary for his own protection; and solvent parties upon others cannot avail themselves thereof in any way,

¹ *Limes v. Zaur*, 1 Phil. (Pa.) 500; *Dessol v. Bragmiere*, 50 Cal. 456;

² *Bank of U. S. v. Peabody*, 20 Pa. St. 454.

³ *Spalding v. The Bank of Susquehanna Co.* 9 Pa. St. 28.

⁴ *Dugan v. Sprague*, 2 Ind. 600; *Foster v. Pardy*, 5 Met. 442; *Lincoln v. Bassett*, 23 Pick. 154.

⁵ *Id.*; *Fisk v. Stevens*, 21 Me. 457; *Hawks v. Henchcliff*, 17 Barb. 492; *Cook v. Chany*, 14 Ala. 65; *Stevens*

v. Morrow, 4 Ind. 425; *Hall v. Green*, 14 Ohio, 499; *Prettyman v. Barnard*, 37 Ill. 105.

⁶ *Dayton v. Trull*, 23 Wend. 345; *Cooper v. Powell*, Anth. 68; *Robertson v. Gallagher*, 1 Wash. C. C. 156; *Brown v. Cronise*, 21 Cal. 386; *Plant's Manufacturing Co. v. Fulvey*, 20 Wis. 200; *Bullard v. Hascall*, 25 Mich. 132.

⁷ *Fisher v. Fisher*, 98 Mass. 303.

in equity, without paying or offering to pay the whole of the notes for which the security was given.¹

A creditor is only obliged to apply the net proceeds of collaterals. Expenses necessarily incurred in rendering them available are to be deducted, and the balance only is a payment upon the debt secured.² But the equitable interest of the assignee of a promissory note, not negotiable, assigned as collateral security merely, extends only to the amount of the debt for the security of which it was assigned, and not to the costs which have accrued in a suit subsequently brought thereon. And a release from the payee executed subsequent to the assignment, will be available for all of such collateral in excess of such debt.³ A chose in action which is transferred as collateral

¹Wilcox v. Fairhaven Bank, 7 Allen, 270. F and H made and delivered to S their joint and several note for \$4,500; before its maturity S gave his note for \$1,000 to C, and indorsed and delivered, as collateral, the note of F and H. C subsequently assigned S's note to F, and delivered the note of F and H as collateral security. After this, S sold and assigned the note of F and H, then in the hands of F, to D, who thereafter demanded the \$4,500 of F, offering to credit the same with the amount of the \$1,000 note, which was refused. Held, that D was entitled to recover on the note against F and H less the amount of the \$1,000 note.

²Starrett v. Barber, 20 Me. 457; Harrington v. Pauly, 26 Ill. 94; Van Blaricum v. Broadway Bank, 37 N. Y. 540.

³Blake v. Buchanan, 22 Vt. 548. The defendant and one A of Massachusetts exchanged notes in August, 1854, of equal amounts and having equal time to run. Later in the same month, A deposited defendant's notes and others as collateral, and procured a discount of his

own note for \$8,000 by plaintiff. The note had ten days to run; A failed to pay it, and was driven into insolvency. Separate suits were brought against the defendant on his notes when they became due. At the time of bringing these suits, between three and four thousand dollars of the collaterals had been paid. When the actions (together) were tried, the collaterals had been paid in to an amount sufficient to pay the plaintiff's claim, except about two hundred dollars. Held, that the plaintiff should have judgment for the full amount of the notes, interest and costs, but the rights of the defendant should be provided for by an order in the judgment permitting him to be discharged by paying the balance due the plaintiff with costs; the residue to be paid into court to be subject to the further order of the court on the application of A's assignees, or of A, on notice. Nantucket Pacific Bank v. Stebbins, 6 Duer, 341.

In Russell v. La Rague, 13 Ala. 149, it was held that where a surety received from his principal a note as indemnity, and passed the same over

security is put under the control of the creditor, to make his claim out of it, and it is not in the nature, or subject to the incidents of a pawn or pledge. It should be collected, not sold.¹

A creditor receiving collateral securities is required to use ordinary diligence, and to observe good faith in respect to the same; if they are lost or impaired through his fault or neglect, he is liable to the debtor to the extent of the injury; and such damages, or so much as is necessary therefor, will enure as a payment of the debt for which they were received as security.² If the collaterals be negotiable paper to mature at a future day, due diligence imposes on the creditor the necessity of doing those acts which will preserve the liability of indorsers or other secondary parties.³ In case of neglect, the creditor is liable for the actual loss, and no more;⁴ and the *onus* is on the debtor to show the extent of the injury.⁵ So if the creditor receives a

to the creditor as collateral security for the principal; held, that the creditor could not recover upon such note after the principal debt was barred by the statute of limitations; but it would have been otherwise if the note had been delivered to the creditor in discharge of the surety's liability.

¹Chambersburg Ins. Co. v. Smith, 11 Pa. St. 120; Nelson v. Wellington, 5 Bosw. 178; Brookman v. Metcalf, 5 Bosw. 429.

²Roberts v. Gallagher, 1 Wash. C. C. 156; Gallagher v. Roberts, 2 Wash. C. C. 191; Hanna v. Holton, 78 Pa. St. 324; Ins. Co. v. Marr, 46 Pa. St. 504; Miller v. Gettysburg Bank, 8 Watts, 192; Dyott's Est. 2 Watts & S. 463; Lishy v. O'Brian, 4 Watts, 141; Bank of U. S. v. Peabody, 20 Pa. St. 454; Chambersburg Ins. Co. v. Smith, 11 Pa. St. 120; Sellers v. Jones, 22 Pa. St. 427; Muirhead v. Kirkpatrick, 21 Pa. St. 237; Foot v. Brown, 2 McLean, 369; Brown v. Cronise, 21 Cal. 386; Whittier v. Wright, 34 Mich. 92; Exeter

Bank v. Gordon, 8 N. H. 66; Fennell v. Meaux, 3 Bush, 449; Kenniston v. Avery, 16 N. H. 117; Matter of Brown, 2 Story, 502; Chamberlyn v. Delarive, 2 Wilson, 353; Beula v. Curry, 3 Bush, 678; Russell v. Hester, 10 Ala. 535; Powell v. Henry, 27 Ala. 612; Lee v. Baldwin, 10 Ga. 208; Carden v. Jones, 23 Ga. 175; Kiser v. Ruddick, 8 Blackf. 382; Noland v. Clark, 10 B. Mon. 239; Hoffman v. Johnson, 1 Bland, 103; Steger v. Bush, Sm. & M. Ch. 172; Barrows v. Rhineland, 3 John. Ch. 619; Jennison v. Parker, 7 Mich. 355; Goodhall v. Richardson, 14 N. H. 567; White v. Howard, 1 Sandf. 81; Nixsen v. Lyell, 5 Hill, 466.

³Jennison v. Parker, 7 Mich. 355; Russell v. Hester, 10 Ala. 535; Kenniston v. Avery, 16 N. H. 117; Foot v. Brown, 2 McLean, 369; Brown v. Cronise, 21 Cal. 386; Phoenix Ins. Co. v. Allen, 11 Mich. 501.

⁴Aldrich v. Goodell, 75 Ill. 452; Coonley v. Coonley, Hill & D. Supp. 312.

⁵Id.; Fiske v. Stevens, 21 Me. 457.

check in payment of a debt, and unreasonably delays presenting it, he is only liable for the actual injury to the drawer.¹

A transfer of the collateral by the creditor is an appropriation of it, and he will be held to have elected to take it for what appears by its face to be due thereon in satisfaction to that extent.² If he transfers the collateral for less than its face, it is his loss.³ He must settle with the debtor for the whole nominal value of the collateral, though he settled with the maker for less, or took a note in part satisfaction.⁴ A creditor may relinquish a collateral security to his debtor, without the consent of other creditors, and not thereby lose his resort to the debtor's property.⁵ But a surety would be discharged by such relinquishment; for the creditor is bound to hold security for the benefit of the surety as well as for himself; and if he parts with it without the knowledge or against the will of the surety, he will lose his claim against the surety to the value of what is so surrendered.⁶

One who receives from his debtor, as collateral, negotiable paper of a third person indorsed by the debtor, makes it his own and releases the debtor's indorsement, if he neglects to protest it for non-payment.⁷ A creditor having a note for the

¹ Bell v. Alexander, 21 Gratt. 1.

² Hawks v. Hinchcliff, 17 Barb. 492.

³ Id.

⁴ Dupay v. Clark, 12 Ind. 427. See Garlick v. James, 12 John. 146; Phillips v. Thompson, 2 John. Ch. 418.

⁵ In Matter of Dyott, 2 W. & S. 463.

⁶ Stewart v. Davis, 18 Ind. 74.

⁷ Whitten v. Wright, 34 Mich. 92. In this case, upon the trial the plaintiff offered to show that at the time the note was given the maker was insolvent, that he was so at the time of its maturity, and continued so up to the time of the trial, for the purpose of showing that though the note was not properly protested, the defendant lost nothing by it. That evidence was held properly ex-

cluded. Marston, J., delivering the opinion of the court, said: "It is of the utmost importance that no uncertainty should exist as to the rights and liabilities of parties to negotiable paper. Should the introduction of evidence upon the trial be sanctioned, to show that an indorser had not suffered any injury from a want of protest and notice, an element of uncertainty would then exist, and the way would be opened for a new class of questions and much needless litigation. The value of a note cannot always be determined from the solvency or insolvency alone of the maker. As was said in Rose v. Lewis, 10 Mich. 485, 'the value of negotiable paper is well understood not to be absolutely dependent on the amount of property liable to execution which

purchase money of a slave, on the death of the purchaser, took possession of the slave; he was held liable for the injury done to the estate as executor *de son tort*, and the amount of such liability payment so far upon the note.¹ A creditor who included in a mortgage a premium for a policy of insurance on the life of the debtor, as additional security for the debt, and neglected to effect the insurance, was held liable as upon an express agreement to insure, and liable for the amount of the sum for which he should have procured insurance.²

WHO MAY MAKE PAYMENTS.—The general rule as to payment or satisfaction by a third person, not himself liable as a co-contractor or otherwise, seems to be that it is not sufficient to discharge the debtor, unless it is made as agent for and on account of the debtor, and with his prior authority or subsequent ratification; but the debtor may ratify the payment by pleading it, unless he has previously disavowed it.³

may be possessed by the maker. A very large portion of current securities of undoubted goodness would, under such a test, be worthless. And in cases where the holder of such paper is indebted to the maker, it may be as valuable to him, by way of set-off, as if the maker were wealthy, and in sound credit. The value of commercial paper must always depend very much upon the integrity and business habits of those who issue it. And we cannot perceive the justice or good sense of any rule which should disregard the results of common experience.' If the note in this case had been properly protested and notice given to the defendant, he might have been able to collect it or secure its payment. We think the evidence was properly excluded."

¹ Fennell v. Meaux, 3 Bush, 449.

² Souls v. Union Bank, 45 Barb. 111; 30 How. Pr. 105.

³ Simpson v. Eggington, 10 Exch. 845; James v. Isaacs, 22 L. J. C. P.

73; Belshaw v. Bush, 11 C. B. 191; Jones v. Broadhurst, 9 C. B. 193; Clow v. Borst, 6 John. 37; Stark v. Thompson, 3 T. B. Mon. 296; Woodfolk v. McDowell, 9 Dana, 268; Lucas v. Wilkinson, 1 Hurl. & N. 420. In a note to Simpson v. Eggington, it is said that "the rule which requires the consideration to move between the parties has been modified in many important particulars by the introduction of the action for money had and received, and it would seem only reasonable to permit a debt to be extinguished by a payment made to a creditor, whenever the circumstances are such that the amount paid might have been recovered by the debtor had no debt existed."

In Jones v. Broadhurst, Creswell, J., said: "As the court has been called upon to consider the law in relation to the subject, it may be a convenience to the profession to mention the authorities which are to be found upon the subject. It may appear that the law is not perfectly

settled. The authorities of the text-books are generally to be found under the title of 'Accord and Satisfaction;' and most, if not all, of such text-books refer to accord and satisfaction by and between the parties to the cause of action, and but very few authorities are to be found upon the subject of satisfaction made by a stranger. Notwithstanding the passages referred to in the text-books, there is very early authority to the effect that satisfaction made by a stranger to a party having a cause of action, may be used as a good bar to an action for such cause. It is stated in Fitzherbert's Abridgment, title Barre, pl. 166 (Hilary, 36 H. 6), that 'If a stranger does trespass to me, and one of his relations, or any other, gives anything to me for the same trespass, to which I agree, the stranger shall have the advantage of that to bar me; for if I be satisfied, it is not reason that I be again satisfied — *quod tota curia concessit*.' A very diligent search has not found any old authority inconsistent with the case in Fitzherbert. In several cases, obligations given by strangers to parties having a cause of action, have been held to be no bar to an action between the parties to such a cause; but it will be found that all these cases were decided upon the ground that the obligation so given was collateral, and not by way of satisfaction, or in extinguishment or merger. In connection with this branch of the law, this consideration will always be found material. In Fitzherbert's Abridgment, title ditto, pl. 83, it is said: 'In debt on contract, it is no plea to say that the plaintiff has a bond of a stranger for the same duty; but to say that he has a bond of the defendant himself for the same duty, is a good plea.'

So in F. N. B. 121 M., it is said: 'If a man contract to pay money for a thing which he hath bought, if he makes a bond for the money, the contract is discharged, and an action of debt will not lie upon the contract.' 'But it is otherwise if a stranger makes an obligation for the same debt.' 5 Vine's Abridgment, 515, is to the same effect; also Brooke's Abridgment, title Contract, pl. 29. In Pudsey's Case, cited in Hooper's Case, 2 Leonard, 110, it was held that a bond given by a stranger, pursuant to a stipulation in the original contract, will be a bar; but otherwise, upon a subsequent contract. The same was decided in the principal case of Hooper.

"Some doubt has arisen upon the point of satisfaction by a stranger, from the case of Grymes v. Blofield, Cro. Eliz. 541. The report in Cro. Eliz. states it to have been an action on an obligation for 20*l*. The defendant pleaded that J S had surrendered a copyhold tenement, in satisfaction, which the plaintiff accepted. The plaintiff demurred to the plea, and it is said that Popham and Gawdy, JJ., held it to be no plea; for J S was a mere stranger, and not privy to the condition, and therefore satisfaction by him was not good; and afterwards, in Easter term, 31 Eliz., Popham and Clench adjudged for the plaintiff, in the absence of the rest of the justices. In Comyn's Digest, the case is stated to the same effect. But from the report of the same case in Rolle's Abridgment, it is to be inferred that the judgment was given for the defendant. In the case of Edgcombe v. Rodd, 5 East, 294, which was an action for trespass and false imprisonment, to which satisfaction by another party was pleaded (upon the authority of Grymes v. Blofield),

accrediting the report in Cro. Eliz., because cited in Comyn's without disapprobation,—the court seems to have thought the plea bad, as setting up satisfaction by a stranger. In Edgcombe v. Rodd, however, the plea was held to be bad, upon another substantial ground, upon which judgment rather seems to have been founded.

"The rolls of the court have been searched to ascertain the real state of the case of Grymes v. Blofield; but without much satisfaction being obtained. There are three rolls, importing three distinct actions upon three obligations for 20*l.*, and, in each case, a plea of satisfaction by J S by the surrender of the copyhold. . . . Upon further inquiry being made, there has been found a report of the case in the MSS. reports in the British Museum, in the Hargrave MSS. No. 7, vol. 2, 251, reports by Humphrey Were. The case is reported in substance, as in Cro. Eliz., . . . and it states that Fenner, J., doubted of the opinion of Popham and Gowdy, by reason of the acceptance of the plaintiff, and cites the 36 H. 6, title Barre, which is the case referred to in Fitzherbert's Abridgment; and it afterwards states, that, upon the case being moved again, Clench and Fenner agreed that the plea was a good bar; and that Gowdy said the case of trespass, 36 H. 6, was good law; and the report then states that in Easter term, 39 Eliz., the plaintiff had judgment to recover; — Popham and Clench only being in court. . . . It seems probable that the report in Croke, stating the judgment to have been given for the plaintiff, is correct; although no answer is suggested to the authority of 36 H. 6, which seems contrary to the decision, and to have been referred to.

"In *Thurman v. Wild*, 11 Ad. & El. 453, 3 P. & D. 289, the question as to the effect of satisfaction by a stranger, also arose; and the court seemed to recognize the decision of *Grymes v. Blofield* as correct; but held that the satisfaction pleaded in that case was a good bar, because made by one who was not a stranger, but a joint trespasser; and, therefore, it became unnecessary to decide how far satisfaction by a stranger would have been a good bar. Such seems to be the state of authority (1850) upon that question; and the court does not feel called upon to express an opinion upon the point, although it must be obvious that the decision in 36 H. 6 is consistent with reason and justice."

In *Belshaw v. Bush*, 11 Com. B. 191 (1851), Maule, J., said: "If a bill given by the *defendant* himself on account of the debt, operate as a conditional payment, and so be of the same force as an absolute payment by the defendant, if the condition by which it is to be defeated has not arisen, there seems no reason why a bill given by a stranger for and on account of the debt, should not operate as a conditional payment by the stranger; and, if it have that operation, the plea in the present case will have the same effect as if it had alleged that *the money* was paid by William Bush (the stranger) for and on account of the debt. But, if a stranger give money in payment, absolute or conditional, of the debt of another, and the causes of action in respect to it, it must be payment on behalf of the other, against whom alone the causes of action exist; and, if adopted by him, will operate as payment by himself." Coke, Litt. 206*b*, 36 H. 6.

James v. Isaac, 12 C. B. 791 (1852). In assumpsit for work and labor, the

A purchaser of mortgaged property subject to the mortgage may pay the debt, and payment by such a person would have the effect to extinguish it.¹ If a mere stranger or volunteer pays a debt for which another is bound, he cannot be subrogated to the creditor's rights in respect to the security given by the real debtor. But if the person who pays the debt is compelled to pay, for the protection of his own interests and rights, then he is entitled to such subrogation.²

TO WHOM PAYMENT MAY BE MADE.—Payment must be made to the creditor, or to one authorized by him to receive it as agent or assignee; or to one whom the law substitutes in his place as executor, administrator, creditor by trustee process, or the like. Payment of a judgment or decree to an attorney of record who obtained it, before his authority is revoked and notice of it given, is valid as to the party making the payment.³ But payment to an unauthorized agent is a nullity.⁴ Possession of mercantile paper authorizes the receipt of the money, and even

defendant pleaded that the money mentioned in the declaration, accrued due to the plaintiff under an agreement for the building of a church; that the plaintiff having suspended the work, another agreement was entered into between him and one A, under which the plaintiff, in consideration of certain stipulated payments, undertook to complete the work, and to rely for the residue of the contract price upon certain subscriptions, which were to be raised; and that A duly made, and the plaintiff received, the payments stipulated for by the second agreement, in satisfaction and discharge of the original agreement between the plaintiff and the defendants, and of the performance thereof by the latter; held, that the plea was bad in substance, inasmuch as it did not show that the agreement made by A, and the payments under it, were intended to be made for the

benefit of the defendants, and that they adopted A's acts. See 2 Am. Lead. Cas. 4 ed. 270; *Wellington v. Kelly*, 84 N. Y. 542; *Wolf v. Walter*, 56 Mo. 292. In *Harrison v. Hicks*, 1 Port. 423, the payment of a debt by one not a party to the contract, was held an extinguishment of it, whether made by the consent of the debtor or not.

In *People v. Brenan*, 30 How. Pr. 417, it was held that the payment of a *de facto* officer's salary, was no defense to the claim of the officer *de jure* for the same time. *Belshaw v. Bush*, *supra*; *Simpson v. Eggington*, *supra*.

¹ *Appledorn v. Steeter*, 20 Mich. 9.

² *Hough v. The Ætna Life Ins. Co.* 57 Ill. 318.

³ *Harper v. Harvey*, 4 W. Va. 539; *Yerkam v. Tilden*, 3 id. 167.

⁴ *Adams v. Kearney*, 2 E. D. Smith, 42. See *Kerneman v. Monaghan*, 2 Mich. 36.

before it is due.¹ But circumstances may impeach a payment made to one having possession of the evidence of the debt. Thus, payment by the maker of a note before maturity to the son of the holder, who had been forbidden to take payment, with the knowledge of the party paying, is not a good payment, although the note is delivered up by the son; and the father may maintain a suit for the note, not having ratified the payment.² The circumstances, however, must show payment in bad faith; it is not enough that there is gross negligence in not ascertaining the party entitled to the money.³

Payment to one not in possession of the note, and without a surrender of it, is, at the risk of the payer; and if the party receiving the money had no right to receive it, the note is not discharged.⁴ But in case of a mortgage or other non-negotiable evidence of debt, probably a payment in good faith to the original holder, in the absence of the paper evidence, would be treated as valid, although there had been an actual assignment of the debt.⁵ Payment, however, may not be made to an assignor after notice of the assignment of the debt;⁶ and such payment will not be recognized, even if the assignor still has possession of the securities;⁷ not even under garnishment proceedings and an order of the court, if that defense is not made.⁸ Where the demand has been assigned, payment as garnishee of the original creditor is not good unless the payment is compulsory, though there has been no notice of the assignment, for assignment passes the title without notice.⁹

A compulsory payment under a foreign attachment from a court of competent jurisdiction is good, and will be recognized

¹ Bliss v. Cutler, 19 Barb. 9.

² Kingman v. Pierce, 17 Mass. 247.

³ Cathron v. Collins, 29 How. Pr. 113; Haescig v. Brown, 34 Mich. 503.

⁴ Wheeler v. Guild, 20 Pick. 545.

⁵ Foster v. Beals, 21 N. Y. 247. See Richardson v. Ainsworth, 20 How. Pr. 52; Robinson v. Wicks, 6 How. Pr. 161; Muir v. Schenck, 3 Hill, 228; Gamble v. Cummins, 2 Blackf. 235.

⁶ Lyman v. Cartright, 3 E. D. Smith, 117; Meriam v. Bacon, 5 Met. 95; Guthrie v. Bashlino, 25 Pa. St. 80; Field v. Mayor, etc. N. Y. 6 N. Y. 179; Ten Eyck v. Simpson, 1 Sandf. Ch. 244; Whiting v. Street, Anth. N. P. 276.

⁷ Chase v. Brown, 32 Mich. 225.

⁸ Roy v. Bancars, 43 Barb. 310.

⁹ Richardson v. Ainsworth, 20 How. Pr. 521; Robinson v. Wicks, 6 id. 161; Muir v. Schenck, 3 Hill, 228.

even in a foreign jurisdiction, though in the latter an earlier attachment had been levied for the same debt.¹ A payment as trustee or garnishee is good though the trustee might have disputed the jurisdiction of the court ordering such payment.²

Where a debt is owing to two persons jointly it may be paid to either. Thus, where two persons joined in an agreement to sell and convey land, it was held that a payment to one of them was good though he had no title to the land.³ Payment of a debt due to a deceased person made before letters granted, to a person who afterward takes out letters, is good, and made so by the subsequent letters.⁴

PLEADING AND EVIDENCE OF PAYMENT.—By the theory of common law pleading in the action of assumpsit, as well as by the provisions of the modern code, payment, either full or partial, being in confession and avoidance, must be pleaded. It cannot be proved under the general issue or general denial. The issue in debt was upon the existence of present indebtedness; and therefore in that action the rule was different. The general issue in assumpsit, however, by a later practice, came to be so expanded as to materially infringe this logical rule; and it was held to embrace many defenses which admitted all the essential facts stated in the declaration, and avoided their effects by matter subsequent, including payment.⁵ Under a general

¹Holmes v. Remson, 4 John. Ch. 460; S. C. 20 John. 229; McDaniel v. Hughes, 3 East, 367.

²Reed v. Parsons, 11 Cush. 255; Sauntry v. Dunlap, 12 Wis. 364.

³Waters v. Travis, 9 John. 450.

⁴Priest v. Watkins, 2 Hill, 225; Mather v. Faulkner, 7 Hill, 181.

⁵An interesting and instructive discussion of this subject is contained in the opinion of Selden, J., in McKyring v. Bull, 16 N. Y. 297. In that case the complaint alleged that the plaintiff entered into the employ of the defendant on the 12th of May, 1852, and continued in such employment, doing labor and service for said defendant at his request,

until the 3d day of May, 1854, and averred that such work and service were worth the sum of \$650. It concluded as follows: "That there is now due to this plaintiff, over and above all payments and offsets, on account of said work, the sum of one hundred and thirty-four dollars, which said sum defendant refuses to pay, wherefore plaintiff demands judgment in this action for said last mentioned sum and interest from the 4th day of May, 1854, besides costs." The answer consisted simply of a general denial of all the allegations of the complaint. Upon the trial, the defendant first offered evidence of payment as a defense to

the action, which was objected to, and excluded on the ground that it should have been pleaded. He then offered to prove partial payment, in mitigation of damages, and this also was excluded for the same reason, and a verdict was given for the plaintiff's claim. On appeal the learned judge said: "Although the code of procedure has abrogated the common law system of pleading, with all its technical rules, yet, in one respect, the new system which it has introduced bears a close analogy to that for which it has been substituted. The general denial allowed by the code corresponds very nearly with the general issue in actions of assumpsit and debt on simple contract, at common law. The decisions upon the subject, therefore, in the English courts, although not obligatory as precedents since the changes introduced by the code, will nevertheless be found to throw much light upon the question presented here.

'While the general issue, both in assumpsit and debt, was in theory, what the general denial allowed by the code is in fact, viz., a simple traverse of the material allegations of the declaration or complaint, yet from the different phraseology adopted in the two forms of action, a very different result was produced. The declaration, in debt, averred an existing indebtedness, and this amount was traversed by the plea of *nil debet*, in the present tense; hence nothing could be excluded which tended to prove that there was no subsisting debt when the suit was commenced. In assumpsit, on the contrary, both the averment in the declaration and the traverse in the plea were in the past, instead of the present tense, and related to a time anterior to the commencement of the suit. Upon

non-assumpsit, therefore, so long as the rule of pleading which excludes all proof not strictly within the issue was adhered to, no evidence could be received except such as would tend to show the defendant never made the promise. That this was the view taken of these pleas, in the earlier cases, is clear.

"In an anonymous case, before Lord Holt (1 Salk. 278), it was adjudged, 'that, in debt for rent, upon *nil debet* pleaded, the statute of limitations may be given in evidence, for the statute has made it no debt at the time of the plea pleaded, the words of which are in the present tense.' Again, in *Draper v. Gassop*, 1 Lord Ray. 153, the same judge said: 'If the defendant pleads non-assumpsit, he cannot give in evidence the statute of limitations, because the assumpsit goes to the *præter* tense; but, upon *nil debet*, the statute is good evidence, because the issue is joined *per verba de presenti*.'

"We find, however, that a practice afterwards grew up, and came at last to be firmly established, of allowing, under the plea of non-assumpsit, evidence of various defenses, which admitted all the essential facts stated in the declaration, but avoided their effect by matter subsequent, such as payment, accord and satisfaction, arbitrament, release, etc. The history and progress of this anomaly is easily traced. The first departure from principle was in relation to the general issue in actions of *indebitatus* assumpsit. In these actions, the promise alleged being a mere legal implication, arising upon the facts stated, a traverse of the promise was of course equivalent to a traverse of the allegations upon which it is predicated. Those allegations were

regarded as, in substance, the same as in an action of debt upon simple contract; and hence the courts concluded that a plea which put them in issue should have the same effect as the plea of *nil debet*. That this was the reasoning originally resorted to is plain from some of the older cases on the subject. In *Beckford v. Clark*, 1 Sid. 236, which was an action for assumpsit brought upon a special promise to secure goods from perils, those of the sea excepted, the court of king's bench held that an assumpsit in fact, upon non-assumpsit pleaded, a release could not be given in evidence as a defense; but in assumpsit in law it might. So, in the case of *Fits v. Freestone*, 1 Mod. 210, it was held that, 'In an action grounded upon a promise in law, payment before the action brought is allowed to be given in evidence upon non-assumpsit; but when the action is grounded upon a special promise, their payment or any other legal discharge must be pleaded.'

"But, notwithstanding the distinction adverted to in these cases, the admission of the evidence, even in actions of *indebitatus* assumpsit, was a plain departure from the issue upon non-assumpsit, which was, in terms, that the defendant had not promised; a departure, however, supposed to be justified as a sacrifice of form to substance. But the court, having already sacrificed substance to form, by allowing an action of debt to be converted into assumpsit by the addition of a mere fictitious promise, had imposed upon themselves the necessity of adhering to this form. By disregarding it, a manifest incongruity in pleading was produced. Tested by the language of the record, there was no difference in the issue formed by

the plea of non-assumpsit, whether the promise was express or implied. The courts, therefore, lost sight, after a time, of the distinction upon which special defenses were originally admitted in actions of *indebitatus* assumpsit alone, and, looking only at the record, took another stride, and admitted evidence of payment, release, arbitrament, etc., under non-assumpsit, without regard to the nature of the promise.

"To justify this new theory was necessary, and we find it broached by an early writer, *Gilb. C. P.* 63. It was that the gist of the action of assumpsit was the fraud or deceit practiced by the defendant in not performing his promise; and that this was put in issue by the plea of non-assumpsit. Hence, any evidence showing that there was no existing obligation, at the commencement of the suit, and, consequently, no fraud which was injurious to the plaintiff, would support the plea. The same reasoning is adopted by a later writer upon pleading, *Lawes on Pl.* 520, 521. It is, however, manifestly false and illogical. Fraud or deceit never constituted the gist of the action. On the contrary, it has ever been held that fraud need not be alleged, and, if alleged, need not be proved. All the other theories, invented to account for the anomaly, were equally fallacious.

"These errors proved, in their consequences, subversive of some of the main objects of pleading. They led to surprises upon the trial, or to an unnecessary extent of preparation. The courts, however, found it impossible to retrace their steps, or to remedy this and other defects in the system of pleading, without authority from parliament. This authority was at length conferred

by the act of 3d and 4th of William IV, ch. 42, § 1, and the judges in Hilary term, thereafter, adopted a series of rules, one of which was to correct the errors which have been adverted to. 2 Crompt. & Mees. 10. The first rule adopted, under the head of assumpsit, provided in substance that the plea of non-assumpsit should operate, where the promise was express, as a denial of the promise, and where it was implied, of the matters of fact upon which the promise was founded.

"The object of this rule was to restore pleading in assumpsit to its original logical simplicity. It was obviously intended as a mere correction of previous judicial errors. It interprets the plea of non-assumpsit strictly according to its terms, and thus plainly indicates that the courts had erred in departing from those terms. That this was the view of the judges, is shown by the different course taken in regard to the plea of *nil debet*. As this plea, construed according to its terms, included every possible defense within the issue which it formed, the judges did not attempt to change the import of those terms, but abrogated the plea. Rule two, under the head of 'Covenant and Debt,' provides that 'The plea of *nil debet* shall not be allowed in any action;' and rule three substitutes the plea of *nanquam indebitatus* in its place. Thus the whole practice which had continued for centuries, of receiving evidence of payment, and other special defenses under the plea of *nil debet* and non-assumpsit, was swept away.

"There are several inferences to be drawn from this brief review, which have a direct bearing upon our new and unformed system of pleading in this state. The first is,

that no argument in favor of allowing payments, or any other matter, in confession and avoidance, to be given in evidence under a general denial, can be deduced from the former practice in that respect, as this practice has been abandoned in England, not only as productive of serious inconvenience, but as a violation of all sound rules of interpretation.

"A second inference is that, in regard to pleading, it is indispensable to adhere to strict logical precision in the interpretation of language. The anomaly which has been referred to was wholly produced by the slight deviation from such precision in the action of *indebitatus assumpsit* which has been pointed out.

"But the most important inference to be deduced from the historical sketch just given consists in an admonition to adhere rigidly to that rule of pleading which permits a traverse of facts only, and not of legal conclusions; and this brings us to the pivot upon which the point under consideration must necessarily turn. The counsel for the defendant insists that, as the answer controverts every allegation of the complaint, it puts in issue the allegation with which it concludes, viz., that there was due to the plaintiff at the commencement of the suit, over and above all payments, etc., the sum of \$134. But this allegation is a mere legal conclusion from the facts previously stated. Its nature is not changed by the addition of the words 'over and above all payments.' No new fact is thereby alleged. The plaintiff voluntarily limits his demand to a sum less than that to which, under the facts averred, he would be entitled.

"Were courts to allow allegations

of this sort to be traversed, they would fall into the same difficulty which existed in regard to the plea of *nil debet*, and which led the judges in England to abolish that plea. It would be impossible under such a rule, in a great variety of cases, to exclude any defense whatever, if offered under an answer containing a general denial. In England, as we have seen, after centuries of experience, it has been found most conducive to justice to require the parties virtually to apprise each other of the precise grounds upon which they intend to rely; and the system of pleading prescribed by the code appears to have been conceived in the same spirit. It was evidently designed to require of parties, in all cases, a plain and distinct statement of the facts which they intend to prove; and any rule which would enable defendants in a large class of cases to evade this requirement, would be inconsistent with this design. . . .

"The next question is, whether evidence of payment, either in whole or in part, is admissible in mitigation of damages. As the code contains no express rule on the subject of mitigation, except in a single class of actions, this question cannot properly be determined without a recurrence to the principles of the common law. By these principles, defendants in actions sounding in damages were permitted to give in evidence in mitigation, facts not only having a tendency to reduce the amount of the plaintiff's claim, but in many cases facts showing that the plaintiff had in truth no claim whatever. It was not necessarily an objection to matter offered in mitigation, that if properly pleaded it would have constituted a complete defense. Thus in *Smithers v. Harri-*

son (1 Lord Raym. 727), the truth of the charge was received in mitigation in an action of slander, although not pleaded. Again, in the case of *Abbot v. Chapman* (2 Lev. 8), which was an action of assumpsit, the defendant having given in evidence a release, Lord Holt said that he would have pleaded *exoneravit*, but that the evidence was admissible in mitigation of damages. So, too, in the modern case of *Nicholls v. Williams* (2 Mees. & W. 758), which was assumpsit for use and occupation, the defendant, having pleaded payment to part of the demand and non-assumpsit to the residue, was permitted upon the trial to prove payment in full; but it was held that the evidence could go only in mitigation, and that the plaintiff was entitled to judgment for nominal damages.

"It is obvious that this practice was open to serious objections. It enabled defendants to avail themselves of their defenses for all substantial purposes, without giving any notice to the plaintiff. Its unjust operation in the action of slander was observed at an early day, and an attempt was made, in the case of *Underwood v. Parks* (2 Str. 1200), to correct the evil, so far as that action was concerned. But in regard to payment, release, etc., so long as they were received in evidence under the general issue in bar, no objection could be made to allowing them in mitigation. As soon, however, as this practice was abrogated by the rules of Hilary term, 4th William IV, the question as to the admissibility of payment in mitigation at once arose. In *Lediard v. Bencher* (7 Car. & P. 1), Lord Denman admitted evidence of part payment under the general issue on the ground that the rule of Hilary

term meant 'a complete payment, which is an answer to the action, and not a partial payment, which only goes to the amount of the damages;' and in *Shirley v. Jacobs* (7 Car. & P. 3), the court of common pleas held that payment in full might be received in mitigation. Tindall, C. J., says: 'I take the meaning of the rule to be this, that 'payment' is used to denote that which is intended as an answer to the action. In the present case, the evidence was not offered with that view; it was only offered in reduction of the damages.'

"These decisions soon led to the adoption of the rule of Trinity term, 1st Vict., by which it is provided that, 'Payment shall not in any case be allowed to be given in evidence in reduction of damages or debt, but shall be pleaded in bar.' 4 Mees. & W. 4. A question may arise whether by the word 'payment,' as used in this rule, payment in full only is meant, or whether it includes partial payment also. The latter, however, must, I apprehend, be its true construction. It would be found as impossible to discriminate between partial payment and payment in full, when offered in mitigation, as it was between proof of the truth of the charges and evidence tending to prove it true, in an action of slander, after the rule adopted in *Underwood v. Parks*, *supra*. Payments may be made at different times and in different sums, the evidence in regard to some of which may be conclusive, and as to others doubtful; so that in many cases it would not be known whether the proof would establish complete or only partial payments without first taking the verdict of the jury. The rule of Trinity term (1st Vict.), therefore, must be construed to ex-

clude evidence not only of complete but of partial payment, in mitigation, without plea. Such a rule does not lead to the embarrassment which followed the rule of *Underwood v. Parks*. That rule, in effect, excluded all evidence in mitigation, unless pleaded, and there was no way in which it could be pleaded. In regard to payment, there is no such difficulty, as that may be pleaded to a part as well as the whole of a demand. It is not essential to the validity of a plea that it should answer the whole of a declaration or complaint, or of any single count. It is sufficient if it is an answer to so much as it professes to answer. 1 Saund. 299a, note b; *Burns v. Hunt*, 11 East, 451; *Nicholls v. Williams*, 2 Mees. & W. 758.

"It has, however, been supposed that a defense could not be interposed to a part of a single count except where such count was capable of a definite division into distinct and independent parts. But some of the modern English cases, and especially the case of *Henry v. Earl*, 8 Mees. & W., would seem to show that it is not now so regarded in England, at least so far as the plea of payment is concerned; and that that plea may be interposed in an action of debt, to any portion of an entire demand. This consequence, indeed, would seem necessarily to follow from the new rules of 4th William IV and 1st Victoria, even if it was otherwise before. The matter is now placed, therefore, in the English courts, upon the footing of perfect justice. If the demand for which an action is brought has once existed, and the defendant relies upon its having been reduced by payments, he must appear and plead. It is to be determined whether we have kept up with those

courts with our measures of reform.

"The rules of Hilary term (4th William IV), and the system of pleading prescribed by the code, have, in one respect, a common object, viz.: to prevent parties from surprising each other, by proof of which their pleadings give no notice. Those rules, according to the construction put upon them by the courts, were found inadequate, so far as proving payment in mitigation was concerned, to accomplish the end in view; and it became necessary to adopt the rules of Trinity term (1st Vict.) to remedy the defect. If the provisions of the code are to receive, in this respect, a construction similar to that given to the rules of Hilary term, then an additional provision will be required to place our practice upon the same basis of justice and convenience with that in England. But is such a construction necessary? Section 149 of the code provides that the answer of the defendant must contain: First. A general or specific denial of the material allegations of the complaint; and second. A statement of any new matter constituting a defense or counterclaim. The language here used is imperative; 'must contain.' It is not left optional with a defendant whether he will plead new matter or not; but all such matter, if it constitute a 'defense or counterclaim,' must be pleaded; and this is in entire accordance with the general principles of pleading.

"The word defense, as here used, must include partial as well as complete defenses; otherwise it would no longer be possible to plead payment in part of the plaintiff's demand, except in connection with a denial of the residue; since section

153 provides that 'the plaintiff may, in all cases, demur to an answer containing new matter, when, upon its face, it does not constitute a counterclaim or a *defense*.' Such a restriction would be not only contrary to the general spirit of the code in regard to pleading, but would obviously conflict with section 244, subdivision 5, which provides that 'where the answer of the defendant expressly, or by not denying, admits part of the plaintiff's claim to be just, the court, on motion, may order such defendant to satisfy that part of the claim,' etc. The words 'expressly or by not denying' were, it is true, inserted by way of amendment, since the issue in this case was joined; but they do not change the meaning of the sentence.

"The question to be determined, then, is whether these provisions are limited to cases where the defendant seeks to avail himself of new matter strictly as a defense, either in full or *pro tanto*, or whether they extend to the use of such matter in mitigation. Were there nothing in the code to indicate the intention of the legislature on this subject, we might feel constrained to follow the construction put by the English courts upon the rules of Hilary term; although it is evident, from the subsequent adoption of the rule of Trinity term (1st Vict.), that this construction did not accomplish all that was intended. But section 246 provides that in all actions founded upon contract, brought for the recovery of money only, in which the complaint is sworn to, if the defendant fails to answer, the plaintiff is entitled absolutely to judgment for the amount mentioned in the summons, without any assessment of damages. It is

allegation of payment, the defendant may give in evidence any facts which in law amount to payment; the allegation does not import payment exclusively in cash.¹ An allegation of the place of making payment is surplusage, and will not prejudice.² It has been held in Kentucky not necessary for a jury to notice credits indorsed on a note, when sworn on an inquiry of damages, or indeed on the trial of an issue, unless under the issue of payment; but under the practice in that state, whenever a note on which an action is brought is filed, the courts of original jurisdiction notice it, so far as to cause the clerk to note on the record all credits indorsed thereon, as credits on the judgment,

plain that in this class of actions, defendants who have paid part only of the plaintiff's demand, must appear and plead such part payment, or they will lose the benefit of it altogether. The provisions of section 385 afford no adequate remedy in such cases, because the offer to allow judgment for a part does not relieve the defendant from the necessity of controverting the residue by answer. Section 246 could never have been adopted, therefore, without an intention, on the part of the legislature, that section 149 should be so construed as to require defendants, at least in this class of actions, to set up part payment by answer; and it is difficult to suppose that they intended the section to receive one construction in one class of actions and a different one in another. My conclusion, therefore, is, that section 149 should be so construed as to require the defendants, in all cases, to plead any new matter constituting either an entire or partial defense; and to prohibit them from giving such matter in evidence upon the assessment of damages, when not set up in the answer. Not only payment, therefore, in whole or in part, but release, accord and satisfaction, arbitrament, etc., which may still, for aught I see, be made

available in England in mitigation of damages, without plea, must here be pleaded. In this respect, our new system of pleadings under the Code is more symmetrical than that prescribed by the recent rules adopted by the English judges." *Skipwith v. Morton*, 3 Call, 234. See *Edson v. Dellage*, 8 How. Pr. 273. But see *Frisch v. Caler*, 21 Cal. 71; *Davanay v. Eggenhoff*, 43 Cal. 397. In Kentucky it is considered to be settled, that a partial payment on or before the day on which the debt is due, may be pleaded; and full payment after the day, is pleadable by statute; but the courts there have not gone so far as to sanction a plea of partial payment after the day; but have decided that it cannot be pleaded. *Gearhart v. Olmstead*, 7 Dana, 445; *McWaters v. Draper*, 5 T. B. Mon. 497; 6 J. J. Marsh. 340; 1 Dana, 375. Nor is either partial or full payment after the day provable under the general issue. *Hamilton v. Coons*, 5 Dana, 317.

¹ *Farmers' and Citizens' Bank v. Sherman*, 33 N. Y. 69; *Whellington v. Roberts*, 4 T. B. Mon. 173. See *Day v. Clarke*, Adm'r, 1 A. K. Marsh. 521, and *Sherwood v. Campbell*, Hil. T. 6 Wm. 4.

² *Brown v. Gooden*, 16 Ind. 444.

and this after a writ of inquiry or verdict, when the jury has not noticed them.¹ Payment of a debt and costs, while suit is pending for its recovery, extinguishes the claim.²

EVIDENCE OF PAYMENT.—Possession of the evidence of debt is presumptive evidence of authority to receive payment.³ But as evidence of agency, the presumption ceases on the death of the principal.⁴ So possession of the evidence of debt by the maker is *prima facie* evidence of payment. Thus the possession of a bank check by the bank on which it is drawn, is such evidence that the bank has paid it.⁵ But possession of a note by the maker, is such evidence only after maturity; possession before maturity is not.⁶ Nor is the presumption of payment from such possession rebutted by proof of the mere fact that the payee or former holder is dead.⁷ The force of the presumption varies with the circumstances of the case in which it is sought to be applied; and the amount of evidence necessary to overcome it is, in general, for the jury.⁸

The receipt of rent, for a specified period, is presumptive evidence of the payment of previous rent.⁹ So of taxes.¹⁰ So where A, in consideration of a bill of goods, sold to him by B, agreed to pay the amount of the bill in discharge of certain notes signed by B, and indorsed by A, it is like evidence of the payment of a previous indebtedness of B to A.¹¹

If a debtor is placed in an official or fiduciary relation in which it becomes his duty to receive the money, the law will, in general, presume payment of the debt — but the presumption may be rebutted.¹² Payment received on Sunday, though received in violation of law for the observance of that day, if afterwards retained, is good.¹³

¹Phelps v. Taylor, 4 T. B. Mon. 170.

²Root v. Post, 29 Vt. 488.

³Williams v. Walker, 2 Sandf. Ch. 325; Megary v. Funes, 5 Sandf. 376.

⁴Id.

⁵Wilson v. Goodin, Wright (Ohio), 219.

⁶Erwin v. Shaffer, 9 Ohio St. 43; Baring v. Clark, 19 Pick. 220; Mc-

Gee v. Prouty, 9 Met. 547. See Heald v. Davis, 11 Cush. 319.

⁷Larimore v. Wells, 29 Ohio St. 13.

⁸Id.

⁹Brewer v. Knapp, 1 Pick. 337.

¹⁰Attleborough v. Middleborough, 10 Pick. 378.

¹¹Colvin v. Carter, 4 Ohio, 354.

¹²Wilson v. Wilson, 17 Ohio St. 150. See ante, p. 357.

¹³Johnson v. Wallis, 7 Gray, 164.

An indorsement of credit on an evidence of debt by the payee, within the period that raises the legal presumption of payment, is evidence for him for the purpose of repelling that presumption.¹ But for that purpose it has reference to the time when such payment purports to have been made.²

SECTION 2.

APPLICATION OF PAYMENTS.

General rule — By the party paying — By the creditor — Appropriation by the court — Is made by the court on equitable principles — When payments to be applied pro rata — Application to the oldest debt or item of indebtedness — To debt bearing interest, and first to interest — To most precarious debt.

The general rule on this subject is that a debtor paying money to his creditor, to whom he owes several debts, may appropriate it to which he pleases. In the absence of any appropriation by the debtor, the creditor has a right to make the application. If both omit to make any appropriation, the law will apply it according to the justice and equity of the case.³

¹ Dabney's Ex'r v. Dabney's Adm'r, 2 Rob. (Va.) 620.

² Hays v. Morse, 8 Vt. 316.

³ Allen v. Culver, 3 Denio, 284; Nat. Bank of N. v. Bigler, 83 N. Y. 51; Smith v. Severance, 1 McCord, 308; Witherell v. Joy, 40 Me. 325; Thayer v. Denton, 4 Mich. 192; Stone v. Seymour, 15 Wend. 19; S. C. 8 id. 403; Pattison v. Hull, 9 Cow. 747; Van Rensselaer v. Roberts, 5 Denio, 470; Patty v. Milne, 16 Wend. 557; S. C. 22 id. 558; Seymour v. Marvin 11 Barb. 80; Davis v. Fargo, Clarke (N. Y.), 470; Hall v. Constant, 2 Hall, 185; Baker v. Stackpole, 9 Cow. 420; Webb v. Dickinson, 11 Wend. 62; Mann v. Marsh, 2 Cai. 99; Trotter v. Grant, 2 Wend. 413; Godfrey v. Warner, Hill & D. Supp. 32; Walther v. Wetmore, 1 E. D. Smith, 7; Parker v. Green, 3 Met. 144; Trescott v. King, 6 N. Y. 147; Stewart v. Hop-

kins, 30 Ohio St. 502; McDaniels v. Barnes, 5 Bush, 183; Parks v. Ingram, 22 N. H. 283; Bosley v. Porter, 4 J. J. Marsh. 621; Reed v. Boardman, 20 Pick. 441; Shaw v. Picton, 4 B. & C. 715; Scott v. Fisher, 4 T. B. Mon. 387; Bayley v. Wincoop, 5 Gilm. 449; Nutall's Adm. v. Brannin's Ex'r, 5 Bush, 11; Hall v. Marston, 17 Mass. 575; Goddard v. Cox, 2 Str. 1194; Peters v. Anderson, 5 Taunt. 596; Bosanquet v. Wray, 6 Taunt. 597; Brook v. Enderby, 2 B. & B. 70; Bodenham v. Purchas, 2 B. & A. 39; Brady's Adm'r v. Hill, 1 Mo. 315; Sprinkle v. Martin, 72 N. Car. 92; Howard v. McCall, 31 Gratt. 205; Dent v. The State Bank, 12 Ala. 275; Wooten v. Buchanan, 49 Miss. 386; Hamilton v. Benburg, Mar. & Hayw. L. & Eq. 586; James v. Malone, 1 Bailey, 334; Mills v. Kellogg, 7 Minn. 377; Babe v. Stickney, 36 Ala. 492; Dennis v.

BY DEBTOR.—The right of the debtor who makes a voluntary payment is absolute to direct how it shall be applied, if he signify his election at the time of making the payment.¹ The debtor will not lose the right to direct the application of his payment, unless he has an opportunity to exercise his right to appropriate it, and neglects to do so.² The rule is the same in respect to a partial payment, if the creditor accept it.³

The direction of the debtor may be inferred from circumstances, and if his intention can thus be shown, it is of the same force as though there had been an express direction.⁴ The intention to appropriate a payment to a particular debt may be

McLauren, 31 Miss. 606; Gaston v. Barney, 10 Ohio St. 506; Jones v. Smith, 22 Mich. 360; Waterman v. Younger, 49 Mo. 413; Stowell v. Barber, 20 Me. 457; Irwin v. Paulett, 1 Kan. 418; Pearl v. Clark, 2 Pa. St. 350; Morehead v. The North-West Branch Bank, 3 W. & S. 550; Selfridge v. Northampton Bank, 8 W. & S. 320; Selleck v. Sugar Hollow T. Co. 13 Conn. 459; Whitmore v. Murdock, 3 Woodb. & M. 390; Dalles v. De Forest, 19 Conn. 190; Bank of U. S. v. McAlister, 9 Pa. St. 475; Sonder v. Schechterly, 91 Pa. St. 83; Clark v. Scott, 45 Cal. 86; Rackley v. Pearce, 3 Ga. 241; Hugrous v. Cooke, 15 Ga. 321; Thomas v. Kelsey, 30 Barb. 268; Hubbell v. Flint, 15 Gray, 550; Richardson v. Woodbury, 12 Cush. 279; Haynes v. Nice, 100 Mass. 327; Cardinal v. O'Dowd, 43 Cal. 586; Wendit v. Ross, 33 Cal. 650; Putnam v. Russell, 17 Vt. 54; Allen v. Kimball, 23 Pick. 473; Robson v. McKoin, 18 La Ann. 544; Robinson v. Doolittle, 12 Vt. 246; Rosseau v. Call, 14 Vt. 83; Early v. Flannery, 47 Vt. 253; Bancroft v. Dumas, 21 Vt. 456; Holmes v. Pratt, 34 Ga. 558.

¹ Robinson v. Doolittle, 12 Vt. 246; Wendit v. Ross, 33 Cal. 650; Gaston v. Barney, 11 Ohio St. 506; Selleck

v. Sugar Hollow T. Co. 13 Conn. 453; Reynolds v. McFarlane, 1 Overt. 488; McDaniels v. Barnes, 5 Bush, 183; Parks v. Ingram, 22 N. H. 283; Bosley v. Foster, 4 J. J. Marsh. 621; Parker v. Green, 8 Met. 144; Man v. Marsh, 2 Cai. 99; Trotter v. Grant, 2 Wend. 413; Allen v. Culver, 3 Denio, 284; Van Rensselaer v. Roberts, 5 Denio, 470; Seymour v. Marvin, 12 Barb. 80; Godfrey v. Warner, Hill & D. Sup. 32; Walther v. Wetmore, 1 E. D. Smith, 7; Patterson v. Hall, 9 Cow. 747; Baker v. Stackpole, id. 420; Webb v. Dickinson, 11 Wend. 62; Stone v. Seymour, 15 Wend. 19.

² Jones v. Williams, 39 Wis. 300; Waller v. Lacy, 1 M. & G. 54; 2 Par. on Cont. 631.

³ Gaston v. Barney, 11 Ohio St. 506; Wetherell v. Joy, 40 Me. 325.

⁴ Snell v. Cottingham, 72 Ill. 124; Tayloe v. Sandiford, 7 Wheat. 13; Mayor, etc. v. Patten, 4 Cranch, 317; Turhune v. Cotton, 12 N. J. Eq. 233, 312; Howland v. Rench, 7 Blackf. 236; Mitchell v. Dall, 2 Har. & G. 159; Robinson v. Doolittle, 12 Vt. 246; Shaw v. Picton, 4 B. & C. 715; Scott v. Fisher, 4 T. B. Mon. 387; Keane v. Branden, 12 La. Ann. 20; Smaller v. Union Canal Co. 37 Pa. St. 68.

collected from the nature of the transaction, and may be referred to the jury as a question of fact.¹ Thus, where two charges of unequal amounts exist, one legal and the other illegal, the former not due, and a payment is made generally on account not greater than the illegal claim, it was held to have been paid upon that claim although not specially so directed.² If the debtor, at the time of making the payment, makes an entry in his own book, stating the payment to be upon a particular demand, and shows the entry to the creditor, this is a sufficient appropriation by the debtor.³

But this right of the debtor to elect to which of several debts a payment shall be applied is confined to voluntary payments. It does not extend to moneys collected by legal process.⁴ The right of the debtor to so direct, however, cannot be defeated by the creditor obtaining possession of the debtor's funds without his consent, except by legal proceedings binding upon him. Where a debtor entrusted funds to an agent with directions to apply them by way of compromise in satisfaction of two demands held against him by the same person, and the creditor knowing this fact levied an attachment on the money so confided to the agent, and also on the money of the agent, and thereupon the agent, to regain possession of his own money, assented under protest to the application of the debtor's money to one of the debts which was unsecured, it was held not binding upon the debtor, and he was allowed when afterwards sued to apply it to either, at his option.⁵ So where a surety sends money by the principal to the creditor, and such principal so informs the creditor, they can make no other application than that directed by the surety.⁶

Where money is paid by the principal debtor, a surety cannot interfere to control the application contrary to the intention of

¹ West Branch Bank v. Morehead, 5 W. & S. 542; Morehead v. West Branch Bank, 3 W. & S. 550.

² Cadwell v. Wentworth, 14 N. H. 431; Fraser v. Bunn, 8 C. & P. 704; Dorsey v. Weyman, 6 Gill, 59. See McCarty v. Gordon, 16 Kan. 35.

³ Frazer v. Bunn, 8 C. & P. 704.

⁴ Blackstone Bank v. Hill, 10 Pick.

128; Bennett v. Lewis, 2 Pick. 125; Wooten v. Buchanan, 49 Miss. 386; Forelander v. Hicks, 6 Ind. 448.

⁵ Dennis v. McLauren, 31 Miss. 606; Pearl v. Clark, 2 Pa. St. 350.

⁶ Reed v. Boardman, 20 Pick. 441. See Lansdale v. Graves, Sneed (Ky.), 215.

the party paying.¹ Nor can subsequent incumbrancers control the application of moneys made by the parties to earlier liens.² But sureties in official bonds will not be rendered liable as for defalcation by application of funds received in their time to cancel prior balances or defalcations.³ Nor will an intention of the principal debtor to apply a payment in favor of a surety be presumed, and thus exclude the right of the creditor to make the application.⁴

But this absolute right of directing the application of payments which a debtor has does not pass to his personal repre-

¹ *Matthews v. Switzler*, 46 Mo. 301; *Gaston v. Barney*, supra; *Field v. Holland*, 6 Cranch, 8; *Allen v. Jones*, 8 Minn. 202.

² *Richardson v. Washington Bank*, 3 Met. 536; *Mills v. Kellogg*, 7 Minn. 377. But see *Greene v. Tyler*, 39 Pa. St. 361.

³ In *U. S. v. Eckford's Ex.* 1 How. U. S. 250, McLean, J., said: "The treasury officers are the agents of the law. It regulates their duties, as it does the duties and rights of the collector and his sureties. The officers of the treasury cannot, by any exercise of their discretion, enlarge or restrict the obligation of the collector's bond. Much less can they, by the mere fact of keeping an account current, in which debits and credits are entered as they occur, and without any express appropriation of payments, affect the right of sureties. The collector is a mere agent or trustee of the government. Holds the money he receives in trust, and is bound to pay it over to the government as the law requires. And in the faithful performance of this trust, the parties have a direct interest, and their rights cannot be disregarded. It is true, as argued, if the collector shall misapply the public funds, his sureties are responsible. But that is not

the question under consideration. The collector does not misapply the funds in his hands, but pays them over to the government, without any special direction as to their application. Can the treasury officers say, under such circumstances, that the funds currently received and paid over shall be appropriated in discharge of a defalcation which occurred long before the sureties were bound for the collector, and by such appropriation hold the sureties bound for the amount? The statement of the case is the best refutation of the argument. It is so unjust to the sureties, and so directly in conflict with the law and its policy, that it requires but little consideration." *Jones v. U. S.* 7 How. U. S. 681; *Brady v. U. S.* 1 Woodb. & M. 150; *Postmaster General v. Norvill*, Gilpin, 106; *U. S. v. January*, 7 Cranch, 574; *Seymour v. Van Slyck*, 8 Wend. 403; *Stone v. Seymour*, 15 Wend. 19; *U. S. v. Linn*, 2 McLean, 501.

⁴ *Smith's Mer. L.* 672; *Plomer v. Long*, 1 Stark. 153; *Hagrous v. Cooke*, 15 Ga. 321; *Clark v. Burdett*, 2 Hall, 197; *Jones v. Malone*, 1 Bailey, 334. See *Landsdale v. Graves*, Sneed (Ky.), 215; *Gard v. Stevens*, 12 Mich. 292.

sentatives; nor does it pertain to any one making payments in a fiduciary capacity.¹

If the terms of an express trust do not determine the order of payments, their order, it is believed, must be determined by law.

An agreement between debtor and creditor for a particular application of moneys expected from a specific source will preclude any diversion by either without the consent of the other when the money is received.² Thus, where money is realized by a creditor from a collateral security for a debt, such money is deemed appropriated to that debt.³ But the agreement to control the debtor's choice must be such as to give the creditor a right in the nature of a lien which can be specifically enforced.⁴

Where the debtor has directed the application of his payment to a particular debt, he has a right to treat the payment as actually so applied. The debt will be deemed extinguished to the extent of such payment.⁵ The creditor has no option to disregard the direction,⁶ and no different application by him will

¹Putnam v. Russell, 17 Vt. 54; Barrett v. Lewis, 2 Pick. 128; Cole v. Trull, 9 Pick. 325. But in Marshall v. Nagel, 1 Bailey, 308, it was held that if a debtor pay a sum of money on account of distinct debts due to different creditors to a common agent of all the creditors, and give no directions as to the order in which the money is to be applied to the debts, the agent may make the application according to his discretion, and the debtor will be bound by it. Carpenter v. Goin, 19 N. H. 479.

²Lansdale v. Mitchell, 14 B. Mon. 348; Hughes v. McDougale, 17 Ind. 399; King of Spain v. Oliver, Pet. C. C. 276; Sproule v. Samuels, 4 Scam. 135; Stackpole v. Keay, 45 Me. 297; Gwathney v. McLane, 3 McLean, 371; White v. Toles, 7 Ala. 569; Smith v. Wood, 1 N. J. Eq. 74.

³Marzion v. Pioche, 8 Cal. 522;

Buckley v. Garrett, 47 Pa. St. 280; Sandford v. Clark, 29 Conn. 457; Masten v. Cummings, 24 Wis. 623; Cross v. Johnson, 30 Ark. 396; McCune v. Bet, 45 Mo. 174; Paine v. Bonney, 6 Abb. 99; Donalley v. Wilson, 5 Leigh, 329; Windsor v. Kennedy, 52 Miss. 164; Hicks v. Bingham, 11 Mass. 300; Hall v. Marston, 17 Mass. 575.

⁴Stewart v. Hopkins, 30 Ohio St. 502. See Mellendy v. Austin, 69 Ill. 15; Clark v. Scott, 45 Cal. 86.

⁵Irwin v. Paulett, 1 Kan. St. 418.

⁶Runyon v. Latham, 5 Ired. L. 551; Wetherell v. Joy, 40 Me. 325; Scott v. Fisher, 4 T. B. Mon. 387; Blanton v. Rice, 5 T. B. Mon. 253; Rudgley v. Smalley, 12 Tex. 238; Farmers', etc. Bank v. Franklin, 1 La. Ann. 393; Stewart v. Hopkins, supra; Bank of Muskingum v. Carpenter, 10 Ohio St. 1 pt. 21.

avail unless afterwards ratified or acquiesced in by the debtor;¹ nor will the direction of the debtor be overruled or changed in equity.²

After a debtor has made application of a payment, he cannot himself revoke it, and apply it otherwise, without the creditor's consent. He will be held to the application made, though it was made for interest on a debt not bearing interest;³ to a debt on which the statute of frauds does not allow an action to be brought;⁴ to an illegal claim.⁵ But where usurious interest has been paid, it is deemed an extortion, and allowed to be recovered back or applied to the principal debt.⁶ A different rule prevails in Ohio.⁷

¹*Sherwood v. Haight*, 26 Conn. 432; *Jackson v. Bailey*, 12 Ill. 159; *Forelander v. Hicks*, 6 Ind. 448; *Semmes v. Boykin*, 27 Ga. 47; *Hall v. Marsten*, 17 Mass. 575; *Solomon v. Dorschler*, 4 Minn. 278; *Tayloe v. Sandiford*, 7 Wheat. 13; *Bohoffs v. Woodbury*, 12 Pick. 463; *Hussey v. Manuf. etc. Bank*, 10 Pick. 415; *Bloodworth v. Jacobs*, 2 La. Ann. 24; *Adams v. Bank of La.* 3 La. Ann. 351; *Robson v. McKoin*, 18 La. Ann. 544; *Treadwell v. Moore*, 34 Me. 112; *Black v. Schooler*, 2 McCord, 292; *Martin v. Draher*, 5 Watts, 544; *Mitchell v. Dall*, 2 Har. & G. 15; *McDonald v. Pickett*, 2 Bailey, 617; *Reed v. Boardman*, 20 Pick. 441; *McKee v. Stronk*, 1 Rice, 291; *Moorehead v. West Branch Bank*, 3 Watts & S. 550; *Jones v. Perkins*, 29 Miss. 139; *Smith v. Wood*, 1 N. J. Eq. 74; *Cardinal v. O'Dowd*, 43 Cal. 586.

²*Selfridge v. The Northampton Bank*, 8 W. & S. 320. It has been held that the debtor cannot impute a payment to principal when interest is due thereon without first paying the interest. *Johnson v. Robbins*, 20 La. Ann. 569. This may be doubted if the creditor receives the money. Unless the interest was due

as damages, it might notwithstanding be recovered. See post, p. 000. See *Williams v. Houghtaling*, 3 Cow. 86. See also *Pindale v. Bank of Monetta*, 10 Leigh, 484.

³*Beard v. City of Brooklyn*, 31 Barb. 142.

⁴*Haynes v. Nice*, 100 Mass. 327.

⁵*Tomlinson v. Kensella*, 31 Conn. 268; *Hubbell v. Flint*, 15 Gray, 550; *Dorsey v. Weyman*, 6 Gill, 59; *Richardson v. Woodbury*, 12 Cush. 279; *Fillmore v. Gamble*, 26 N. J. Eq. 494; *Cadwell v. Wentworth*, 14 N. H. 431. See *Plummer v. Erskine*, 58 Me. 59; *Mueller v. Wiebracht*, 47 Mo. 468.

⁶*Wood v. Lake*, 13 Wis. 84, and cases cited; *Gill v. Rice*, 13 Wis. 549; *Lee v. Peckham*, 17 Wis. 383; *Fay v. Lovejoy*, 20 Wis. 403; *State Bank v. Ensminger*, 7 Blackf. 105; *Smead v. Green*, 5 Ind. 308; *Browning v. Morris*, Cowp. 790; *Smith v. Bromley*, 2 Doug. 696, notes a, b; *Williams v. Headley*, 8 East, 378; *Wheaton v. Hibbard*, 20 John. 290; *Barrows v. Cook*, 17 Iowa, 436; *Stanley v. Westrop*, 16 Tex. 200; *Parchman v. McKenney*, 20 Miss. 631.

⁷See *Conant v. Seneca County B'k*, 1 Ohio St. 298; *Shelton v. Gill*,

By mutual consent of the debtor and creditor, where no other parties are interested, the application of a payment may be changed; and in that case the indebtedness first discharged will be revived by implication, without any express promise.¹ If there are other parties interested, for example, a surety,² or co-debtor,³ or a subsequent incumbrancer,⁴ their consent is essential.⁵

EVIDENCE.—Parol evidence is admissible to show that at the time a promissory note was given for money lent, an agreement was made to pay a certain sum as extra interest, and that all the payments made were for the extra interest and not upon the note.⁶ A copy of a letter addressed by a creditor to his debtor, contained in the letter book of the former, advising the debtor that he had drawn on him for the amount of a particular purchase, is not evidence for such creditor in an action against a guarantor, to establish that a payment made shortly afterwards, by the debtor, who was indebted on several accounts, was made in discharge of such purchase; though the draft itself, or evidence of its contents, if lost, accompanied by a letter from the debtor to the creditor, regretting his inability to meet the draft, and promising speedy payment of that demand, followed by a payment a few days after the date of such letter, is evidence to show that it was a payment made in discharge of that particular claim.⁷

The letter of a debtor, or of his acknowledged general agent,

11 Ohio, 417; *Graham v. Cooper*, 17 Ohio, 605; *Williamson v. Cole*, 26 Ohio St. 207.

¹ *Roundlett v. Small*, 25 Me. 29.

² *Brockschmidt v. Hagebusch*, 72 Ill. 562; *Ruble v. Norman*, 7 Bush, 582; *Ware v. Otis*, 8 Greenlf. 387.

³ *Thayer v. Denton*, 4 Mich. 192; *Miller v. Montgomery*, 31 Ill. 350; *Brown v. Brobham*, 3 Ohio, 277.

⁴ *Chancellor v. Schott*, 23 Pa. St. 68; *Tooke v. Bonds*, 29 Tex. 419.

⁵ In a suit to foreclose a mortgage which the defendant alleged had been paid, the plaintiff proved an agreement to change the appropria-

tion of the payments, previously agreed to be applied to the mortgage debt, to another debt. Held, that the defendant might then prove that the agreement to change the appropriation was made after he had applied for the benefit of the insolvent laws, and therefore invalid. *Richmond Iron Works v. Woodruff*, 8 Gray, 447. See *Cremer v. Higginson*, 1 Mason, 323; *Bank of North America v. Meredith*, 2 Wash. C. C. 47.

⁶ *Rohan v. Hanson*, 11 Cush. 44.

⁷ *Mitchell v. Dall*, 2 Harr. & Gill, 159.

to his creditor, directing him to which of two debts a payment he is about to make shall be applied, is the best evidence to show on what account such payment was received by the creditor.¹ Such action by the debtor, in an action against the guarantor of the debtor for one of his debts, where several were due, is not considered as merely the declaration of a third person, but it is the act of a party who had the legal right to make the application.²

BY CREDITOR.—Where the debtor omits to make any appropriation at the time of payment, the right to make the application devolves on the creditor. But the right which he may exercise is subject to restrictions. In one respect, however, it is less restricted than that of the debtor. The creditor is not required to decide at once on receiving the money. Within what time he must exercise the choice has been much discussed. The better opinion would seem to be that he must make the application within a reasonable time, in view of the circumstances of the particular case; at the latest, before any controversy arises, or before any material change in the relations of the parties.³

The bringing of a suit may determine the creditor's election, as where he holds two notes and an unappropriated payment is made large enough to pay one of them, his bringing suit on one of the notes is an election to apply the money to the payment of the other.⁴ But if he brings separate suits on them, he will not

¹ Mitchell v. Dall, 2 Harr. & Gill, 159.

² Id.

³ Robinson v. Doolittle, 12 Vt. 246; Mills v. Fawks, 5 Bing. N. C. 455; Philpot v. Jones, 2 Ad. & El. 41; Smith's Mer. L. 650; Peters v. Anderson, 5 Taunt. 596; Beatty v. Norris, 6 W. Va. 477; Bridenbecker v. Lowell, 32 Barb. 9; Haynes v. Waite, 14 Cal. 446; Allen v. Culver, 3 Denio, 284; Parker v. Green, 8 Met. 144; Whitmore v. Murdock, 3 Woodb. & M. 390; United States v. Kirkpatrick, 9 Wheat. 720; Backhouse v. Patton, 5 Pet. 160; Hill v. Sutherland, 1 Wash. (Va.) 128; Van Rensselaer v. Roberts, 5 Denio, 570. In Marsh v.

Oneida Central Bank, 34 Barb. 298, it was held that a bank which holds a note against one of its depositors is not bound to apply his deposits immediately when it becomes due. If not made then, and a judgment is recovered on the note, the right to make such application is not thereby waived or lost, and the bank may afterwards avail itself of the right against an assignee of the deposit. See Long Island Bank v. Townsend, Hill & D. Supp. 204; The Mayor of Alexandria v. Patten, 4 Cranch, 317.

⁴ Allen v. Kimball, 23 Pick. 473; Starrett v. Barber, 20 Me. 457; Babe v. Stickney, 36 Ala. 492; Dent v. The State Bank, 12 Ala. 275.

be allowed on the trial of one to elect to apply to the satisfaction of the other, a payment previously made by the debtor, and not before specially applied by either party.¹

A banker is not required by law to apply a balance due by him on account current to his depositor, upon a liability of such customer, on a note or bill. And in a suit by a banker against the acceptor of a bill, the fact that the drawer had an account with the banker, and that after protest of the bill there were balances in favor of the drawer, would not be evidence in favor of the acceptor, to show a payment or satisfaction by the drawer.²

If a debtor owes to his creditor several debts, it is generally said that the creditor may apply a payment which the debtor does not appropriate to either at his pleasure.³ This is not true in an absolute and unqualified sense. He is not at liberty to apply a payment to a disputed,⁴ contingent,⁵ or unliquidated demand, in preference to one admitted, absolute or certain, nor to one not due in lieu of another past due.⁶ Where part of a debt is barred

¹ *Stone v. Talbot*, 4 Wis. 442.

² *Citizens' Bank v. Carson*, 32 Mo. 191; *Long Island Bank v. Townsend, Hill & D. Supp.* 204; but see *State Bank v. Armstrong*, 4 Dev. L. 519, and *State Bank v. Locke*, 4 Dev. 529.

³ *Trotter v. Grant*, 2 Wend. 413; *Robbins v. Lincoln*, 12 Wis. 1; *Smith v. Severence*, 1 McCord, 308; *Peter v. Anderson*, 5 Taunt. 596; *Arnold v. Johnson*, 1 Scam. 196; *Brady's Adm. v. Hill*, 1 Mo. 225; *Brewer v. Knapp*, 1 Pick. 337; *Holmes v. Pratt*, 34 Ga. 558; *Washington Bank v. Prescott*, 20 Pick. 34; *Goddard v. Cox*, 2 Str. 1194; *Allen v. Kimball*, 23 id. 473; *Brook v. Enderly*, 2 B. & B. 70; *Bodenham v. Purchas*, 2 B. & A. 39; *Bosanquet v. Wray*, 6 Taunt. 597.

⁴ *Stone v. Talbot*, 4 Wis. 442. See *Ayer v. Hawkins*, 19 Vt. 26; *Lee v. Early*, 44 Md. 80; and see *McLendon v. Frost*, 57 Ga. 448.

⁵ *Baker v. Stackpole*, 9 Cow. 420; *Cremer v. Higginson*, 1 Mason, 338; *Whitmore v. Murdock*, 3 Woodb. &

M. 390. See *Kidder v. Norris*, 18 N. H. 532; *Wright v. Laing*, 2 B. & C. 165.

⁶ *Lamprell v. Bellericay Union*, 3 Exch. 283; *Baker v. Stackpole*, 9 Cow. 420; *Earley v. Flannery*, 47 Vt. 253; *Niagara Bank v. Rosevelt*, 9 Cow. 409; *Babe v. Stickney*, 36 Ala. 482; *Burks v. Albert*, 4 J. J. Marsh. 99; *Heintz v. Cohn*, 29 Ill. 308; *Bacon v. Brown*, 1 Bibb, 334; *Parks v. Ingram*, 22 N. H. 283; *Cloney v. Richardson*, 34 Mo. 370; *Smith v. Applegate*, 1 Daly, 91. See *Denham Bank v. Chickering*, 4 Pick. 314; *McDowell v. Blackstone Canal Co.* 5 Mass. 111; *Goss v. Stinson*, 3 Sumn. 99; *Hunter v. Ousterhaut*, 11 Barb. 33; *Effinger v. Henderson*, 33 Miss. 449. In *Arnold v. Johnson*, 1 Scam. 196, it is held the creditor may apply the payment to any debt he sees proper, unless there are circumstances which would render the exercise of such discretion on the part of the creditor unreasonable, and enable him

by the statute of limitations, and a part is collectible, and the debtor makes a payment, requiring and receiving a receipt in full of all demands, the law will imply an application of the payment to the collectible portion.¹

But where a debtor pays money without any specific directions, on account of several debts, all of which are barred by the statute of limitations, the creditor may apply it to either at his option; he may apply it to the largest, and thus revive it as to a balance. But he is not at liberty to apply a part of the payment to each of the several demands, and thereby revive them all.² And it has been held that where a payment made is less than either of several distinct demands, the creditor having a right to apply it, is allowed to divide it and apply a part to each demand.³ But in other cases, the right to make a *pro rata* distribution of the money upon all of several demands; is recognized.⁴

to work injustice to his debtor. See *Bodenbecker v. Lowell*, 32 Barb. 9; *Lindsey v. Stevens*, 5 Dana, 107.

¹ *Berrien v. Mayor, etc.* 4 Robt. 538. See *Hill v. Robbins*, 22 Mich. 475.

² *Ayer v. Hawkins*, 19 Vt. 26. See contra, *Jackson v. Burke*, 1 Dill. 311. See also *Armistead v. Brooks*, 18 Ark. 521.

³ *Wheeler v. House*, 27 Vt. 735.

⁴ Where money is paid by a debtor to a creditor who has several demands against him, and no directions are given how he shall apply it, the creditor may apply it as he pleases; therefore, when he holds two bonds of his debtor, both due, and payable with interest, and money is so paid to him, he may apply it to the part extinguishment of both bonds; and he is not bound to apply it on one bond until it be satisfied, and the residue to the other. *Smith v. Severence*, 1 McCord, 230. See *James v. Malone*, 1 Bailey, 334.

In *Washington Bank v. Prescott*,

20 Pick. 339, four notes were made by the same person, and indorsed by the defendant; they were in the hands of the same holder; and the defendant, before any of them became due, gave the holder an order for the payment of the notes, without expressing any priority, out of property conveyed by the maker to assignees, by an indenture to which the indorser was a party, for the payment of the notes in full or proportionably, which property proved to be insufficient. The assignees, in pursuance of the order, made a payment, after all the notes had fallen due, and the holder applied the money to all the notes *pro rata*, instead of applying it wholly to those which had first fallen due, and it was held that he had a right to make such application. In an action on two of the notes, it was held that the other two, with the indorsements thereon, were admissible in evidence, in order to explain the appropriation of the money paid on the order. And it was also held, that

It has been held that a creditor may apply money paid by the debtor, without directions, to a debt on which the statute of frauds does not allow an action to be maintained;¹ or on a bill void for want of a stamp;² or to one of two bills which was barred by the statute of limitations.³ The general rule, however, is that the creditor cannot make an application of moneys to any demand for which he could sustain no action.⁴ He is not permitted to apply them to an illegal demand, although a debtor may do so.⁵ A more precise and accurate statement of the rule in respect to a creditor's right to apply a payment not appropriated by the debtor, is that the creditor may apply it on either of several demands, at his pleasure, where they are all equally valid, payable absolutely, liquidated, due, and not in fact contested.⁶

A creditor will not be allowed to make such an application of a payment as the debtor might reasonably object to, or such as would work injustice to him.⁷ He may not by applying it to a contested claim throw the burden upon the debtor of disproving the demand.⁸ An application by the creditor contrary to the debtor's directions, but acquiesced in by him, will be held binding.⁹

the jury, in assessing the damages, were not to regard any dividend which might in future be paid on such order. See *Blackstone Bank v. Hill*, 10 Pick. 128; *Blackman v. Leonard*, 15 La. Ann. 59; *White v. Trumbull*, 3 Green, 314.

¹*Haynes v. Nice*, 100 Mass. 327; *Philpott v. Jones*, 4 Nev. & Man. 14; S. C. 2 Ad. & El. 41; *Rohan v. Hanson*, 11 Cush. 47; *Mills v. Fowkes*, 5 Bing. N. C. 455; *Ramsey v. Warner*, 97 Mass. 13.

²*Biggs v. Dwight*, 1 M. & R. 308.

³*Mills v. Fowkes*, 7 Scott, 444, 5 Bing. N. C. 458.

⁴*Kidder v. Norris*, 18 N. H. 532; *Wright v. Laing*, 3 B. & C. 165; *Bancroft v. Dumas*, 21 Vt. 456; *Nash v. Hodgson*, 6 DeG. M. & G. 474.

⁵*Rohan v. Hanson*, 11 Cush. 44; *Green v. Tyler*, 39 Pa. St. 361; *Rob-*

inson v. Allison, 36 Ala. 525; *Gill v. Rice*, 13 Wis. 549. See *McCarty v. Gordon*, 16 Kan. 35; *Fay v. Lovejoy*, 20 Wis. 408; *Phillips v. Moses*, 65 Me. 70. In *Clark v. Mershon*, 3 N. J. L. 70, it was held where a tavern-keeper was indebted to his customer, the items of liquor were to be considered as payment *pro tanto*, and not a *trust* or *credit*, within the tavern act of New Jersey.

⁶See *Stone v. Talbot*, 4 Wis. 442.

⁷*Bonnell v. Wilder*, 67 Ill. 327; *Bedenbecker v. Lowell*, 32 Barb. 9; *Taylor v. Coleman*, 20 Tex. 772; *Linsay v. Stevens*, 5 Dana, 107; *Arnold v. Johnson*, 1 Scam. 196; *Ayer v. Hawkins*, 19 Vermt. 26. See *Bean v. Brown*, 54 N. H. 395; *Gass v. Stinson*, 3 Sumn. 99.

⁸*Stone v. Talbot*, *supra*.

⁹*Penn. Coal Co. v. Blake*, 85 N. Y. 226.

It is not necessary that the demands be all of the same grade or dignity; part may be specialties, and part simple contract debts; and the creditor have the choice on which he will apply a general payment.¹

As between a legal and an equitable demand, it would seem that preference must be given to the legal; and the creditor is not at liberty to pay a later equitable claim, instead of an older legal debt;² and it is not certain that he has the option to apply the money to a prior equitable demand, in preference to a later legal one.³ He may apply a payment to a demand not secured, in lieu of one secured, or to one the security for which is more precarious.⁴

The particular circumstances may give the creditor a right to infer the consent of the debtor to an application not otherwise admissible. He may apply an unappropriated payment to a contingent liability, to a debt not due, to one barred by the statute of limitations, or even to an illegal demand, if he has no other. The payment of money under such circumstances necessarily implies a consent to apply it to the demands actually existing.⁵

Some distinctions have been made in respect to the creditor's right of application between debts which the debtor paying owes separately and alone, and those which he owes jointly with others; and also between debts owing to the person receiving the payment alone, and those to which he and others are jointly entitled. It has been held that if one member of a firm make a payment to a person who has an account against him, and also against the firm of which the person paying is a

¹ *Meggot v. Wild*, 1 Lord Raym. 237; *Mayor, etc. v. Patten*, 4 Cranch, 317; *Peters v. Anderson*, 5 Taunt. 596; *Hargroves v. Cooke*, 15 Ga. 321; *Pierce v. Knight*, 31 Vt. 701; *Penny-packer v. Umberger*, 22 Pa. St. 492; *Heintz v. Cohn*, 29 Ill. 308; *Brazier v. Bryant*, 2 Dowl. P. C. 477; *Chitty v. Naish*, 2 Dowl. P. C. 511.

² *Goddard v. Hodges*, 1 C. & M. 33.

³ See *Bosanquet v. Wray*, 6 Taunt. 597; *Birch v. Tibbatt*, 2 Starkie, 74; 2 Pars. on Cont. 631.

⁴ *Hargroves v. Cooke*, 15 Ga. 321; *Waterman v. Younger*, 49 Mo. 413; *Jenkins v. Beal*, 70 N. C. 440; *Simmols v. Cates*, 56 Ga. 609; *Driver v. Fortner*, 5 Porter, 9; *Burks v. Albert*, 4 J. J. Marsh. 97.

⁵ *Hall v. Clement*, 41 N. H. 166; *Bowe v. Gano*, 9 Hun, 6; *Treadwell v. Moore*, 34 Me. 113; *Ayer v. Hawkins*, 19 Vt. 26. See *Rackley v. Pearce*, 1 Ga. 241; *Bancroft v. Dumas*, 21 Vt. 456. See ante, p. 406; *Arnold v. Prole*, 4 M. & G. 860.

member, the creditor must apply the payment to the individual account, unless he can show a consent to have it otherwise applied.¹ The law will appropriate it to the individual debt in the absence of any application by the parties, if the money paid is not shown to have been derived from the fund from which the joint liability was to be met.² This strict rule has not been uniformly recognized. The creditor has been allowed a choice, in the absence of directions from the debtor making the payment, to apply it upon the joint debt.³

Payments made by a surviving partner, while carrying on the partnership business for the joint benefit of himself and of the estate of the deceased partner, pursuant to a stipulation in the partnership articles, upon an account, some items of which were contracted before, and some after the death of the other partner, must be applied to the discharge of the first items.⁴ Where the debtor making a general payment owes a debt to a firm, and also one to the member of it to whom the payment is personally made, the receiver is precluded by his relation of agent for the firm from preferring his own claim. It is implied in the very nature of an agent's or trustee's contract, that he will take the same care, at least, of the property entrusted to him that he does of his own.⁵ Therefore, he should apply the payment pro rata to both debts.⁶

¹Johnson v. Boon, 2 Harr. 172; Gass v. Stinson, 3 Sumn. 98; Sneed v. Wiester, 2 A. K. Marsh. 277.

²Baker v. Stackpole, 9 Cow. 420; Livermore v. Claridge, 33 Me. 428. See Lee v. Fountaine, 10 Ala. 755.

³Van Rensselaer v. Roberts, 5 Denio, 470.

⁴Stanwood v. Owen, 14 Gray, 195; Morgan v. Tarbell, 28 Vt. 498. In Fairchild v. Hooley, 10 Conn. 475, an account against a partnership, upon which sundry payments had been made, was entire and unbalanced; before any payments had been made, one of the partners, who was a secret partner, had withdrawn from the concern, and the payments were made by one of the

partners who remained. Held, that the money with which payment was made could not be presumed to have accrued out of the funds of the new firm, and to be applied, therefore, to the benefit of the fund from which it had been taken, that it could not be applied to the portion of the account accruing after the withdrawal, on the principle that it should be applied to the debt for which there was the least security, because it did not appear but that the company was as solvent after the withdrawal as before; but that the money so paid should be applied to the oldest items of the account.

⁵Colby v. Copp, 35 N. H. 434.

⁶Id.; Favenc v. Bennett, 11 East,

A creditor cannot apply a payment made generally on account of existing debts to a new debt subsequently contracted;¹ nor to an instalment of the same debt becoming due subsequent to the payment.²

It has been held that the creditor's application is not complete and absolute until the debtor has been notified of it.³ When he has given such notice the money is appropriated.⁴

If the holder for collection of several notes, owned by different persons against one debtor, receives from him a sum less than the amount of all the notes, and the debtor makes no application of the payment, it is competent for the creditors owning the notes to direct the application to any of the notes. In an action, after such payment, upon one of such notes, in the absence of any application of the payment up to the time of the trial, no part will be applied to the note in suit, if it appears that the plaintiff has received no part of the money.⁵ An attorney holding several notes for collection belonging to different persons, and receiving a payment on account of them not appropriated by the debtor, may himself appropriate it.⁶ But if an agent having a demand himself against a debtor, and also acting for a principal who has a demand against the same debtor, receives an unappropriated payment from such debtor, he must ratably apply it to both.⁷

The right of appropriation is confined to the parties; no third person can insist on any application which neither of them has made.⁸ Thus the grantee of the mortgagor cannot insist that

36; *Barrett v. Lewis*, 2 Pick. 123; *Scott v. Ray*, 18 Pick. 360; *Cole v. Trull*, 9 id. 325.

¹ *Law's Ex'r v. Sutherland*, 5 Gratt. 357; *Baker v. Stackpole*, 9 Cow. 420. A owed a debt to B, payable on demand, for which C was surety. A assigned debts of others to B, as a means of payment in part. After such assignment, but before the assigned debts were collected, A contracted another debt to B, for which there was no security. Held, that B could not, after collection of the assigned debts, apply the same to pay the debt contracted after the

assignment, and recover the first debt from C, the surety for it. *Donally v. Wilson*, 5 Leigh, 329.

² *Seymour v. Sexton*, 10 Watts, 255.

³ *Stephenson v. Ingham*, 2 B. & C. 65; *Allen v. Cullver*, 3 Denio, 284; *Van Rensselaer v. Roberts*, 5 Denio, 470.

⁴ *Id.*

⁵ *Taylor v. Jones*, 1 Ind. 17.

⁶ *Carpenter v. Goin*, 19 N. H. 479.

⁷ *Barratt v. Lewis*, 2 Pick. 123; *Cole v. Trull*, 9 Pick. 325.

⁸ *Harding v. Tiff*, 75 N. Y. 461; *Feldman v. Blier*, 78 id. 29; *Coles v. Withers*, 33 Gratt. 186.

money of the mortgagor, in the mortgagee's hands, shall be used to pay off the mortgage, unless this was clearly contemplated by the parties, and the grantee made his purchase upon that understanding.¹ Strangers can require nothing in this regard which the parties have not required.² Where creditors claim equities through their debtors, they are usually estopped by what the debtors do; but fraud never estops creditors. This doctrine relative to the application of payments applies only where the creditor has two or more honest claims against the debtor; it does not apply so as to conclude creditors where there is only one such. Therefore a subsequent mortgagee may object to the application by the holder of an earlier mortgage of partial payments to usurious interest for the purpose of keeping alive that part which is valid.³ As has been already stated, a surety of the debtor making an indefinite payment cannot interfere with the election of the creditor; nor will an intention of the debtor be presumed to apply it in favor of the surety so as to exclude the right of the creditor to make the application.⁴

But where at the inception of the contract of suretyship a mode of payment was agreed upon and a particular fund identified for that purpose, he may insist on the application of that fund when it is realized. Thus, a factor who has accepted a bill drawn by his principal, as against an accommodation drawer who becomes such on the faith of a consignment of cotton made to meet it at maturity, cannot apply the proceeds of the consignment to another debt, and no factor's lien for such other debt will be permitted to intervene.⁵ When the party having a right

¹ Gordon v. Hobart, 2 Story, 243; Backhouse v. Patton, 5 Pet. 160.

² Spring Garden Association v. Tradesmen's Loan Association, 46 Pa. St. 493. See Parker v. Greene, 8 Met. 137.

³ Green v. Tyler, 39 Pa. St. 361. See Chester v. Wheelwright, 15 Conn. 562.

⁴ Payments made generally to the creditors on account of a person for whom a guaranty is given, may be applied by them in liquidation of a

balance existing against him before the guaranty was given, and the guarantor cannot insist on the payments being applied in exoneration of his liability, although at the time of his assuming it the creditors did not give him notice that any such balance was then existing. Kirby v. Marlborough, 2 M. & S. 18. See Merrimack Co. Bank v. Brown, 12 N. H. 320.

⁵ Brander v. Phillips, 16 Pet. 121. See Marryatts v. White, 2 Stark. 101.

to appropriate a payment has done so, the appropriation is final, and he cannot change it.¹

APPROPRIATION BY THE COURT.—Where the parties have not made a specific appropriation of moneys paid, and there are several debts or demands for which the party paying the money is liable to the party receiving it, the fundamental rule or principle is that the law will appropriate it according to the justice and equity of the case.² In applying this cardinal principle, various subsidiary rules have been recognized, in respect to which, and in the reasons assigned therefor, the decisions are not entirely in accord. Many cases proceed upon the assumption that the intention of one or both of the parties is to be effectuated, or that the interest of one party in prefer-

in which security having been given by a surety for goods to be supplied and in respect of a pre-existing debt, the goods were supplied, and payments made from time to time by the principal, in respect of some of which discount was allowed for prompt payment; *held*, that it must be inferred in favor of the surety, that all these payments were intended to be in liquidation of the latter account also (Shaw v. Picton, 7 D. & R. 201; 4 B. & C. 715); where the same agent had a bill of account with the grantor of several annuities, for the payment of which A became surety, and in consequence of a letter written by an attorney in the names of the grantees, at the instance of the agents, demanding payment of the arrears of the annuities from the grantor and his surety, a sum of money was paid under circumstances from which it was to be collected that the money was intended to be specifically appropriated to the annuity account, and the agents applied it to the bill account; *held*, that this was a misapplication, and that the money ought

to be appropriated *pro rata* among the annuitants in relief of the surety.

¹ Wright v. Wright, 72 N. Y. 149.

² Field v. Holland, 6 Cranch, 8; Sonder v. Schechterly, 91 Pa. St. 83; Spiller et al. v. Their Creditors, 16 La. Ann. 292; Stake v. Seymour, 15 Wend. 19; Parker v. Green, 8 Met. 144; Beatty v. Morris, 6 W. Va. 477; Robinson v. Doolittle, 12 Vt. 246; Randall v. Panamore, 1 Fla. 409; Chester v. Wheelwright, 15 Conn. 562; Calvert v. Carter, 18 Md. 73; Midg's Adm'r v. Whiteford, 29 Md. 178; Haden v. Phillips, 21 La. Ann. 517; Upham v. Lafavour, 11 Met. 174; Seymour v. Van Slyck, 8 Wend. 403; Hargraves v. Cooke, 15 Ga. 321; Leef v. Goodwin, Taney, 460; Callahan v. Boazman, 21 Ala. 246; Bailey v. Wynkop, 10 Ill. 449; Benny v. Rhodes, 18 Mo. 147; Proctor v. Marshall, 18 Tex. 63; Oliver v. Phelps, 20 N. J. L. 180; McFarland v. Lewis, 2 Scam. 344; White v. Trumbell, 15 N. J. L. 314; Carson v. Hill, 1 McMull. (S. C.) 76; Selleck v. Sugar Hollow Turnpike Co. 13 Conn. 459; Rosseau v. Call, 14 Vt. 83; Starrett v. Barber, 20 Me. 457.

ence to that of the other is entitled to be subserved.¹ But it is believed that there is no presumption of intention which con-

¹ *McDaniel v. Burnes*, 5 Bush, 183; *Allen v. Culver*, 3 Denio, 284; *Byrne v. Grayson*, 15 La. Ann. 457; *Spiller and others v. Their Creditors*, 16 id. 292; *Calvert v. Carter*, 18 Md. 73; *Pierce v. Sweet*, 33 Pa. St. 151; *Poindexter v. La Roche*, 7 S. & M. 699; *Bussey v. Grant's Adm'r and Heirs*, 10 Humph. 238; *Pattison v. Hall*, 9 Cow. 747; *Dows v. Morewood*, 10 Barb. 183; *Johnson's App.* 37 Pa. St. 268; *Seymour v. Sexton*, 10 Watts, 255. In *Johnson's App.* supra, Strong, J., said: "The fact of actual appropriation to the earliest items of the account not being established, the next question is whether the law requires that the credits should be thus applied. In the absence of direction by the debtor, and of actual application by the creditor, the law will make an equitable application, and, in making it, will regard the circumstances of the case. In the present case, it could make no difference to Duncan whether his credits were applied to the earlier or to the later items of the account. He was equally a debtor for both, and both carried interest. It is true that when payments are made upon a running account, it is one of the principles of legal application, that they shall be treated as extinguishing the earliest charges in the account. But this is not a paramount principle. Another of equal force is, that the payments are to be applied to that debt which is least secured. Both these rules look to the interest of the creditor, it being presumed that the debtor, by neglecting to give any direction, consented to such an application as

would be most beneficial to the creditor. But to apply Duncan's credits to the first items of the account . . . against him, and thus extinguish the mortgage in the first instance, would be an application not beneficial to the debtor, and most hurtful to the creditors. It would be paying first the debt which was best secured, and leaving the later advances without the protection of a factor's lien, and without any security at all, as against judgments entered before they were made. It would be reversing the fundamental rule of appropriations." The equitable circumstances stated abundantly justify the application which was made without the presumption that "the debtor, by neglecting to give any direction, consented to such an application as would be most beneficial to the creditor." There would seem to be no more ground for such a presumption than that the creditor, by neglecting to make an actual application of the credits, consented to such an application as would be most beneficial to the debtor.

That there is no such presumption that the debtor consents to an application most beneficial to the creditor is evident from the cases that consult the interest of the debtor where there are no counter-vailing equities. Thus, in accordance with the general course of authority, the law applies a payment to a debt bearing interest in preference to one not bearing interest. *Seymour v. Sexton*, supra. *Crompton v. Prall*, 105 Mass. 255, proceeds on the same prin-

trols where the law makes the application.¹ If there is evidence of intention, it governs, of course; but the application then is not made by the law, but by the party, whose intention controls. And when the interest of one party is subserved it is not upon any invidious preference; but upon some special ground of equity which appeals to the conscience of the court in his behalf.² Such considerations sometimes require a *pro rata* distribution of the payment to all of several debts; sometimes its appropriation to one for being the oldest, or least secured, to relieve the debtor from some special hazard or hardship, or to relieve a surety.

WHEN PAYMENTS TO BE APPLIED PRO RATA.—If an indefinite payment is made, and there are several debts of the same nature, and all things are equal, it is applied proportionally.³ Moneys collected by judicial proceedings, founded on several claims, neither party has any discretion to apply, but the law will apply such moneys *pro rata*. Thus, where a creditor having several demands against his debtor, recovers a portion of the entire amount in a judicial proceeding, founded on them all, the law

ciple. *Dows v. Morehead*, 10 Barb. 138, holds that the law will apply payments to that debt, a relief from which will be most beneficial to the debtor; as, for example, acceptances for which an instrument in the shape of a mortgage or pledge of personal property is given. *Poindexter v. La Roache*, 7 S. & M. 699, and *Pattison v. Hull*, 9 Cow. 747, are to the same effect. But a more satisfactory statement of the principle is to be found in *Field v. Holland*, 6 Cranch, 8, where Marshall, C. J., says: "When a debtor fails to avail himself of the power he possesses, in consequence of which that power devolves on the creditor, it does not appear unreasonable to suppose that he is content with the manner in which the creditor will exercise it. If neither party avails himself of his

power, in consequence of which it devolves on the court, it would seem reasonable that an equitable application should be made. It being equitable that the whole debt should be paid, it cannot be inequitable to extinguish first those debts for which the security is most precarious." See *Ainsworth v. Bowen*, 46 Vt. 512; *Truscate v. King*, 6 N. Y. 127; *Worthley v. Emerson*, 116 Mass. 374; *A. R. Dunlap*, 1 Lowell, 350.

¹ *Moore v. Gray*, 22 La. Ann. 289.

² *Pierce v. Knight*, 31 Vt. 701; *Smith v. Lloyd*, 11 Leigh, 512; 2 Greenlf. Ev. § 533.

³ *Spiller v. Their Creditors*, 16 La. Ann. 292; *Jones v. Kelgore*, 2 Rich. Eq. 63; *Baine v. Williams*, 10 S. & M. 113; *Pointer v. Smith*, 7 Tenn. 137.

will apply such a recovery as a payment ratably upon all the demands; and the creditor has not the right to apply it to the satisfaction of some of the demands in exclusion of others.¹

If an insolvent debtor assigns for the benefit of those creditors who become parties to the assignment, and thereby release their claims, and a dividend is received by one of the creditors, it must be appropriated ratably to all his claims against the debtor, as well to those upon which other parties are liable, or which are otherwise secured, as to those which are not secured.² A general payment made by the principal debtor, pursuant to a compromise of several debts in one lump, will be applied *pro rata* to all the claims against him, in an action against an indorser for part.³ And doubtless the same rule of application would be applied between the debtor and creditor, where there has been a general judgment, pursuant to a compromise, founded upon and embracing several demands.⁴

A *pro rata* distribution of a payment is made on the equitable maxim that equality is equity. Other considerations may concur, and also lead to the same result. If a debtor creates a trust or security, for the payment of several demands, without preference, money realized from that source is deemed money appropriated by the debtor to the several demands so provided for, and to be proportionately distributed thereto; and either party may insist on such application.⁵ If a general payment is made to a person having two accounts against the party paying, one due to himself and the other to a third party, for whom he was acting as agent, and no appropriation of such payment is made by either party, it will be applied ratably to both ac-

¹ Cowperthwaite v. Sheffield, 1 Sandf. 416; affirmed, 3 N. Y. 243; Breidenbeck v. Lowell, 32 Barb. 9. See Thompson v. Hudson, L. R. 6 Ch. 320; Merrimack Co. Bank v. Brown, 12 N. H. 320. Where a fund is insufficient to satisfy several judgments entered the same day, they should be paid *pro rata*, though one was entered a few hours later than the others. Tucker v. Bracket, 25 Tex. (Supp.) 199; Ordinary v. McCollum, 3 Strobbh. 494; Van Aken v.

Gleason, 34 Mich. 477; Stamps v. Brown, 1 Miss. 526. See Mahone v. Williams, 39 Ala. 202; Jones v. Kelgore, 2 Rich. Eq. 63; Baine v. Williams, 10 S. & M. 113.

² Commercial Bank v. Cunningham, 24 Pick. 270.

³ Butchers' and Drovers' Bank v. Brown, 1 N. Y. Leg. Abs. 149.

⁴ Thompson v. Hudson, L. R. 6 Ch. 320.

⁵ Id.

counts.¹ So where a debt is payable by instalments, or a mortgage is made to secure a series of notes, payable at different times, and a payment is made after all the instalments or notes have become due, and neither party makes any special appropriation of it, according to the weight of authority, it will be applied by the court *pro rata* to all the instalments or notes — and this whether they are held by the original creditor, or a part have been transferred; unless the assignee has specially acquired a preference by the agreement of transfer.²

When a debt is payable in instalments, and there are separate notes or other distinct evidences of debt, payable at different times, all equally payable, with or without interest, and a general payment is made, not appropriated by either party, exceeding the interest and principal due at the time of the payment, it will be applied, of course, first to pay what is due of interest and principal, and the law will then apply the residue ratably on all and each of the instalments subsequently payable, with accrued interest on the part thus extinguished.³

¹ *Wendit v. Ross*, 33 Cal. 650.

² *Cage v. Iler*, 5 Sm. & Mar. 410; *Wooten v. Buchanan*, 49 Miss. 386; *Lonley v. Hays*, 17 S. & R. 400; *Cooper v. Ulman*, Walk. Ch. 251; *Mohlen's App.* 5 Pa. St. 418; *Henderson v. Herrod*, 10 Sm. & M. 631; *English v. Carney*, 25 Mich. 178; *McCurdy v. Clark*, 27 Mich. 445; *Youmans v. Heartt*, 34 Mich. 397; *Betz v. Habner*, 1 Penn. 280; *Smith v. Nettles*, 9 La. Ann. 455; *Bailey v. Bergen*, 2 Hun, 520; *Parker v. Mercer*, 6 How. (Miss.) 323; *Cremer v. Higginson*, 1 Mason, 323; *Perry v. Roberts*, 2 Ch. Cas. 84; but see *State Bank v. Tweedy*, 8 Blackf. 447; *Murdock v. Ford*, 17 Ind. 52; *Stanley v. Beatty*, 4 Ind. 134; *Collum v. Erwin*, 4 Ala. 452; *The Bank of U. S. v. Covert*, 13 Ohio, 240; *Turner v. Price*, 31 Wis. 342.

³ In *Righter v. Stall*, 3 Sandford's Ch. 608, a debtor owed a mortgage debt, payable in ten annual instal-

ments. About two-thirds of the debt was paid at a time when a small amount was due for interest, and before any part of the principal had fallen due. There was no direction given by the debtor, nor actual application of the payment made by the creditor; and it was held that the law must make the application, and that after discharging the interest due, the balance must be applied ratably in exoneration of each and all of the instalments.

In *Jencks v. Alexander*, 11 Paige, 619, the following rules are laid down: 1. Where the principal is not due, but the interest is due, the payment must first be applied to pay the interest then due; and the residue towards that part of the principal which will first become due and payable; so as to stop the interest, *pro tanto*, from the time of such payment. 2. When neither principal nor interest has become due at the

GENERAL PAYMENT APPLIED BY LAW TO OLDEST DEBT.—If no other paramount rule of appropriation governs, an indefinite payment made to a person to whom a debtor paying the money

time of the payment, the amount paid should be applied to the extinguishment of principal and interest ratably; so as to extinguish a part of the principal and the interest which has accrued on the part of the principal thus extinguished. The facts of the case were, that August 24, 1833, a mortgage was given for \$650, payable in five equal yearly payments, the first to become due on the first of January following, with interest annually. Five hundred dollars were paid and indorsed on the day the mortgage was given. On the 14th of the following September, a further sum of \$3 was paid. On the 4th of November, 1835, proceedings to foreclose were commenced on a claim of \$20.98 of delinquent interest, and it was held that \$20.58 was then due. The chancellor said: "I think the counsel for the complainants is wrong in supposing that nothing had become due and payable upon the mortgage at the time the proceedings to foreclose were instituted. It is true a sum much larger than the two instalments of \$130 each, and all interest upon the residue, had been paid. But the proper application of the payments was to apply them towards the satisfaction of the principal of the debt at the time of such payments respectively, after deducting from such payments the interest which had then accrued. The payment of the \$500 on the day of the date of the mortgage, being applied in satisfaction of the three first instalments of principal and \$110 of the fourth instalment, left \$20 of the fourth and the whole of the fifth instalment still due. And as by the terms

of the bond and mortgage, the interest on the whole \$650 was payable annually, the mortgagee would have been entitled to the annual interest on the \$150 which still remained due on the last two instalments, if there had been no subsequent payment. The payment of \$3 on the 14th of September, 1833, must be applied towards the fourth instalment of principal, after deducting therefrom the interest on the \$3 from the 24th of the preceding August. In other words, when the principal is not due, but interest is due (a different case), the payment must first be applied to the extinguishment of the interest then due and payable, and the residue to the extinguishment of that part of the principal which will first become due, so as to stop interest, *pro tanto*, from the time of such payment. But when neither principal nor interest has become due (the case in hand) at the time of the payment, such payment, in the absence of any agreement as to the application, is to be applied to the extinguishment of principal and interest ratably, according to the decision of the supreme court in the case of *Williams v. Houghtaling*, 3 Cow. 86."

In *Williams v. Houghtaling*, the court say: "When, according to the terms of a bond payable by instalments, interest cannot be demanded until the principal is payable (as in this case), payments made on an instalment not due and payable should be applied to the extinguishment of principal, and such proportion of interest as has accrued on the principal so extinguished. For instance, an instalment on a bond of \$500 is

owes several debts, will be applied to that which first accrued.¹ This rule is especially applicable to items of debt and credit in a

due on the 1st of January, 1825, with interest from 1st January, 1824; on the 1st of July, 1824, the obligor pays \$207: the \$7 should be applied to pay the six months' interest accrued on \$300, and the \$200 extinguishes so much principal."

There is *dictum* in *Jencks v. Alexander* apparently in conflict with the text, and in conflict with *Righter v. Stall*. The conclusion arrived at is not in conflict. If the payment of \$500 had been ratably applied to the five instalments, they would have been severally reduced to \$30, and interest on each annually payable would be the same, and due at the same time, as upon a like amount in the two past instalments. When the payment of \$3 was made, no interest or principal was due. It being paid on the mortgage generally, was applicable ratably towards paying the entire principal and interest.

In *Turner v. Pierce*, 31 Wis. 342, there was a land contract made October 22, 1863, upon which the purchase money was \$5,600, payable in six annual instalments, payable August 1, 1865, to 1870, with interest on the whole sum unpaid, payable at the time each instalment became due—the purchaser having the option to make the payments on or before the times mentioned, and then to pay interest only to the time of such payment. Before any of the principal became due, the purchaser made a large payment, receipted to apply on the land contract. On the 5th of March, 1866, an action for strict foreclosure of the contract was commenced, on the ground the purchaser was in default. The title had failed to a part of the lands,

and the court held that each instalment should be reduced in the proportion that the value of that part (\$1,832) bore to the whole value; and that the defendant was entitled to have the payment applied to the instalments first becoming due at such decreased rates, and that therefore nothing was due when the suit was commenced. See *Starr v. Richmond*, 30 Ill. 276.

¹ *Miliken v. Tafts*, 31 Me. 497; *Fairchild v. Holly*, 10 Conn. 475; *Smith v. Lloyd*, 11 Leigh, 512; *Robinson's Adm'r v. Allison*, 36 Ala. 526; *Howard v. McCall*, 21 Gratt. 205; *Wendit v. Rose*, 33 Cal. 650; *Seymour v. Saxton*, 10 Watts, 255; *Shedel v. Wilson*, 27 Vt. 478; *Town of St. Albans v. Farley*, 46 Vt. 448; *Langdon v. Bowen*, 46 Vt. 512; *Upham v. Lafavour*, 11 Met. 174; *Dow v. Morewood*, 10 Barb. 183; *Allen v. Culver*, 3 Denio, 284; *Webb v. Dickinson*, 11 Wend. 62; *Hollister v. Davis*, 54 Pa. St. 508; *Wheeler v. Cropsey*, 5 How. Pr. 288; *Allen v. Brown*, 39 Iowa, 330; *Livermore v. Rand*, 26 N. H. 85; *Parks v. Ingram*, 22 N. H. 283; *Thompson v. Philan*, 22 N. H. 339; *Coldwell v. Wentworth*, 14 N. H. 431; *Bacon v. Brown*, 1 Bibb, 334; *Sprague v. Hazenwinkle*, 53 Ill. 419; *Clayton's Case*, 1 Meriv. 585; *W. S. v. Kirkpatrick*, 9 Wheat. 720; *Bernan v. New York*, 4 Robt. 538; *Horn v. Planters' Bank*, 32 Ga. 1; *McKee v. Commonwealth*, 2 Grant Cas. 23; *Shedd v. Wilson*, 27 Vt. 478; *Mills v. Fawkes*, 5 Bing. N. C. 455; *Pennell v. Duffield*, 4 DeG. McN. & G. 372; *Harrison v. Johnson*, 27 Ala. 445; *Postmaster General v. Furher*, 4 Mason, 332; *Hansen v. Rounsavill*, 74 Ill. 238; *Sonder v. Schechterly*, 91 Pa. St. 83. See *Killorin v. Bacon*,

general account current.¹ When both parties concur in the entry of the payments upon general account, without specific application, the law infers an intention on the part of both, that they shall satisfy the charges therein in the order of their entry; and they will be so applied unless some controlling equity requires a different disposition.²

It has been held that this rule should apply without reference to the fact that one item may be better secured than another, since the particular parts, being blended together in one common account, have no separate existence; the balance only is considered as due;³ and a payment made on such account without a more specific appropriation, is treated by a majority of the cases as applied to the earliest items, although for some of these the creditor has a lien or other security, and has none for the others.⁴ Where there is a single open account and a general payment is made by the debtor at full age, it is presumed to be in satisfaction of the earliest items, although such items accrued during his minority.⁵

The rule under consideration for applying an indefinite payment to the debts which first accrued, applies not only to the first items of an account but distinct debts contracted at different times.⁶ The rule is not unjust or prejudicial to a debtor; it operates, however, more beneficially to the creditor; for it often saves a debt from the bar of the statute of limitations, and closes the door to the older transactions which it may be

57 Ga. 497. In the case of mutual accounts, the credits on one side are applied to the extinguishment of the debts on the other as payments intentionally made thereon, and not as the set-off of one independent debt against another. *Sandford v. Clark*, 29 Conn. 457.

¹ *Crompton v. Pratt*, 105 Mass. 255.

² *Id.*; *Jones v. U. S.* 7 How. U. S. 681; *Sandford v. Clark*, 19 Conn. 457; *Sondes v. Schechterly*, *supra*.

³ *Harrison v. Johnson*, 27 Ala. 445.

⁴ *Worthley v. Emerson*, 116 Mass. 374; *Trescott v. King*, 6 N. Y. 147; *A. P. Dunlop*, 1 Lowell, 350; *Moore*

v. Gray, 22 La. Ann. 289; *Cushing v. Wyman*, 44 Me. 121. But see *Pierce v. Sweet*, 33 Pa. St. 151; *Thompson v. Davenport*, 1 Wash. (Va.) 125.

⁵ *Thurlow v. Gilman*, 40 Me. 378.

⁶ *Parks v. Ingram*, 22 N. H. 283; *Thompson v. Phelan*, 22 N. H. 339; *McDaniel v. Barnes*, 5 Bush, 183; *Robinson's Adm'r v. Allison*, 36 Ala. 526; *Byrne v. Grayson*, 15 La. Ann. 457; *Upham v. Lafavour*, 11 Met. 174; *Langdon v. Bowen*, 46 Vt. 512; *Smith v. Lloyd*, 11 Leigh, 512; *Jones v. U. S.* 7 How. U. S. 681; *McKinzie v. Nevins*, 22 Me. 138; *Alston v. Contee*, 4 Har. & J. 351; *Draffner v. Boonville*, 8 Mo. 395.

presumed are more difficult of proof. But the rule applies the payments in the natural and logical order of the transactions. It is not supported, however, by reasons so cogent, but that it will yield when there is evidence of a contrary intention,¹ or where some superior equity requires a different application.²

GENERAL PAYMENT APPLIED BY LAW TO A DEBT BEARING INTEREST, AND FIRST TO INTEREST.—As between debts bearing interest and those not bearing interest, the law directs an indefinite payment to be applied to those bearing interest.³ The reason generally assigned is that of relieving the debtor in respect to the debt which is most burdensome, or the presumed choice of the debtor.⁴ This may be conceded to be sufficient for this particular application, and some others, where a particular one is specially beneficial to a debtor, without being attended with a corresponding loss to the creditor, which the law is equally solicitous to prevent. Interest due is first to be satisfied when a general payment is made; and if there be a surplus of the payment, it is to be applied to the principal. If the payment falls short of the interest, the balance of the interest is not to be added to the principal, but remains to be extinguished by the next payment, if sufficient.⁵

Where a debt bearing interest remains unpaid until interest is due on the interest, where it is permitted, general payments

¹City Discount Co. v. McLean, 30 L. J. N. S. 883; L. R. 9 C. P. 692; Langdon v. Bowen, 46 Vt. 512.

²Upham v. Lafavour, 11 Met. 174.

³Hayward v. Lomax, 1 Vern. 24; Scott v. Fisher, 4 T. B. Mon. 387; Blanton v. Rice, 5 T. B. Mon. 253; Bacon v. Brown, 1 Bibb, 334; Scott v. Cleveland, 33 Miss. 447; Bussey v. Grant, 10 Humph. 238.

⁴Id. See Neal v. Allison, 50 Miss. 175.

⁵Frazier v. Hyland, 1 Har. & J. 98; Gwinn v. Whitaker, 1 Har. & J. 754; Bond v. Jones, 16 Miss. 368; Spicer v. Hamot, 8 Watts & S. 17; Peebles v. Gee, 1 Dev. L. 341; Hampton v. Dean, 4 Tex. 455; Hearn v. Cutberth, 10 Tex. 216; McFadden

v. Fortier, 20 Ill. 509; Hart v. Dorman, 2 Fla. 445; Lash v. Edgerton, 13 Minn. 210; Hammer v. Nevill, Wright, 169; Estebene v. Estebene, 5 La. Ann. 738; Union Bank v. Lobdell, 10 La. Ann. 130; Bird v. Lobdell, 10 La. Ann. 159; Johnson v. Robbins, 20 La. Ann. 569; Moore v. Kiff, 78 Pa. St. 96; Williams v. Houghtaling, 3 Cow. 86; Righter v. Stall, 3 Sandf. Ch. 608; State of Connecticut v. Jackson, 1 John. Ch. 13; People v. County of N. Y. 5 Cow. 331; Jencks v. Alexander, 11 Paige, 619; Starr v. Richmond, 30 Ill. 276; Johnson v. Johnson, 5 Jones' Eq. 167; De Bruhl v. Neuffer, 1 Strobb. 426. See Mercer's Adm'r v. Beale, 4 Leigh, 189.

are to be applied, first, to such interest on interest; secondly, to interest on the principal; and lastly, to the principal.¹ And in applying payments on a sum secured by a penal bond, they will be applied to the interest, in the first instance, although the sum of the payments exceed the penalty.² A payment of usury will be applied in law to discharge the amount legally due.³

Payments received on a debt bearing interest before either is due should be applied to pay the principal and the interest accrued on that part of the principal so extinguished.⁴ The rule which applies a general payment first to interest due, rather than principal, is directly opposite to that which applies a payment on an interest-bearing debt in preference to one not bearing interest; it does not favor the debtor, but the creditor; for the law, held in some states, allowing interest due to bear interest, is exceptional.

GENERAL PAYMENTS APPLIED BY LAW TO THE DEBT LEAST SECURED.—If one debt be secured and another not secured, and a general payment is made, the general rule is that the court will apply it to the debt which is not secured, or the debt for which the security is most precarious.⁵ If, however, the security of

¹ *Anketet v. Converse*, 17 Ohio St. 11.

² *Smith v. Macon*, 1 Hill (S. C.), Ch. 339.

³ *Burrows v. Cook*, 17 Iowa, 436; *Parchman v. McKinney*, 20 Miss. 631; *Stanley v. Westrop*, 16 Tex. 200; *Bartholomew v. Yow*, 9 Paige, 165. See ante, p. 403.

⁴ *Righter v. Stall*, 3 Sandf. Ch. 608; *Jencks v. Alexander*, 11 Paige, 619; *Williams v. Houghtaling*, 3 Cow. 86; *Miami Exporting Co. v. U. S. Bank*, 5 Ohio, 560. In *Starr v. Richmond*, 30 Ill. 276, Walker, J., said: "It appears to be more equitable and just that when the holder receives money before it is due, on a demand drawing interest, it should be applied, in the absence of an agreement to the contrary, to

the principal. Otherwise, by loaning the sum thus received, he would, in effect, compound the interest, or have placed at interest before its maturity, a larger sum than his original claim. In other words, he would receive interest on the maker's money as well as his own. After the principal and interest both become due, it would be otherwise. The court below, we think, erred in applying any portion of the payment made before the maturity of the note, to the extinguishment of interest, but should have appropriated the whole of the payment to the principal." *McElrath v. Dupuy*, 2 La. Ann. 520; *Fay v. Lovejoy*, 20 Wis. 403.

⁵ *McDaniel v. Barnes*, 5 Bush, 183; *Thomas v. Kelsey*, 30 Barb. 267;

one of the debts is by a surety, a general payment will be applied to the debt for which he is liable, that he may be relieved.¹

But in some of the states the courts, carrying the rule to greater length, hold that the application will be made to the debt which bears heaviest upon the debtor, and apply a general payment so as to discharge a debt for which a debtor has given security, in preference to an unsecured demand, in order to release the security.²

There is a marked conflict of decision upon this point relating to the application, by the court, of indefinite payments, arising, as before intimated, from the diverse judicial assumptions; on the one hand, that such payments are as a general rule to be applied in a manner most beneficial to the debtor, and on the other, that they are to be applied most beneficially to the creditor.³ No court, however, has so far relied upon either assump-

Blanton v. Rice, 5 T. B. Mon. 253; Field v. Holland, 6 Cranch, 8; Burks v. Albert, 4 J. J. Marsh. 97; Hannover v. Rochester, 2 J. J. Marsh. 144; Foster v. McGraw, 64 Penn. 464; Patterson v. Hull, 9 Cow. 747; Dows v. Morewood, 10 Barb. 183; Johnson's App. 37 Pa. St. 268; Pierce v. Sweet, 33 Pa. St. 151; Langdon v. Bowen, 46 Vt. 512; Wilcox v. Fairhaven Bank, 7 Allen, 270; Hempfield R. R. Co. v. Thornbury, 1 W. Va. 261; Gaston v. Barney, 11 Ohio St. 510; Mass v. Adams, 4 Ired. Eq. 42; Ransom v. Thomas, 10 Ired. 165; State v. Thomas, 11 Ired. 251; Jenkins v. Beal, 70 N. C. 440; Sprengle v. Martin, 73 N. C. 92; Chester v. Wheelwright, 15 Conn. 562; Bailey v. Porter, 4 J. J. Marsh. 621; Gordon v. Hobart, 2 Story, 243; Taylor v. Talbot, 2 J. J. Marsh. 49; Hillyer v. Vaughan, 6 J. J. Marsh. 583; Sager v. Warley, Rice Ch. (S. C.) 26; Heilbron v. Bessell, 1 Bailey Eq. 430; Gregory v. Forester, 1 McCord Ch. 318; Smith v. Wood, 7 N. J. Eq. 74; Jones v. Kilgore, 2 Rich. Eq. 63; Baine v. Williams, 18 Miss. 113; McQuaide v. Stewart, 48 Pa. St. 198;

Smith v. Brooks, 49 Pa. St. 147; Planters' Bank v. Stockman, 1 Freeman's Ch. 502.

¹ Berghaus v. Alter, 9 Watts, 386; Ross v. McLauchlan, 7 Gratt. 86; Marryatts v. White, 2 Stark. 101; Gard v. Stevens, 12 Mich. 292; Breidenbecker v. Lowell, 32 Barb. 9.

² Patterson v. Hull, 9 Cow. 747; Dows v. Morewood, 10 Barb. 183; Poindexter v. La Roche, 7 Sm. & M. 699; Dorsey v. Garraway, 2 Har. & J. 402; McTavish v. Carroll, 1 Md. Ch. 160 (but see Gwinn v. Whittaker, 1 Har. & J. 754); Antartic, Sprague, 206; Neal v. Allison, 50 Miss. 175.

³ So much has this assumption of favoring one party or the other as a rule entered into the judgment of the courts, that it has been a convenient resort for determining incidental questions. Thus where it was proved that a payment was made in a certain year, but the day and month could not be shown, the court directed the credit to be given as of the last day of the year, a day most favorable to the creditor. Byers v. Fowler, 14 Ark. 86. See Anderson

tion as to resolve all questions by it. As before stated, neither assumption, apart from some special ground, is founded in reason or principle. Neither party, by reason merely of being debtor or creditor, has any claim to be preferred; each, as a general rule, has had an election to appropriate the payment, and each having waived it, has an equal claim to a just application by the court. The rule that the debt which is least secured should be first paid, where there are no special circumstances, stands on very slight preponderance of equity. The most that can be said for it was said by Marshall, C. J.: "It being equitable that the whole debt should be paid, it cannot be inequitable to extinguish first those debts for which the security is most precarious;"¹ and it is not surprising that the humane consideration of relieving the debtor of the more burdensome debt should determine the application the other way. But the rule to pay first the debt least secured seems to be supported by a decided weight of authority.

There is also considerable contrariety of decision upon other points relative to the application of payments by the court. The cases agree that an indefinite payment is to be applied to the oldest debt, where no other rule of appropriation conflicts; but it often occurs that another rule, and sometimes several, do conflict. Then the relative force of the conflicting rules, and the particular circumstances, must control the application. That rule is often met by the rule that the least secured debt shall be first paid. Both may be said to operate in favor of the creditor, but they do not always conduce to the same application. The latter is paramount when no circumstances exist to increase the force of the other in the particular case. Where the secured and unsecured debts are by mutual consent items in a general account current, and especially if, by like consent, the payment is also credited in the account, the rule for applying the credit to the oldest items prevails, notwithstanding the partial security;² but not without dissent. Where the creditor's security consisted in retaining the title to the property sold, and the purchase price of the articles so conditionally sold constituted the earliest items in the account, and the payments were, by mu-

v. Mason, 6 Dana, 217; Bank of Portland v. Brown, 22 Me. 295.

¹Field v. Holland, 6 Cranch, 8.

²Ante, p. 420.

tual consent, entered as credits in the account, the interest of the purchaser to perfect his title to the property was deemed too preponderate against the interest of the creditor to obtain payment of his unsecured, rather than his secured claims; and the concurrence of the parties in making the transaction a matter of account evinced their intention that the payments should satisfy the charges in the order of their entry.¹

SECTION 3.

ACCORD AND SATISFACTION.

Definition — Payment of part of a debt will not support agreement to discharge the whole — Any other act or promise which is a new consideration will suffice — Composition with creditors — Compromise — Agreement must be executed — Rescission or exoneration before breach.

DEFINITION.— A claim or demand may be satisfied by the party liable, delivering, paying or doing, and the claimant accepting, something different from that which was owing or claimed, if the parties so agree. It is a substituted payment. When such agreement is executed — carried fully into effect — the original demand is canceled, completely satisfied, and extinguished. It is thus discharged by what the law denominates *accord and satisfaction*. It is a discharge of the former obligation or liability by receipt of a new consideration mutually agreed on.

¹Crompton v. Pratt, 105 Mass. 250. In Pointer v. Smith, 7 Tenn. 137, A, a Tennessean, as agent, hired out in Alabama, the slaves of several Tennesseans, and afterwards received in Alabama a part of the hire, without any appropriation at the time, by either agent receiving or the debtor paying. Held, that the law of Alabama would govern as to the subsequent appropriation of the payment; but in the absence of any proof as to the law of Alabama, applicable to the circumstances, the debtor could not make a subsequent appropriation, and it should be distributed *pro rata*.

In Smith v. The Union Bank of

Georgetown, 5 Pet. 518, it was held that the right of priority of payment among creditors of an intestate, depends on the law of the place where the assets are administered, and not on the law of the place of the contract, or of the domicile of the deceased; and, therefore, where administration was taken under the laws of Maryland, of assets there, where all debts are of equal dignity, and the intestate was domiciled and owed a bond debt in Virginia, where bond debts have a preference, the bond debt had no prior right of payment out of the assets in Maryland.

For the purpose of supporting such an agreement, and giving it effect, the law treats all considerations which have value, without regard to the extent of that value, as sufficient, as it does in all other cases of contract; — inadequacy is no valid objection; a court will not consider the disparity, if there is any, between the value of the liability discharged, and the thing done or promised, which forms the consideration, if the latter is of some value.¹

PAYMENT OF PART OF A DEBT WILL NOT SUPPORT AGREEMENT TO DISCHARGE THE WHOLE.— Where there is an overdue money demand liquidated and not disputed, and a part only of it is paid, though this is accepted as full satisfaction, there is only a part performance of the obligation in kind; the agreement to discharge the residue of the debt not paid is void for want of consideration. All claims for damages, for torts committed, or for contracts broken, are due in money. When a demand therefor is certain, or rendered certain by agreement or adjudication, and is no longer disputed, it cannot be satisfied with any less sum of money than the precise sum owing. If a part is paid, there is a partial performance of the obligation of the party liable, and no more. His payment is only a discharge *pro tanto*. This part payment may have been induced solely by the assurance that it would be accepted as full satisfaction, and it may have been impossible to compel payment; still, the party paying has done, in kind, only what he was under a legal obligation to do, in respect to the amount paid, and the corresponding amount of the obligation is thereby satisfied, but no more; therefore the agreement of the creditor to discharge the residue is in a legal sense gratuitous, and not binding.²

¹ *Savage v. Everman*, 70 Pa. St. 315; *Hartman v. Danner*, 74 Pa. St. 36; *Very v. Levy*, 13 How. U. S. 345; *Hardman v. Bellhouse*, 9 M. & W. 596; *Sibree v. Trippe*, 15 M. & W. 22; *Booth v. Smith*, 3 Wend. 66; *Kellogg v. Richards*, 14 Wend. 116; *Steinman v. Magnus*, 11 East, 390; *Lewis v. Jones*, 4 B. & C. 406; *Bleim v. Chester*, 5 Day, 360; *Webster v. Wyser*, 1 Stew. 184; *Davis v. Nooks*,

3 J. J. Marsh. 497; *Wood v. Roberts*, 4 Stark. 417; *Boothby v. Sowden*, 3 Camp. 175; *Bradley v. Gregory*, 2 Camp. 383.

² *Gurley v. Heleshae*, 5 Gill, 217; *Fitzgerald v. Smith*, 1 Ind. 310; *Markel v. Spilter*, 28 Ind. 488; *Stone v. Lewman*, 28 Ind. 97; *Dederick v. Leman*, 9 John. 33; *Johnson v. Braman*, 5 John. 268; *Harris v. Wilcox*, 2 John. 448; *Seymour v. Minturn*, 17

The actual value of a debt or demand depends on the probability of voluntary payment, or the possibility of collection by legal process. Where a debt is doubtful, a creditor may obtain a part of the nominal amount by discharging the residue, and thus realize all that the debt is actually worth, and perhaps more. For this reason, the rule stated has been regarded by the courts as only a technical one; and they have satisfied it on nice distinctions.¹

John. 169; Moss v. Shannon, 1 Hilt. 175; White v. Jordan, 37 Me. 370; Latapee v. Pecholier, 2 Wash. C. C. 180; Warren v. Skinner, 20 Conn. 559; Eve v. Moseley, 3 Strobb. 203; Jones v. Ricketts, 7 Md. 108; Campbell v. Booth, 8 Md. 107; Curtis v. Martin, 20 Ill. 575; Donahue v. Woodbury, 6 Cush. 150; Bryant v. Proctor, 14 B. Mon. 362; Williams v. Langford, 15 B. Mon. 566; Conklin v. King, 10 Barb. 372; S. C. 10 N. Y. 446; Keeler v. Salisbury, 33 N. Y. 648; Fellows v. Stevens, 24 Wend. 299; Howard v. Norton, 65 Barb. 161; Bliss v. Swartz, 64 Barb. 215; Harper v. Graham, 20 Ohio, 105; Fill v. McHenry, 42 Pa. St. 41; Pierston v. McCahill, 21 Cal. 122; Bunge v. Koop, 5 Robt. 1; Hammond v. Christie, 5 Robt. 160; Gaffney v. Chapman, 4 Robt. 275; Irvine v. Millbank, 56 N. Y. 635; Hinckley v. Arey, 27 Me. 362; Riley v. Kershaw, 52 Mo. 224; Peterson v. Wheeler, 45 Mo. 369; Reese v. Hall, 26 Conn. 392; Bailey v. Day, 26 Me. 88; Redfield v. Holland P. Ins. Co. 56 N. Y. 354; Lewis v. Jones, 6 D. & R. 567; 4 B. C. 513; Gavin v. Annan, 2 Cal. 494; Ogborn v. Hoffman, 52 Ind. 439; Beardsley v. Davis, 52 Barb. 159; Keen v. Vaughan, Ex'r, 48 Pa. St. 477; Carrington v. Crocker, 37 N. Y. 336; Cumber v. Wane, 1 Str. 426; Sibree v. Trippe, 15 M. & W. 23; Fitch v. Sutton, 5 East, 230; Pennel's Case, 5 Rep. 117; Lynn v.

Bruce, 5 H. Bl. 317; Thomas v. Heathern, 2 B. & C. 477; Mitchell, v. Cragg, 10 M. & W. 367; Skarfe v. Jackson, 3 B. & C. 421; Graves v. Key, 3 B. & Ad. 313; Stratten v. Rastall, 2 T. R. 366; Churchill v. Bowman, 39 Vt. 518; Hardy v. Coe, 5 Gill, 189; Smith v. Bartholomew, 1 Met. 276; Arnold v. Park, 8 Bush, 3.

¹Kellogg v. Richards, 14 Wend. 116; Smith v. Ballow, 1 R. I. 497; Harper v. Graham, 20 Ohio, 105; Brooks v. White, 2 Met. 283; McDaniels v. Lapham, 21 Vt. 222. See Meymouth v. Babcock, 42 Me. 44; Willkin v. Brown, 1 Rawle, 391; Lamb v. Goodwin, 10 Ired. 320; McDaniels v. Bank, 29 Vt. 222; Mathers v. Bryson, 4 Jones L. 509. In Woolfolk v. McDowell, 9 Dana, 268, a creditor accepted his own note outstanding in the hands of a third person, in satisfaction of a larger amount against his debtor, but worth less because the debtor was unable to pay it. Judge Marshall said: "We think his acceptance is sufficient to establish the adequacy of the satisfaction. It cannot be said that there was no consideration for giving up any part of the debt of the defendant, because although the value of the entire consideration given can be measured, there is no measure of the value of the debt which the defendant could not pay."

ANY OTHER ACT OR PROMISE WHICH IS A NEW CONSIDERATION WILL SUFFICE.—If there be any benefit, or even a legal possibility of benefit, to the creditor thrown in, the additional weight will turn the scale, and render the consideration sufficient to support the agreement.¹ Payment at a different place,² or before the original debt is due,³ is sufficient. So, if, instead of offering payment of a less sum, the debtor procure a third person to become security, either by engaging his personal credit or pledging his property for the payment of a smaller sum;⁴ or, if the debtor alone gives negotiable paper for a smaller sum to satisfy a larger debt not in negotiable form;⁵ or if one of several joint debtors, whether in partnership or not, does so, and the note or bill, and not the payment of it, is accepted as satisfaction, it is valid; giving such security is a new consideration; for it may be more advantageous than the debt in its previous form.⁶ An accord and satisfaction moving from a stranger, or

¹ 1 Smith Lead. Ca. 600; Steinman v. Magnus, 2 Camp. 124; Bradley v. Gregory, 2 Camp. 383; Wood v. Roberts, 2 Stark, 417; Boothby v. Sowden, 3 Camp. 175; Sibree v. Trippe, 15 M. & W. 23.

² Jones v. Perkins, 29 Miss. 141; Smith v. Brown, 3 Hawks, 580; Harper v. Graham, 20 Ohio, 105; Austin v. Dorwin, 21 Vt. 39; Spann v. Battzell, 1 Fla. 302; Arnold v. Park, 8 Bush, 3; Miliken v. Brown, 1 Rawle, 391.

³ Sonnenberg v. Riedel, 16 Minn. 83; Goodman v. Smith, 18 Pick. 114; Brooks v. White, 2 Met. 283; Levy v. Levy, 7 Eng. 148.

⁴ Keeler v. Salisbury, 33 N. Y. 648; Brooks v. White, 2 Met. 283; Babcock v. Dill, 43 Barb. 577; Le Page v. McCrea, 6 Wend. 167; Harrison v. Close, 2 John. 448; Seymour v. Minturn, 17 John. 169; Dederick v. Leman, 9 John. 333; Conklin v. King, 10 N. Y. 440; Webby v. Drake, 1 C. & P. 557; Belshaw v. Bush, 11 C. B. 191; James v. Isaacs, 12 C. B. 791; Steinman v. Magnus, 11 East,

390; Watkinson v. Inglesby, 5 John. 386; Henderson v. Stobart, 5 Ex. Ch. 99; Dias v. Wanmaker, 1 Sandf. 468. See Warburg v. Wilcox, 7 Abb. 336.

⁵ Curlew v. Clark, 3 Exch. 375; Cooper v. Parker, 15 C. B. 825; Sibree v. Trippe, 15 M. & W. 23.

⁶ Thompson v. Percival, 5 B. & Ad. 925; Sheehy v. Mandeville, 6 Cranch, 253; Mason v. Wickersham, 4 Watts & S. 100; Cole v. Sackett, 1 Hill, 577; Waddell v. Luer, 5 Hill, 448; S. C. 3 Denio, 410; Arnold v. Camp, 12 John. 409; Lodge v. Decas, 3 B. & Ald. 611; Pearson v. Thomson, 15 Ala. 700; Russell v. Lytle, 6 Wend. 390; Barron v. Vandvert, 13 Ala. 232; Webb v. Goldsmith, 2 Duer, 413; Cartwright v. Cook, 3 B. & Ad. 701; Evans v. Powis, 1 Exch. 601; Kinsler v. Pope, 5 Strobb. 126; Evans v. Drummond, 4 Esp. N. P. C. 92; Reed v. White, 5 Esp. N. P. C. 122; Lytle v. Ault, 7 Exch. 669; Bedford v. Deakin, 2 Stark. 178. See Ricketts v. Hall, 2 Bush, 249; Keeler v. Salisbury, 27 Barb. 489; S.

a person having no pecuniary interest in the subject matter, if accepted in discharge of the debt, constitutes a good defense to an action to enforce the liability against the debtor.¹ The debtor sufficiently adopts it by taking advantage of it by plea.² There must be something received to which the creditor was not before entitled.³ And it must possess some value, or by legal possibility be of benefit to the creditor.⁴ The extent of the value is not material.⁵ Part of a claim may be satisfied by withdrawal of the defense of infancy to the residue.⁶ Suspension or abandonment of a suit is a sufficient consideration.⁷ If there is a new consideration of some value it is sufficient, though it is of much less value than the debt discharged.⁸ Where a debtor pays part of a debt for which the creditor holds a note, upon an agreement that such part payment shall be full satisfaction, and, in pursuance of such agreement, the note is surrendered or canceled, the transaction will amount to full accord and satisfaction.⁹ The surrender is equivalent to a release.¹⁰

C. 33 N. Y. 648; Conklin v. King, 10 Barb. 372. In Bowler v. Harris, 30 Vt. 425, a wife's note was held sufficient consideration, she having paid it, though it was void when made. See also Kirwan v. Kirwan, 4 Tyrwh. 491; Hart v. Alexander, 2 M. & W. 484; Powles v. Page, 3 C. B. 16.

¹ Wilson v. Morrow, 6 Ohio St. 71; Jones v. Broadhurst, 9 M. Gr. & S. 173; Leavitt v. Morrow, 6 Ohio St. 71; Harrison v. Hicks, 1 Port. 423; Daniel v. Hollenback, 19 Wend. 408; Clow v. Borst, 6 John. 37; Stark v. Thompson, 3 Mon. 296; Woolfolk v. McDowell, 9 Dana, 268; Belshaw v. Bush, 11 C. B. 191.

² Belshaw v. Bush, *supra*.

³ Bryant v. Proctor, 14 B. Mon. 451; Hethcoate v. Crookshanks, 2 T. R. 24; Harper v. Graham, 20 Ohio, 106; Good v. Cheeseman, 2 B. & Ad. 328; Fitch v. Sutton, 5 East, 230; Acker v. Phoenix, 4 Paige, 305; Commonwealth v. Miller, 5 T. B. Mon. 205; Riley v. Kershaw, 52 Mo.

224; Reese v. Hall, 26 Conn. 392; Bartlett v. Rogers, 3 Sawyer, 62.

⁴ Bleim v. Chester, 5 Day, 360; Booth v. Smith, 3 Wend. 66; Webster v. Wyser, 1 Stew. 184; Keeler v. Neal, 2 Watts, 424; Davis v. Noakes, 2 J. J. Marsh. 494. See *ante*, p. 426; Foster v. Dowlen, 6 Exch. 839 and note.

⁵ *Id.*; Pennel's Case, 5 Rep. 117; Andrews v. Banghay, Dyer, 756.

⁶ Cooper v. Parker, 15 C. B. 822.

⁷ Smith v. Monteith, 13 M. & W. 427.

⁸ 1 Smith's Lead. Cas. pt. 1st, *445; Kellogg v. Richards, 14 Wend. 116; Jones v. Ballett, 2 Litt. 49; Brooks v. White, 2 Met. 283; Harper v. Graham, 20 Ohio, 105; Boyd v. Hitchcock, 20 John. 76; Le Page v. McCrea, 1 Wend. 164; Sanders v. Branch Bank, 13 Ala. 353.

⁹ Ellsworth v. Fogg, 35 Vt. 355; Draper v. Hitt, 43 Vt. 439; Beach v. Endress, 51 Barb. 570.

¹⁰ *Id.*

COMPOSITION WITH CREDITORS.—There is no want of consideration in agreements for composition between a debtor and two or more of his creditors; for the engagement of one is a sufficient consideration for that of the others.¹ When an unliquidated or disputed demand is the subject of accord, and a certain sum is paid and accepted as full satisfaction, the consideration is manifest.

COMPROMISE.—A settlement or compromise of a disputed or doubtful claim is a good consideration for a promise.² Whether the compromise amount be received, or a promise to pay it, the original claim is extinguished if the parties so agree; and the compromise is a sufficient consideration.³ An adjustment of any unliquidated demand, whether in dispute or not, stands on a similar principle.⁴ Stated accounts and settlements are treated with favor, and are conclusive, unless there is proof of mistake

¹ *Pierson v. McCahill*, 21 Cal. 122; *Fellows v. Stevens*, 21 Wend. 299; *Stienman v. Magnus*, 11 East, 399; *Keeler v. Salisbury*, 33 N. Y. 648; *Wayne v. Langley*, 15 Ohio St. 392; *Ricketts v. Hall*, 2 Bush, 249; *Tuckerman v. Newhall*, 17 Mass. 581; *Diermyer v. Hackman*, 52 Mo. 282; *Reay v. White*, 3 Tyrwh. 596; *Boyd v. Hind*, 1 H. & N. 938; *Cutter v. Reynolds*, 3 B. Mon. 596; *Boothby v. Sowden*, 3 Camp. 174; *Bradley v. Gregory*, 2 Camp. 383; *Wood v. Roberts*, 2 Stark. 368; *Cockshat v. Burnett*, 2 T. R. 765; *Hale v. Holmes*, 8 Mich. 37; *Hartle v. Stahl*, 27 Md. 157. See *Case v. Garrish*, 15 Pick. 49.

² *Stewart v. Ahrenfeldt*, 4 Denio, 189; *Wehrum v. Kahn*, 61 N. Y. 623; *Hammond v. Christie*, 5 Robt. 160; *U. S. v. Clyde*, 13 Wall. 35; *U. S. v. Child*, 12 Wall. 231; *U. S. v. Justice*, 14 Wall. 535; *Pratt v. Universalist So.* 63 Barb. 610.

³ *Id.*; *Tuttle v. Nettle*, 12 Met. 551; *Peace v. Stennett*, 4 J. J. Marsh. 449; *Jones v. Bullett*, 2 Litt. 49; *Reed v. Hubbard*, 6 Wis. 175; *Pulling v. Supervisors*, 3 Wis. 337; *Calkins v.*

State, 13 Wis. 389; *Metz v. Soule*, 4 Iowa, 236; *Ogbern v. Hoffman*, 52 Ind. 439; *Riley v. Kershaw*, 52 Mo. 224; *Merry v. Allen*, 39 Iowa, 235; *Gates v. Shults*, 7 Mich. 127; *Converse v. Blumrich*, 14 Mich. 109; *Mayhew v. Phoenix Ins. Co.* 23 Mich. 105; *Hooper v. Hooper*, 26 Mich. 435; *Bowen v. Lockwood*, 26 Mich. 441; *Hall v. Swarthout*, 29 Mich. 249; *Campbell v. Skinner*, 30 Mich. 32; *Ruthmaur v. Beckwith*, 35 Mich. 100; *Neary v. Bostwick*, 2 Hilt. 514.

⁴ *Donahue v. Woodbury*, 6 Cush. 148; *Bateman v. Daniels*, 5 Blackf. 71; *Harris v. Story*, 2 E. D. Smith, 363; *Longridge v. Dorville*, 5 B. & A. 117; *Watters v. Smith*, 2 B. & Ad. 889; *Haigh v. Brooks*, 10 A. & El. 309; *Wilkinson v. Byers*, 1 A. & El. 106; *Wright v. Acres*, 6 A. & El. 729; *Atlee v. Backhouse*, 3 M. & W. 633; *Sibree v. Trippe*, 15 M. & W. 23; *Llewellyn v. Llewellyn*, 3 Dowl. & L. 318; *Allis v. Billing*, 2 Cush. 19; *Durham v. Waddington*, 2 Strobb. Eq. 258; *Abbott v. Wilmot*, 22 Vt. 437; *Ellis v. Betzer*, 2 Ohio, 39.

or fraud.¹ A definite sum paid or agreed to be paid, and adopted by the parties as an adjustment and compensation for either a doubtful and disputed demand, or one which is uncertain and unliquidated, constitutes a sufficient consideration for the discharge of such original demand. And upon such adjustment, by which a definite sum, paid or to be paid, is substituted for the claim as it formerly existed, the latter is extinguished, on the principle of accord and satisfaction.

Where money is due, and there is an agreement to accept something else in lieu of the money, and that something else is delivered and accepted, the agreement cannot be said to be without consideration, though the thing so delivered and accepted is of less value than the nominal amount of the debt. Anything of legal value, whether a chose in possession or in action, actually received in full satisfaction of a debt, is good for that effect.²

Nor is the adequacy of the consideration affected by the value of the collateral thing received in satisfaction being fixed by the agreement of the parties at a less sum than the amount of the debt. Thus where a larger sum than \$750 was owing and actually due in money, an agreement to receive \$750 worth of salt, and the actual reception of it, in discharge of the whole debt, was held to have that effect.³

¹ *Id.*; *Wilde v. Jenkins*, 4 Paige, 481; *Lockwood v. Thorn*, 11 N. Y. 170; *Pulliam v. Booth*, 21 Ark. 420. See *Purlet v. Morehead*, 2 Dev. & Bat. 239.

² 1 *Smith's Lead. Cases*, 1 pt. 445; *Jones v. Bullett*, 2 Litt. 49; *Brooks v. White*, 2 Met. 283; *N. Y. State Bank v. Fletcher*, 5 Wend. 85; *Frisbee v. Larned*, 21 Wend. 451; *Bullen v. McGillicuddy*, 2 Dana, 90; *Pope v. Tunstall*, 3 Pike, 209; *Booth v. Smith*, 3 Wend. 66; *Boyd v. Hitchcock*, 20 John. 76; *LePage v. McCrea*, 1 Wend. 164; *Kellogg v. Richards*, 14 Wend. 116; *Sanders v. Branch Bank*, 13 Ala. 353; *Blinn v. Chester*, 5 Day, 359; *Watkinson v. Inglesby*, 5 John. 386; *Eaton v. Lin-*

coln, 13 Mass. 424; *Musgrove v. Gibbs*, 1 Dall. 216; *Arnold v. Post*, 8 Bush, 3; *Churchill v. Bowman*, 39 Vt. 518; *Gavin v. Annan*, 2 Cal. 494.

³ *Jones v. Bullett*, 2 Litt. 49; *Woolfolk v. McDowell*, 9 Dana, 268; *Gaffney v. Chapman*, 4 Robt. 275. But see *Howard v. Norton*, 65 Barb. 161. In *Platt v. Walrath, Hill & Denio's Supp.* 59, it was held that giving a mortgage for a debt, less a certain deduction agreed to be made in consideration of the security, is not payment of the debt so that a note subsequently given for the sum deducted will be deemed given without consideration.

AGREEMENT MUST BE EXECUTED.—The agreement or accord must be executed.¹ But if the agreed satisfaction consist in an agreement rather than the performance of it, the accord is executed when the agreement which is the consideration of the discharge is entered into, whether it is ever performed or not.² But to a bond, accord and satisfaction can be pleaded by deed only, for an obligation under seal cannot be discharged but by an instrument of equal dignity.³

RESCISSION OR EXONERATION BEFORE BREACH.—Rescission of an executory contract, or exoneration before breach, is not accord and satisfaction.⁴ After breach, however, when the demand becomes due for damages, whatever may be the grade of the

¹Hearn v. Kiefe, 38 Pa. St. 147; Williams v. Stanton, 1 Root, 426; Pope v. Tunstall, 3 Pike, 209; Hall v. Smith, 10 Iowa, 48; Hack v. Garland, 8 Md. 191; Woodward v. Miles, 24 N. H. 289; Coit v. Huston, 3 John. Cas. 243; Watkinson v. Inglesby, 5 John. 386; Russell v. Lytle, 6 Wend. 390; Bank v. DeGraw, 23 Wend. 342; Peyton's Case, 9 Co. 79; Walker v. Seaborn, 1 Taunt. 526; Fitch v. Sutton, 5 East, 230; Tucker v. Newhall, 17 Mass. 581; Tilton v. Alcot, 16 Barb. 599; Spraneberger v. Dentler, 4 Watts, 126; Rising v. Patterson, 5 Whart. 316; Daniels v. Hatch, 1 Zab. 391; Bagley v. Homan, 3 Bing. N. C. 915; Allies v. Probyn, 5 Tyrwh. 1079; Edwards v. Chapman, 1 M. & W. 231; Collingbourne v. Mantell, 5 M. & W. 292; Grabriel v. Dresser, 15 C. B. 622; Brown v. Perkins, 1 Hare, 564; Lawrence v. Woods, 4 Bosw. 354.

²Woodward v. Miles, 24 N. H. 289; Watkinson v. Inglesby, 5 John. 386; Eaton v. Lincoln, 13 Mass. 424; Seaman v. Haskins, 2 John. Ca. 195; Heaton v. Angier, 7 N. H. 397; Good v. Cheeseman, 2 B. & Ad. 328; Reeves v. Hearne, 1 M. & W. 326; Battigieg v. Booker, 9 C. B. 689.

³Levy v. Levy, 7 Eng. 148; Ligor v. Dunn, 6 Ired. 133.

⁴Barrilli v. O'Connor, 6 Ala. 617. It is said to be a general rule of law, that a simple contract may before breach be waived or discharged without deed and without consideration; but after breach there can be no discharge except by deed or upon sufficient consideration. Byles on Bills, 168. See Foster v. Dawber, 6 Exch. 838; Dobson v. Espei, 2 H. & N. 79. This is doubtless true of contracts mutually executory. In such a mutual waiver is a rescission. See 1 Smith's Lead. Ca. *465. If the consideration be executed on one side, the executory obligation of the other party founded thereon cannot be waived without consideration, or such act of renunciation as would amount to a release; or has been acted upon. See upon this general subject, Blood v. Enos, 12 Vt. 625; Johnson v. Reed, 9 Mass. 78; Rogers v. Atkinson, 1 Kelly, 12; Richardson v. Cooper, 25 Me. 450; Cuff v. Penn, 1 M. & S. 21; Goss v. Lord Nugent, 5 B. & Ad. 58; Cummings v. Arnold, 3 Met. 480; Dougherty v. Stevens, 21 Pa. St. 211; Weld v. Nichols, 17 Pick. 538; Ward v.

contract which is broken, it may be satisfied by matter *in pais*, and is subject to the defense of accord and satisfaction. It is good to an action for breach of covenant.¹ And the modern doctrine is that it is good to an action on a judgment.²

SECTION 4.

RELEASE.

Definition—Differs from accord and satisfaction—Effect when executed by or to one of several claiming or liable—What acts will operate as a release—Covenant not to sue.

DEFINITION.—A release of a chose in action is an immediate technical discharge of it by deed. It operates directly upon the demand to extinguish it, and must be pleaded as a release.³ But a release implies a consideration, and therefore the demand inferentially is satisfied.⁴ The cancelment of a released demand, however, is not the consequence of the supposed satisfaction, but the direct effect of the release. The release is not merely evidence of the extinguishment, but it is itself the extinguisher.⁵ Though it recite only a nominal consideration,⁶ or, under recent statutes allowing the consideration of sealed in-

Walton, 4 Ind. 75; Low v. Forbes, 18 Ill. 569; Crowley v. Villey, 7 Exch. 322; Bank v. Woodward, 5 N. H. 99; Payne v. The New South Wales Coal Co. 10 Exch. 291; Kellogg v. Olmsted, 28 Barb. 96; Hunt v. Barfield, 19 Ala. 117; Thurston v. Ludwig, 6 Ohio St. 1; Adams v. Nichols, 19 Pick. 275; McKee v. Miller, 4 Blackf. 222; Harrison v. Close, 2 John. 448; Sard v. Rhodes, 1 M. & W. 155; Crawford v. Mills, 13 John. 87; Seymour v. Minturn, 17 John. 169; Foster v. Dawber, 6 Exch. 838, note on p. 854; King v. Gillett, 7 M. & W. 55; Langdon v. Stokes, Cro. Car. 383.

¹ Payne v. Barnett, 2 A. K. Marsh. 311; Strang v. Holmes, 7 Cow. 224; Keeler v. Salisbury, 33 N. Y. 648; U. S. v. Howard, 4 Wash. C. C. 620.

² Savage v. Everman, 70 Pa. St.

315; Jones v. Ransom, 3 Ind. 327; Reed v. Hubbard, 6 Wis. 175; Farmers' Bank v. Groves, 12 How. U. S. 51; McCullough v. Franklin Coal Co. 21 Md. 256; Campbell v. Booth, 4 Gill, 29; Le Page v. McCrea, 1 Wend. 164; Brown v. Feetey, 7 Wend. 301; Evans v. Wells, 22 Wend. 324, 341; La Farge v. Herter, 11 Barb. 159; Boyd v. Hitchcock, 20 John. 76; Witherby v. Mann, 11 John. 518.

³ Corbett v. Lucas, 4 McCord, 323.

⁴ Warner v. Durham, Lalor's Supp. 206; Matthews v. Chicopee Manuf. Co. 3 Robt. 711; McAllister v. Sprague, 34 Me. 296.

⁵ McCrea v. Purmirt, 16 Wend. 460, 474.

⁶ Welt v. Franklin, 1 Binney, 502; Morse v. Shattuck, 4 N. H. 229; Gully v. Grubbs, 1 J. J. Marsh. 387.

struments to be inquired into, it is proved to be only nominal, the release will still operate to extinguish the claim to which it relates.¹

DIFFERS FROM ACCORD AND SATISFACTION.—A seal is not necessary to render a release and discharge of a liability effectual, if the agreement embraces the demand and is upon a sufficient consideration. It can operate to extinguish the demand by way of accord and satisfaction,² and in this form a debtor may avail himself of a release made by an agent in his own name.³ A mere receipt may have such an effect; but it is only *prima facie* evidence of the payment.⁴ In Connecticut a receipt approximates in its effect to a release.⁵ The general rule, however, is that a mere receipt is but evidence of the payment which it states, and is open to contradiction.⁶

A release not under seal, and without consideration, is void.⁷ Nor will equity compel a creditor to affix a seal to a release founded on no consideration, even upon an averment that the seal was omitted by mistake.⁸ Extrinsic proof is not allowed to restrict a release of all demands, by showing it was not intended to cover particular ones which are within its terms.⁹ A release may extinguish a particular demand, although it was not in the mind of the parties at the time the release was executed. It will be held to embrace demands which are within its terms, whether contemplated or not.¹⁰

¹ *Stearns v. Tappen*, 5 Duer, 294. See *Davis v. Bowker*, 2 Nev. 487; and see also *Green v. Langdon*, 28 Mich. 222.

² *Farmers' Bank v. Blair*, 44 Barb. 641; *Corbett v. Lucas*, supra; *Coon v. Knap*, 8 N. Y. 402; *Lewiston v. Junction R. R. Co.* 7 Ind. 597.

³ *Evans v. Wells*, 22 Wend. 324.

⁴ *Thompson v. Fausate*, 1 Pet. C. C. 182; *Mose v. Miller*, 1 Wash. Va. 328.

⁵ *Hurd v. Blackman*, 19 Conn. 177; *Bishop v. Perkins*, 19 Conn. 300; *Tucker v. Baldwin*, 14 Conn. 136; *Bonnell v. Chamberlain*, 26 Conn. 487.

⁶ *Coon v. Knap*, 8 N. Y. 402; *Eggleston v. Knickerbocker*, 6 Barb. 458; *Houstin v. Shindler*, 11 Barb. 36; *White v. Parker*, 8 Barb. 48.

⁷ *Crawford v. Millepaugh*, 13 John. 87; *Seymour v. Minturn*, 17 John. 169; *Dewey v. Derby*, 20 John. 462; *Barnard v. Darling*, 11 Wend. 28.

⁸ *Jackson v. Starkweather*, 1 Cow. 122.

⁹ *Deland v. Amesbury Manuf'g Co.* 7 Pick. 244; *West Boylston Manuf. Co. v. Searle*, 15 Pick. 225; *Rice v. Woods*, 21 Pick. 30. See *Van Brunt v. Van Brunt*, 3 Edw. 14; *Hoes v. Van Hoesen*, 1 Barb. Ch. 279.

¹⁰ *Hyde v. Baldwin*, 17 Pick. 307.

In construing releases, however, general words, and even those the most comprehensive, may be limited to particular demands, where it appears by the consideration, by the recitals, and by the nature and circumstances of the demands, to one or more of which it is proposed to apply the release, that such restriction is intended by the parties.¹ And even where the word release is used, and the instrument is under seal, if it be apparent from the whole instrument and the circumstances of the case, that the parties did not intend a release, such intention as may appear will prevail, and the instrument may be construed simply as an agreement not to charge the person to whom it is executed.²

A release will be effectual to discharge a debt or liability, within its terms, although it is not executed by all in whom the right of action is vested; and though the release is to only one of several persons jointly liable. Where several must join as plaintiffs in bringing an action, a release by one of them of the cause of action is a bar.³

EFFECT WHEN EXECUTED BY OR TO ONE OF SEVERAL CLAIMING OR LIABLE.—One of several joint creditors may receive payment or satisfaction, and discharge the entire obligation, and the others will be bound.⁴ But the case must be free from fraud on the co-creditors who do not join.⁵

¹ Rich v. Lord, 18 Pick. 322.

² Solly v. Forbes, 2 Brod. & Bing. 46; 1 Par. on Contr. 28. See Jackson v. Stockhouse, 1 Cow. 122; McIntyre v. Williamson, 1 Edw. 341; Kentz v. Taylor, 6 John. Ch. 232; Kirby v. Turner, Hopk. 309; Mathews v. Chicopee Man. Co. 3 Robt. 711.

³ Wallace v. Kensall, 7 M. & W. 264; Clark v. Dunsmore, 5 N. H. 136; Kimball v. Wilson, 3 N. H. 96; Austin v. Hall, 13 John. 283; Decker v. Livingston, 15 John. 479; Sherman v. Ballou, 8 Cow. 304; Pierson v. Hooker, 3 John. 68; Napier v. McLeod, 9 Wend. 120; Buckley v. Dayton, 14 John. 387; Murray v. Blatchford, 1 Wend. 583. See Gram v. Cadwell, 5 Cow. 489; Bruen v. Morgnand, 17 John. 58; Halsey v. Fairbank, 4 Mason, 906; Wiging v. Tudor,

23 Pick. 434; Wilkinson v. Linde, 7 M. & W. 81; Gibson v. Winter, 5 B. & Ad. 96.

⁴ Lumbermen's Ins. Co. v. Preble, 50 Ill. 332.

⁵ Id. And in Upjohn v. Ewing, 2 Ohio St. 13, it was held that one or less than all of several joint creditors, between whom no partnership exists, cannot release the common debtor, so as to conclude the co-creditors who do not assent to such release. Though they may thus defeat an action at law, where all the joint creditors must join in an action, it does not follow that a recovery in equity, where no such joinder is necessary, may not be had. See Emerson v. Baylies, 19 Pick. 55; 3 Par. on Cont. 617 and note.

Where, however, the release on its face purports to be a satisfaction of only the portion of the debt or claim belonging to the party executing the release, it will have effect only to that extent. The demand will then be deemed severed with the debtor's consent, and a separate action may be brought for the residue by the creditors entitled thereto.¹ A release by the nominal creditor is not good against, but a fraud on, the real party in interest. If the party taking it and seeking to avail himself of it was aware that the releasor had no interest in the demand released, the release will be disregarded.²

And a release of one of several joint or joint and several debtors or wrongdoers discharges all. The deed is taken most strongly against the releasor, and is conclusive evidence that he has been satisfied.³ So, if one is discharged by law, as by bank-

¹In *Holland v. Weld*, 4 Greenl. 255, there was a contract by one with four persons that he would clear certain obstructions from a river. Afterwards one of the four executed to him a release from all liability to such party, making the release for any damage sustained in consequence of any past or future non-performance. Mellen, C. J., said: "This release, in its terms, discharges Weld from his liabilities to Austin only, for any damage sustained by him. To give it any more broad and extensive operation would be contrary to the expressed intention of both of the parties. According to *Cole v. Knight*, 3 Mod. 277, and *Lyman v. Clark*, 9 Mass. 235, a release should be confined to the object which was in view, and on which it was plainly the intention of all that it should operate. The contract was originally joint; and had no release been given by Austin, an action must necessarily have been brought in the name of all the four against the defendant; but as he has accepted the release, and availed himself of it so far as he was once liable to Austin, he has by this act converted the joint contract into a

several one; and he must now permit the plaintiff and the other two promisees to consider the contract in that light, and assert their claims against him accordingly. This course is manifestly just and sanctioned by settled principles." *Baker v. Jewell*, 6 Mass. 460; *Carrington v. Crocker*, 37 N. Y. 336.

²*Cram v. Cadwell*, 5 Cow. 489; *Legh v. Legh*, 1 Bos. & P. 447; 1 Par. on Cont. 27; *Tinman v. Leland*, 6 Hill, 237; 2 Par. on Cont. 617, and note. A surety paying the debt may be subrogated, notwithstanding a legal release of it. And an intention to be subrogated will be presumed from the mere act of paying. *Neilson v. Fry*, 16 Ohio St. 552; *Dempsey v. Bush*, 18 Ohio St. 376.

³*Coke Litt.* 232; *Bac. Abr.* Release, 9; *Bronson v. Fitzhugh*, 1 Hill, 185; *Rowley v. Stoddard*, 7 John. 207; *Catskill Bank v. Messenger*, 9 Cow. 37; *Hoffman v. Dunlap*, 1 Barb. 185; *Parsons v. Hughes*, 9 Paige, 591; *Ward v. Johnson*, 13 Mass. 148; *Tuckerman v. Newhall*, 17 Mass. 581; *Wiggins v. Tudor*, 23 Pick. 434; *Houston v. Darling*, 16 Me. 413; *Ruble v. Turner*, 2 Hen. & M. 39; *Cornell v. Master*, 35 Barb. 157;

ruptcy, at the instance or with the consent of the creditor or party injured.¹ The release of one of several joint debtors, if it do not increase the original responsibilities of the others, will not work a dissolution of the contract to those not released.² This is the case where parties are only separately liable; and there the discharge of one does not discharge any other.³ The plaintiff, however, is entitled to only one satisfaction; and if the manner of releasing one involves satisfaction, in whole or in part, of the claim, it will inure to the discharge, *pro tanto*, of all who are liable therefor.⁴ Where two are separately liable for the same debt, and stand in such relation to each other that in case of payment by one, there is a right to reimbursement or contribution from the other, then a release of the party bound to reimburse, or liable to contribute, has been held to be a discharge of both; that the reason the release of one joint obligor discharges the other, is, that if either pays the debt the other is liable to contribution, which would be defeated by the release, if it were permitted to exonerate only the party to whom it is made. Thus, where by the constitution and statutes of a state, stockholders are personally liable, jointly and severally, for the debts of a corporation, the discharge, by release under seal, of one stockholder, was held a discharge not only of all the other stockholders, but a discharge, also, of the corporation.⁵

Masters v. Chicopee Man. Co. 3 Robt. 711; Maltram v. Mills, 2 Sandf. 189; Bloss v. Plymale, 3 W. Va. 393; Brown v. Marsh, 7 Vt. 320; Armstrong v. Hayward, 6 Cal. 183; Frink v. Green, 3 Barb. 455; Rice v. Webster, 13 Ill. 321; Prince v. Lynch, 38 Cal. 528; Hunt v. Terril's Heirs, 7 Marsh. 68; Dean v. Newhall, 8 Term R. 168; Hatten v. Eyre, 6 Taunt. 289; Lacy v. Kinaston, 1 Ld. Raym. 690; 12 Mod. 551; 2 Saund. 48, note (1); Johnson v. Collins, 20 Ala. 435; McAlliston v. Dennin, 27 Mo. 40.

¹ Robertson v. Smith, 18 John. 459; 1 Par. on Cont. 29.

² Mortland v. Himes, 8 Pa. St. 265.

³ Bank of Poughkeepsie v. Ibbot-

son, 5 Hill, 461; Van Rensselaer v. Chadwick, 24 Barb. 333; Mathewson v. Lydiate, Cro. Eliz. 408-470; Bac. Abr. Release, (G).

⁴ Kasson v. People, 44 Barb. 347.

⁵ Prince v. Lynch, 38 Cal. 528. Sawyer, C. J., said: "If not jointly liable in the strict sense of that term, as has been suggested, the legal incidents, as between the corporation and stockholders, to the extent of their personal liability, are, it seems to us, precisely the same. The stockholder is not a surety in any sense of the term. He is under the constitution and statute primarily liable in the same sense as the corporation is primarily liable. The same identical act which casts the liability on

A simple contract cannot operate as a release, and be pleaded as such; therefore such an agreement for the discharge of one of several parties jointly or jointly and severally liable, must, as before stated, be of such character as to discharge all by way of accord and satisfaction. If the agreement embraces the entire cause of action, and purports, upon sufficient consid-

the corporation also casts it on the stockholder. There are not separate contracts. The stockholder does not stand in the position of an indorser or guarantor. An indorser or guarantor is not liable on the same contract. His contract is a separate and distinct one of his own, to which the principal is no party. It is founded upon the principal contract, and finds its consideration only in that contract; but it is a separate and distinct contract, nevertheless, and the terms are different. Each is liable on his own particular contract, but there is no joint contract, or joint obligation. The maker and indorser, or guarantor of a note may be sued jointly, it is true, but this does not result from the fact that there is a single joint contract.

"It is suggested that the reason the release of one joint obligor discharges the other, is, that if one pays the debt the other is liable to contribution, which would be defeated by the release if it were permitted to exonerate only the party to whom it is made. On this ground it is said to be held to extinguish the debt. Now this incident attends the relation in question, and this principle is as applicable to it as to the case of two joint makers of a note.

"Suppose the corporation is sued and a recovery had; the stockholder released must contribute his share, for the corporation can levy an assessment on all the stockholders, according to their respective shares, to

raise funds to pay the judgment. The corporation must pay it, unless it too is discharged, and the other shareholders are entitled to have him contribute his share. Or, suppose the corporation is in funds, and pays without an assessment, it takes from the stockholder released his *pro rata* share of a fund which would otherwise go to him in dividends, and thus he is made to contribute notwithstanding his release. So, suppose McClelland had sued other stockholders of the corporation and recovered and collected from them the whole amount of his debt; the stockholder or stockholders so compelled to pay would have a claim for contribution against Lynch for his share, and thus either the right to contribution of the shareholder who has been compelled to pay, or the release of Lynch, must be defeated. Suppose, again, that McClelland should discharge all the stockholders from personal liability, as has been suggested, and the corporation itself should still remain liable, each stockholder would still be liable to contribute his *pro rata* share, either in the form of an assessment levied by the corporation to pay the debt, or by a diminution of dividends, and the release would be defeated, or the corporation deprived of power to protect its property. One of two results must inevitably be reached. Either the debt is extinguished as to all by the release, or the release is wholly imperative as to all. Thus the incidents and consequences are

eration, to discharge it, it will have that effect as to all the parties liable, though made with only one.¹ But a simple contract to discharge one of several who are liable will not have that effect by force of the agreement, as a release operates, but only by force of the agreement based upon a sufficient consideration for satisfaction of the entire demand.² Hence a conventional discharge which has been given to only one of several who are bound, in order to have the effect of a release as to all, and to be pleadable as a release, must be a technical release under seal.³

the same as between joint debtors and joint obligors in any other form. We think, therefore, that the case is within the rule, and that a valid release, under seal, discharges the corporation and other stockholders, as well as the stockholders released. The releases to the defendant, Lynch, referred to in the findings, were in due form and under seal, and, we think, to the extent of the amount released, discharged the corporation as well as Lynch. But we think the court erred in holding that the whole \$416.66, due McClelland, was released. The language of the release is: 'I hereby release and discharge said Francis Lynch from *his proportion* of said company's said indebtedness to me.' The release by its express terms, then, is only 'from his proportion of said company's said indebtedness to me;' not from the whole. '*And this shall be said Lynch's receipt in full, to date, for his proportion and share of all indebtedness to me by said company, and a bar to any and all suits against said Lynch for the same;*' that is to say, *for his proportion and share*. It is manifest that McClelland did not intend to release his whole demand, but only Lynch's share. Although Lynch might be liable under the act to pay McClelland the whole demand against the

company, as held in *Larrabee v. Baldwin*, 35 Cal. 155, if the amount of the aggregate debts of the corporation upon which he was personally responsible was sufficient; yet, the whole would not be *his share* of the indebtedness, because he would be entitled to recover the excess paid by him over his share from the corporation, and to call upon his co-stockholders, who were personally liable, to contribute. The fact that he might be liable personally, under the statute, in the first instance, to pay the whole to the creditor, does not increase or diminish, or in any way affect the amount of his share of the demand."

¹ *Mathews v. The Chicopee Man. Co.* 3 Robt., 711.

² *Walker v. McCulloch*, 4 Greenl. 421; *McAllister v. Sprague*, 34 Me. 296; *Rowley v. Stoddard*, 7 John. 207; *Harrison v. Close*, 2 John. 449; *Farmers' Bank v. Blair*, 44 Barb. 641; *Shaw v. Pratt*, 22 Pick. 305; *Smith v. Bartholomew*, 1 Met. 276. See *Ruble v. Turner*, 2 Hen. & Munf. 39.

³ *Bloss v. Plymale*, 3 W. Va. 393; *Frink v. Green*, 5 Barb. 455; *De Zeng v. Bailey*, 9 Wend. 336; *Rowley v. Stoddard*, 7 John. 207; *McAllister v. Sprague*, 34 Me. 296; *Bronson v. Fitzhugh*, 1 Hill, 185; *Shaw v. Pratt*, 22 Pick. 305; *McAllister v. Dennin*, 27 Mo. 40; *Berry v. Gillis*, 17 N. H. 9.

No special form of words is necessary in a release if the intention is clear to discharge the debt.¹

WHAT ACTS WILL OPERATE AS A RELEASE.—Various acts will have the effect of a release. The act of surrendering a note or other evidence of debt will have the effect of a technical release.² A bequest of the debt to the debtor;³ the intermarriage of the debtor and creditor;⁴ appointment of the debtor executor;⁵ will have the same effect. So, taking judgment against one of several jointly bound without taking process against the others, releases those not sued;⁶ or taking the body of the debtor or one of several on execution⁷ and discharging him from custody has the effect of a release.

COVENANT NOT TO SUE.—A covenant with the sole debtor or all the debtors never to sue, or not to sue without any limitation of time, will, on the principle of avoiding circuity of action, have the effect of a release.⁸ For the same reason a covenant by the creditor to indemnify the debtor against the particular debt is a release.⁹ But a covenant not to sue one of several joint debtors or joint obligors, or to indemnify him, is

¹ 2 Par. on Cont. 713.

² Beach v. Endress, 51 Barb. 570.

³ Hobart v. Stone, 10 Pick. 215.

⁴ Curtis v. Brooks, 37 Barb. 476;

Smiley v. Smiley, 68 Ohio St. 543.

⁵ Thomas v. Thompson, 2 John.

470; Echelberger v. Morris, 4 Watts,

42; Fischel v. Fischel, 7 Watts, 44;

Reab's Estate, 16 Ohio St. 274.

⁶ Mitchell v. Brewster, 28 Ill. 163;

Anderson v. Levan, 1 Watts & S.

334; Jones v. Johnson, 3 Watts & S.

276; Stewart's App. 3 Watts & S. 476.

⁷ Gould v. Gould, 4 N. H. 173;

Palethorpe v. Leshner, 2 Rawle, 272;

Sharp v. Speckenagle, 3 S. & R. 464.

⁸ Clapper v. Union Bank, 7 Har. &

J. 92; Parker v. Holmes, 4 N. H. 97;

Hodges v. Smith, 1 D. & E. 446;

Cuyler v. Cuyler, 2 John. 186; Ar-

nold v. Park, 8 Bush, 3; 2 Saund.

48, note (1); Cro. Eliz. 353, 623;

Ford v. Beach, 17 Q. B. 852; Will-

iams v. De Castro, 4 C. B. N. S. 244;

Badley v. Viguss, 4 E. & B. 71;

Giles v. Spencer, 3 C. B. N. S. 244;

Phelps v. Johnson, 8 John. 54;

Clark v. Bush, 3 Cow. 151; Brown

v. Williams, 4 Wend. 360; Hosack

v. Rogers, 8 Paige, 229; Harting v.

Dickinson, 7 Mass. 155; Shed v.

Pierce, 17 Mass. 623; Williamson v.

McGinnis, 11 B. Mon. 74; Lane v.

Owings, 3 Bibb, 247; Harvey v.

Harvey, 3 Ind. 473; Reed v. Shaw,

1 Blackf. 245; Jackson v. Stack-

house, 1 Cow. 122; White v. Deng-

ley, 4 Mass. 433; Sewall v. Spar-

row, 16 Mass. 24; Garnett v. Ma-

con, 6 Call, 308; Lacy v. Kynas-

ton, 2 Salk. 575; 12 Mod. 551; 2 Ld.

Raym. 688; Dean v. Newhall, 8 T.

R. 168. See Kowing v. Morley, 2

Abb. N. S. 377.

⁹ Cannop v. Levy, 11 Q. B. 769;

Clark v. Bush, 3 Cow. 151.

not a release; the covenantee has only a remedy by action on the covenant;¹ because it cannot be inferred from such a covenant that it was the intention to discharge the debt.²

It cannot avail as an estoppel in order to avoid circuity of action. It is said by high authority that a covenant containing no words of release has never been construed as a release, unless it gave the party claiming the benefit of that construction a right of action which would precisely countervail that to which he was liable; and unless, also, it was the intention of the parties that the last instrument should defeat the first.³ And where two are jointly and severally bound, a covenant not to sue one does not amount to a release of the other,⁴ unless, perhaps, the covenant be given after a suit had been brought separately against one, and the creditor had by that action chosen to consider the covenantee the sole debtor.⁵ The amount paid, however, upon the demand by way of partial discharge as a consideration for such a covenant, will be regarded as satisfaction to that extent.⁶

Nor will a covenant with a debtor not to sue for a limited time suspend the right of action.⁷

¹ Tuckerman v. Newhall, 17 Mass. 580; Miller v. Fenton, 11 Paige, 18; Harrison v. Close, 2 John. 448; Catskill Bank v. Messenger, 9 Conn. 37; Rowley v. Stoddard, 7 John. 207; Bank of Chenango v. Osgood, 4 Wend. 607; Couch v. Mills, 21 Wend. 424; Shed v. Pierce, 17 Mass. 623; Goodenow v. Smith, 18 Pick. 414; Aylesworth v. Brown, 21 Ind. 270; City of Carondelet v. Desnoyer, 27 Mo. 36; Walker v. McCulloch, 4 Greenlf. 421; Williamson v. McGinnis, 11 B. Mon. 74; Lane v. Owings, 3 Bibb, 247; Frink v. Green, 5 Barb. 455; Snow v. Chandler, 10 N. H. 92; Mason v. Jewett, 2 Dana, 107; Berry v. Gillis, 17 N. H. 9; Durell v. Wendell, 8 N. H. 369; Parker v. Holmes, 4 N. H. 97; Smith v. Mapleback, 1 D. & E. 446; Hutton v. Eyre, 6 Taunt. 289; Gibson v. Gibson, 15 Mass. 112; Ward v. Johnson, 6 Munf. 6; Trimbley v. Barron, 3 M.

& W. 210; Dow v. Tuttle, 4 Mass. 414; Aloy v. Scrimshaw, 2 Salk. 573; Hoffman v. Brown, 1 Halst. 429; Fullam v. Valentine, 11 Pick. 159; Garnett v. Macon, 5 Call, 308; Lacy v. Kynaston, 2 Salk. 575; 12 Mod. 551; 2 Ld. Raym. 688; Dean v. Newhall, 8 T. R. 168.

² Id.; Ruggles v. Patten, 8 Mass. 480; Sewall v. Sparrow, 16 Mass. 24; Shed v. Pierce, 17 Mass. 623; Snow v. Chandler, 10 N. H. 92; Walker v. McCulloch, 4 Greenlf. 421; Durell v. Wendell, 8 N. H. 369.

³ Garnett v. Macon, 5 Call, 308. See Berry v. Gillis, 17 N. H. 9.

⁴ Lacy v. Kynaston, 12 Mod. 548, 551; Ward v. Johnson, 6 Munf. 6; Tuckerman v. Newhall, 17 Mass. 581; Huston v. Eyre, 6 Taunt. 289.

⁵ Shed v. Pierce, 17 Mass. 628.

⁶ Snow v. Chandler, 10 N. H. 92.

⁷ Id.; Guard v. Whiteside, 13 Ill. 7; Foster v. Purdy, 5 Met. 442; How-

The release of the principal debtor will release the sureties, and the release of a primary security will discharge collaterals.¹ But it is competent to provide otherwise in the release, and to reserve a right to resort to securities.²

And a release may by express provision discharge one of several who are liable, and exempt others from its operation. In such case the action may be brought against all for the purpose of recovery against those not released.³ Such a reservation or limitation cannot be made by parol.⁴ When, however, the debtor, or one of several debtors jointly bound, stipulates that his discharge shall not prevent a recovery against other parties, it is implied that he will not set up his discharge against them when they have paid the demand and call on him for reimbursement or contribution.⁵

A release cannot take effect *in futuro*, or upon a future right of action; but only upon some present right either complete or inchoate; it may be so framed as to cut off a conditional or contingent liability, as for example that of indorser.⁶

land v. Marvin, 5 Cal. 501; Clark v. Russell, 3 Watts, 213; Hamaker v. Eberly, 2 Bin. 510; Berry v. Bates, 2 Blackf. 118; Reed v. Shaw, 1 Blackf. 245; Tholman v. Barber, 5 Ind. 178; Lowe v. Blair, 6 Blackf. 282; Pearl v. Wells, 6 Wend. 291; Chandler v. Herrick, 19 John. 129; Winans v. Horton, 6 Wend. 471; Perkins v. Gilman, 8 Pick. 229; Couch v. Mills, 21 Wend. 424. But see Clapper v. Union Bank, 7 Har. & J. 92; Blair v. Reed, 20 Tex. 310; Morgan v. Butterfield, 3 Mich. 615.

¹Jackson v. Stackhouse, 1 Cow. 122; Maltram v. Mills, 2 Sandf. 189; Newcomb v. Raysor, 21 Wend. 108; Brown v. Williams, 4 Wend. 360. A release by an acceptor of the drawer, discharging him from all claim for damages, etc., as drawer of a bill, will not bar an action by the acceptor for money paid to take up the bill for the drawer's accommodation. Pearce v. Wilkins, 2 N. Y. 469; affirming S. C. 5 Denio, 541.

²Pierce v. Sweet, 33 Pa. St. 151; Bruen v. Marquaid, 17 John. 58; Stewart v. Eden, 2 Cai. 121; Sohler v. Loring, 6 Cush. 537; Hutchins v. Nichols, 10 Cush. 302; Seymour v. Minturn, 17 John. 169; Keeler v. Bartier, 12 Wend. 110; Hubbell v. Carpenter, 5 N. Y. 171. See Matthews v. Chicopee Man. Co. 3 Robt. 711.

³Twopenny v. Young, 3 B. & C. 211; Lancaster v. Harrison, 4 M. & P. 561; S. C. 6 Bing. 726; Sally v. Forbes, 2 Brod. & Bing. 38; North v. Wakefield, 13 Q. B. 538.

⁴Bronson v. Fitzhugh, 1 Hill, 185; Brooks v. Stewart, 7 A. & E. 854.

⁵1 Par. on Cont. 285; Hubbell v. Carpenter, 5 N. Y. 171; Pitman on Pr. & Surety, 181-2, 189.

⁶Reed v. Tarbell, 4 Met. 93; Nichols v. Tracy, 1 Sandf. 278; Pierce v. Parker, 4 Met. 80; Hastings v. Dickinson, 7 Mass. 153; Gibson v. Gibson, 15 Mass. 110. Parsons says (2 Par. on Cont. 714): "A release,

SECTION 5.

TENDER.

On what demands tender may be made — When it may be made — In what money — By whom — To whom — It must be sufficient in amount — How to be made — Must be unconditional — Effect of tender accepted — Must be kept good — Must be pleaded and money paid into court — Effect of plea of tender — Effect of tender after money paid into court — Effect of sufficient tender on collateral securities — Paying money into court.

Though a *tender*, not accepted, does not go to the extent of liquidation, it is so connected with the subject of payment, as to justify some consideration of it in this connection. A debtor has the right at common law, before suit, to tender the amount due to his creditor upon a certain and liquidated demand, and thereby save himself from the payment of subsequent interest or costs.

ON WHAT DEMANDS A TENDER MAY BE MADE.—It seems that a tender may be made on a *quantum meruit*,¹ but not a claim for unliquidated damages.² It may be pleaded in an action on a bare covenant for the payment of money.³

WHEN IT MAY BE MADE.—At common law, the tender must be made before commencement of suit, but this limitation has long since been generally abrogated by statute.⁴ It is no answer to

strictly speaking, can operate only on a present right, because one can give only what he has, and can only promise to give what he may have in future. But where one is possessed of a distinct right, which is to come into effect and operation hereafter, a release in words of the present may discharge this right.”

¹Johnson v. Lancaster, 1 Str. 576. See Searle v. Barrett, 2 A. & E. 82.

²Id.; Green v. Shurtliff, 19 Vt. 592; Gregory v. Wells, 62 Ill. 232; Cilley v. Hawkins, 48 Ill. 308; McDowell v. Keller, 4 Cold. 258.

³Johnston v. Clay, 7 Taunt. 486; 1 Moore, 200. See Mitchell v. Gregory, 1 Bibb, 449; post, p. 697.

⁴Bac. Abr. Tender; Fishburne v. Sanders, 1 Nott. & McCord, 242; Reed v. Woodman, 17 Me. 43; Knight v. Beach, 7 Abb. N. S. 241; Suffolk Bank v. Worcester Bank, 5 Pick. 106; Jackson v. Law, 5 Cow. 248; Murray v. Wendley, 7 Ind. 201; Retan v. Drew, 19 Wend. 304. In Sweatland v. Tuthill, 54 Ill. 215, Walker, J., said: “It is first urged that our practice does not warrant the payment of money into court, so as to escape the payment of the costs of the suit. This may be true, but we deem it unnecessary to determine that question in this case. The law does clearly authorize a debtor to make a tender of the

a plea of tender, before the commencement of the suit, that the plaintiff had, before such tender, retained an attorney and instructed him to sue out a writ against the defendant, and that the attorney had accordingly applied for such writ, before the tender, and the writ was afterwards sued out.¹

In strictness, the plea of tender is applicable only to cases where the party pleading it has never been guilty of any breach of his contract, and therefore is not good if the tender be made after the day fixed for payment.² But this strictness is not adhered to in this country, and in many of the states the right of tender, at any time after the debt is due, is recognized.³ If payment is required to be made within a certain period, which ends on Sunday, a tender the next day is in time.⁴ It may be made on an interest-bearing debt before it is due, tendering the amount which would be due at maturity.⁵ Some doubt has been expressed whether a tender is good of a debt not bearing interest before it is due.⁶

In computing the time, after entry for condition of a mortgage broken, within which a mortgagor may redeem, the day of entry is to be excluded.⁷ And where payment must be made, as in such a case, within a certain period, it has been made a question at what time of the last day the right of payment or tender expires. In the old cases it is held that payment should be made at a convenient time in which the money may be counted before sunset.⁸ It is probable that the courts would

amount he owes his creditor, and thus relieve himself from costs, if a suit shall afterwards be brought. And no reason is perceived why a debtor may not, even after a suit is brought, and at any time before the trial, make a sufficient tender and relieve himself from future costs." See *Thurston v. Marsh*, 14 How. 572.

¹ *Briggs v. Calverly*, 8 T. R. 629. See *Kerton v. Braithwaite*, 1 M. & W. 3; *Hall v. Peters*, 7 Barb. 331.

² *Hume v. Peplow*, 8 East, 186; *Poole v. Turnbridge*, 2 M. & W. 223; *Dobie v. Larkin*, 10 Exch. 776; *City Bank v. Catlin*, 3 Pick. 414; *Suffolk Bank v. Worcester Bank*, 5 Pick.

106; *Dewey v. Humphrey*, 5 Pick. 187; *Frazier v. Cushman*, 12 Mass. 277; *Rose v. Brown*, Kirby, 293; *Tracy v. Strong*, 2 Conn. 659; *Studwell v. Cook*, 28 Conn. 549; *Ashburn v. Poulter*, 35 Conn. 553.

³ 2 Par. on Cont. 642.

⁴ *Sands v. Lyon*, 18 Conn. 18.

⁵ *Eaton v. Emerson*, 14 Me. 335; *Tillon v. Butler*, 4 Halst. 120; *Saunders v. Frost*, 5 Pick. 259.

⁶ 2 Par. on Cont. 642. See *McHard v. Whitcroft*, 3 Har. & McH. 85.

⁷ *Wing v. Davis*, 7 Greenlf. 31.

⁸ In *Wade's Case*, 5 Coke, 115, it was said: "Although the last time of payment of the money by force of

not now recognize the rule as a fixed and arbitrary requirement, without regard to circumstances, to tender the money

the condition is a convenient time in which the money may be counted before sunset; yet, if the tender be made to him who ought to receive it at the place specified in the condition, at any time of the day, and he refuse it, the condition is forever saved, and the mortgagor or obligor needs not make a tender of it again before the last instant." See Coke Litt. 202.

In *Wing v. Davis*, 7 Greenlf. 31, the validity of a tender made late in the evening of the last day to redeem after entry for condition broken was in question. Mellen, C. J., said: "In *Hill v. Grange*, 1 Plowd. 178, the condition was to pay rent within ten days after certain feasts, in which case the justices unanimously held that the lessee had liberty within the ten days; and, therefore, they observe 'the lessee is in no danger so long as he has time to come and pay it; and he has time to come and pay it as long as the tenth day continues; and the tenth day continues until the night comes; and when the night is come, then his time elapses. So that his time to pay continues until the separation of day and night. And in arguing this point, Robert Brook, chief justice, and Saunders, said that if the rent reserved was a great sum, as £500 or £1,000, the lessee ought to be ready to pay it in such convenient time before sunset, in which the money might be counted; for the lessor is not bound to count it in the night, after sunset, for if so he might be deceived; for Brook said, *Qui ambulat intenebris nescit qua vadit*.' The language of the court in the case of *Greeley v. Thurston* does not advance a different prin-

ciple. The question is, what is the whole day in relation to a tender in contracts of this character. We are not aware that modern decisions have changed the law as established by the old cases; or the facts necessary to be proved to support a plea of tender; except so far as the conduct of the creditor may, in certain cases, amount to a waiver of objections against the formality of the tender, or in case of his artful avoidance or evasion. In the case before us there is nothing like a waiver as to the unseasonableness of the hour; in fact, this was the objection made by the defendant at the time of the alleged tender; which was attempted to be made not long before midnight, when the defendants and their families were asleep, and all the lights extinguished. No reason has been assigned why a payment or a tender was delayed to so unusual an hour; and if a loss to the plaintiff is the consequence of this strange delay, he must thank his own imprudence. We do not decide that a tender may not, in any circumstances, be good, though made after the departure of daylight; it is not necessary to intimate any opinion on the point. Our decision is founded on the facts of this case; and the tender not having been made in due season, we need not inquire as to the sufficiency of the sum which was offered."

In *Greeley v. Thurston*, 4 Greenlf. 479, the question was when the default of the maker of a promissory note occurred, he claiming that he had the whole of the last day in which to pay it, and that until that day is passed he cannot be said to have broken his contract. Weston,

while the daylight lasts. There is some reason for holding a tender unseasonable which is made late at night, if the creditor

J., said: "There is no question that with regard to bonds, mortgages and instruments in writing, other than notes of hand or bills of exchange, the party who engages to pay money, or to perform any other duty, fulfils his contract, if he does so on any part of the day appointed. Unless the case of negotiable paper forms an exception to the general rule which attaches to other written contracts, the maker of a negotiable note of hand and the acceptor of a bill of exchange are not liable to be sued until the day after these instruments become due and payable. In the case of *Leftley v. Mills*, 4 D. & E. 170, we have the opinion of Mr. Justice Buller, given in strong terms, although the decision was finally placed upon another ground, that the general rule before intimated does not apply to bills of exchange. In that case, a clerk called with the bill, upon which the question arose, at the house of the defendant, the acceptor, on the day it became due, and, not finding him at home, left word where the bill might be found, that the defendant might send and take it up; this not being done at six o'clock in the evening, it was noted for non-payment. Between seven and eight o'clock the same clerk called again on the defendant with the bill, who then offered to pay the amount of it, but refused to pay an additional half-crown for the notary. Lord Kenyon was of opinion, at the trial, that the tender was sufficient, and directed a verdict for the defendant. A rule was obtained to show cause why the verdict should not be set aside and a new trial granted. The court said, in

granting the rule, that the main question was whether the acceptor had the whole day to pay the bill in, or whether it became due on demand at any time on the last day. After argument, Lord Kenyon stated that in this, as in other contracts, the acceptor had the whole day; but said, if there were any difference between bills of exchange and other contracts in this respect, the claim of the notary could not be supported, this being an inland bill payable fourteen days after sight, and the statute of *William*, which first authorized a protest upon inland bills, giving it only upon such bills as were payable a certain number of days after date. Upon this last ground Buller, J., concurred; but he added: 'I cannot refrain from expressing my dissent to what has fallen from my lord respecting the time when the payment of bills of exchange may be enforced. One of the plaintiff's counsel has correctly stated the nature of the acceptor's undertaking, which is to pay the bill on demand on any part of the third day of grace; and that rule is now so well established that it will be extremely dangerous to depart from it. With regard to foreign bills of exchange, all the books agree that the protest must be made on the last day of grace; now that supposes a default in payment, for a protest cannot exist unless default be made. But if the party has until the last moment of the day to pay the bill, the protest cannot be made on that day. Therefore the usage on bills of exchange is established; they are payable any time on the last day of grace, on demand, provided that demand be made within

has gone to bed, and declines to consider the tender on that ground, where no cause for so delaying it exists.¹

Commercial paper, being payable on the day of maturity at any reasonable hour when demanded, a breach of the contract to pay may occur whenever such demand is made. In the absence, however, of any demand, the debtor upon such paper undoubtedly has the same time on the last day to fulfil his promise, as when he is indebted in any other form.²

IN WHAT MONEY.—The offer must be made in the legal tender money of the country, if objection is made.³

But where bank or treasury notes are offered which circulate as money, though not made a legal tender, the objection that it is not legal tender money is deemed an objection of form, and waived if not specially made, or if objection on some other ground is made;⁴ for to invalidate a tender, or to divest an offer

reasonable hours. A demand at a very early hour of the day, at two or three o'clock in the morning, would be at an unreasonable hour; but, on the other hand, to say that the demand should be postponed until midnight, would be to establish a rule attended with mischievous consequences.' Upon consideration we adopt the views of Mr. Justice Buller; and it is our opinion that bills of exchange and negotiable notes should be paid on demand, if made at a reasonable hour, on the day they fall due; and if not then paid, that the acceptor or maker may be sued on that day, and the indorser and drawer also, after notice given or duly forwarded." *Shed v. Britt*, 1 Pick. 401, *City Bank v. Cutler*, 3 Pick. 414.

¹ Id.

² *Sweet v. Harding*, 19 Vt. 587.

³ *Wharton v. Morris*, 1 Dall. 124; *Wood v. Mahurin*, 4 N. H. 296; *Lee v. Biddle*, 1 Dall. 175; *Long v. Waters*, 47 Ala. 624; *Hollowell v. Howard*, 13 Mass. 235; *Lange v. Kohne*, 1 McCord, 115; *Smith v. Keels*, 15

Rich. (S. C.) 318; *Magraw v. McGlynn*, 26 Cal. 420. See *Tate v. Smith*, 70 N. C. 685; *Graves v. Hardesty*, 19 La. Ann. 186; *Parker v. Brown*, 20 La. Ann. 167; *Harris v. Jex*, 55 N. Y. 421.

⁴ *Cooley v. Weeks*, 10 Yerg. 141; *Ball v. Stanley*, 5 Yerg. 199; *Fosdick v. Van Huse*, 21 Mich. 567; *Curtiss v. Greenbanks*, 24 Vt. 536; *Warren v. Main*, 7 John. 476; *Holmes v. Holmes*, 12 Barb. 137; *Wheeler v. Knaggs*, 8 Ohio, 172; *Lockyer v. Jones*, Peake, 180, n; *Wright v. Read*, 3 T. R. 554; *Brown v. Saul*, 4 Esp. 267; *Polglass v. Oliver*, 2 C. & J. 15; *Tilley v. Courtier*, 2 C. & J. 16, n; *Saunders v. Graham*, Gow. 111; *Brown v. Dysinger*, 1 Rawle, 408; *Snow v. Perry*, 9 Pick. 542; *Touzen v. Havre de Grace Bank*, 6 Harris & J. 53; *Williams v. Rono*, 7 Mo. 555; *Seawell v. Henry*, 6 Ala. 226; *Noe v. Hodges*, 3 Humph. 162; *Cummings v. Putnam*, 19 N. H. 569; *Brown v. Simons*, 44 N. H. 475; *Ball v. Stanley*, 5 Yerg. 199; *Cooley v. Weeks*, 10 id. 141; *Snow v. Perry*, 9 Pick. 539.

to pay of the legal effect of a tender, if the objection is to the medium or currency, and not to the sum offered, the ground of the objection must be stated, or the objection in that respect will be waived, and it cannot afterwards be taken advantage of in court on the score of not being an effective legal tender; in other words, an objection on a point of fact works a waiver of objection on points of law.¹ It is a general rule that if a tender is refused on a specified ground of objection, no other can afterwards be relied upon.² This applies, however, only to such objections as could be obviated, and would not apply to a tender made before a debt is due.³

An offer of depreciated bank notes without any explanation, is in legal effect but an offer of compromise or of accord and satisfaction, and is not a legal tender.⁴ Even a check for money sent by a letter is a good tender, where no objection is made on that ground, but only to the amount.⁵ But when the party entitled to payment is not present, and has no opportunity to urge the objection, he cannot be presumed to have waived it by his silence.⁶ A note for dollars payable in gold and silver is payable in money, and neither bullion, nor gold and silver in any other form than money, is a legal tender.⁷

BY WHOM.—Of course, it may be made by an authorized agent.⁸ Where the tender is made in behalf of the debtor, strict authority at the time does not seem to be requisite; it being for the benefit of the debtor, and in his name, it may be effectual without such agency as would enable the person

¹ Polglass v. Oliver, 2 C. & J. 15.

² In Moynihan v. Moore, 9 Mich. 9, it was said to be "a well established principle, that an objection made at the time of tender precludes all others, and if that be not well grounded, the tender will be held good." See Perkins v. Dunlop, 5 Greenlf. 268, 271; Hall v. Peters, 7 Barb. 331; Wright v. Reed, 3 Tenn. 554; Carmen v. Pultz, 21 N. Y. 547; Bull v. Parker, 2 D. U. S. 845; Keller v. Fisher, 7 Ind. 718; Stokes v. Recknagle, 88 N. Y. Sup. Co. 368.

³ Mitchell v. Cook, 29 Barb. 243.

⁴ Newberry v. Trowbridge, 13 Mich. 263.

⁵ Jennings v. Mendenhall, 7 Ohio St. 258; Jones v. Arthur, 8 Dowl. P. C. 442; Shipp v. Stacker, 8 Mo. 145; Pelter v. Smith, 1 Bay, 115.

⁶ Sloan v. Petrie, 16 Ill. 262; Hubbard v. Chenango Bank, 8 Cow. 89; Ward v. Smith, 7 Wall. 447.

⁷ Hart v. Flynn's Ex'r, 8 Dana, 190.

⁸ Eslow v. Mitchell, 26 Mich. 500.

making the tender to do any act which would bind the debtor. Thus a tender made for an infant by his uncle has been held good, though not at the time his guardian.¹ So when an agent was sent to tender a sum less than that demanded, and he added of his own funds to the sum furnished by his principal, and tendered the full amount demanded, it was held good.² A tender made by an inhabitant of a school district to one having a claim against it, was held good, though such inhabitant was not regularly authorized by the district to do so.³ A corporation appointed three agents to tender a certain sum to B, and obtain from him a reconveyance of a certain estate conveyed to him by the corporation as security for a debt; one of the three made the tender, and it was held good.⁴ A person having no interest in the tender has no right to make it in his own behalf.⁵ He should make it in behalf of the debtor, and so inform the creditor.⁶ The creditor must object on the ground of a want of authority, or the objection is waived.⁷ If it is made by the debtor's prior authority, or is subsequently ratified, it is good.⁸ Any person may make a tender for an idiot.⁹

To WHOM.—A tender should, in general, be made direct to the creditor.¹⁰ But it may also be made to his attorney¹¹ or authorized agent,¹² although such attorney falsely denies his authority,¹³ or such agent has received instructions not to receive it.¹⁴ An attorney having a demand for collection, wrote the debtor requesting him to pay such demand at the attorney's office; the debtor subsequently made a tender, in the absence of the

¹ Brown v. Dysinger, 1 Rawle, 408.
See Coke Litt. 206b.

² Read v. Golding, 2 M. & S. 86.

³ Kincaid v. School Dist. 11 Me. 158.

⁴ St. Paul Division v. Brown, 11 Minn. 556.

⁵ Mahler v. Newbaur, 22 Cal. 168.

⁶ Id.; McDougald v. Doughty, 11 Ga. 570.

⁷ Lumpley v. Weed, 27 Ala. 621.

⁸ Harding v. Dain, 2 C. & P. 78;
McIniffe v. Wheelock, 1 Gray, 600;
Eslow v. Mitchell, 26 Mich. 500.

⁹ Co. Litt. 206b; Brown v. Dysinger, 1 Rawle, 408.

¹⁰ Hornby v. Cramer, 12 How. Pr. 490; Smith v. Smith, 2 Hill, 351.

¹¹ Billiot v. Robinson, 13 La. Ann. 529; Wilmot v. Smith, 3 C. & P. 453.

¹² Hargons v. Lahens, 3 Sandf. 213;
Goodland v. Blewith, 1 Camp. 477;
Anon. 1 Esp. 349.

¹³ McIniffe v. Wheelock, 1 Gray, 600.

¹⁴ Moffatt v. Parsons, 1 Marsh. 55;
S. C. 5 Taunt. 307.

attorney, to his clerk in his office, and it was held good.¹ Such a request of payment gives the debtor a right to treat any person having charge of such office in the absence of the attorney as authorized to receive the money.² But a letter from the attorney, demanding payment to him instead of at his office, will not warrant a tender to a writing clerk in his office, who disclaims and has not authority to receive it.³

When an instrument is payable at a bank, and is lodged there for collection, the bank becomes the agent of the payee to receive payment. The agency extends no further, and without special authority such agent can only receive payment of the debt due his principal in the legal currency of the country, or in bills which pass as money at their par value by the common consent of the community.⁴ A tender may be made to a clerk in a store for goods there purchased, and it will be equivalent to a tender made to the principal, even though prior thereto the claim have been lodged with an attorney for suit. Such clerk can also waive, either by implication or expressly, any objection to the validity of the tender, on the ground of its being bank bills and not specie.⁵ Where there is no general agency to collect, but power simply to receive the sum demanded, a tender of a less sum to such special agent is invalid; as where the plaintiff sent his son to demand a specific sum for an unliquidated claim, it was held that an offer to him of a less sum could not be considered as a tender to the plaintiff.⁶ Where an agent of the defendants had been notified not to receive a tender, but to refer the plaintiff to a third person named, of which the plaintiff had notice, the plaintiff was at liberty to seek the person to whom he had been so referred or the defendants, at his election, and could make the tender to either.⁷

¹ *Wilmot v. Smith*, 3 C. & P. 453; *Kerton v. Braithwaite*, 1 M. & W. 310.

² *Watson v. Hetherington*, 1 C. & K. 36.

³ *Id.*; *Bingham v. Allport*, 1 N. & M. 398. In New Hampshire, a tender to an attorney with whom a demand is lodged for collection, before suit

is brought, is unavailing; if made after suit is commenced, the costs must be tendered. *Thurston v. Blaisdall*, 8 N. H. 367.

⁴ *Ward v. Smith*, 7 Wall. 447.

⁵ *Hoyt v. Byrnes*, 11 Me. 475.

⁶ *Chipman v. Bailey*, 5 Vt. 143.

⁷ *Hoyt v. Hall*, 3 Bosw. 42.

Money due to a *cestui que trust* should be tendered to the trustee.¹ But a tender to an executor, while in another state, before he had acted, or was qualified, will not stop interest.² If a tender is made to a clerk, agent, or other representative of the creditor, it must be shown that he had authority to receive the money.³ If no place has been appointed for payment, a tender to the creditor wherever he may be found is good.⁴ A debt due jointly to several persons may be tendered to either, but should be pleaded as tendered to all.⁵

IT MUST BE SUFFICIENT IN AMOUNT.—The tender must include the full amount due. A tender of part of a debt is inoperative.⁶ A creditor is not obliged to receive part of his debt. The debtor must take care at his peril to tender enough; for if his tender is less, it will be of no avail, though the deficiency is small, and occurred by mistake.⁷ But this rule does not require the debtor

¹ Chahoon v. Hollenback, 16 S. & R. 425; Cook v. Kelly, 9 Bosw. 358.

² Todd v. Parker, 1 New. J. L. 45.

³ Hargons v. Lahens, 3 Sandf. 213; Goodland v. Blewith, 1 Camp. 477; Anon. 1 Esp. 349.

⁴ Blingerland v. Morse, 8 John. 474; Hunter v. Le Conte, 6 Cow. 228.

⁵ Douglas v. Patrick, 3 T. R. 68; Southard v. Pope, 9 B. Mon. 264; Beebe v. Knapp, 28 Mich. 5. See Dawson v. Erwing, 16 S. & R. 371.

⁶ Dixon v. Clark, 5 C. B. 365; Baker v. Gasque, 3 Strobb. 25; Putnale v. Sanders, 41 Vt. 66; and Boyden v. Moore, 5 Mass. 365. In this case Parsons, C. J., said: "It is a well known rule that the defendant must take care at his peril to tender enough; and if he does not, and if the plaintiff replies that there is more due than is tendered, which is traversed, the issue will be against the defendant, and it will be the duty of the jury to assess for the plaintiff the amount due on the promise; and if not covered by the money tendered, he will have judgment for the balance. . . . In

calculating, there may be, and probably must arise, fractions not to be expressed in the legal money of account; these fractions are trifles, and may be rejected. . . . If any sum large enough to be discharged in the current coin of the country is a trifle, which, although due, the jury are not obliged to award to the plaintiff, the creditor, it will be difficult to draw a line, and say how large a sum must be not to be a trifle. The law fixes no such rule."

⁷ Id.; Helphrey v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. 29 Iowa. 480. In Harris v. Jex, 55 N. Y. 421, a tender was made upon a debt contracted prior to the passage of the legal tender law of 1862; and this tender was made in legal tender notes, after the decision in Hepburn v. Griswold, 8 Wall. 605, and before the reversal of that case in Knox v. Lee, 12 Wall. 457; it was refused because it was not the currency payable. And it was held that the plaintiff was justified in refusing the tender; he had a right to refuse on the decision of the highest judicial tribunal in the land; that

to tender a sum to cover all demands his creditor may have against him. He may tender for the payment of any one of several debts which is distinct and separable.¹ A tender of a gross sum upon several demands, without designating the amount tendered upon each, is sufficient.² Where, however, there are several separate demands sued for, and there has been a tender made of a less sum than the amount demanded for the whole, but not specifically applied to any separable portion of it, it has been held that it cannot be applied in pleading to either.³

A tender of the amount justly due by the condition of a bond, is good, although less than the penalty.⁴ The penalty is only nominally the debt, and the tender of that sum, which if paid would satisfy the bond, will be effectual as a tender.⁵

A tender is not invalidated by being of a larger sum than the amount it is offered to pay or is demanded, even though change is requested, unless objection is made to it on that account.⁶

decision, for the time being, was the law, and not merely the evidence of it; but it was intimated that if the tender had been kept good it would have been a defense to interest and costs, after the decision of *Knox v. Lee*.

¹ 2 Par. on Cont. 641.

² *Thetford v. Hubbard*, 22 Vt. 440.

³ *Hardingham v. Allen*, 57 Eng. C. L. 793. If A, B and C have a joint demand, and C has a separate demand against D, and D offers A to pay him both the debts, which A refuses, without objecting to the form of the tender, on account of being entitled only to the joint demand, D may plead this tender in bar of an action on the joint demand, and should state it as a tender to A, B and C. *Douglass v. Patrick*, 3 T. R. 693, — but see *Strong v. Howey*, 3 Bing. 304, where it is held that if a party has separate demands for unequal sums against several persons, an offer of one sum for the debts of all will not support a plea, stating that a certain portion of this sum

was tendered for the debt of one. It was held in *Hampshire Manuf'g Co. Bank v. Billing*, 17 Pick. 89, that a tender of the amount due on a joint and several promissory note by a surety, while an action brought by a holder against the principal was pending, will not discharge the surety from his liability, unless he offers to indemnify the holder against costs of such action.

⁴ *Tracy v. Strong*, 2 Conn. 659.

⁵ See *Frazer v. Little*, 13 Mich. 195; *Spencer v. Perry*, 18 Mich. 394.

⁶ In *Dean v. James*, 4 B. & Ad. 546, it was held that a tender of 20*l.* 9*s.* 6*d.* in bank notes is sufficient to support a plea of tender of 20*l.* *Taunton, J.*, referring to *Watkins v. Robb*, 2 Esp. N. P. C. 710, said: "There the defendant tendered a 5*l.* note and demanded 6*d.* change, which the defendant was not bound to give." *Betterbee v. Davis*, 3 Camp. 71. *Littledale, J.*, said: "This case falls within the third resolution in *Wade's Case*, 5 Co. 115, that if a man tender more than he

The creditor is entitled to payment in money made legal tender by law; and the debtor has a right to make payment in that currency. Debts made payable in the denominations of the legal tender currency are solvable in that currency at par, without regard to when or where the debts were contracted, or the relative value of the denominations in that currency, at

ought to pay, it is good, for *Omni majus continet in se minus*, and the other is bound to accept so much of it as is due to him." The argument against the tender was that a subsequent demand must be of the specific sum tendered, and if that sum is more than the plaintiff's demand, it would be inapplicable. Referring to this, Littledale, J., continues: "As to replying a demand, it is not the plaintiff's business to demand more than is actually due; it is enough if, in his replication, he admits that the sum due was tendered, but alleges that he afterwards demanded that, and it was refused."

Lord Abinger said, in *Bevans v. Rees*, 5 M. & W. 306: "I am prepared to say that if the creditor knows the amount due to him, and is offered a larger sum, and without any objection of a want of change, makes quite a collateral objection, that will be a good tender." *Block v. Smith*, Peake, 88; *Cadman v. Lubuck*, 5 D. & Ry. 284; *Hubbard v. Chenango Bank*, 8 Cow. 89; *Patterson v. Cox*, 25 Ind. 261; *Douglas v. Patrick*, 3 T. R. 683; *Dean v. James*, 4 B. & Ad. 546; *Astley v. Reynolds*, 2 Str. 916; *Strong v. Hawley*, 3 Bing. 304; *Robinson v. Cook*, 6 Taunt. 386; *Blow v. Russell*, 1 C. & R. 365.

Cadman v. Lubuck, 5 D. & R. 280. Where the defendant, who owed the plaintiff 108*l.* for principal and interest on two promissory notes, in consequence of an applica-

tion from the plaintiff's attorney for the amount, sent a person to the attorney, who told such attorney that he came to settle the amount due on the notes, and desired to be informed what was due, and laid down 150 sovereigns on a desk, out of which he desired the attorney to take what was due for such principal and interest, but the attorney refused to do so, unless a shop account due from the plaintiff to the defendant was fixed at a certain amount, held to be a good tender. *Bevans v. Rees*, 5 M. & W. 306. A tender has been held vitiated by delivering a counterclaim at the same time. Thus, where a defendant tendered seven sovereigns in payment of a demand of 6*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.*, and said to the plaintiff, "There, take your demand," and at the same time delivered a counterclaim upon the plaintiff of 1*l.* 5*s.*, who said you must go to my attorney: Held, not a good tender to an action for the 6*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.* *Brady v. Jones*, 2 D. & R. 305; and see *Holland v. Phillips*, 6 Esp. 4. See also *Laing v. Meader*, 1 C. & P. 257. In *Sanders v. Frost*, 5 Pick. 259, 269, there was a tender of a mortgage debt which was not due, and bearing interest, and of which only interest was due. Objection was made by counsel that the tender was made of a debt not due. The tender was of a sum equal to the interest and the principal. *Parker, C. J.*, said: "But it appears to us that, in order to avail himself of this objection, the defendant

and after the contract was made. The legal tender currency for the time being, when the contract is performed or enforced, is the currency applicable to it.¹

If money be payable in the legal currency of another country, the legal rather than the market equivalent is the amount to be paid. A contract to pay in "dollars" may require payment in either legal tender currency provided by the government, according to the intention of the parties. Treasury notes, commonly called "greenbacks," are the currency payable, unless the contract itself indicates the intention that the debt be paid in coin.² A contract to pay in "dollars" in gold and silver is a contract for the direct payment of money. Neither bullion, gold dust, gold and silver bars, old spoons and rings, are a proper tender in satisfaction.³ But current bank notes, which pass as money, offered in payment, and not objected to on that ground, will constitute a good tender.⁴

When a debtor tenders a bank check in payment of a debt, and the creditor expressly waives all objection to that mode of payment, and only objects to the amount, it is good.⁵ Where a

ought to have shown a willingness to take what was due, and to have stated that he claimed to hold possession only for the non-payment of interest." *Odem v. Carter*, 36 Tex. 281.

¹Story on Prom. Notes, § 390 and note; *George v. Boncord*, 45 N. H. 434; *Wood v. Bullens*, 6 Allen, 516; *Pong v. De Lindsey*, Dyer, 82*a*; *Dooley v. Smith*, 13 Wall. 604; *Legal Tender Cases*, 12 Wall. 457; *Trebilcock v. Wilson*, 12 Wall. 687; *Verges v. Golden*, 38 Mo. 458; *Marriboold v. Schlecting*, 16 Iowa, 243; *Murray v. Harrison*, 47 Barb. 484; *Wilson v. Morgan*, 4 Robt. 58; *Strong v. Farmers'*, etc. Bank, 4 Mich. 350; *Smith v. Keels*, 15 Pick. 318; *Wills v. Allison*, 4 Heisk. 385; *Bond v. Griswold*, id. 453; *Caldwell v. Craig*, 22 Gratt. 340.

²*Trebilcock v. Wilson*, 12 Wall. 687.

³*Hart v. Flynn*, 8 Dana, 190. See *Lang v. Watson*, 47 Ala. 624; *McCune v. Erfort*, 43 Mo. 134.

⁴*Brown v. Simons*, 44 N. H. 475; *Ball v. Stanley*, 5 Yerg. 199; *Noe v. Hodges*, 3 Humph. 162; *Seawell v. Henry*, 6 Ala. 226; *Cummings v. Putnam*, 19 N. H. 569; *Williams v. Rorr*, 7 Mo. 556; *Cooley v. Weeks*, 10 Yerg. 141; *Snow v. Perry*, 9 Pick. 539; *Wheeler v. Knaggs*, 8 Ohio, 169; *Fosdick v. Van Huson*, 21 Mich. 567; *Curtiss v. Greenbanks*, 24 Vt. 536; *Petrie v. Smith*, 1 Bay, 115; *Brown v. Dysinger*, 1 Rawle, 408. See *Ward v. Smith*, 7 Wall. 447.

⁵*Jennings v. Mendenhall*, 7 Ohio St. 258. The court say in this case: "On a somewhat extensive examination of the cases, it seems to us that mere silence is held to be a waiver of objection in the case of current bank notes, for the reason that they constitute the common currency of

note is payable to a bank in which the debtor has a deposit, his check on such bank is a good tender;¹ but a note or other obligation of the creditor is not legal tender. A tender for part of an entire demand, and set-off for the residue, cannot be pleaded.²

HOW TENDER MUST BE MADE.—As a general rule, the money must be actually produced and placed within the power of the creditor to receive it, unless the creditor dispense with the production by express declaration or other equivalent act.³ A mere verbal offer to pay a certain sum does not constitute a tender.⁴ The cases concur in the foregoing rule but differ somewhat in its application.

the country, and are by all classes paid out and received as money, which is a reason that does not fully apply to bank checks. All the cases, however, proceed on the principle that where all objection to the proposed medium of payment is waived, the tender is good, though not made in coin; and the only difference between them is on the question as to what shall be held to be conclusive of such waiver."

¹ *Shiff v. Stacker*, 8 Mo. 145. "Lawful current money" of a state is construed to mean money issued by congress. *Wharton v. Morris*, 1 Dall. 124; *McKora v. Ford*, 3 T. B. Mon. 166. "Current lawful money" is the same. *Lee v. Biddy*, 1 Dall. 175. But "currency," where bank notes are the only currency, does not mean money. *McKora v. Ford*, supra; *Lange v. Kohen*, 1 McCord, 45.

A tender in confederate money is not good, although it is at the time the circulating currency in the community. *Graves v. Hardesly*, 19 La. Ann. 186. See *Parker v. Broas*, 20 La. Ann. 167; but see, also, *Phillips v. Gaston*, 37 Ga. 16; *Tate v. Smith*, 70 N. C. 685.

² *Cary v. Bancroft*, 14 Pick. 315; *Hallowell & Augusta Bank v. How-*

ard, 13 Mass. 235; *Searles v. Sadgrave*, 85 Eng. C. L. 639.

³ *Brown v. Gilmore*, 8 Greenl. 107; *Ladd v. Potter*, 1 Cranch C. C. 263; *Thomas v. Evans*, 10 East, 101; *Labbrant v. Myron Lodge*, 61 Ill. 81; *Dickinson v. Shed*, 4 Esp. 68; *Walker v. Brown*, 12 La. Ann. 266; *Sands v. Lyon*, 18 Conn. 18; *Strong v. Blake*, 46 Barb. 227; *Matheson v. Kelly*, 24 Upper Canada C. P. 593; *Holmes v. Holmes*, 12 Barb. 137; *Bakeman v. Pooler*, 15 Wend. 637; *Breed v. Hurd*, 6 Pick. 356; *Gilmore v. Holt*, 4 Pick. 25; *Eastland v. Longshorn*, 1 Nott. & McC. 194; *Southworth v. Smith*, 7 Cush. 391; *Lahman v. Crouch*, 19 Gratt. 331; *Dunham v. Jackson*, 6 Wend. 22; *McIntyre v. Clark*, 7 Wend. 330; *Sargent v. Graham*, 5 N. H. 440. See *Champion v. Joslin*, 44 N. Y. 653; see also *Hill v. Place*, 5 Abb. N. S. 18; *S. C. 7 Robt. 389*; *Borden v. Borden*, 5 Mass. 67; *Slingerland v. Morse*, 8 John. 474; *Blight v. Ashley*, 1 Pet. C. C. 15; *Thayer v. Brackett*, 12 Mass. 450; *Cary v. Bancroft*, 14 Pick. 315; *Bakeman v. Pauler*, 15 Wend. 637.

⁴ *Eastman v. Rapids*, 21 Iowa, 590; *Camp v. Simons*, 34 Ala. 126; *Stert v. Riggs*, 22 Ill. 643; *Hornby v. Cramer*, 12 How. Pr. 490; *Sheridine v. Gaul*, 2 Dall. 190; *Bacon v. Smith*,

Where there is a verbal offer of a particular sum, and the creditor insists on more being due in such manner as amounts to a declaration that the offered sum would not be received, the actual production of the money is not necessary.¹ The immediate departure of the creditor on such a verbal offer being made, or any intentional evasion of the debtor, would seem to be equivalent to an express refusal of the offer, and equally to excuse the production of the money.² So on a verbal offer of a specified sum in legal tender notes in which the debt might be paid, a declaration by the creditor, that he would receive nothing but gold or silver, would dispense with the actual production of the offered money.³ An absolute refusal to receive the money, or, in case of mutual executory contracts, to do the act in consideration of which the money is to be paid, is a waiver of production.³ But the debtor must have the money to immediately comply with his offer; having it in a bag is no objection.⁵

2 La. Ann. 441; *Hunter v. Warner*, 1 Wis. 141. See *Harris v. Wheelock*, 9 How. Pr. 402; *Hill v. Place*, 7 Robt. 389.

¹ *Black v. Smith, Peake*, 88; *Jackson v. Jacobs*, 3 Bing. N. C. 869; *Sands v. Lyon*, 18 Conn. 18; *Reed v. Goldring*, 2 M. & S. 86; *Finch v. Brook*, 1 Scott, 70; *Danks, Ex parte*, 2 De Gex, M. & G. 936; *Dorsey v. Barbee*, Litt. Sel. Cas. 204; *Murray v. Roosevelt*, Anth. N. P. 138; *Vanpell v. Woodward*, 2 Sandf. Ch. 143; *Stone v. Sprague*, 20 Barb. 509; *Dana v. Fiedler*, 1 E. D. Smith, 463; *Slingerland v. Morse*, 8 John. 474; *Everett v. Saltus*, 15 Wend. 474; *Warren v. Mains*, 7 John. 476; *State v. Spicer*, 4 Houst. (Del.) 100; *Hazard v. Loring*, 10 Cush. 267; *Strong v. Blake*, 46 Barb. 227; *Appleton v. Donaldson*, 3 Pa. St. 381. In *Dunham v. Jackson*, 6 Wend. 22, it was held that a hesitating refusal, based on a claim of more than is due, will not dispense with the actual production of the money. *Sargent v.*

Graham, 5 N. H. 440; *Harding v. Davies*, 2 C. & P. 77.

² *Gilmore v. Holt*, 4 Pick. 257; *Southworth v. Smith*, 7 Cush. 391; *Judson v. Ensign*, 6 Barb. 258; *Hanbie v. Valkening*, 49 How. Pr. 169; *Sands v. Lyon*, 18 Conn. 18; *Rainey v. Jones*, 4 Humph. 490; *Little v. Nichols*, Hard. 66; *Holmes v. Holmes*, 12 Barb. 137. But see *Leatherdale v. Sweepstone*, 3 C. & P. 342, and *Knight v. Abbot*, 30 Vt. 577; *Thorn v. Mosher*, 30 N. J. Eq. 267.

³ *Hanna v. Rateker*, 43 Ill. 462; *Hayward v. Munger*, 14 Iowa, 516; *Wynkoop v. Cowing*, 21 Ill. 570.

⁴ *Murray v. Roosevelt*, Anth. N. P. 138; *Hazard v. Loring*, 10 Cush. 267; *Vanpell v. Woodward*, 2 Sandf. Ch. 143; *Strong v. Blake*, 46 Barb. 227; *Stone v. Sprague*, 20 Barb. 509; *Appleton v. Donaldson*, 3 Pa. St. 381; *Dana v. Fiedler*, 1 E. D. Smith, 463; *Slingerland v. Morse*, 8 John. 474; *Everett v. Saltus*, 15 Wend. 474; *Warner v. Mains*, 7 John. 476.

⁵ *Conway v. Case*, 22 Ill. 127; *Breed*

In some cases it is held that such a refusal will not dispense with the actual production of the money; that there must be some declaration or equivalent act to the effect that the debtor need not offer the money.¹ The sight of the money may tempt the creditor to accept it.² The question whether the production has been dispensed with is a question for the jury; and if they find the facts specially and do not find the fact of dispensation, the court will not infer it.³ The money must be actually at hand and ready to be produced immediately, if it should be accepted. It is not enough that a third person has the money on the spot which he would loan, unless he actually consents to loan it for the purpose of the tender.⁴

At an interview between the plaintiff and the defendant the defendant was willing to pay £10, and a third person offered to go up-stairs and fetch that sum, but was prevented by the plaintiff saying "he cannot take it." Such offer was held a good tender.⁵ A tender made by holding an unstated amount

v. Hurd, 6 Pick. 355; Davis v. Stone-street, 4 Ind. 101; Harding v. Davis, 2 C. & P. 77; Borden v. Borden, 5 Mass. 67; Sucklinge v. Coney, Noy, 74; Behaley v. Hatch, Walk. (Miss.) 369.

¹ Thomas v. Evans, 10 East, 101; Douglas v. Patrick, 3 T. R. 783; Dickinson v. Hill, 4 Esp. N. P. 68; Frinch v. Brook, 1 Bing. N. C. 253; Leatherdale v. Sweepstone, 3 C. & P. 342; Firth v. Purvis, 5 T. R. 432; Kraus v. Arnold, 7 Moore, 59; Brown v. Gilmore, 8 Greenlf. 107; Bakeman v. Pooler, 15 Wend. 637.

² Frinch v. Brook, supra.

³ Id.; 2 Greenlf. Ev. § 603.

⁴ Sargent v. Graham, 5 N. H. 440; Bakeman v. Pooler, 15 Wend. 637; Breed v. Hurd, 6 Pick. 356; Eastland v. Longshorn, 1 Nott. & McC. 194.

⁵ Harding v. Davies, 2 C. & P. 77. But in Kraus v. Arnold, 7 Moore, 59, the defendant ordered A to pay the plaintiff £7 12s., and the clerk of the plaintiff demanded £8, on which

A said he was only ordered to pay £7 12s., which sum was in the hands of B, and B put his hand to his pocket with a view to pulling out his pocket-book to pay £7 12s., but did not do so, by the desire of A; but B could not say whether he had that sum about him, but swore he had it in his house, at the door of which he was standing at the time. Held, not a legal tender, because the money was not produced.

And in Glasscot v. Day, 5 Esp. 48, it was held the tender was not good because the money was not in sight; the witness supposed it was in the desk, but never saw it produced; and it did not appear that if the creditor had been willing to accept the money, it could be immediately paid; the money should be at hand and capable of immediate delivery. Also in Breed v. Hurd, 6 Pick. 356, a witness told the plaintiff that the defendant had left money with him to pay the plaintiff's bill, and that if the plaintiff would make it right by

in hand, peremptorily rejected without inquiry as to amount, is good.¹

If a debt is payable at a particular place, the creditor has a right to receive the money at that place.² When payable at a bank, such designation of place imports a stipulation that the holder will have the instrument on which the money is payable at the bank to receive payment, and that the debtor will have the funds there to pay it; and it is the general usage in such cases to lodge the instrument with the bank for collection. If the instrument be not there lodged, and the debtor is there at maturity with the necessary funds to pay it, he so far satisfies the contract that he cannot be made responsible for any future damages, either in costs of suit or interest for the delay.³ Having money, however, in a bank where a note is payable is not a tender unless in some way appropriated to the note.⁴ A tender to the cashier of the amount of a note payable at his bank,

deducting a certain sum, he would pay it, at the same time making a motion with his hand towards his desk, at which he was then standing; he swore that he believed, but did not know, that there was money enough in his desk; but if there was not, he would have obtained it in five minutes if the plaintiff would have made the deduction; but the plaintiff replied that he would deduct nothing. Held, not a tender.

¹State v. Spicer, 4 Houst. (Del.) 100. It appeared in this case that the parties met, and the debtor, in his wagon, which stopped on meeting the creditor, said, "I've got the money to pay you," specifying the claim, and put his hand into his pocket to take out the bag which contained the money; while he was doing this the creditor said, "I want nothing to do with such a cut-throat as you," and walked rapidly away. The jury found that the debtor was thereby prevented from producing the money and offering it to the creditor, and held a good tender.

Sands v. Lyon, 18 Conn. 18. See Knight v. Abbot, 30 Vt. 577. In this case the defendant, desiring to make a tender, said to the plaintiff as he was passing in a wagon, "I want to tender you this money for labor you have done for me," at the same time holding a sum of money in his hand equal to his indebtedness, but not mentioning any sum; the plaintiff did not reply, nor stop his team. Held, not a good tender. In Thorn v. Mosher, 20 N. J. Eq. 257, A offered to pay money to B, holding her purse in her hand in sight of B, who saw the purse, but not the bills. A opened the purse, and was in the act of taking out the bills, but stopped on account of the refusal of B to receive the money. Held, that the offer was neither payment nor tender, but the refusal was an excuse for not making a tender.

²United States v. Gurney, 4 Cranch, 333.

³Ward v. Smith, 7 Wall. 447.

⁴Myers v. Byington, 34 Iowa, 205.

coupled with a demand of the note, is not good, the note not being there at the time, and the money not deposited nor afterwards offered.¹

Where no place of payment is appointed the debt is payable everywhere; and it is the duty of the debtor to seek the creditor, if within the state.²

MUST BE UNCONDITIONAL.—A tender must be unconditional;³ or at least cannot be clogged by any condition to which the creditor can have any reasonable objection;⁴ so that if the creditor takes the money, and there is more due, he may still bring an action for the residue.⁵ An offer of a certain sum in full of a demand is not a good tender.⁶ But a tender is not

¹Bulwer v. Newburgh, 16 Minn. 116; Hill v. Place, 7 Robt. 389. See Rowe v. Young, 2 Brod. & Bing. 165; Bacon v. Dyer, 12 Me. 19; Wallace v. McConnell, 13 Pet. 136.

²Little v. Nichols, Hardin, 66; Hanbie v. Valkening, 49 How. Pr. 169; Harris v. Mulock, 9 How. Pr. 402. In this case it appeared that the creditor went to the debtor's office to receive payment. While in the act of counting one of several packages of bank bills delivered to him by the debtor as payment, he suddenly left the office by reason of insulting language addressed to him by the debtor. It was held that the money not being current coin, it would not be a tender if the creditor objected to it for that reason; therefore to constitute that money a tender, the debtor was obliged to give the creditor time sufficient to ascertain whether the money was such as he would be willing to receive instead of coin; and the creditor having cause to leave on account of the insulting language before such examination was completed, the tender was not sufficient; that the debtor must seek the creditor for that purpose.

³Rose v. Duncan, 49 Ind. 269; Jennings v. Major, 8 C. & P. 61; Halton v. Brown, 18 Vt. 224; Wagenblast v. McKean, 2 Grant's Ca. (Pa.) 393; Cothren v. Scanlan, 34 Ga. 555; Pulsifer v. Shephard, 36 Ill. 513; Shaw v. Sears, 3 Kan. 242; Hunter v. Warner, 1 Wis. 141.

⁴Bevans v. Rees, 5 M. & W. 306; Richardson v. Jackson, 8 M. & W. 298; Wheelock v. Tanner, 39 N. Y. 481; Foster v. Drew, 39 Vt. 51; Dedekam v. Vose, 3 Blatchf. 44. See Moynahan v. Moore, 9 Mich. 9; Hepburn v. Auld, 1 Cranch, 321.

⁵Mitchell v. King, 6 C. & P. 237; Hartings v. Thorley, 8 C. & P. 573; Jennings v. Major, 8 C. & P. 61; Peacock v. Dickerson, 2 C. & P. 51, n; Benkhard v. Babcock, 27 How. Pr. 391; Henwood v. Oliver, 1 G. & D. 25; 1 Q. B. 409; Brown v. Owen, 11 Q. B. 130; Wood v. Hitchcock, 20 Wend. 47; Loring v. Cook, 3 Pick. 48; Roosevelt v. The Bull's Head Bank, 45 Barb. 579.

⁶Griffith v. Hodges, 1 C. & P. 419; Strong v. Harvey, 3 Bing. 304; Chemenant v. Thornton, 2 C. & P. 50; Thayer v. Brackett, 12 Mass. 450; Mitchell v. King, 6 C. & P. 237; Wood v. Hitchcock, supra. In

vitiated by being an offer of payment under protest. If the debtor absolutely offers payment, he does not vitiate the offer by protesting.¹

There have been some intimations that even asking a receipt

this case, Cowen, J., said: "It was clearly a tender to be accepted as the whole amount due, which is holden to be bad by all the books. The tender was also bad because the defendant would not allow that he was ever liable for the full amount of what he tendered. His act was within the rule which says he shall not make a protest against his liability. He must also avoid all counterclaim, as of set-off against part of the debt due. That this defendant intended to impose the terms, or raise the inference that the acceptance of the money should be in full, and thus conclude the plaintiff against litigating all further or other claim, the referees were certainly entitled to say. That the defendant intended to question his liability to part of the amount tendered is equally obvious, and his object was at the same time to adjust his counterclaim. It is not of the nature of a tender to make conditions, but simply to pay the sum tendered, as for an admitted debt. Interlaiding any other object will always defeat the effect of the act as a tender. Even demanding a receipt, or an intimation that it is expected, as by asking, 'Have you got a receipt?' will vitiate. The demand of a receipt in full would of course be inadmissible. The reason of this rule is obvious where the debtor does not in fact tender all that is due; for if a debtor tenders a certain sum on all that is due, and the creditor receives it, under these circumstances it might compromise his rights in seeking to recover more; but if the same sum was tendered *uncondi-*

tionally, no such effect would follow. *Sutton v. Hawkins*, 8 C. & P. 259. The reason why a tender has so often been held invalid when a receipt in full has been demanded, seems not to have been merely because a receipt was asked for, but rather because a part was offered in full payment. See *Sandford v. Buckley*, 30 Conn. 344.

"In *Holton v. Brown*, 18 Vt. 224, it was held that a tender to pay a note is vitiated by demand of the note, and refusing to accept a discharge of the mortgage and a receipt for the payment, the holder not being able at the time to find the note. See *Wilder v. Seeley*, 8 Barb. 408; *Story on Prom. Notes*, § 106 et seq.; §§ 243, 244; *Balme v. Wamburgh*, 16 Minn. 116.

"In *Robinson v. Ferreday*, 8 C. & P. 752, it was held that a tender was not vitiated by the person making it saying, at the time of making it, that it was all that the debtor considered was due; but if he offers the sum 'as all that is due,' it is different. *Sutton v. Hawkins*, 8 C. & P. 259; *Field v. Newport & R. Co.* 3 N. & H. 409; *Thorpe v. Burgess*, 8 Dowl. P. C. 603. And in *Brown v. Owen*, 11 Q. B. 130, a tenant sent to his landlord 26*l.*, with a letter in these words: 'I have sent with the bearer 26*l.* to settle one year's rent of Nant-y-pair.' The landlord refused to take it, saying that more was due. Held, a good tender."

¹*Manning v. Lunn*, 2 C. & K. 13; *Scott v. Uxbridge & R. Railway Co.* L. R. 1 C. P. 596; *Sweny v. Smith*, L. R. 7 Eq. 324. But see *Wood v. Hitchcock*, 20 Wend. 47.

would vitiate a tender; and it is probable the requirement to give a stamped receipt would have that effect;¹ but it is believed that the tenderer may ask a simple receipt for what is paid.² At all events, if the creditor refuse the tender wholly on the ground of more being due, he cannot afterwards object to the tender on the ground that the debtor required a receipt.³ A tender, however, which is accompanied by a demand for a receipt in full, is conditional, and of course invalid.⁴ A tender of money

¹ Laing v. Meader, 1 C. & P. 257. See Ryder v. Townsend, 7 D. & R. 119.

² See 2 Par. on Cont. 645, note m; Jones v. Arthur, 8 Dowl. P. C. 442.

³ Richardson v. Jackson, 8 M. & W. 298; Cole v. Blake, Peake, 179.

⁴ Griffith v. Hodges, 1 C. & P. 419; Glasscott v. Day, 5 Esp. 48; Higham v. Baddeley, Gow. 213; Foord v. Ford, 2 D. N. S. 617; Finch v. Miller, 5 C. B. 428; Sandford v. Bulkeley, 30 Conn. 344; Richardson v. Boston, etc. Co. 9 Met. 42; Perkins v. Beck, 4 Cranch C. C. 68; Hart v. Flynn, 8 Dana, 190; Holton v. Brown, 18 Vt. 224; Siter v. Price, 2 Bailey, 274; Brooklyn Bank v. De Grauw, 23 Wend. 342; Wood v. Hitchcock, 30 Wend. 47; Eddy v. O'Hara, 14 Wend. 221; Clark v. Mayor, etc. 1 Keyes, 9; Thayer v. Brackett, 12 Mass. 450; Wagenblast v. McKean, 2 Grant Ca. 393; Pulsifer v. Shipard, 36 Ill. 513; Cathron v. Scanlan, 34 Ga. 555; Shaw v. Sears, 3 Kan. 242; Hunter v. Warner, 1 Wis. 141; Rose v. Duncan, 49 Ind. 269. Where a tender was made in "greenbacks," and refused because payment in coin was demanded, it was considered a valid tender, if the court should be of opinion that the debtor was entitled to pay in such money. The money was paid into court, to be drawn only on the order of the court, "or by the plaintiff, if he shall accept the same as tendered." The plaintiff

obtained an order of the court and drew the money, and the order recited that he should not be prejudiced by his acceptance and appropriation of the amount. Lindsay, J., said: "So long as the legal tender notes remained in the hands of the court, or its agent, the Farmers' Bank, they constituted a standing and continuous offer to Robb, which he had the option at any time to accept '*as tendered.*' But he could not of his own volition take out and appropriate such notes upon any other conditions than those upon which the tender was made. Nor had the court the power to change or modify these conditions. If it should finally be adjudged that the tender was sufficient in law, the appellant would be entitled to his costs, and the title to the money on deposit would be vested in Robb. Upon the other hand, if the court should adjudge that Robb was entitled to have his note paid in gold coin, a judgment specifically enforcing his contract would be rendered, and Wells would have the right to withdraw from the hands of the court the legal tender notes on deposit. The rule is different where there is no controversy as to the character of the money tendered, but where the plaintiff claims a larger amount than the defendant concedes to be due. In such cases the tender establishes the liability of the party sued for the amount ten-

in payment of a debt, to be available, must be without qualification; that is, there must not be anything raising an implication that the debtor intends to cut off or bar a claim for any amount beyond the sum tendered.¹

A tender of money to pay negotiable paper may be so far conditional as to be accompanied by a demand for its surrender.² The rule as to negotiable paper is exceptional, to withdraw it from circulation, and for recourse to other parties.

The general doctrine in respect to tender is that no condition can be annexed, which by acceptance would preclude any question which would otherwise be open to the creditor. He should be at liberty to accept the tender, and to say he does not take it

dered, and the plaintiff has a right to accept that amount as a payment *pro tanto*, and continue the litigation for the balance claimed, he being responsible for costs subsequently accruing, in case he fails to recover judgment for such balance or some part thereof.

"Here it was all the time in the power of Robb to waive his objection to the character of the money tendered, and accept it in satisfaction of his debt; but as it was lawful money, as held recently by the supreme court of the United States (*Knox v. Lee* and *Parker v. Davis*), it was not within the power of the circuit court to permit him to take possession of it as property, and account to appellant for its value in coin, nor to compel the latter to pay it out upon any debt for less than its face value.

"As the unauthorized order of the court under which Robb obtained possession of the money tendered, was made at his instance, and contrary to the objections of his debtor, he occupies no better attitude than he would have done had he withdrawn the money from the bank, as he had a right to do, under the order directing the deposit

to be made. He must be held to have waived objection to the character of the money tendered, and to have accepted it as a payment of his debt." *Wells' Adm'r v. Robb*, 9 Bush, 26.

¹ *Wood v. Hitchcock*, 20 Wend. 47; *Roosevelt v. The Bull's Head Bank*, 45 Barb. 579; *Wilder v. Seeley*, 8 Barb. 408; *Sandford v. Bulkley*, 30 Conn. 344; *Perkins v. Beck*, 4 Cranch C. C. 68; *Brooklyn Bank v. De Grauw*, 23 Wend. 342; *Holton v. Brown*, 18 Vt. 224; *Hart v. Flynn*, 8 Dana, 190; *Eddy v. O'Hara*, 14 Wend. 221; *Clark v. Mayor, etc.* 1 Keyes, 9; *Cheminant v. Thornton*, 2 C. & P. 50; *Strong v. Harvey*, 3 Bing. 304; *Mitchell v. King*, 6 C. & P. 237; *Brady v. Jones*, 2 Dow. & Ry. 305; *Benkard v. Babcock*, 27 How. Pr. 391; *Rose v. Duncan*, 49 Ind. 269; *Finch v. Miller*, 5 C. B. 428; *Sutton v. Hawkins*, 2 C. & P. 259.

² *Wilder v. Seeley*, 8 Barb. 408; *Rowley v. Ball*, 3 Cow. 303; *Smith v. Rockwell*, 2 Hill, 482; *Hansard v. Robinson*, 7 B. & C. 90. See *Story on Bills*, §§ 448-9; *Chitty on Bills*, 423; *Story on Prom. Notes*, §§ 106-112, 143, 244; *Story v. Krewson*, 55 Ind. 397; *Dooley v. Smith*, 13 Wall. 604

in full satisfaction of his demand; or that he does not forego any right by its acceptance, except to deny that so much was paid, and such benefits to the tenderer as are consequent by legal intendment. The party making the tender should be content to allow the creditor to take the money, and get more if the jury find him entitled to it; or to assert any other right which consists with the mere acceptance of the money, and applying it to the subject.¹

¹ See *Jennings v. Major*, 8 C. & P. 61; *Thayer v. Brackett*, 12 Mass. 450. A party qualifies his tender when he demands in return what, according to his own theory of his rights, he is strictly entitled to, for the money he pays, and even though such theory is legally correct, if that theory is questioned. This is illustrated by *Loring v. Cooke*, 3 Pick. 48. A tender was made to redeem from an execution sale. The amount tendered for that purpose was not the subject of dispute; but the debtor demanded a release which was not necessary to cancel the sale, and the purchaser's inchoate title; and a release had been prepared by the tenderer ready for execution. The purchaser refused to execute the release, and claimed to hold his purchase to secure other debts. This right was held not to exist, as the English doctrine of tacking was not recognized; but the tender was invalidated by the demand of a release, though such release, if executed, would have extinguished no right which the purchaser could have asserted. In the subsequent case of *Sanders v. Frost*, 5 Pick. 259, 569, a tender was made on a mortgage debt after the mortgagee had taken possession to foreclose for interest in arrear, the principal not being due. The tender was of the whole mortgage debt, including interest computed to the date of the tender, and not to the

maturity of the debt. The court held that as to the principal the tender was not good; for the creditor had a right to keep his debt at interest until the time appointed for payment. But it was no objection to the tender, in respect to interest due, that a larger sum was tendered; nor that a discharge of the mortgage was demanded; for since the statute entitled the mortgagor to a discharge on payment of the mortgage debt, the demand of such discharge was only of the performance of a duty imposed by law. So it seems that the tender, as to interest, was not rendered nugatory by being accompanied by a condition which was only admissible when a tender could rightfully be made of the mortgage debt. It was sustained because it was the duty of the mortgagee to inform the mortgagor that possession was held only for the interest due; and such mortgagee should have shown a willingness to accept payment of such interest.

In *Story v. Krewson*, 55 Ind. 397, the court held that under a statute which requires a mortgagee of lands to discharge a mortgage of record, after having received full payment, a mortgagor is not entitled to demand such discharge when tendering such full payment; that the mortgagees could not be required to do so, merely upon a tender of the amount, as a condition

When mutual acts are to be done by two parties, at the same time, and the right of each depends upon the performance of the other, either may tender his part of the performance, upon the condition that the other performs his part; and neither is compelled to perform his part unless the other performs his part, also; as when land is bargained and sold, to be conveyed upon payment of the purchase money. In such a case neither can be compelled to perform his part of the agreement, except on the performance by the other of his part; that is, the vendee cannot demand the conveyance without tendering the purchase money; and the vendor cannot demand the purchase money without tendering the conveyance; and either may make a good tender to the other, upon the condition that he will perform his part of the agreement.¹

EFFECT OF TENDER ACCEPTED.—Acceptance of a tender, when made as full payment, has the effect of full satisfaction in case of a disputed claim.² But the acceptance of a proper tender,

to their right to receive the amount. In this case, Biddle, J., said: "When one party is to perform an act, whose right does not depend upon any act to be performed by the other party, the tender must be without condition, as where money is to be paid without condition. The current of authorities — indeed we believe it to be quite uniform — holds that the party bound to pay the money cannot make a good tender upon the condition that the party to whom the money is to be paid shall give him a written receipt therefor; and in the case of a non-commercial promissory note, the authorities are in conflict, whether a good tender can be made upon the condition that the note shall be surrendered; but in the case of commercial paper, the authorities seem to be uniform, that a tender upon condition that the paper shall be surrendered, is good, because such paper might be put in circulation after payment, and innocent

parties become liable; not so, however, with non-commercial paper; after payment by the maker, it becomes harmless against him, wherever it may go." A tender to be good must not be upon any condition prejudicial to the party to whom it is made. See *Wheelock v. Tanner*, 39 N. Y. 481; *Hepburn v. Auld*, 1 Cranch, 321. D purchased some oats of F, who took goods worth \$41.78 in part payment. D tendered \$170 to F, telling him that if he took \$130 of the amount it closed the whole business; and if he took the \$170 it settled the oat business and left the account for the goods standing; *held*, not conditional; D merely explained his tender. *Foster v. Drew*, 39 Vt. 51.

¹ *Story v. Krewson*, *supra*.

² *Jenks v. Burr*, 56 Ill. 450; *Miller v. Holden*, 18 Vt. 337; *Gassett v. Andover*, 21 Vt. 342; *Tousley v. Healey*, 39 Vt. 522; *Draper v. Pierce*, 29 Vt. 250; *Cole v. Champlain Trans-*

accompanied by no such condition, does not preclude the creditor from proceeding for more.¹ An appeal is not waived by acceptance of a payment. The acceptance of a sum tendered on account of a claim only extinguishes it when the sum paid is all that the creditor is entitled to, or when it is accepted as being so.²

MUST BE KEPT GOOD.—A tender must be kept good; that is, the debtor must at all times be prepared to meet a demand for the money he has tendered; and if he fails to do so, he places himself in default, and loses the benefit of his tender.³ And the same rule applies in chancery and at law.⁴

It is not necessary to keep for the creditor the identical money tendered. The tenderer is at liberty to use it at his own; all he is under obligation to do is to be ready at all times to pay the debt in current money when requested.⁵

portation Co. 26 Vt. 87; McDaniels v. Lapham, 29 Vt. 230; Goslin v. Hoodson, 24 Vt. 140; Adams v. Helm, 55 Mo. 468. See ante, p. 459.

¹Higgins v. Halligan, 46 Ill. 173; Royal v. Rich, 10 East, 47; Slight v. Rhineland, 1 John. 192.

²Benkard v. Babcock, 2 Robt. 175.

³1 Saund. 33, note 2; Wilder v. Seeley, 8 Barb. 408; State v. Briggs, 65 N. C. 159; Brownson v. Rock Island, etc. Co. 40 How. Pr. 48; Mohr v. Stoner, 14 Iowa, 115; Hayden v. Anderson, 11 Iowa, 30; War-rington v. Pollard, 24 Iowa, 281; Kortwright v. Cady, 23 Barb. 490; S. C. 5 Abb. 358; 12 How. Pr. 424; Brooklyn Bank v. DeGrauw, 23 Wend. 342; Pulsifer v. Shepard, 36 Ill. 573; Nelson v. Oren, 41 Ill. 18; Shaw v. Russell, 38 Ill. 18; Cullen v. Green, 5 Harr. 17; Clark v. Mul-lenix, 11 Ind. 532; Jarbee v. McAtee, 7 B. Mon. 279; Livingston v. Harrison, 2 E. D. Smith, 197; Call v. Scott, 4 Call, 402; Mason v. Croom, 24 Ga. 211; DeWolf v. Long, 7 Ill. 679; Bock v. Jones, 16 Tex. 461; Webster v. Pierce, 35 Ill. 158; Marine

Bank v. Rushmore, 28 Ill. 463; Sloan v. Petree, 16 Ill. 262; Stow v. Russell, 36 Ill. 49; Wright v. McNeely, 11 Ill. 241; Wood v. M. S. L. & T. Co. 51 Ill. 267; Saver v. O'Reilly, 80 Ill. 104; Haynes v. Thorn, 28 N. H. 386; Nantz v. Lober, 1 Duv. 304; Hayward v. Hague, 4 Esp. 93; Pierce v. Bowley, 1 Stark. 323; Speybey v. Hide, 1 Camp. 181; Rivers v. Griffith, 1 D. & Ry. 215; Coles v. Bell, 1 Camp. 478, note; Coore v. Calloway, 1 Esp. 115.

⁴DeWolf v. Long, 2 Gilm. 679; Doyle v. Teas, 4 Scam. 202; The Brooklyn Bank v. DeGrauw, 23 Wend. 342; Stow v. Russell, 36 Ill. 18. A plaintiff failing in his suit in equity after tender and deposit of money in court brought error; and pending the proceedings in error withdrew the deposit; *held*, not a waiver of error. Vail v. McMillan, 17 Ohio St. 617.

⁵Curtiss v. Greenbanks, 24 Vt. 536; But see 3 Har. & McH. 352; Roosevelt v. The Bull's Head Bank, 45 Barb. 579.

A refusal by the debtor after a tender to pay the money tendered on demand of the creditor, deprives the tender of all legal availability and effect.¹ For this purpose the debtor should keep the money in his own possession, and may use it as his own so far as consistent with constant readiness to pay.² A deposit of it with a third person for the creditor, and giving him notice thereof, will not exempt him from this necessity; for the creditor will be under no obligation to apply to the depositary for it. If he thinks proper to accept the tender, he may call on the debtor himself for it. In that case, unless the debtor pays or tenders the sum, he will lose the benefit of the previous tender.³ Hence the debtor is entitled to the benefit of his tender if he is ready with the money on a demand made to himself personally, although he may have made the tender by his attorney.⁴

The demand for the money after a tender and refusal must be of the precise sum tendered,⁵ and must be made by some one authorized to receive it and give the debtor a discharge.⁶ Where the tender had been made by two persons, demand on one is sufficient.⁷ If money is tendered with which the debtor has a right then to discharge the debt, and sufficient to satisfy it, he is not to bear the loss of its subsequent depreciation.⁸

¹Nantz v. Lober, 1 Duval, 304; Rose v. Brown, Kirby, 243.

²Curtiss v. Greenbanks, 24 Vt. 536. But see Roosevelt v. Bull's Head Bank, 45 Barb. 479.

³Trow v. Trow, 24 Pick. 168.

⁴Berthold v. Reyburn, 37 Mo. 586. A defendant's attorney having made a tender, the plaintiff's attorney subsequently agreed to take it, but it was held this assent was not such a demand as would avoid the tender. The demand for such a purpose must be made upon the debtor personally.

⁵Spybey v. Hide, 1 Camp. 181; Rivers v. Griffiths, 1 Dow. & Ry. 215.

⁶Coles v. Bell, 1 Camp. 478, n; Coore v. Calloway, 1 Esp. 115.

⁷Pierce v. Bowles, 1 Stark. 523. A letter demanding payment of a debt sent to the debtor's house, to which an answer is returned that the demand should be settled, was held to be sufficient evidence of a demand on an issue of a subsequent demand and refusal to a plea of tender. Hayward v. Hague, 4 Esp. 93. A tender may lose its effect by mutual waiver, as where, after tender, the debtor, at the suggestion of the creditor, consents to retain the money. He cannot afterwards set it up as a defense. Terrell v. Walker, 65 N. C. 91.

⁸Anonymous, 1 Hayw. 183. See Jeter v. Littlejohn, 3 Murp. L. & Eq. 186.

WAIVER OF STRICT TENDER, AND OMISSION OF TENDER WHERE THERE IS SUFFICIENT EXCUSE.—There is probably no difference in respect to the effect of stopping interest as damages, based on default, between an actual tender, or tender with some punctilio waived, and a readiness to pay, and a tender altogether prevented by the conduct of the creditor; as, for example, by his absence or concealment. For this effect, it is only needful to negative default.¹ Where, however, the debt bears interest by the agreement of the parties after it is payable, an actual tender is doubtless essential to stop interest, unless the creditor prevents it by some fraudulent evasion.² Where a tender is made to the creditor, not in currency which he is bound to receive, but in bank bills, current at par as money, and not objected to on that account; or is made by a check on a bank assented to as a mode of payment, the offer is a sufficient tender. And where there is a verbal offer to pay, and the debtor is prepared to make his offer good, but omits to produce the money to the view of the creditor, because the latter says the money need not be produced, as he will not receive it, the proffer is in substance and legal effect a tender.³

The law interprets the conduct of the parties in the ceremony of tender according to their apparent intentions; and determines its sufficiency upon the objections then stated. We have seen that certain incidents, such as demanding a receipt for what is paid, or change where there is an offer of a larger amount, or bank bills, instead of money which is legal tender, must be specially objected to at the time. Silence is a tacit waiver of such objections. Other objections may also be waived by implication on the maxim of *expressio unius est exclusio alterius*. A general rule on this subject is that if a tender is refused on a specific ground, the creditor will not be permitted afterwards to raise any other objection which, if stated at the time of the tender, could have been obviated.⁴

¹Thorn v. Mosher, 20 N. J. Eq. 257.

²Gilmore v. Holt, 4 Pick. 257; Southworth v. Smith, 7 Cush. 391.

³Holmes v. Holmes, 9 N. Y. 525.

⁴Hall v. Peters, 7 Barb. 331; Car-

man v. Pultz, 21 N. Y. 547; Keller v. Fisher, 7 Ind. 718; Mitchell v. Cook, 29 Barb. 243; Haskell v. Brewer, 11 Me. 258; Hayward v. Munger, 14 Iowa, 516; Graves v. McFarlane, 2 Cold. 167; Bradshaw v.

TENDER MUST BE PLEADED AND MONEY PAID INTO COURT.—If the money tendered is not demanded by the creditor, and he brings suit upon the demand, the defendant must plead the tender, and his plea must be accompanied by payment of the money into court for the creditor.¹

EFFECT OF PLEA OF TENDER.—The plea of tender is a conclusive admission that so much is due;² and if the money is not paid into court the plaintiff may sign judgment.³ It has been held that an answer under the code must allege that the money has been brought into court; and if it omits this allegation, it does not state facts sufficient to constitute a defense, and the plaintiff may avail himself of the objection on the trial.⁴ And if issue be joined on the plea of tender where the money has

Davis, 12 Tex. 336; Nelson v. Robson, 17 Minn. 284; Rudolph v. Wagner, 36 Ala. 698; Stakes v. Becknagle, 38 N. Y. Sup. Ct. 368; Hull v. Peters, 7 Barb. 331; Ricker v. Blanchard, 45 N. H. 39; Abbott v. Banfield, 43 N. H. 152. If a tender of money which the creditor refused is left with him against his wish, and he refuses to give it up when called for, it will be held sufficient. Rogers v. Rutter, 11 Gray, 410.

¹Jenkins v. Briggs, 65 N. C. 159; Clafin v. Hawes, 8 Mass. 261; Rosevelt v. N. Y. & H. R. R. Co. 30 How. 226; Harvey v. Hackley, 6 Watts, 264; Nelson v. Oren, 41 Ill. 18; Brown v. Ferguson, 2 Denio, 196; Halsey v. Flint, 15 Abb. 337; Sheridan v. Smith, 2 Hill, 538; Bronson v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. 40 How. Pr. 48; Livingston v. Harrison, 2 E. D. Smith, 197; Robinson v. Gaines, 3 Call, 248; Hume v. Peplow, 8 East, 168; Giles v. Hartis, 1 Lord Raym. 254; Becker v. Boon, 61 N. Y. 317; Karthaus v. Owings, 6 Har. & J. 134; Griffin v. Tyson, 17 Vt. 35; Cullen v. Green, 5 Harr. 17; Mason v. Croom, 24 Geo. 211; Brock v. Jones, 16 Tex. 461; Clark v. Mul-

lenix, 11 Ind. 532; DeWolf v. Long, 7 Ill. 679; Marine Bank v. Rushmore, 28 Ill. 463; Webster v. Pierce, 35 Ill. 158; Mohn v. Storer, 17 Iowa, 30; Hayden v. Anderson, 17 Iowa, 158; Warrington v. Pollard, 24 Iowa, 281; Jarbee v. McAtee, 7 B. Mon. 279; Nelson v. Oren, 41 Ill. 18; De Goer v. Kellar, 2 La. Ann. 496; Alexandrie v. Saloy, 14 La. Ann. 327; Call v. Scott, 4 Call, 402; State v. Briggs, 65 N. C. 159. See Terrell v. Walker, 65 N. C. 91.

²Monroe v. Chaldeck, 78 Ill. 428; Rosevelt v. N. H. & H. R. R. Co. supra; Currier v. Jordan, 117 Mass. 260; Preeble v. Murray, 4 Haywood, 27; Huntington v. The American Bank, 6 Pick. 340; 2 Pars. on Cont. 638, note. But see Clark v. Lyon Co. 7 Nevada, 76.

³Anon. Tidd's Pr. 612; Chapman v. Hicks, 2 Dowl. P. C. 641; Monroe v. Chaldeck, 78 Ill. 428. See Knox v. Light, 12 Ill. 86; Sloan v. Petrie, 16 Ill. 262; Marine Bank v. Rushman, 28 Ill. 463; Webster v. Pierce, 35 Ill. 158; Stow v. Russell, 36 Ill. 35; Reed v. Woodman, 17 Me. 43.

⁴Becker v. Boon, 61 N. Y. 317.

not been brought into court, it has been held that judgment should be given for the plaintiff, notwithstanding a verdict in favor of the defendant on that issue.¹ But in other cases the omission to pay the money into court has been treated as an irregularity. And if the plaintiff accept the plea and reply thereto, without receiving notice that the money has been paid in, he waives the irregularity.²

The plaintiff is entitled to the money paid into court, at law, with a plea of tender, in any event.³ He may take the money out, though he replies that the tender was not made before action brought.⁴ But this rule, that the plaintiff is entitled absolutely to the amount tendered and brought into court, has been held not to apply to an action brought to recover a penalty, or other fixed amount, where, unless the plaintiff recovers the amount of the penalty or fixed sum, he is not entitled to judgment.⁵ Nor is it applicable to money paid into court by the plaintiff on a bill in equity to redeem, where the defendant for whom such money is paid in contests the right to redeem, and succeeds in his defense.⁶

¹ Claffin v. Hawes, 8 Mass. 261.

² Woodruff v. Trapnall, 7 Eng. 640; Sheridan v. Smith, 2 Hill, 538; Shepherd v. Wysing, 3 W. Va. 46; Roosevelt v. N. Y. & H. R. R. Co. 30 How. Pr. 226. In this case the defendant set up in the answer a tender without paying the money into court. This answer was accepted, and the plaintiff afterwards applied to the court for an order requiring the defendant to pay to the plaintiff the sum tendered, under a provision of the code, that "when the answer of the defendant expressly, or by not denying, admits part of the plaintiff's claim to be just, the court, on motion, may order defendant to satisfy that part of the claim, and may enforce the order as it enforces a judgment or provisional remedy." The tender was held to be such an admission. The court say: "The money tendered in this case was not

paid into court, and it is to be inferred from the fact that the answer is treated as part of the pleadings, that it is accepted without the money being paid in. On the facts before me, I must treat the plea of tender as sufficient, although the money has not been paid into court. But if the tender was irregular for the reason stated, the admission of the justice of the plaintiff's claim would be none the less distinct and unequivocal." See also Merrett v. Thompson, 10 How. 428; Thurston v. Marsh, 5 Abb. 339.

³ Sweetland v. Tuthill, 54 Ill. 215. See Ruble v. Murray, 4 Haywood, 284.

⁴ LeGrew v. Cooke, 1 Bos. & Pul. 332.

⁵ The Canestota & M. Plk. Co. v. Parkill, 50 Barb. 601.

⁶ Putnam v. Putnam, 13 Pick. 129. In this case, Shaw, C. J., said:

EFFECT OF TENDER WHEN MONEY PAID INTO COURT.—A mere tender of a sufficient sum has only the effect to stop interest, and protect the debtor against subsequent cost. It does not discharge the debt.¹ But when the debtor has kept the tender good, and on being sued regularly pleads the tender and brings the money into court, it accomplishes such discharge, whether the action

“There is no analogy between the payment of money into court in a common law action of debt or assumpsit and a like payment upon a bill in equity to redeem under our statute, and hence the authorities applicable to the former case afford no rule governing the present. By payment into court, in an action claiming debt or damages, the defendant admits, in the most formal manner, his absolute liability to that sum, and by the form of the rule or plea offers it in satisfaction and discharge of such admitted liability. If not accepted, it is paid into court for the plaintiff's use, and the defendant derives the full benefit of it as if paid to and accepted by the plaintiff himself, because it operates as a bar *pro tanto* to all claims in respect to such sum. It is therefore upon the strongest reason held that such payment shall be deemed absolute, and the party shall not be permitted to draw it in question on the ground of equity or mistake, or any ground except fraud or imposition.

“But the character of a payment of money into court on a bill in equity to redeem a mortgage is entirely different. It is in its nature entirely provisional; it is an offer to pay in discharge of a debt secured by mortgage on real estate, the purpose of which is, to release such real estate from the incumbrance. But the defendant contests the right to redeem; alleges that, by force of law and the lapse of time, the mortgage is foreclosed, that she has become

the absolute owner of the estate, and of course that there is no longer any debt secured by mortgage, and, consequently, that she has no claim to the money offered in satisfaction of such debt. This defense prevails, and the conclusion of law is, that the defendant was right in rejecting the money tendered and not releasing the estate. She cannot now be allowed to claim this money against her own formal act showing that she has no title to it. Nor ought the plaintiff to be bound by a provisional offer of money to redeem an estate, where it appears that they cannot redeem, and the payment cannot avail them for the only purpose for which the money was offered.”

¹Bac. Abr. Tender, F.; Coke, Litt. 207; Law v. Jackson, 9 Cow. 746; Corley v. Vance, 17 Mass. 389; Haynes v. Thorn, 28 N. H. 386, 400; Barnard v. Cushman, 35 Ill. 451; Raymond v. Barnard, 12 John. 274; Cost v. Houston, 3 John. Ch. 243; Jackson v. Lewis, 5 Cow. 248; Cornell v. Green, 10 S. & R. 14. See Jeter v. Littlejohn, 3 Murph. 186; Staats v. Evans, 35 Ill. 455; Teass' Adm'r v. Boyd, 29 Mo. 131; Whalen v. Woodard, 66 Pa. St. 158; The Penn. Co. for etc. v. Dorey, 64 Pa. St. 260; Dixon v. Clark, 5 C. B. 365; Waestell v. Atkinson, 3 Bing. 290; Johnson v. Triggs, 4 G. Greene, 97; Freeman v. Fleming, 5 Iowa, 460; Shant v. Southern, 10 Iowa, 415; Mohn v. Stoner, 11 Iowa, 30; Hayward v. Munger, 14 Iowa, 516.

proceeds to judgment or not. If the action abate or be withdrawn, the defendant in a subsequent action may plead the tender and payment of the money into court, in the first action; and if these facts are established, he will be entitled to judgment.¹

EFFECT OF SUFFICIENT TENDER ON COLLATERAL SECURITIES.—A sufficient tender, however, will discharge all liens and collateral securities; and for this effect it need not be kept good, nor be brought into court. Thus, the tender of the amount of a debt, secured by mortgage of real estate, before, or where there is no forfeiture of the legal estate as a consequence of default; or before foreclosure, will discharge the mortgage; the land will be as free of the incumbrance at once after the tender as though the mortgage had not been made. And if the mortgagee is in possession, the mortgagor may recover in ejectment.² It will discharge a mechanic's lien for the repair of personal property;³ an attorney's lien;⁴ a pledge or mortgage of personal property;⁵

¹Robinson v. Gaines, 3 Call, 212. See Warden v. Arell, 2 Wash. Va. 359. Keyes v. Roder, 1 Head, 19, was an action of debt, commenced in a justice's court. It was held that a mere offer by the defendant to the plaintiff, of the sum claimed before the issuance of the warrant, could not be pleaded as a valid tender in bar of the action. The money should have been produced and offered also, at the time of the trial before the justice; and upon appeal to the circuit court, it should have been brought into that court at the time of filing the papers; and still held ready, and produced as a continuous offer. A mere offer of the amount to the plaintiff by the defendant's counsel, in the progress of the argument, in the circuit court, would not be sufficient.

²Kortright v. Cody, 21 N. Y. 343; 5 Abb. 358; Jackson v. Crafts, 18 John. 110; Edwards v. Farmers' F. Ins. and L. Co. 21 Wend. 467; 26 Wend. 541; Arnot v. Post, 6 Hill, 65;

S. C. 2 Denio, 344; Tiffany v. St. John, 5 Lans. 153; 65 N. Y. 314; Hartley v. Totham, 1 Robt. 246; 1 Keyes, 222; Trimm v. Marsh, 54 N. Y. 599; McDaniels v. Reed, 17 Vt. 674; Willard v. Harvey, 5 N. H. 252; Swett v. Horn, 1 N. H. 332; Eslon v. Mitchell, 26 Mich. 500; Caruthers v. Humphry, 12 Mich. 270; Van Husan v. Kanouse, 13 Mich. 303; Saltus v. Everett, 20 Wend. 267; Maynard v. Hunt, 5 Pick. 240. See Harris v. Jex, 66 Barb. 232; Merritt v. Lambert, 7 Paige, 344; Ketchum v. Crippen, 37 Cal. 223; Bryan v. Maumee, 28 Cal. 238; Wilson v. Keeling, 1 Wash. Va. 194.

³Moynahan v. Moore, 9 Mich. 9.

⁴Stokes on Lien of Attys. 81, 172; Jones v. Tarleton, 9 M. & W. 675; Scarf v. Morgan, 4 M. & W. 280; Irving v. Viana, 2 Y. & Jer. 71.

⁵Wildman v. Radenaker, 20 Cal. 615; Ball v. Stanley, 5 Yerg. 199; Cooley v. Weeks, 10 Yerg. 141; Coggs v. Barnard, 2 Lord Raym. 909; Comyn's Dig. tit. Mortgage, A.

the right to distrain for rent;¹ and a tender will release a surety.²

Whether a judgment which is a lien on land, or under which an execution has been levied, will be discharged by a tender, is not very clearly settled. It has been held that to make a tender effectual for this purpose, the money should be brought into court and the judgment satisfied of record. Being a debt of record, and a tender not discharging the debt, the lien being a legal consequence, must subsist while the debt continues in that form.³ But the weight of reason, if not authority, is in favor of holding an execution lien, discharged by a tender, the same as a conventional lien would be. In each case the lien exists as a collateral advantage to the creditor. It is incidental to the debt. In each case, if the lien is not satisfied, there is a power to sell. Payment will extinguish one as well as the other.⁴

¹Hunter v. Le Conte, 6 Cow. 728.

²Hayes v. Josephi, 26 Cal. 535; Solomon v. Reese, 34 Cal. 28.

³Jackson v. Lawe, 5 Cow. 248; S. C. 9 Cow. 641; Halsey v. Flint, 15 Abb. 367. See Shumaker v. Nichols, 6 Gratt. 592; 66 Ill. 447, 449; Ridington v. Chase, 34 Cal. 666; but see also Mason v. Sudam, 2 John. Ch. 172; Tiffany v. St. John, 5 Lans. 153; 65 N. Y. 314.

⁴Tiffany v. St. John, 65 N. Y. 314. In this case Dwight, C., said: "There is, undoubtedly, a stage in a proceeding in an action where property is in the custody of the law, that a tender will not destroy the lien, as that might interfere with the proper disposition of the case. After the action is over, and judgment obtained, and execution levied, the case becomes clearly assimilated to that of an ordinary lien; and if tender is made and not accepted, the lien will be extinguished. This distinction was well settled as far back as the time of Lord Coke, and is clearly stated in the Six Carpenters' Case (8 Coke, 146a). The point

there discussed was, the effect of a tender in the case of a distress for rent, or of cattle doing damage—an instance of a lien created by the act of the law. Coke considers the distinction between a tender made upon the land before distress, after the distress and before impounding, after impounding and before the determination of the litigation, and contrasts these with a tender made after the law has determined the rights of the parties. He says: 'Note, reader, this difference; that tender upon the land before the distress makes the distress tortious; tender after the distress and before the impounding, makes the detainer, and not the taking; wrongful; tender after the impounding makes neither one nor the other wrongful, for then it comes too late, because then the cause is put to the trial of the law, to be there determined. But after the law has determined it, and the avowant has return ir-replevisable, yet if the plaintiff makes him a sufficient tender, he may have an action of *detinue* for

A plea of tender should conclude by praying judgment whether the plaintiff ought to recover any damages by reason of the non-payment of the sum alleged to have been tendered.¹ If, upon the trial, the sum tendered and brought into court is found by the jury to be less than was due at the time of the tender, the verdict and judgment should be for the whole amount of the plaintiff's demand, without any deduction on account of the money brought into court. The defendant, however, is entitled to the benefit of the payment by indorsement upon the judgment or execution.²

the detainer after, or he may, upon satisfaction made in court, have a writ for the redelivery of his goods.' He adds: 'And therewith agree all the books, and Pelkington's Case, in the fifth part of my reports (fol. 76), and so all the books, which, *prima facie*, seem to disagree, are, upon full and pregnant reason, well reconciled and agreed.'

"There is here a clear statement of the principle applicable to the case at bar. Here the law has already determined the right which has become final in analogy to the 'return irreplevisable' of Lord Coke, and the tender having been made and refused, if it were sufficient in amount, an action of replevin in the *detinet*, will lie in analogy to the action of *detinue* referred to by him. It should also be observed that Lord Coke's rule provides that the owner of goods has his election to make an application to the court for relief.

"The defendant cites in opposition to these views, the case of Jackson v. Law, 5 Cow. 248; S. C. 9 id. 641. That case, however, has no bearing upon the present controversy. The point there decided was, that a tender of money due upon a judgment, by a junior judgment creditor, did not discharge it, nor take away the lien of the senior judgment creditor upon lands, but

that the latter might still redeem upon his judgment within the terms of the statute applicable to that subject. The ground of this decision briefly was, that a judgment, being a debt of record, is not discharged by a tender, and it is, in no case, the effect of a tender to discharge the debt. The judgment could only be extinguished by actual satisfaction. As long as it remained in force, it must, by its very nature, as prescribed by statute, be a lien on the land. If its existence continued it could not be deprived of its ordinary and usual characteristics. The case is very different with a pledge or mortgage, or lien of any kind collateral to the debt. To this class of collateral liens an execution belongs, and on general principles a tender destroys it. Even in the case of a judgment a tender may have such an effect as to make it inequitable to enforce the lien; and a court of equity may set aside a sale under it as irregular and void. Mason v. Sudam, J. Ch. 172." See Croner v. Philling, 6 D. & R. 129.

¹Karthauss v. Owings, 6 Har. & John. 134.

²Daken v. Dunning, 7 Hill, 30; Huntington v. Zeigler, 2 Ohio, 10; Bennett v. Odom, 30 Ga. 940; Baker v. Gasque, 3 Strobb. 25; Reed v. Woodman, 17 Me. 43; 1 Tidd's Pr. 569.

PAYING MONEY INTO COURT.— A practice was introduced into England in the time of Charles II of paying money into court, where no previous tender had been made. This practice is supposed to have been adopted to avoid the hazard and difficulty of pleading a tender.¹ The money was paid in on a rule of court, and thereafter the plaintiff proceeded for more at the hazard of paying subsequent costs. The amount paid in was stricken from the declaration, and no evidence given of that part of the claim.² It was at first required to be paid in before plea, but was later allowed afterwards by withdrawing the plea. The rule allowing the defendant to pay money into court was granted generally on condition of paying costs, directing that sum to be stricken out of the declaration, if refused by the plaintiff, and for that sum that no evidence be received on the trial. This reduced the controversy to the quantum of damages; and the consequence was that if the plaintiff did not prove a greater sum due than that paid in, a verdict passed for the defendant, and he had judgment for subsequent costs. If the plaintiff proved that more was due, he had a verdict and judgment for the balance and subsequent costs.³ The payment of money into court was proved by production of the rule.⁴ But when the tender is found sufficient and the money has been brought into court, the verdict should be for the defendant.⁵

¹ 2 Arch. Pr. 199; *Boyden v. Moore*, Adm'r, 5 Mass. 365; *Reed v. Woodman*, 17 Me. 43.

² Id.

³ 1 Bac. Abr. 473c. See *Ruble v. Murray*, 4 Hayw. 284.

⁴ Id.

⁵ *Pennypacker v. Umberger*, 2 Pa. St. 492. In *Hill v. Smith*, 34 Vt. 535, the defendant, before the new counts, upon which alone the plaintiff recovered, were filed, paid

into court a sum of money sufficient to satisfy all the damages the plaintiff could have recovered under the original declaration, and costs to the time of such payment, and the plaintiff took the money; it was held that in the absence of proof that the plaintiff took the money in satisfaction of his claim, he was not thereby precluded from filing new counts, and recovering an additional sum thereon.

SECTION 6.

STIPULATED DAMAGES.

Contracts to liquidate damages valid—Damages can be liquidated only on valid contracts—Modes of liquidating damages—Alternative contracts—Liquidated damages distinguished from penalty—Evidence and effect of intention to liquidate damages—Stipulated sum where damages otherwise certain or uncertain—Contracts for payment of money—Large sum to secure payment of a smaller—Stipulation where damages certain and easily proved—Stipulation favorably considered where damages uncertain—Where gross sum fixed for any partial breach or total breach—Effect of part performance accepted where damages liquidated—Liquidated damages are in lieu of performance.

CONTRACTS TO LIQUIDATE DAMAGES VALID.—After damages have been sustained, an agreement to pay such sum therefor as shall be ascertained in a particular way, is binding.¹ And parties in making contracts are at liberty to stipulate the amount which shall be paid by either party to the other as compensation for the anticipated actual loss or injury which they foresee or concede will result from a breach if it should occur.² The sum which they so fix becomes, on the happening of the event on which its payment depends, the precise sum to be recovered, and the jury are confined to it.³ Nor will equity relieve from the payment of it.⁴

DAMAGES CAN BE LIQUIDATED ONLY ON A VALID CONTRACT.—A valid contract must exist on which damages could be recovered. If void for not being in writing,⁵ or if impeached for fraud,⁶ the stipulation for damages will share the fate of the contract. And it has been held that an agreement to pay a sum as liquidated damages in case a court, in which an action was pending, should fail to make an order containing a specified provision, is void, for being against public policy, or of the nature of a wager.⁷

¹ Longridge v. Dorville, 5 B. & Ald. 117. See Hosmer v. True, 19 Barb. 106.

² Holmes v. Holmes, 12 Barb. 137.

³ Id.; Lowe v. Peer, 4 Burr. 2225; Beal v. Hayes, 5 Sandf. 640; Tardeveau v. Smith's Ex'rs, Hardin, 175. See Bradshaw v. Craycroft, 3 J. J. Marsh. 79.

⁴ 2 Story's Eq. § 1318; 3 Lead. Cas. in Eq. 671 et seq.; Westerman v. Means, 12 Pa. St. 97; Downey v. Beach, 78 Ill. 53.

⁵ Scott v. Bush, 26 Mich. 418.

⁶ Wamberg v. Bimer, 25 Ind. 368.

⁷ Cowdrey v. Carpenter, 1 Robt. 429. A party to an action for the foreclosure of a mortgage of real

MODES OF LIQUIDATING DAMAGES.—The stipulation for the adjustment of the amount of damages is usually embraced in the contract for the violation of which such damages are to be paid; but it is not always so. A deposit may be made with a third person, or with the party, of money, a note, or something else of value, to be paid or delivered over or retained on the happening of the breach.¹ Agreements are of this nature and valid which provide a particular method of proof; as that property covered by insurance and afterwards destroyed by fire

estate on assigning a junior mortgage of only a part of the premises, stipulated with his assignee that the order of sale should direct the property not covered by the junior mortgage to be first sold for the payment of the mortgage being foreclosed, and it was held that the stipulation being void, the assignee could not recover the liquidated damages specified in it, upon its breach, by the making of an order without the designated provision.

¹Lee v. Whitaker, 21 W. R. 230; 27 L. J. N. S. 676; Law R. 8 C. P. 70; Swift v. Powell, 44 Ga. 123; Kellogg v. Curtis, 9 Pick. 634; Stillwell v. Temple, 28 Mo. 156; Reilly v. Jones, 1 Bing. 302; Betts v. Burch, 4 H. & N. 506; Hunton v. Sparkes, L. R. 3 C. P. 160. In White v. Dingley, 4 Mass. 433, the plaintiff had given the defendant a letter of license for two years, and covenanted not to sue him within that time, and that if he should sue him he should be wholly discharged from the claim. The creditor brought suit in violation of the covenant, and the debtor was imprisoned upon the writ, whereupon he brought suit upon the covenant for damages. It was held that the action could not be maintained; that the forfeiture was a liquidation of the damages. Upham v. Smith, 7 Mass. 265.

In an action to recover damages for breaking up a highway, the defendant gave the plaintiff a cognovit to confess judgment for £200, with a defeasance that no execution should issue, if the defendant, within a limited time, should restate the road according to certain specifications. The road not being completely reinstated within the time prescribed, the plaintiff sued out execution and levied the £200 and costs. Held, that the £200 was in the nature of a penalty, and not of stipulated damages; and the court referred it to a prothonotary to ascertain what damages the plaintiff had actually sustained, and what sum he was entitled to recover from the defendant for his failure to restate the road. Charrington v. Loing, 3 M. & S. 587. Where the intention of the parties is potential, the circumstance that the sum is deposited with a stakeholder, to be paid over, or in the hands of the opposite party, with stipulation that it is to be forfeited, in the event of a breach, is pointed out as stronger evidence of an intention to make it liquidated damages than the words or nature of the contract otherwise would. Magee v. Lavell, L. R. 9 C. P. 107; Betts v. Burch, 4 H. & N. 506; Hinton v. Sparkes, L. R. 3 C. P. 160.

shall be estimated by a particular standard,¹ or estimated by a particular person.²

ALTERNATIVE CONTRACTS.—These are such as by their terms may be performed by doing either of several acts at the election of the party from whom performance is due. Performance in one of the modes is a performance of the entire contract, and no question of damages arises. Such a contract, therefore, is not one for liquidated damages.

Where, by the condition of a bond, the obligor might, by paying \$600 in twelve months, or \$400 in six months, become the owner of a certain patent right for a specified district; or otherwise should account for a certain share of the profits, he had a choice of those alternatives for those periods.³ Stipulating the damages and promising to pay them in case of a default in the performance of an otherwise absolute undertaking, does not constitute an alternative contract.⁴ The promisor is bound to perform his contract, though there is generally a practical option to violate it and take the consequences; but he is entitled to no election to pay the liquidated damages and thus discharge himself. A party agreed to pay three hundred and fifty dollars for certain real estate, and paid down a small part. On full performance the promisee was to procure for the promisor, as purchaser, a deed from a third person; it was also agreed between the parties that if the purchaser should fail to perform the contract, or any part of it, he should pay the other party twenty-five dollars, as liquidated damages, and immediately surrender possession. A tender of twenty-five dollars and possession was made before suit brought for the remainder of the purchase money, and it was contended in behalf of the purchaser, but without success, that he was entitled by the

¹ *Ætna Ins. Co. v. Johnson*, 11 Bush, 587; *Commonwealth Ins. Co. v. Sennett*, 37 Pa. St. 208; *Lycoming Ins. Co. v. Mitchell*, 48 Pa. St. 369; *Bodine v. Glading*, 21 Pa. St. 50; *Irving v. Manning*, 6 C. B. 391.

² *Faunce v. Burke*, 16 Pa. St. 479; *Robinson v. Cropsey*, 5 Edw. Ch. 138; *Wells v. Smith*, 2 Edw. Ch. 78; *Barrett v. The Pasumpsit T. Co.* 15

Vt. 757; *The City Bank v. Smith*, 3 Gill & J. 565.

³ *McNitt v. Clark*, 7 John. 465; *Fisher v. Shaw*, 42 Me. 32; *Slawson v. Beadell*, 7 John. 72; *Mercer v. Irving*, 1 E. B. & E. 563; *Reynolds v. Bridge*, 6 E. & B. 528; *Choice v. Mosely*, 1 Bailey, 136.

⁴ *Stewart v. Bedel*, 79 Pa. St. 336.

terms of the contract to relieve himself by those acts from its obligation.¹

A court of equity may enforce performance, or enjoin those acts that would be a violation;² but in such cases the equitable is an elective, not a cumulative, remedy. Before granting such relief, equity will require the plaintiff to forego the legal claim to the stipulated damages.³

LIQUIDATED DAMAGES CONTRADISTINGUISHED FROM PENALTY.—The most important and difficult question in respect to a sum stated in connection with a breach of contract is whether it is liquidated damages or *penalty*. If the latter, it is not an actual debt; it cannot be recovered, but only the actual damages which have to be proved, and the statement of it in the contract is of very little consequence. If the former, it is the precise sum to be recovered on proof of a breach of the undertaking to which it refers, and no proof of the manner and extent of the real injury is necessary.⁴ The decision of this question is often intrinsically difficult, for judicial opinions, in the numerous cases on the subject, are very inharmonious; they furnish no universal test or guide. But, as was said by Christianity, J., "While no one can fail to discover a very great amount of apparent conflict, still it will be found on examination that most of the cases, however conflicting in appearance, have yet been decided according to the justice and equity of the particular case."⁵

¹ *Ayers v. Pease*, 12 Wend. 393; *The Phoenix Ins. Co. v. The Centennial Ins. Co.* 14 Abb. N. S. 266; *Long v. Bowring*, 33 Beav. 585; *Howard v. Hopkins*, 2 Atk. 371; *Dike v. Green*, 4 R. I. 285; *Dooley v. Watson*, 1 Gray, 414; *Gray v. Crosby*, 18 John. 219; *Sainter v. Ferguson*, 7 C. B. 716; *Hobson v. Trevor*, 2 P. Wms. 191; *Chilliner v. Chilliner*, 2 Ves. Sr. 528; *Ingledeu v. Cupp*, 2 Ld. Raym. 814; *Preble v. Baghurst*, 1 Swanst. 580; *Slowman v. Walter*, 1 Brown Ch. 418; *Lampman v. Cochran*, 16 N. Y. 275; *Ward v.*

Jewett, 4 Robt. 714; *Robeson v. Whitesides*, 16 S. & R. 320; *Robinson v. Bakewell*, 25 Pa. St. 424; *Cartwright v. Gardner*, 4 Cush. 273.

² *Id.*

³ *Howard v. Hopkins*, 2 Atk. 245; 1 Story's Eq. §§ 717*a*, 793*f*; 3 Par. on Cont. 356, note q; *Gordon v. Brown*, 4 Ired. Eq. 399; *Dooley v. Watson*, 1 Gray, 414; *French v. Marcel*, 2 D. & W. 269; *Long v. Bowring*, 33 Beav. 585; 10 Jur. N. S. 683; 12 W. R. 972.

⁴ *Spicer v. Hoop*, 51 Ind. 365.

⁵ *Jaqueth v. Hudson*, 5 Mich. 123.

It has been often declared judicially that a stipulation in a contract for the payment of a stated sum, in the event of a breach, should be interpreted, like all its other provisions, with a view to carrying into effect the intention of the parties. Referring to this subject, Nelson, C. J., said: "A court of law possesses no dispensing power; it cannot inquire whether the parties have acted wisely or rashly in respect to any stipulation they may have thought proper to introduce into their agreements. If they are competent to contract, within the prudential rules the law has fixed as to parties, and there has been no fraud, circumvention or illegality in the case, the court is bound to enforce the agreement."¹ Best, C. J., at *Nisi Prius*, said: "The law relative to liquidated damages has always been in a state of great uncertainty. This has been occasioned by judges endeavoring to make better contracts for parties than they have made for themselves. I think that parties to contracts, from knowing exactly their own situations and objects, can better appreciate the consequences of their failing to obtain those objects, than either judges or juries. Whether the contract be under seal or not, if it states what shall be paid by the party who breaks it to the party to whose prejudice it is broken, the verdict in the action for the breach of it should be for the stipulated sum. A court of justice has no more authority to put a different construction on the part of the instrument, ascertaining the amount of damages, than it has to decide contrary to any other of its clauses."² Equally emphatic language is to be found in many other cases.³

But such views have but a limited practical application. And cases abound in which strong language of a different tenor is employed. "They mistake," says Scott, J., "the object and temper of our system of jurisprudence, who, while maintaining that men in making all contracts have a right to stipulate for liquidated damages regardless of the disproportion to the sum resulting from a breach of the contract, insist that it would be hard if men were not permitted to make their own bargains. No system of laws would command our respect, or secure our

¹ *Dakin v. Williams*, 17 Wend. 447.

² *Crisdee v. Bolton*, 3 C. & P. 240.

³ *Dwinell v. Brown*, 54 Me. 460; *Brewster v. Edgerly*, 13 N. H. 275; *Clement v. Cash*, 21 N. Y. 253.

willing obedience, which did not to some extent provide against the mischiefs resulting from improvidence, carelessness, inexperience and undue expectations on one side, and skill, avarice and a gross violation of the principles of honesty and fair dealing on the other. The folly of one making a wild and reckless stipulation will not justify gross oppression in another. A just man, when he sees one in a situation in which he is prepared to make a contract which must grind and oppress him, will not take advantage of his state of mind and enrich himself by his folly and want of experience. It has been remarked that in reason, in conscience, in natural equity, there is no ground to say because a man has stipulated for a penalty in case of his omission to do a particular act,—the real object of the parties being the performance of the act—that if he omits to do the act he shall suffer an enormous loss, wholly disproportionate to the injury to the other party.”¹

The intention of parties on this subject, under the artificial rules that have been adopted, is determined by very latitudinarian construction. To be potential and controlling that a stated sum is liquidated damage, that sum must be fixed as the basis of compensation and substantially limited to it; for just compensation is recognized as the universal measure of damages not punitive. Parties may liquidate the amount by previous agreement. But when a stipulated sum is evidently not based on that principle, the intention to liquidate damages will either be found not to exist, or will be disregarded, and the stated sum treated as a penalty. Contracts are not made to be broken; and hence, when parties provide for consequences of a breach, they proceed with less caution than if that event was certain, and they were fixing a sum absolutely to be paid. The intention in all such cases is material; but to prevent a stated sum from being treated as a penalty, the intention should be apparent to liquidate damages in the sense of making just compensation; it is not enough that the parties express the intention that the stated sum shall be paid in case of a violation of the contract. A penalty is not converted into liquidated damages by the intention that it be paid; it is intrinsically a different thing, and the inten-

¹ *Basyl v. Ambrose*, 28 Mo. 39; *Jaqueth v. Hudson*, 5 Mich. 123.

tion that it be paid cannot alter its nature. A bond, literally construed, imports an intention that the penalty shall be paid if there be default in the performance of the condition; and formerly that was the legal effect. Courts of law, now, however, administer the same equity to relieve from penalties in other forms of contract as from those in bonds. The evidence of an intention to measure the damage, therefore, is seldom satisfactory when the amount stated varies materially from a just estimate of the actual loss finally sustained.¹

¹ *Scofield v. Tompkins*, 95 Ill. 190; *Myer v. Hurt*, 40 Mich. 517.

In *Pierce v. Jung*, 10 Wis. 30, Paine, J., said: "The opinions on this subject are conflicting. On the one hand, they lean towards treating such provisions as in the nature of penalties, and to do so, have sometimes disregarded the positive and implicit language of the parties. On the other, they go for upholding contracts as made, treating the parties as equally competent to provide for the amount of damages to be paid, in case of a failure to perform, as to determine any other matter contained in them. The case of *Ashley v. Welden*, 2 Bos. & Pul. 346, and *Kemble v. Farren*, 6 Bingh. 141, are strong illustrations of the first class; and in *Crisdee v. Butler*, 3 Car. & Payne, 240, the opposite doctrine is very clearly stated. But even the first class of cases concede the power of the parties to liquidate the damages by their agreement in case of a non-performance. And they profess also to go upon the intention of the parties. And perhaps the only real difference between the two, is that the former take greater liberties than the latter with the words of the parties, in determining what the intention is. They pay more attention to the whole nature and object of the agreement, than to the precise words, in de-

termining whether the intent was to create a penalty, or provide for liquidated damages."

In *Beale v. Hayes*, 5 Sandf. 640, Duer, J., said: "It is not always, however, that damages are to be construed as liquidated because the parties have declared them to be so. The language of the parties to (the agreement in question) is clear and emphatic that the sum of £3,000 shall be recoverable from the party making default as and for liquidated damages; yet no court of justice, without an entire disregard of prior decisions, can give effect to the apparent intention of the parties, by adopting that construction of their agreement, which the terms they have used so forcibly suggest. . . . When consequences so unreasonable would follow, the law presumes that they must have been overlooked by the parties, and therefore mercifully gives to their language an interpretation which excludes them. When it would be plainly unconscientious to exact a large sum for a trivial breach, even a court of law, acting upon a principle of equity, will release the parties from the literal obligation which their language imports."

In *Jaqueth v. Hudson*, 5 Mich. 123, Christiancy, J., said: "It is true, the courts in nearly all these cases profess to be construing the

contract with reference to the intention of the parties, as if for the purpose of ascertaining and giving effect to that intention; yet it is obvious, from these cases, that wherever it has appeared to the court, from the face of the contract and the subject matter, that the sum was clearly too large for just compensation, here, while they will allow any form of words, even those expressing the direct contrary, to indicate the intent to make it a penalty; yet no form of words, no force of language, is competent to the expression of the opposite intent. Here, then, is an intention incapable of expression in words; and as all written contracts must be expressed in words, it would seem to be a mere waste of time and effort to look for such an intention in such a contract. And as the question is between two opposite intents only, and the *negation* of one necessarily implies the *existence* of the *other*, there would seem to be no room left for construction with reference to the intent. It must, then, be manifest that the intention of the parties in such cases is not the governing consideration.

"But some of the cases attempt to justify this mode of construing the contract with reference to the intent, by declaring, in substance, that though the language is the strongest which could be used to evince the intention in favor of stipulated damages, still, if it appear clearly, by reference to the subject matter, that the parties have made the stipulation without reference to the principle of just compensation, and so excessive as to be out of all proportion to the actual damage, the court must hold that they could not have intended it as stipulated damages, though they have so expressly declared. See, as

an example of this class of cases, *Kemble v. Farren*, 6 Bing. 141.

"Now this, it is true, may lead to the same result, in the particular case, as to have placed the decision upon the true ground, viz.: that though the parties actually intended the sum to be paid, as the damages agreed between them, yet it being clearly unconscionable, the court would disregard the intention, and refuse to enforce the stipulation. But, as a rule of construction or interpretation of contracts, it is radically vicious, and tends to a confusion of ideas in the construction of contracts generally. It is this, more than anything else, which has produced so much apparent conflict in the decisions upon this whole subject of penalty and stipulated damages. It sets at defiance all rules of interpretation, by denying the intention of the parties to be what they, in the most unambiguous terms, have declared it to be, and finds an intention directly opposite to that which is clearly expressed—*'divinatio, non interpretatio est, quæ omnino recedit a litera.'*

"Again, the attempt to place this question upon the intention of the parties, and to make this the governing consideration, necessarily implies that, if the intention to make the sum stipulated damages should clearly appear, the court would enforce the contract according to that intention. To test this, let it be asked whether, in such a case, if it were admitted that the parties actually *intended* the sum to be considered as *stipulated damages*, and *not* as penalty, would a court of law enforce it for the amount stipulated? Clearly, they could not, without going back to the technical and long-exploded doctrine, which gave the whole penalty of the bond,

without reference to the damages actually sustained. They would thus be simply changing the *names* of things, and enforcing, *under the name of stipulated damages*, what in its own nature is but a *penalty*.

"The real question in this class of cases will be found to be, not what the parties *intended*, but whether the sum is, *in fact, in the nature* of a penalty; and this is to be determined by the magnitude of the sum, in connection with the subject matter, and not at all by the words or the understanding of the parties. The intention of the parties cannot alter it. While courts of law gave the penalty of the bond, the parties intended the payment of the penalty as much as they now intend the payment of stipulated damages; it must, therefore, we think, be very obvious that the actual intention of the parties, in this class of cases, and relating to this point, is wholly immaterial; and though the courts have very generally professed to base their decisions upon the intention of the parties, that intention is *not*, and *cannot be made*, the *real basis of these decisions*. In endeavoring to reconcile these decisions with the actual intention of the parties, the courts have sometimes been compelled to use language wholly at war with any idea of interpretation, and to say 'that the parties must be considered as not meaning exactly what they say.' *Homer v. Flintoff*, 9 M. & W. 678, per Park, B. May it not be said, with at least equal propriety, that courts have sometimes *said* what they *did not exactly mean*? The foregoing remarks are all to be confined to that class of cases where it was clear, from the sum mentioned, and the subject matter, that the principle of compensation had been disregarded."

In *Dwinel v. Brown*, 54 Me. 468, the defendant had bound himself, in the event of a failure to perform each and every condition and stipulation represented in a certain license and agreement for carrying on a lumbering operation upon the plaintiff's land, "in the full and liquidated sum of one thousand dollars, well and truly to be paid," on demand, "over and above the actual damages" which should be sustained by the non-performance. *Dickerson, J.*, said: "The question presented for our determination is, whether the sum named in the contract to be paid by the defendant on his failure to fulfil its conditions, is penalty or liquidated damages.

"It is competent for the parties, in making a contract, to leave the damages arising from a breach of its provisions, to be determined in a court of law, or to specify the amount of such damages in the contract itself. If the contract is silent in respect to damages, the law will allow only the actual or proximate damages. In order, however, to provide for consequential damages or secure the profits which are expected to arise from business, or contracts that depend upon the performance of the principal contract, or to save expense, or to render certain what would otherwise be difficult, if not impossible, to ascertain, it is sometimes desirable that the contract should fix the amount of the damages. If, for instance, a party has a contract for building a ship at a large profit, conditioned upon his having her completed at a specified time, it would be competent for him, in contracting for the material, to make the damages, in case of breach, sufficient to cover his prospective profits in building the ship. While, to persons unacquainted with the circumstances of

the case, the damages stipulated in such a contract might seem greatly disproportionate to the loss sustained by a breach of it, they might, in fact, be insufficient to indemnify the party against the loss he might sustain by being prevented from completing the ship according to his contract. The parties themselves best know what their expectations are in regard to the advantages of their undertaking, and the damages attendant on its failure, and when they have mutually agreed upon the amount of such damages in good faith, and without illegality, it is as much the duty of the court to enforce that agreement as it is the other provisions of the contract. As in construing the other parts of the contract, so in giving construction to the stipulation concerning damages, the intention of the parties governs. The inquiry is, what was the understanding of the parties; and when it is said, in judicial parlance, that certain language of the parties is held to mean liquidated damages, and certain other language a penalty, this is affirmed of the intention of the parties, and not of the construction of the court, in contradistinction from such intention. It is the province of the court to uphold existing contracts, not to make new ones. It is not for the court to sit in judgment upon the wisdom or folly of the parties in making a contract, when their intention is clearly expressed, and there is no fraud or illegality. No judges, however eminent, can place themselves in the place or position of the parties, when the contract is made, scan the motives and weigh the considerations which influenced them in the transaction, so as to determine what would have been best for them to do; who was least sagacious, or who drove the best

bargain. Courts of common law cannot, like courts where the civil law prevails, award such damages as they may deem reasonable, but must allow the damages, whether actual or estimated, as agreed upon by the parties. The bargain may be an unfortunate one for the delinquent party, but it is not the duty of courts of common law to relieve parties from the consequences of their own improvidence, where these contracts are free from fraud and illegality.

"The controversy in the courts, whether the particular language of a contract, in regard to damages, is to be construed as a penalty, or liquidated damages, arises mainly from a desire to relieve parties from what, under a different construction, is assumed to be an imprudent and absurd agreement. When, however, it is considered how little courts know of the modifying circumstances of the case, how far the particular provision was framed with reference to the personal feelings of the parties, what fluctuations in the market were anticipated at the time, and what effect the contract in question was expected to have upon other business engagements or negotiations, there is perhaps less cause for departing from the literal construction of the language used than might, at first view, be supposed. These considerations should at least admonish us that, in straining the language of a contract to prevent a seeming disadvantage to one of the parties, we *may* impose upon the other party the very hardships which both intended to protect him against by the terms of their agreement. The interests of the public are quite as likely to be subserved in maintaining the inviolability of contracts as they are in contriving ways and means to make a contract mean

what is not apparent upon the face of it, to save a party from some conjectural inequity, growing out of his supposed inadvertence or improvidence." The learned judge states three rules upon which he says the courts are substantially agreed, and the *third* he states as follows: "If the instrument provides for the payment of a larger sum in future to pay a less sum, the larger will be regarded as penalty in respect to the excess over the legal interest, whatever the language used; and if the contract consist of several stipulations, the damages for the breach of which, independently of the sum named in the instrument, are uncertain, and cannot well be ascertained, the sum agreed upon is to be treated as liquidated damages. *Orr v. Churchill*, 1 H. B. 227; *Astley v. Welden*, 2 B. & P. 346; *Mead v. Wheeler*, 13 N. H. 351; *Atkins v. Kennier*, 4 Exch. 776. . . .

"In the case at bar, the defendant bound himself 'in the full and liquidated sum of one thousand dollars, over and above the actual damages,' in the event of his failure to do and perform each and every condition and stipulation in his contract. Language can scarcely make the intention of the parties to fix the amount of the damages more clear and emphatic. The sum is not only 'liquidated,' but, as if to exclude all possibility of its being a penalty, it is declared to be 'over and above the actual damages.' Whether it was to afford an additional stimulus to secure the fulfilment of the contract, or to provide against all other losses, or compensate for other advantages, contingent upon this contract, or from the difficulty of ascertaining the actual damages, or for some other reason, it is manifest that other damages than the legal

damages were taken into the account by the parties when they incorporated this provision in their agreement. Besides, the contract contains several distinct conditions and requirements, for the fulfilment of which, respectively, no sum is specified; and it is impossible to ascertain such damages from the very nature of these stipulations. What actual damages would result to the plaintiff, solely from the defendant's omission to land the logs at a suitable place, or to notify the scaler seasonably, or to mark the logs, or drive them as early as practicable, or to cut clear without waste, or to perform the dozen other stipulations of the contract, is practically beyond the power of a judicial tribunal to ascertain, with anything like accuracy. The case clearly comes within the second clause of the third rule of interpretation, that when parties incorporate several distinct stipulations in a contract, the breach of which cannot be respectively measured, they must be taken to have meant that the sum agreed upon was to be the liquidated damages, and not a penalty. That such was the intention of the parties, moreover, as drawn from the particular language of the contract upon this point, cannot admit of a doubt."

The stipulation in this case is so expressed that it would seem not to have been intended to provide the fixed sum, in lieu of actual damages difficult of proof, but a comminatory sum in addition. The dissenting opinion of Appleton, C. J., is believed to contain a sounder exposition of the contract, and the law applicable to it. He said: "In case of a contract, damages are the pecuniary satisfaction to which the injured party is entitled by way of compensation for its breach. *Liqui-*

dated damages are damages agreed upon by the parties, as and for a compensation for and in lieu of the actual damages arising from such breach. They may exceed or fall short of the actual damages,—but the sum thus fixed and determined binds the parties to such agreement. When this sum is paid, all damages are paid.

“In the case at bar, the sum of \$1,000 was not liquidated damages. It was not for damages at all. The contract so expressly and unqualifiedly states it. It was a sum ‘over and above the actual damages.’ The plaintiff, by its terms, was further entitled to recover the ‘actual damage’ which he might sustain by ‘the non-performance of any agreement hereinafter contained.’ Suppose the actual damages were \$5,000, would not the plaintiff be entitled to recover that sum? Most assuredly. The actual damages are therefore excluded from the sum of one thousand dollars, and yet remain to be assessed. . . .

“Liquidated damages are fixed, settled and agreed upon in advance, to avoid all litigation as to those actually sustained. They are a compensation for and in lieu of actual damages, never in addition thereto. The language of the agreement leaves no room for any other conclusion than that the sum fixed is a penalty. It is not for damages, by the terms of the contract. It is not, therefore, a sum agreed upon in liquidation of damages, but is a penalty, and so must be regarded.” *Gowan v. Garrish*, 15 Me. 273; *Gammon v. Howe*, 14 Me. 250.

In *Chamberlain v. Bagley*, 11 N. H. 234, Upham, J., said: “Courts, from a desire to avoid cases of seeming hardship, have, in many instances, made decisions disregarding

the evident intent and design of the parties, to contracts; and a variety of reasons have been assigned for this course. . . . We see no reason why contracts of this kind should not be judged of by the same rules of construction as other contracts; or why a technical, restricted meaning should be given to particular phrases without reference to other portions of the instrument to learn the design of the parties. The modern decisions upon this subject have turned on the construction of the agreement according to its general intent. In *Reilly v. Jones*, 8 Moore’s R. 244, it is said that where it may be fairly collected that the intent of the parties was that the damages stipulated for, as between themselves, were to be considered as liquidated, they cannot be treated as a penalty, although they might operate as such in a popular sense. . . . The words forfeit or forfeiture, penal sum or penalty, have in some instances been regarded as furnishing a very strong, if not conclusive indication, of the intention of the parties, in an instrument of this description; but the weight to be given to such phraseology will depend entirely on its connection with other parts of the instrument. If an individual promises to pay the damage which may be incurred *under* a given penalty, or *under* a forfeiture, the *damage* only in such case is agreed to be paid. On the other hand, the penalty may be expressly agreed to be paid in such terms as to admit of no doubt that such was the intent of the parties; and where such is the case, notwithstanding it may be named as a forfeiture, or the parties are spoken of as bound in a certain sum, if it was clearly the design of the parties that such sum should be

paid, it is holden in the more modern decisions as liquidated damages."

In *Brewster v. Edgerly*, 13 N. H. 275, the same doctrine is affirmed. Gilchrist, J., said: "Many of the decisions of the judicial tribunals, heretofore, have been based upon what is now admitted to be an insecure foundation; for the judgments have often proceeded not upon the plainly expressed intention of the parties, in a case free from fraud or illegality, but upon the view which the court entertained of what would have been, on the whole, just, considering such circumstances as were proved to exist. The dangerous uncertainty of such a mode is manifest, when the impossibility of placing any other person in the exact condition of the parties at the time the contract was made, is considered. Many motives influence them, many considerations weigh with them, which no other person could understand and appreciate, unless he could thoroughly identify himself with the parties; and when the contract, reasonably construed, has a plain meaning, that one party shall, in a certain contingency, pay the other party a definite sum, thus relieving him from that liability, and making the contract mean something which on its face is not apparent, by assuming that we can place ourselves in the position of the parties, and can then know precisely what would have been equitable for them to do, is nothing else than a rescission of their contract, and a substitution for it of one made by the court. This result the cautious policy of the common law has never recognized as within its powers, nor have the courts ever in terms claimed the right to produce it; still, it has sometimes been effected

by the anxious desire of the tribunals that the law should not be made the instrument of injustice; forgetting, sometimes, perhaps, in this laudable zeal, that one of the greatest evils in the administration of justice, and one which brings numberless others in its train, is that feeling of social insecurity which will exist, whenever the inviolability of contracts is trespassed upon, however pure might have been the motive for so doing;" and the court seem inclined to think *Kemble v. Farren* (6 Bing. 141) a case of liquidated damages, by reason of the obvious intent of the parties as expressed in the contract. *Mead v. Wheeler*, 13 N. H. 351. But in *Davis v. Gillett*, 52 N. H. 126, Foster, J., said: "The substance of these principles (laid down by Sedgwick in his treatise on the Measure of Damages) is, that the language of the agreement is not conclusive; and that the effort of the tribunal called to put a construction upon it will be to ascertain the true intent of the parties, and to effectuate that intent. In order to do this, courts will not be absolutely controlled by terms that may seem to be quite definite in their meaning, but will be at liberty to consider and declare a sum mentioned in a bond to be a penalty, even although it may be denominated liquidated damages, and *vice versa*, if manifest justice requires that a construction opposite to the expressed language of the instrument should be adopted. In such cases, the court do not assume (as they certainly could not) to make a new contract for the parties; but they conclude that the parties have incorrectly and inconsiderately expressed their intention. The court, therefore, ascertain the intention, and then give it effect."

In *Dakin v. Williams*, in the court of errors, 22 Wend. 201, Walworth, J., said: "There is undoubtedly a class of cases in which courts have been in the habit of considering a certain specified sum as penalty, whatever may be the language of the agreement. Such is the case wherever such specified sum is evidently intended as a mere collateral security for the payment of a different sum which is the real debt; or where it was evidently intended to be in the nature of a mere penalty; and there is another class where, from the language of the agreement, it was difficult to ascertain what the parties really intended, in which the courts have taken the reasonableness of the provision as liquidated damages into consideration, for the purpose of determining whether it was intended as such or only as a comminatory sum."

In *Cotheal v. Talmage*, 9 N. Y. 551, the court recognize it as a general rule, that courts in acting upon these stipulations should carry into effect the intent of the parties; but there is an intimation that this rule may be departed from when the party might be made responsible for the whole amount of damages supposed to be stipulated, for breach of an unimportant part of his contract; "and so be made to pay a sum by way of damages grossly disproportionate to the injury sustained."

In *Lampman v. Cochran*, 16 N. Y. 275, a sum specifically named in an agreement as "liquidated damages," in case either party should fail to perform the contract, was nevertheless held a penalty; because on the face of the instrument it appeared that such sum would necessarily be an inadequate compensation for the breach of some of the provisions, and more than enough for the

breach of others. The court say: "The parties to this contract must be regarded as having given a wrong name to the sum of \$500, and that it is in substance a penalty, and not liquidated damages."

In *Caldwell v. Lawrence*, 38 N. Y. 71, Miller, J., said: "One of the rules of construction established is, that the courts are to be governed by the intention of the parties to be gathered from the language of the contract itself, and from the nature of the circumstances of the case. And in all the cases the courts have treated it as a question as to the intention of the parties." In that case, a contract had been made to build and place in a steamboat two steam engines of a particular description, on or before a day specified, for \$8,000, and to have the same ready for steam on or before that day "under a forfeiture of one hundred dollars per day for each and every day after the above date until the same is completed as above." Held, the amount being large and grossly disproportionate to the actual damage, it was not a reasonable inference that the amount was agreed on as liquidated damages.

In *Clement v. Cash*, 21 N. Y. 253, Wright, J., said: "When the sum fixed is greatly disproportioned to the presumed actual damage, probably a court of equity may relieve; but a court of law has no right to erroneously construe the intention of parties when clearly expressed, in the endeavor to make better contracts for them than they have made for themselves. In these, as in all other cases, the courts are bound to ascertain and carry into effect the true intent of the parties. I am not disposed to deny that a case may arise in which it is doubtful, from the language employed in

THE EVIDENCE AND EFFECT OF INTENTION TO LIQUIDATE DAMAGES.—A bond is, *prima facie*, a penal obligation; but the sum stated where a penalty is usually inserted has sometimes been held liquidated damages.¹ This has seldom been done, however, unless some words were employed in connection with that sum to countervail the implication of penalty.² And where the parties in any other form of contract designate the stated sum a penalty, or characterize it by some other equivalent words, it is an indication that a penalty, in a strict or technical sense, is intended;³ but the inference is not so strong as from the ob-

the instrument, whether the parties meant to agree upon the measure of compensation to the injured party in case of a breach. In such cases there would be room for construction, but certainly none where the meaning of the parties was evident and unmistakable. When they declare, in distinct and unequivocal terms, that they have settled and ascertained the damages to be \$500, or any other sum, to be paid by the party failing to perform, it seems absurd for a court to tell them that it has looked into the contract and reached the conclusion that no such thing was intended, but that the intention was to name a sum as a penalty to cover any damages that might be proved to have been sustained by a breach of the agreement; still, certain rules have crept into the law that are supposed to control the construction of contracts of this character, until in the view of some it has become difficult, if not impossible, to support an agreement for liquidated damages in cases where the amount ascertained by the parties seems disproportionate to the conjectured actual damage." Rolf v. Peterson, 6 Brown, P. C. 470. If the sum would be very enormous and excessive, considered as liquidated damages, it should be

taken to be a penalty though agreed to be paid. Lord Ellenborough, C. J., laments, in *Astley v. Welden*, 2 B. & P. 346, the adoption of such a principle. *Hoag v. McGinnis*, 22 Wend. 163, per Cowen, J.; *Spencer v. Tilden*, 5 Cowen, 144 and note; *Bagley v. Paddie*, 5 Sandf. 192; *Berry v. Wisdom*, 3 Ohio St. 241; *Esmond v. Van Benschoten*, 12 Barb. 366; *Nash v. Hermasella*, 9 Cal. 585; *Bright v. Rowland*, 3 How. (Miss.) 398; *Shreve v. Brereton*, 51 Pa. St. 175; *Streep v. Williams*, 48 Pa. St. 450; *Powell v. Burroughs*, 54 Pa. St. 329; *Moore v. Anderson*, 30 Tex. 224; *Chase v. Allen*, 13 Gray, 42; *Gowen v. Garrich*, 15 Me. 273; *Leggett v. M. L. Ins. Co.* 53 N. Y. 394; *Dennis v. Cummings*, 3 John. Ca. 297; *Hamilton v. Overton*, 6 Blackf. 206; *Lee v. Whitaker*, L. R. 3 C. P. 70; *Streeter v. Rush*, 25 Cal. 67.

¹ *Studbaker v. White*, 21 Ind. 212; *Fisk v. Fowler*, 10 Cal. 512; *Duffey v. Shockey*, 11 Ind. 70.

² *Cotheal v. Talmage*, 9 N. Y. 551; *Shiell v. McNitt*, 9 Paige, 101; *Leary v. Lafin*, 101 Mass. 334.

³ *Yenner v. Hammond*, 36 Wis. 277; *Tayloe v. Sandiford*, 7 Wheat. 13; *White v. Arleth*, 1 Bond, 319; *Smith v. Dickerson*, 3 B. & P. 180; *Davies v. Pernton*, 6 B. & C. 216; *Harrison v. Wright*, 13 East, 245;

ligation being in the form of a bond, as may be inferred from the greater number of instances in which a sum called a penalty or forfeiture by the parties, in contracts, have been held, nevertheless, liquidated damages. The tendency and preference of the law is to regard a stated sum as a penalty, because actual damages can then be recovered, and the recovery be limited to such damages.¹ This tendency and preference, however, does not exist where the actual damages cannot be ascertained by any standard. A stipulation to liquidate damages in such cases is considered favorably.² If the amount is not so large in such cases as to raise a doubt that the amount is proportionate to the injury, other circumstances being equal, it is believed the tendency of the judicial mind is to treat a fixed sum as liquidated damages by whatever name it may be mentioned in the contract.³ But wherever there is doubt as to the justice of the stipulation, if the sum be called a penalty in the contract, that circumstance is frequently referred to as a reason for holding the sum stated to be a penalty, on the ground of intention. The intention, in such cases, however, is commonly a deduction from the general effect of the contract, and the word penalty is alluded to to confirm a foregone conclusion.⁴ On the other hand, if the general effect of the contract, otherwise, leads to the conclusion that the stipulated sum should be held to be a penalty, the circumstance that the parties have called it liquidated damages, and say they do not mean it

Brown v. Bellows, 4 Pick. 179; *Burr v. Todd*, 5 Wright (Pa.), 66; *Robinson v. Cathcart*, 2 Cranch C. C. 590; *Bygong v. Tyson*, 75 Pa. St. 15; *Esmond v. Van Benschoten*, 12 Barb. 366; *Clement v. Cash*, 21 N. Y. 253; *Cheddick v. Marsh*, 21 N. J. 463; *Hodges v. King*, 7 Met. 583; *Saltus v. Ralph*, 15 Abb. 273; *Bearson v. Smith*, 11 Rich. 554.

¹ *Shute v. Taylor*, 5 Met. 61; *Wallis v. Carpenter*, 13 Allen, 19; *Cheddick v. Marsh*, 21 N. J. L. 463; *Baird v. Tolliver*, 6 Humph. 186; *Spear v. Smith*, 1 Denio, 464.

² *Jaqueth v. Hudson*, 5 Mich. 123; *Duffy v. Shockey*, 11 Ind. 70; *Sparrow v. Paris*, 7 H. & N. 59; *Pierce v. Jung*, 10 Wis. 30; *Cotheal v. Talmage*, 9 N. Y. 551; *Boys v. Ansel*, 5 Bing. N. C. 390; *Richards v. Edick*, 17 Barb. 260; *Noyes v. Phillips*, 60 N. Y. 408; *Harris v. Miller*, 6 Sawyer, 319; *Knowlton v. Mackey*, 29 Up. Can. C. P. 661; *Ivenson v. Althorp*, 1 Wyo. T. 71; *Williams v. Vance*, 9 Rich. 344; *Birdsall v. 23d St. R'y Co.* 8 Daley, 419;

³ *Id.*

⁴ *Colwell v. Lawrence*, 38 N. Y. 75.

as penalty, and even use very clear language that it is to be actually paid, will not control the interpretation; it will, notwithstanding, be considered a penalty.¹

STIPULATED SUM WHERE DAMAGES OTHERWISE CERTAIN OR UNCERTAIN.—There is a marked difference between contracts which relate to subjects within the definite rules for measuring damages, and those for infraction of which the damages are uncertain and difficult to be proved. A stipulated sum in a contract of the former class is generally unnecessary unless to restrict damages below the legal standard or to extend them beyond. The parties have the right to do either; and when the intention is clearly manifested to do so, it will be enforced in cases clear of fraud, oppression or unconscionable extravagance.² But in such cases the disparity between the agreed sum and the actual injury is readily seen, and may be supposed to have been equally apparent to the parties; and courts, proceeding upon the rational theory which all experience confirms, that large damages for small injury are never willingly stipulated to be actually paid, nor a small and disproportionate compensation accepted for a great injury, they are seldom convinced that such unequal contracts are voluntarily entered into to liquidate damages. Of this nature are contracts for the payment of money, and all other contracts for violation of which market values furnish

¹*Horner v. Flintoff*, 9 M. & W. 678; *Dennis v. Cummins*, 3 Johns. Cases, 297; *Lindsey v. Anesley*, 6 Ired. 188; *Baird v. Tolliver*, 6 Humph. 186; *Yenner v. Hammond*, 36 Wis. 277; *Lampman v. Cochran*, 16 N. Y. 275.

²In *Cutler v. Howe*, 8 Mass. 257, a party being liable to have his property taken to satisfy an execution, gave an obligation to pay the debt, and a certain amount for costs not incurred, in oats at twenty cents per bushel, when they were worth thirty-seven cents; it was held that the jury might disregard the contract because unconscionable and oppressive as to the sum added for

costs; and otherwise valid, because within a specified time the debtor had the option to pay money, at the rate of one dollar for five bushels. *Cutler v. Johnson*, 8 Mass. 266; *Baxter v. Wales*, 12 Mass. 365; *Leland v. Stone*, 10 Mass. 459; *James v. Morgan*, 1 Levinz, 111; *Earl of Chesterfield v. Jansen*, 1 Wils. 287; *Russell v. Roberts*, 3 E. D. Smith, 318. In an action brought on a promise of £1,000 if the plaintiff should find the defendant's owl, the court declared, though the promise was proved, the jury might mitigate the damages. *Bac. Abr. Damages, D.* See *Thornborrow v. Whitacre*, 2 Lord Raym. 1164.

the data ordinarily adequate for the ascertainment of due compensation. When such contracts provide for damages, either more or less than those due by the legal standard, they must be drawn with great clearness to express the intention; and in general there should appear on the face of the contract, or otherwise, some ground for departing from that standard; for the leaning of the court in case of doubt will be towards the construction that the provision contains a penalty.¹

On the other hand, where a contract is of such a character that the damages which must result from a breach of it are uncertain in their nature and not susceptible of proof by reference to any pecuniary standard, it is deemed especially fit that the parties should liquidate the damages, and any stipulation they make ostensibly for that purpose receives favorable consideration.²

CONTRACTS FOR THE PAYMENT OF MONEY.—These are contracts of the highest degree of certainty. Interest is the universal measure of damages for delay of payment.³ But some latitude is allowed for modifying the rate by contract. Stipulations as to rate before maturity, not exceeding any statutory limit, are uniformly enforced in cases free from fraud or oppression. There is no reason why a party may not stipulate the rate after maturity as freely and effectually as before, except that such stipulations to liquidate damages are made with less caution, for they are made only to be operative in case of default, an event not then anticipated to occur. When, therefore, the rate is made very much higher immediately after maturity than that reserved before, there is a departure from the standard of compensation fixed by the parties for the period of credit,

¹ *Fisk v. Gray*, 11 Allen, 132; *Johnson v. Gray*, 16 S. & R. 265; *Baird v. Tolliver*, 6 Humph. 186; *Foote v. Sprague*, 13 Kan. 155; *Tholen v. Duffy*, 7 Kan. 405; *Kurtz v. Spontable*, 6 Kan. 395.

² *Kemble v. Farren*, 6 Bing. 141; *Sainter v. Ferguson*, 7 C. B. 716; *Fletcher v. Dyche*, 2 T. R. 82; *Sparrow v. Paris*, 7 H. & N. 594; *Mundy v. Culver*, 18 Barb. 336; *Bagley v.*

Peddie, 16 N. Y. 469; *Dakin v. Williams*, 17 Wend. 447; *Knapp v. Maltby*, 13 Wend. 587; *Price v. Green*, 16 M. & W. 346; *Jaqueth v. Hudson*, 5 Mich. 123; *Cotheal v. Talmage*, 5 Seld. 551; *Dennis v. Cummins*, 3 John. Ca. 297.

³ *Orr v. Churchill*, 1 H. Black. 227; *Fish v. Gray*, 11 Allen, 132; *Watkins v. Morgan*, 6 C. & P. 661; *Hughes v. Fisher*, Walk. (Miss.) 516.

and it has been held in some cases that such increased rate as damages is in the nature of a penalty;¹ and in some cases that any rate above the legal rate is a penalty, even though parties are by law at liberty to stipulate for any rate of interest proper, without restriction.² But the general current of authority is that any rate which parties may lawfully agree to as the rate before maturity may be fixed as the rate afterwards, though the debt, before it becomes due, bear no interest or a lower rate.³

If, however, a rate is fixed for interest as damages, which is above the highest rate that may be reserved by agreement, to be paid during the period of credit, it is not usurious, because the debtor can at any time relieve himself by payment.⁴ But

¹ *Waller v. Long*, 6 Munf. 71. In *Astley v. Welden*, 2 B. & P. 346, Heath, J., said: "It is a well-known rule in equity, that if a mortgage covenant be to pay 5l. per cent., and if the interest be paid on certain days, then to be reduced to 4l. per cent., the court will not relieve if the early days be suffered to pass without payment; but if the covenant be to pay 4l. per cent., and if the party do not pay at a certain time, it shall be raised to 5l. per cent., there the court of chancery will relieve." See *Gally v. Remy*, 1 Blackf. 69; *Herbert v. Salisbury*, etc. R'y Co. L. R. 2 Eq. 221; *Aylet v. Dodd*, 2 Atk. 238; *Watts v. Watts*, 11 Mo. 547.

² *Mason v. Callender*, 2 Minn. 350; *Talcott v. Martin*, 3 Minn. 339; *Daniel v. Ward*, 4 Minn. 168; *Robinson v. Kenny*, 2 Kan. 184; *Watkins v. Morgan*, 6 C. & P. 661.

³ *Palmer v. Leffler*, 18 Iowa, 125; *Phinney v. Baldwin*, 16 Ill. 108; *Fisher v. Bidwell*, 27 Conn. 363; *Downey v. Beach*, 78 Ill. 53; *Funk v. Buck*, 91 Ill. 575; *Wernway v. Motherhead*, 3 Blackf. 401; *Latham v. Darling*, 2 Ill. 203; *Young v. Fluke*, 15 Upper Canada, C. P. 560; *Withrow v. Briggs*, 67 Ill. 96; *Davis*

v. Rider, 53 Ill. 416; *Brewster v. Wakefield*, 22 How. U. S. 118; *Bowler v. Hutchinson*, West. L. J. (Ohio) 506; *Wyman v. Cochran*, 35 Ill. 152; *Gould v. The Bishop Hill Colony*, 35 Ill. 224; *Lawrence v. Cowles*, 13 Ill. 577; *Smith v. Whitacre*, 23 Ill. 367; *Young v. Thompson*, 2 Kan. 83; *Dudley v. Reynolds*, 1 Kan. 285; *Wilkerson v. Daniels*, 1 Greene (Iowa), 179; *Taylor v. Meek*, 4 Blackf. 388. See tit. Interest.

⁴ *Lawrence v. Cowles*, 13 Ill. 577; *Gould v. Bishop Hill Colony*, 35 Ill. 324; *Davis v. Rich*, 53 Ill. 416; *Withrow v. Briggs*, 67 Ill. 96; *Wilday v. Morrison*, 66 Ill. 532; *Cutler v. How*, 8 Mass. 257; *Call v. Scott*, 4 Call, 402; *Wilson v. Dean*, 10 Iowa, 432; *Gower v. Carter*, 3 Iowa, 244; *Moore v. Hilton*, 1 Dev. Eq. 429; *Campbell v. Shields*, 6 Leigh, 511; *Gambril v. Doe*, 8 Blackf. 140; *Fisher v. Otis*, 3 Chand. 83; *Shuck v. Wright*, 1 G. Greene (Iowa), 128; *Wright v. Shuck*, Morris (Iowa), 425; *Fisher v. Anderson*, 25 Iowa, 28; *Jones v. Berryhill*, 25 Iowa, 239; *Rogers v. Sample*, 33 Miss. 310; *Roberts v. Tremayne*, 3 Croke, 507; *Floyer v. Edwards*, 1 Cowp. 112; *Wells v. Girling*, 1 Brod. & Bing. 447; *Caton v. Shaw*, 2 How. & G. 13; Bac. Abr. tit. Usury.

such excessive rate will be held a penalty, if it exceeds any rate which the law recognizes as compensation.¹ In Illinois even a rate above that allowed by law to be contracted for before maturity may be fixed as liquidated damages after maturity, if not intended as an evasion of the statute against usury.² No damages for the mere non-payment of money can be so liquidated between the parties as to evade the laws against usury.³

Where there are special circumstances which require punctuality in the payment of moneys when due, or which cause special loss, or necessitate a particular outlay in consequence of default, a stipulated forfeiture on that default, equity has refused to relieve against, and stipulated compensations therefor have been sanctioned. Thus costs and expenses of making collection, including attorney's fees, are sometimes imposed on the debtor by the terms of the contract, and when reasonable in amount have been sustained as valid.⁴

¹ *Gower v. Carter*, 3 Clarke (Iowa), 244; *Shack v. Wright*, 1 G. Greene, 128; *Wilson v. Dean*, 10 Iowa, 432; *Wright v. Shuck*, Morris, 425.

² *Smith v. Whitaker*, 23 Ill. 367; *Downey v. Beach*, 78 Ill. 53; *Funk v. Buck*, 91 Ill. 575.

³ *Orr v. Churchill*, 1 H. Black. 232; *Gray v. Crosby*, 18 John. 219.

⁴ *Robinson v. Loomis*, 51 Pa. St. 78; *Huling v. Drexel*, 7 Watts, 126; *Fitzsimmons v. Baum*, 8 Wright, 32; *M'Allister's App.* 59 Pa. St. 204; *Tallman v. Truesdale*, 3 Wis. 443; *Mosher v. Chapin*, 12 Wis. 453; *Billingsley v. Dean*, 11 Ind. 331; *Kuhn v. Meyers*, 37 Iowa, 351; *Nelson v. Everett*, 29 Iowa, 184; *Williams v. Meeker*, 29 Iowa, 292.

In *Foot v. Sprague*, 13 Kan. 155, a stipulation in a mortgage for fifty dollars as liquidated damages for the foreclosure was held void. Valentine, J., said: "The stipulation in the mortgage in this case . . . is for a certain sum to be paid by the debtor as liquidated damages over and above the debt and interest and

all legitimate costs. Now what was the term 'liquidated damages' in this mortgage designed to cover? If it was designed to cover attorney fees, why did not the parties say so in the mortgage? If it was designed to cover any legitimate charge or expense, why did they not say so? . . . If the damages were for usurious interest they could not be allowed. And would it be proper to allow an issue to be framed, and a trial had to determine whether these 'liquidated damages' were intended to cover some legitimate charge or expense, or to cover usurious interest?"

In Ohio an agreement to pay five per cent. collection fees was held to be against public policy and void. *State v. Taylor*, 10 Ohio, 368; *Shelton v. Gill*, 11 Ohio, 417.

In *Johnson v. Anderson*, 2 Pennington, 537, the defendant was indebted to the plaintiff in the sum of \$500; and the plaintiff was indebted to two other persons in the sum of \$100, which would come due May 1,

Where, in public undertakings, there is a stipulation that shareholders, on non-payment of calls, shall forfeit their shares, equity, upon grounds of public policy, and from the necessity of punctuality, in payment in such cases, will refuse to interfere and grant relief from forfeiture.¹ Sir William Grant, M. R.,² refused to relieve against a forfeiture, under a by-law of an incorporated company for water works, which provided, that the members receiving notice of default in paying a call should incur forfeiture by non-payment ten days after, although the non-payment arose from ignorance of the call, absence from the town where the notice was sent, and other accidental circumstances. He said: "This bill is founded on forfeiture, and upon the ground that the plaintiff did not consider himself as a partner, and offering compensation, and praying to be relieved from the forfeiture. The parties might contract upon any terms they thought fit, and might impose terms as arbitrary as they pleased. It is essential to such transactions. This struck me as not like the case of individuals. If this species of equity is open to parties engaged in those undertakings, they could not be carried on. It is essential that the money should be paid, and that they should know what is their

1810. In consequence of plaintiff being in danger of suit and costs for these debts, the defendant promised that he would pay the debt due from him to the plaintiff to enable him to discharge in time these debts, and in case of failure to do so, and the plaintiff should be sued and put to costs and expenses, the defendant would pay them. The defendant failed to pay the money at the time, whereupon the plaintiff was sued in two actions and put to \$80 costs, for recovery of which from the defendant this suit was brought. It was held that the plaintiff was not entitled to recover. The court say, "there is no legal consideration on which the promise can attach. If this was law, usury and oppression would take a wide range. The

creditor, in most cases, suffers an inconvenience in the case of a want of punctuality in his debtor; he cannot, however, recover more than the debt, interest and costs; nor will a promise to pay more help his case."

A being indebted to B, and not being able to raise the money himself, directed B to raise it, and promised to pay him whatever he had to pay for it. B raised it at an exorbitant interest for three years; *held*, that B was the mere agent of A in raising the loan, and was entitled to recover the whole amount paid by B for the use of the money. *Shirley v. Spencer*, 9 Ill. 583.

¹ 3 Lead. Cas. in Eq. 917.

² *Sparks v. The Company of the Proprietors of the Liverpool Water Works*, 13 Ves. 428.

situation. Interest is not an adequate compensation, even among individuals, much less in these undertakings. In particular cases, interest might be a compensation, but in a majority of cases it is no compensation, from the uncertainty in which they may be left. The effect is the same, whether the money has been paid or not. They know the consequence; the party making default is no longer a member; but if a party can, in equity, enter into a discussion of the circumstances, each may bring his suit. They must remain a considerable time, to see whether a suit will be begun, and before the suit can be decided. They do not know when any member will sue. If a bill is to be permitted, there cannot be any certainty that every member who has made default may not file a bill. Can the court impose a limitation of the period when bills may be filed? If the court ever began to deal with these cases, the number must be infinite. This is the mode which a party has to withdraw from a losing concern. Why is not this equity open to contractors for the government loans? Why may not they come here to be relieved, when they have failed in making their deposit? And if they could have their relief, how could the government go on? It would be just as difficult for these undertakings to go on. If compensation cannot be effectually made, it ought not to be attempted. It would be hazardous to entertain such a bill. Accident here is only the want of precaution.”¹

A sum greater than interest may be fixed by the parties as compensation for paying a debt at an earlier time, or at a different place.² It is obvious that the omission to pay money pursuant to agreement in particular situations, or for specific purposes which would otherwise miscarry, followed by loss or injury of uncertain amount, and for which interest would be no adequate compensation, may be the subject of a different measure of reparation by agreement, as it often is without such agreement.³

¹ See *The Georgia Land and Cotton Co. v. Flint*, 35 Ga. 226; *Hughes v. Fisher*, Walk. (Miss.) 516; *Fowler v. Ward*, Harp. 372.

² *Plummer v. McKean*, 2 Stew. 423; *Jordan v. Lewis*, 2 Stew. 426; *Thompson v. Hudson*, L. R. 4 H. L. 1—reversing decision, S. C. L. R. 2

Eq. 612; *Ld. Ashtown v. White*, 11 Irish L. 400. See *U. S. v. Gurney*, 4 Cranch, 333.

³ *Woodbridge v. Bropley*, 2 West. L. Monthly, 274; *Hardee v. Howard*, 33 Ga. 533; *Sutton v. Howard*, 33 Ga. 536. See ante, p. 128. *Parfitt v. Chambre*, Ex parte D'Attegrac, L. R.

The duty of a bank to pay the checks, drafts and orders of a depositor, so long as the bank has in its possession funds of his sufficient to do so, and which are not incumbered by any earlier lien in favor of the bank, is but a legal obligation to pay money. It is implied from the usual course of business, if it is not express, and it usually is not.¹ The customer may draw out his funds in such parcels as he may see fit, both as regards number and amount. The rule of law forbidding a creditor to split up his demand does not affect this principle, which is based upon a custom of the banking business.² This duty of the bank is of such importance that if the bank refuses, without sufficient justification, to pay the check of the customer, he has his action for damages; and may recover substantial damages, though no actual loss or injury be shown.³

LARGE SUM TO SECURE PAYMENT OF A SMALLER.—Where a large sum, which is not the actual debt, is agreed to be paid in

15 Eq. C. 36. An action at law was by consent referred, and the arbitrator awarded and ordered that the defendant should pay to the plaintiff in the action, an annuity of £1,200 a year for life, and that in order to secure the annuity, the defendant should, within two months, purchase and convey to trustees, on behalf of the plaintiff, a government annuity of £1,200 a year, and that if for any reason the annuity should not have been legally secured before the last day of the second month from the date of the award, then, in addition to the annuity, a further sum of £100 should become due and payable by the defendant to the plaintiff on the last day of the second month, and a like sum of £100 on the last day of each successive month, until such annuity should be legally secured; and the award added: "These monthly payments are to be considered as additional to the payments due in respect of the annuity, and as a penalty for delay in the legal settlement of the same.

No annuity as directed by the award having been purchased; the plaintiff having been adjudicated a bankrupt; the defendant having died, and the £1,200 a year, and £100 a month having been regularly paid to the plaintiff and her assigns, up to the defendant's death, but not since; upon claim by the assignees to prove against the defendant's estate, for the payment due in respect of the annuity, and of the monthly payments accrued due since his death: Held, that the £100 per month, though called a penalty, was not to be regarded strictly as such, and that the assignees were entitled to prove for the arrears, both of the annuity and the £100 a month."

¹ *Downs v. Phoenix Bank*, 6 Hill, 297; *Marzetti v. Williams*, 1 B. & Ad. 415; *Watson v. Phoenix Bank*, 8 Met. 217; *Morse on Banking*, 29.

² *Id.*; *Munn v. Burch*, 25 Ill. 35; *Chicago Ins. Co. v. Stanford*, 28 Ill. 168.

³ *Rollin v. Stewart*, 14 Com. B. 595; *Morse on Banking*, 453.

case of a default in the payment of a less sum, which is the actual debt, such larger sum is always a penalty.¹ This rule has often been loosely stated, and its true scope and operation overlooked by following too rigidly the letter. A contract may be framed so as apparently to secure the payment of a less sum by a greater, when it is in substance but an alternative agreement, or a conditional agreement to accept a stipulated part in full satisfaction, if paid at a particular time or in a specified manner.²

A demise of land was made at a yearly rent of £187, with the usual clauses for distress and entry on non-payment; and it contained an agreement that so long as the lessee performed the covenant, the lessor would be content with the yearly rent

¹ *Astley v. Welden*, 2 B. & P. 346; *Taul v. Everet*, 4 J. J. Marsh. 10; *Astley v. Welden*, 2 B. & P. 254, per *Chambre, J.*; *Bayley v. Peddie*, 5 Sandf. 192; *Beal v. Hays*, 5 Sandf. 640; *Cairnes v. Knight*, 17 Ohio St. 69; *Morris v. McCoy*, 7 Nev. 399; *Tiernan v. Hinman*, 16 Ill. 400; *Fitzpatrick v. Cottingham*, 14 Wis. 219; *Haldeman v. Jennings*, 14 Ark. 329; *Mead v. Wheeler*, 13 N. H. 353; *Chamberlain v. Bagley*, 11 N. H. 234; *Kimball v. Farren*, 6 Bing. 141; *Mason v. Flint*, 2 Minn. 350; *Niver v. Rassman*, 18 Barb. 55; *Kuhn v. Myers*, 37 Iowa, 351; *Davis v. Hendrie*, 1 Montana, 499; *Wallis v. Carpenter*, 13 Allen, 19; *Gray v. Crosby*, 18 John. 219; *Brockway v. Clark*, 6 Ohio, 45.

² In *Thompson v. Hudson*, L. R. 2 Eq. 612, a creditor had agreed with his debtor to remit part of his debt upon having a mortgage to secure the payment of the balance in two years, without prejudice to his right to recover the whole debt if such balance was not paid within that time. The debtor executed a mortgage for such balance, containing a proviso that if the mortgage debt be not paid within two years, the

whole of the original should be recovered; and it was held, that the proviso was of the nature of a penalty, from which the mortgagor was entitled to be relieved in equity; that the mortgagee could only recover the smaller sum. But on appeal to the house of lords (L. R. 4 H. L. 1), this decision was reversed. And it was held, if the larger sum is actually due, and the creditor agrees to take a lesser sum, provided that sum is secured in a certain way and paid on a certain day, and that, if these stipulations be not performed, he shall be entitled to recover the whole of the original debt, such remitter to such original debt does not constitute a penalty, and a court of equity will not relieve against it. *Mayne on Dam.* 101. Lord Westbury said that any plain man walking the streets of London would have said that it was in accordance with common sense; and if he were told that it would be requisite to go to three tribunals before getting it accepted, would have held up his hands with astonishment at the state of the law. *Corley v. Carter*, 23 Ala. 612.

of £93, payable on the same days as the first reserved rent. It was held, that the larger rent was not penal rent; that ejectment could be maintained on its non-payment.¹

Such cases must be determined on the true intent of the transaction. If the larger sum is in truth the actual price or debt, and the smaller only agreed upon as a satisfaction if paid under stated conditions, the omission to comply with the terms of payment in the easier mode, will preserve to the creditor the right to exact the larger sum. A recent case in Wisconsin was correctly decided on this principle. A bond was made in a penalty of \$900, conditioned that if the obligor should pay to the obligee one year after the death of her husband, and annually thereafter during her natural life, the sum of the interest on \$464 at the rate of seven per cent. per annum, the bond should be void, otherwise of force; and it was also provided in the condition, that should any default be made in the payment of the said interest or any part thereof, on any day wherein the same was made payable by the bond, and the same should remain unpaid and in arrear for thirty days, then and in that case the principal sum of \$464, with arrearages of interest thereon, should, at the option of the obligee, become immediately payable; and that if the payments of said interest were promptly made, then at the obligee's death, the debt and the mortgage given to secure the bond, should cease and be null. A default occurred in the payment of the annuities of interest; and the obligee gave notice of her option to consider the principal with the arrears of interest presently due and payable. The question was, what sum was due on the bond which the mortgage in suit was given to secure. A decree had been made adopting the sum of \$464 mentioned in the condition, as the principal that became due on the breach of the condition, and for that sum with the delinquent interest the judgment was rendered. The defendant contended that the sum the plaintiff was entitled to recover was not \$464, but only the value of a life annuity of \$32.48 at the time the plaintiff declared her option; at which time she was fifty-two or fifty-three years of age. Such value, computed by the Northampton tables, was then a little less than \$300. Lyon, J., said: "The covenant was voluntarily

¹ Lord Ashtown v. White, 11 Irish L. 400; McNitt v. Clark, 7 John. 465.

made by the obligor, and, so far as appears, he received therefor full value for the sum which he agreed to pay, at the option of the obligee, in case of default. The most that can be said against the justice of it is, that the damages would be the same if default were made and the option declared at a much later period in the life of the obligee. But that is a contingency which may be fairly presumed the obligor took into consideration when he made his covenant; and it was always in his power to prevent the happening of such contingency by paying the annuity which he covenanted to pay." The learned judge added: "It follows that the sum named in the bond is to be regarded as stipulated damages, unless the gross value of the life annuity can be ascertained by some exact pecuniary standard." He discusses this question and arrives at the conclusion that the value is uncertain. It may be observed of that method of determining whether the sum mentioned in the condition was penalty or not, would be very proper, if it be assumed that the annuity was the primary object of the arrangement, and that no sum was originally fixed which represented the value of the defendant's undertaking, or of the consideration received; and that the gross sum was stipulated as the valuation put by the parties on the annuity; and equally so, if the case was that \$464 was a sum arising in their transaction which they agreed might be withheld so long as the interest on it was promptly paid, and with the further benefit that the debt should cease at the creditor's death, otherwise to be paid at once; then the case stands on the principle of *Thompson v. Hudson*, and the conditional method of discharge not having been strictly followed, the dispensation depending on it failed, and the original debt remained unsatisfied and absolute.¹ Where

¹ *Berrinkott v. Traphagen*, 39 Wis. 219. The case of *Longworth v. Askren*, 15 Ohio St. 370, does not appear to be consistent with these views. An action was brought to foreclose a mortgage made to secure the payment of this note:

"CINCINNATI, July 24, 1840.

"For value received, I promise to pay N L, or order, one thousand

dollars, with interest yearly till paid, and payable as follows: In two, three, four, five, six, seven, eight, nine and ten years, equal instalments, with interest yearly, as aforesaid, *being the contract price of a lot*. But if each and every payment is made punctually as due, or before due, or within ten days after each is due, as an inducement to

a large sum is stipulated to be paid on the non-payment of a less sum made payable by the same instrument, the former is *prima facie* a penalty. If the question is to be determined by construction of the instrument alone, it would be deemed a penalty. May the real transaction be investigated, and upon proper facts, a different interpretation and effect be given to the agreement? No language of the contract can be adopted which will shelter a penalty, so that inquiry may not be made into the

punctuality, two hundred dollars of the amount will be released. And eight hundred dollars and its yearly interest accepted in full payment, but not otherwise."

Before the ten years expired full \$800 and annual interest on that sum had been paid; but the payments had not been made according to the terms of the contract as to time and amount. The court held that the sum of \$1,000 was penalty, and \$800 the actual debt according to the face of the note. White, J., said: "This case presents the single legal question: whether, upon the true construction of the mortgage note sued on, the one thousand dollars therein mentioned is to be regarded as a penalty. If that be its character, the judgment of the superior court should be affirmed; otherwise, it should be reversed. This is not the case of an agreement for the composition of a subsisting, independent indebtedness. The instrument in question creates the only debt on which the plaintiff relies for a recovery. Nor can the claim made by plaintiff's counsel be supported, that the stipulation for the discharge of the obligation by the punctual payment of \$800 in instalments, is a privilege given to the payer, and inserted for his exclusive benefit. This claim is based on the assumption that the \$1,000 was the sole consideration for the lot, and,

consequently, is the amount of the actual debt. But it is fair to presume that the omission of the stipulation in regard to the \$800 would have defeated the sale, as that the insertion of the \$1,000 secured it. The transaction was the sale of the lot; and the instrument in question contains the terms upon which it was made. All the stipulations, on the part of Ricords, are supported by the same identical consideration. It is not to be presumed that the sale would have been concluded had any of the terms actually agreed to been omitted; and, as the terms of the sale were satisfactory to the parties, the presumption is they were acquiesced in, not as a special favor to either, but for the mutual benefit of both. Nor, in our view, does the order in which the sums are stated change their character, or the legal effect of the instrument; for, whether the amount to be paid is to be reduced upon compliance with the terms of payment, or to be increased as a default, is only a different mode of expressing the same thing.

"All that the plaintiff, at the time of making the contract, had a right to expect, was the payment of eight hundred dollars, with the interest, in the instalments, and at the times stipulated. These payments Ricords had promised to make

subject matter and surroundings to ascertain if it be such. The principle is often declared in terms that permit inquiry to go to the intrinsic nature of the transaction; and a large sum promised as a consequence of the non-payment of a small one, will be held a penalty, whatever may be the language describing it.¹

Wright, C. J., said in an Iowa case: "From all, however, we may deduce one point as settled. Whether the sum mentioned shall be considered as a penalty or as liquidated damages, is a question of construction, on which the court may be aided by circumstances existing extraneous to the writing. The subject matter of the contract, the intention of the parties, as well as other facts and circumstances, may be inquired into, although the words are to be taken as proved exclusively by the writing."²

punctually. A default occurred; and in such a contract, in our opinion, interest is to be regarded as a compensation for the injury caused by the delay. All beyond must be regarded either as penalty or liquidated damages; but, under neither form, can the plaintiff be allowed to recover more than what the law deems adequate compensation for the breach.

"It is to be noted that the only evidence of the terms of the sale is what appears from the instrument itself. There is nothing to show that the contract for the purchase of the lot was originally made, in fact, at a thousand dollars; and that the remission of the contract price to eight hundred dollars was the gratuitous act of the vendor. If the abatement stood on this footing, it would devolve on the party seeking its benefit, to show that he had complied with the conditions upon which it was offered."

This opinion bases the right of the debtor to discharge the bond by payment of \$800 on its being reserved in the agreement of purchase; it, however, concedes that it

was equally a part of the contract of sale that \$1,000 should be paid if all the instalments should not be punctually paid. It would seem to be a reciprocal right to enforce the bond according to its terms; that there was as ample a consideration for the agreement in either alternative, as in the cases of *Lord Ash-town v. White*, supra, and *McNitt v. Clark*, 7 John. 465.

¹ *Bagley v. Peddie*, 5 Sandf. 192; *Niver v. Rossman*, 18 Barb. 55; *Morris v. McCoy*, 7 Nev. 399.

² *Foley v. McKeegan*, 4 Iowa, 1; *Perkins v. Lyman*, 11 Mass. 76; *Hodges v. King*, 7 Met. 583; *Dennis v. Cummins*, 3 John. Cas. 297. In *Morris v. McCoy*, 7 Nev. 399, *Lewis, C. J.*, said: "Although, as a general rule, it is acknowledged that the intention of the parties as expressed in the contract should be enforced; still, it is clearly ignored in that class of cases where the parties stipulate for the payment of a large sum of money as damages for the non-payment of a smaller sum at a given day. In such cases, it is said, no matter what may be the language of the parties, the large sum will be

STIPULATED DAMAGES WHERE DAMAGES WOULD BE CERTAIN AND EASILY PROVED.—On general principles, an agreement to pay a fixed sum as damages for non-performance of a contract, where the loss or injury might without such stipulation be easily determined by proof of market values, or by a precise pecuniary standard, is subject to nearly the same criticism as a contract to liquidate damages for non-payment of money. There are no peculiar reasons why a stipulated sum should be treated as a penalty for exceeding just compensation for a default in the payment of money, and not be so treated in case of a different agreement where the excess is capable of being made equally manifest.¹

In money contracts any rate of interest not prohibited by statute may be contracted to be paid as interest proper; that is, during a period of credit; so any sum may be contracted to be paid for property or services in a contract of purchase or hiring. But when parties contract for the same thing in advance as damages, a considerable excess above the customary rate of interest, or the market value of property or other thing, will raise the inquiry whether such excessive sum was intended to be paid; or whether, even if intended to be paid, it is not a penalty. It would be such if not intended to be paid in case of default; it would be such if not fixed on the basis of compensation. In such cases, courts generally arrive at harmonious conclusions by diverse modes of reasoning. One court will say the sum fixed is so flagrantly excessive it was evidently not the intention of the parties that it should be paid or enforced, and therefore it is a penalty. Another court will say the excess, *per se*, makes the stated sum a penalty, and the intention of the parties is simply immaterial.

It generally occurs, that where there is an agreement to pay a gross sum in the event of the non-performance of a contract,

deemed a penalty, and not liquidated damages." But upon an exception to the exclusion of parol testimony to affect the question where the agreement was apparently of this nature, and such extrinsic evidence was offered to rebut the inference that the larger sum was a penalty,

the learned judge said "that was not admissible, because there was no ambiguity; and it must be supposed that the agreement was fully embodied in the written instrument. 1 Greenlf. Ev. § 275."

¹ Fisher v. Bidwell, 27 Conn. 363.

and the case is such that a jury can ascertain with reasonable certainty how much damages the injured party has actually sustained by the non-performance, courts are strongly inclined to regard the gross sum as a penalty, and not as liquidated damages.¹ If the intention, however, is clear to liquidate damages, and the amount is either not greatly above or below the sum which would otherwise be recoverable; or, if above, was fixed specially to cover contemplated consequential losses, not provable under legal rules, and is not an unreasonable provision therefor, the sum fixed may be sustained as liquidated damages.² But if the intention be doubtful, or the amount materially vary from a just estimate of compensation, the stated sum will be considered a penalty.³

STIPULATION FAVORABLY CONSTRUED AS A LIQUIDATION OF DAMAGES WHEN DAMAGES UNCERTAIN.—If a contract does not afford any data from which the actual damages can be calculated, this circumstance has been held to afford a reason for regarding a stipulated sum as liquidated damages.⁴ This test

¹ *Spear v. Smith*, 1 Denio, 464; *Dennis v. Cummins*, 3 John. Ca. 297; *Streeter v. Rush*, 25 Cal. 67; *Bright v. Rowland*, 3 How. (Miss.) 398; *Scofield v. Tompkins*, 95 Ill. 190; *In re Newman*; *Ex parte Cooper*, 4 Ch. D. 724.

In *Spencer v. Tilden*, 5 Cow. 144, the defendant had agreed in writing not under seal, for value received, to pay \$360, or twelve cows and calves, to be paid or delivered at a place mentioned, in four years. It was held that the value of the consideration, and of the cows and calves, might be inquired into to see whether the sum expressed was intended by the parties as penalty or liquidated damages; and it appearing that that sum was much beyond the value of either, it was considered in the nature of a penalty, and the plaintiff's recovery was confined to the value of the cows and calves. See note at end of the case.

² *Hodges v. King*, 7 Met. 583; *Maurice v. Brady*, 15 Abb. 173; *Durst v. Swift*, 11 Tex. 273; *Walker v. Engler*, 30 Mo. 130; *Cotheal v. Talmage*, 9 N. Y. 551; *Fitzpatrick v. Collingham*, 14 Wis. 219; *Easton v. Penn. & Ohio Canal Co.* 13 Ohio, 80; *Tardeveau v. Smith's Ex'r*, *Hardin*, 175; *Walker v. Engler*, 30 Mo. 130; *Bradshaw v. Craycroft*, 3 J. J. Marsh. 79; *Hodges, Ex parte*, 24 Ark. 107; *Talcott v. Marston*, 3 Minn. 339; *Shreve v. Brereton*, 51 Pa. St. 175; *Knapp v. Maltby*, 13 Wend. 587; *Powell v. Burrows*, 54 Pa. St. 329; *Johnston v. Cowan*, 59 Pa. St. 275.

³ *Dennis v. Cummins*, 3 John. Cas. 297; *Lindsey v. Anesley*, 6 Ired. 188; *Mills v. Fox*, 4 E. D. Smith, 220; *Esmond v. Van Benschoten*, 12 Barb. 366; *Baird v. Tolliver*, 6 Humph. 186.

⁴ *Fletcher v. Dyche*, 2 T. R. 34.

would include among those deemed uncertain all contracts which require any extrinsic evidence to ascertain the extent of the actual injury. Expressions may be found in some cases favoring this criterion of uncertain damages.¹ But where the damages cannot be calculated by market values, nor by any precise pecuniary standard; or where from the peculiar circumstances which the contract contemplates, there must be other uncertainty affecting the practical ascertainment of the amount of actual loss, the law favors any fair adjustment of it by stipulation.² The damages resulting from breach of a marriage promise;³ of an agreement not to engage in a particular occupation or business;⁴ and damages resulting from delay in completing particular works, or in doing some other act on which ulterior transactions depend;⁵ or damages from the disclosure of the

¹ Bagley v. Peddie, 16 N. Y. 469; Streeter v. Rush, 25 Cal. 67; Esmond v. Van Benschoten, 12 Barb. 366; Craig v. Dillon, 6 Up. C. Apps. 116.

² 1 Dane's Abr. 549, § 18; Gammon v. Howe, 14 Me. 250; Tingley v. Cutler, 7 Conn. 291; Cotheal v. Talmage, 9 N. Y. 551; Bagley v. Peddie, 16 N. Y. 469; Mundy v. Culver, 18 Barb. 336; The Wolf Cr. Diamond Coal Co. v. Schultz, 71 Pa. St. 180; Bingham v. Richardson, 1 N. C. 217; De Groff v. The American L. T. Co. 24 Barb. 375; Fisk v. Fowler, 10 Cal. 512. In this case, an ordinary bond, with condition for delivery of title to a boat within a specified time, was held to liquidate the damages at the sum stated as a penalty.

³ Lowe v. Peers, 4 Burr. 2225. See Abrams v. Kounts, 4 Ohio, 214.

⁴ Grasselli v. Lowden, 11 Ohio St. 349; Applegate v. Jacoby, 9 Dana, 206; Mott v. Mott, 11 Barb. 127; Rawlinson v. Clarke, 14 M. & W. 187; Hitchcock v. Coker, 6 Ad. & El. 438; Gatesworthy v. Scott, 1 Exch. 659; Green v. Price, 13 M. & W. 695; Dakin v. Williams, 17 Wend. 244; S. C. 22 Wend. 210; Lange v. Werk, 2 Ohio, 519; Cushing v. Drew, 97

Mass. 445; Atkyns v. Kennier, 4 Exch. 776; Mercer v. Irving, 1 E. B. & E. 563; Reynolds v. Bridge, 6 E. & B. 528; Nobles v. Bates, 7 Cowen, 307; Pierce v. Fuller, 8 Mass. 223; California Steam Nav. Co. v. Wright, 6 Cal. 258, De Groff v. The Am. Linen T. Co. 24 Barb. 375; Stewart v. Bedell, 79 Pa. St. 336; Horner v. Flintoff, 9 M. & W. 678; Lightner v. Menzel, 25 Cal. 452; Sainter v. Ferguson, 7 C. B. 716; Davis v. Penton, 6 B. & C. 216; Bigony v. Tyson, 75 Pa. St. 157; Holbrook v. Tobey, 66 Me. 410; Rielly v. Jones, 1 Bing. 302; Leighton v. Wales, 3 M. & W. 545; Crisdee v. Bolton, 3 C. & P. 240.

⁵ Hall v. Crowley, 5 Allen, 304; Curtis v. Brewer, 17 Pick. 513; Fletcher v. Dyche, 2 T. R. 32; Archibald v. Wilson, 33 Upper Can. C. P. 590; Hamilton v. Moon, 33 Upper Can. C. P. 100 and 520; Gaskin v. Wales, 9 Upper Can. C. P. 314; McPhee v. Wilson, 25 Upper Can. Q. B. 169; Bergheim v. Iron Co. 44 L. J. Q. B. 92; Fulsome v. McDonough, 6 Cush. 208; Harmony v. Bingham, 2 Kern. 100; Dunlop v. Gregory, 10 N. Y. 241; Weeks v. Little, 47 Super. Ct. (N. Y.) 1; Warrell v.

secrets of business,¹ or from breach of an agreement to abate a nuisance,² are manifestly of that nature; and stipulations fixing the damages for the total loss of a bargain for the purchase or leasing of lands and real estate,³ or of personal property,⁴ have also been frequently sustained.

There is more or less uncertainty in everything which depends upon the opinion or memory of witnesses; it may be increased, in the sense of furnishing a motive for stipulating damages, if the testimony, under the circumstances contemplated by the contract, would be at a great distance;⁵ or must come solely from the defendant.⁶ In a contract for the purchase of several city lots, from one having still a large number to sell, the purchaser, in consideration of having the property conveyed to him for twenty-one thousand dollars, covenanted that he would, by a certain day, erect on the lots so conveyed, two brick houses of specified dimensions, or in default thereof, would pay on demand to the seller the sum of four thousand dollars. This sum was held to be liquidated damages. Whether the vendors would be better off if they got the money than they would have been had the houses been erected, must from the nature of the case be a difficult question to decide; and that is one reason why the parties should be left to settle the matter for themselves.⁷ In another case an agreement was made, simultaneously with a sale of village lots, by the purchaser, that he would not sell spirituous liquors on

McClanaghan, 5 Strob. 115; Young v. White, 5 Watts, 560; O'Donnell v. Rosenberg, 14 Abb. N. S. 59; Pitts v. Bloomer, 21 How. Pr. 317; Crux v. Aldred, 14 M. & W. 656; Legge v. Harlock, 12 Q. B. 1015. But see Wilcas v. Kling, 87 Ill. 107.

¹ Nessler v. Reese, 29 How. Pr. 382; Reindel v. Schell, 4 C. B. N. S. 97; Bagley v. Peddie, 16 N. Y. 469.

² Grasselli v. Lowden, 11 Ohio St. 349.

³ Leggett v. The M. Life Ins. Co. 50 Barb. 616; S. C. 64 N. Y. 23; Heard v. Bowers, 23 Pick. 455; Tingley v. Cutler, 7 Conn. 291; Knapp v. Maltby, 13 Wend. 587; Slawson v.

Beadle, 7 John. 72; Lynde v. Thompson, 2 Allen, 456; Lampman v. Cochran, 19 Barb. 388; S. C. 16 N. Y. 275; Mundy v. Culver, 18 Barb. 336; Clement v. Cash, 21 N. Y. 253; Hasbrouck v. Tappan, 15 John. 200; Harris v. Miller, 6 Sawy. 319.

⁴ Peirce v. Jung, 19 Wis. 30; Allen v. Brazier, 2 Bailey, 55; Main v. King, 10 Barb. 49; Knowlton v. Mackey, 29 Upp. Can. C. P. 601.

⁵ Cotheal v. Talmage, 9 N. Y. 551.

⁶ Bagley v. Peddie, 16 N. Y. 469.

⁷ Pearson v. Williams, 26 Wend. 630; S. C. 24 Wend. 246. See Chase v. Allen, 13 Gray, 42.

the premises purchased, or in the buildings erected thereon; and if he did so, he should be liable to pay the vendor, in the first case a fine of ten dollars, in the second case a fine of twenty dollars, and for each subsequent selling fifty dollars. It was held that the contract was not invalid for being in restraint of trade;¹ but the "fine" was held to be a penalty and not liquidated damages.²

The damages for breach of contracts for the purchase of the good will of an established trade or business, or for the withdrawal of competition, are so obviously uncertain that courts have recognized the fullest liberty of parties to fix before hand the amount of damages in that class of cases. In the decision of such cases the strongest expressions are to be found to the effect that the intention of the parties is all-controlling, and that courts have no power to defeat that intention on the pretext of relieving from a bad bargain. Referring to such a stipulation, Sedgwick, J., in an early Massachusetts case, said: "The parties were competent in law to make a contract imposing a limited restraint on the defendant's trade for the plaintiff's benefit and without injury to the public. They were competent to determine on what consideration it should be made; and to liquidate the damages if it should be broken. The consideration of one dollar is a valuable consideration. It would be sufficient to pass by sale the defendant's stage and stage horses, where no fraud or imposition was practiced. The parties have considered it reasonable and adequate, and the defendant, by honestly fulfilling his agreement, might have protected himself from the forfeiture. But he has broken it, and he shall not be permitted to say that, although the contract was fairly and honestly made, and for a valuable consideration to which he assented, the consideration was inadequate; that he made a bad bargain; and that when the plaintiff has suffered by a breach of it, he shall be relieved from the terms to which he had voluntarily submitted."³

The tendency, however, of more recent decisions is against

¹Laubenheimer v. Mann, 17 Wis. 542.

²S. C. 19 Wis. 519.

³Pierce v. Fuller 8 Mass. 223;

Dakin v. Williams, 17 Wend. 454, per Nelson, C. J.; Streeter v. Rush, 25 Cal. 67, per Rhodes, J.

holding any contract for liquidated damages to be binding in this absolute sense. Courts more generally assume the jurisdiction to declare an excessive sum mentioned in connection with the breach of any contract a penalty. If the disproportion between the consideration and the undertaking, and the disparity between the probable advantages of performance and the sum agreed to be paid in the event of failure, negative the intention to limit the amount to just or reasonable compensation, it should be deemed a penalty, however uncertain the damages. The same principles govern this stipulation in all contracts, but courts will, in general, enforce such stipulations where the damages are uncertain;¹ because the parties, when no fraud or oppression is practiced, know better their situations, and can form a more correct estimate of the injury than a court or jury. Because the damages are not susceptible of precise measurement, the judgment and agreement of the parties should have large scope; but when, as sometimes happens, it is discovered that such stipulations are not based on the idea of compensation, they are not sustained. This will be particularly seen in the instances of contracts which provide the same sum to be paid in the case of a partial or of a total breach.

The damages which may result from delay in fulfilling contracts for particular works, or for performance of any specified act stipulated to be done and completed within a given time, are not always of the most uncertain nature. Damages for failure to complete a house, or any other structure, may sometimes be ascertained proximately by a rental standard. But when intended for a particular purpose other than to be rented, and when delay may hinder or thwart other and dependent contracts or enterprises, then the damages will be more uncertain. In a building contract containing the usual clauses fixing the days for completing the various parts of the work, and a stipulation to the effect that any neglect to comply with the conditions of the contract and finish the work as provided, should entitle the employer to claim damages at the rate of ten dollars per day for every day's detention so caused, was held a

¹Hurst v. Hurst, 4 Exch. 571; Atk. 190; Allen v. Brazier, 2 Bailey, Ponsenby v. Adams, 2 Brown P. 55; Chase v. Allen, 13 Gray, 42; C. 436; Roy v. Duke of Beaufort, 2 Pearson v. Williams, 26 Wend. 244.

covenant for stipulated damages.¹ So, where a party covenants that he will transport and deliver goods within a certain time, and also that he will deduct a sum named from the freight each day they are delayed beyond the time specified for the delivery, such agreed deduction is liquidated damages.² Under peculiar circumstances, an agreement to pay five hundred dollars for failure to surrender possession of leased premises at a certain date was held liquidated damages. The lessor was but a lessee himself, under stipulations to surrender a month later. He had authority from his lessor to put additions and improvements on the premises, all of which he had a right to remove at the end of his term. It was considered a natural and reasonable provision that the sub-tenant should bind himself to leave the premises a month before the landlord's term expired, that he might have sufficient time to remove his improvements, and thus escape a forfeiture to his lessor.³

No damages could be more uncertain than those which might result from delay in furnishing for publication the biography of a man for the time being attracting public notice. Such a man undertook to furnish his biography for publication within a specified time, and for every day's delay beyond that time agreed to pay \$165. In a suit to recover for a delay of one hundred and sixty-one days, the court held that the agreement could not be literally enforced, and that the plaintiff could only recover actual damages.⁴ So, a contract to put machinery

¹ O'Donnell v. Rosenberg, 14 Abb. N. S. 59; Pettis v. Bloomer, 21 How. Pr. 317; Curtis v. Brewer, 17 Pick. 513; Archibald v. Wilson, 32 Upper Can. C. P. 590; Hamilton v. Moore, 33 Upper Can. C. P. 100 and 520; Gaskin v. Wales, 9 Upper Can. C. P. 314; McPhea v. Wilson, 25 Up. Can. Q. B. 164; Berghem v. Blacavon Iron & L. Co. L. R. 10 Q. B. 319.

² Harmony v. Bingham, 2 Kern. 100; Sparrow v. Parris, 7 H. & N. 594.

³ Paine v. Weber, 47 Ill. 41. In Klinge v. Ritter, 54 Ill. 140, a lease provided for the surrender by the lessee of different portions of the

property at different times, and without adverting to such provision, there was a covenant that the lessee should pay \$50 per day, as stipulated damages, for every day he should hold over after the termination of his lease; held, that as the provision as to damages was highly penal, and the lease admitted of two constructions, as to the time the damages should begin to accrue, they would not be considered as commencing until the time when the entire premises were to be surrendered.

⁴ Greer v. Tweed, 13 Abb. N. S. 427. See Laubenheimer v. Mann, 17 Wis. 543; S. C. 19 Wis. 519.

in a boat for \$8,000, on or before a certain day, "under a forfeiture of \$100 per day for each and every day after the above date, until the same should be completed as above," was held to provide for a penalty and not liquidated damages.¹

The damages which may result from a mechanic quitting work contrary to his contract, are uncertain; but every stipulation purporting to fix the amount he shall forfeit or pay in such an event, will not be treated as stipulated. Where the contract of hiring required that if the employee quit, without giving thirty days' notice, he should forfeit all wages due to him at the time of leaving, Campbell, J., said: "We have no difficulty in holding that the injury caused by a sudden breaking off of a contract of service, by either party, involves such difficulties concerning the actual loss, as to render a reasonable agreement for stipulated damages appropriate. If a fixed sum, or a maximum within which wages unpaid and accruing since the last pay-day might be forfeited, should be agreed upon, and should not be an unreasonable or oppressive exaction, there would seem to be no legal objection to the stipulation, if both parties are equally and justly protected. But the facts set forth in this record do not, we think, bring the case within any such rule. . . . The forfeiture under the contract covers all wages due at the time of leaving. This is open to the objection that the employer may have been in arrears, and thus enabled to profit by his own wrong. No such forfeiture could be enforced against wages, as such, which the workman was to have paid to him, before he committed any breach of his duty. Again, it does not appear how often wages were payable, and what proportion of the year's earnings could thus be withheld for a breach of contract. It would not be reasonable to make the forfeiture cover a very long period. The inference, in the absence of proof to the contrary, would be, that the price of work done by the piece might not be payable at the same intervals as ordinary wages. And, inasmuch as the periodical earnings of such laborers could not be uniform, it would be difficult to sustain an agreement for stipulated damages, unless some limit should be fixed beyond which the forfeiture should not extend. The agreement set out in the

¹ Colwell v. Lawrence, 38 Barb. 316; Van Buren v. Digges, 11 How. 643; Colwell v. Faulks, 36 How. Pr. U. S. 461.

record is also defective, for want of mutuality. The employer, on failure to give notice before dismissal, is subjected to a payment of thirty days' wages. This stipulation, when applied to the wages of piece work, is entirely vague and indeterminate. It furnishes no standard of calculation, and lacks the first essential of stipulated damages, which are allowed to avoid uncertainty."¹

¹Richardson v. Woehler, 26 Mich. 90; Davis v. Freeman, 10 Mich. 188. In this case, Manning, J., said: "The plaintiffs in error were to have \$1.50 per M. for drawing the timber, one dollar of which was to be paid as the timber was drawn, in supplies to enable them to carry on the job; and the remaining fifty cents in cash, when all the timber was drawn. In the language of the contract, 'it being understood that the balance kept back is to secure the completion of this contract; and it is hereby agreed between the parties, that the fifty cents per thousand feet is settled, fixed, and liquidated damages, in case this contract is not completed by the said first party.' They having failed to draw all the timber, the question is whether the fifty cents per thousand feet, on what was drawn, and which was to be paid on completion of the contract, is to be regarded as stipulated damages, or in the nature of a forfeiture or penalty for not completing the contract. The court below charged the jury that the fifty cents per thousand feet on what had been drawn was stipulated damages. In this we think the court erred. If stipulated damages for a non-performance of the entire contract, the defendant in error could not recover any other or greater damages for a non-performance, in whole or in part. And it would follow, that he would recover no damages whatever on the contract, had the plaintiff in error re-

fused to draw any of the timber. Such clearly could not have been the intention of the parties. They must have intended that if the plaintiff in error should draw part of the timber, and not the whole, they should not be paid the fifty cents per thousand feet on what had been drawn by them. That, in the language of the contract, should be 'fixed and liquidated damages.' If the contract had provided for the payment of fifty cents per thousand feet as liquidated damages for the timber not drawn, the case would be altogether different. For the nearer such a contract was completed, the less would be the damages. The damages would be proportioned to the non-performance. But the contrary would be the case as the contract is, if the fifty cents per thousand is to be regarded as liquidated damages, and not as penalty. For the nearer the contract is completed, the greater are the damages in case of failure. The damages for not drawing five thousand of five hundred thousand feet, would be \$247.50, whereas the damages for failing to draw four hundred and ninety-five of the five hundred thousand, would be only \$2.50. The policy of the law will not permit parties to make that liquidated damages, by calling it such in their contract, which in its nature is clearly a penalty, or forfeiture for non-performance. While it allows them, in certain cases, to fix their own damages, it will in no

The inquiry whether a fixed sum is intended as penalty or liquidated damages is generally answered according to the equity and justice of the particular case. If the damages are uncertain in their nature, or difficult to be proved, and in applying the stipulation to the case the result is not manifestly at variance with the principle of just compensation, it is readily adopted as consistent therewith. In such cases, the intention is inferred from these circumstances, and the language of the parties is very liberally construed to give effect to it. The sum may be called a penalty or forfeiture; and the form and phraseology may be vague or equivocal; and, nevertheless, the sum stated be held to be liquidated damages.¹

Some differences will be noticed, resulting from a stricter adherence to the artificial rules of construction by some courts than by others. On the other hand, where the actual damages may be ascertained by mere computation, or can be easily established by proof, and the sum stated is no just measure of the actual loss or injury, these circumstances prevail against very clear and positive expressions of intention to liquidate damages.²

In other cases, of neutral circumstances, the language and form of the contract may alone be decisive. All doubts as to the justice of the stipulated sum, or as to the actual intention of the parties, will be resolved by treating it as a penalty. Many stipulations ostensibly providing a remuneration to be paid, or in some way to inure to the party entitled to the benefit of the contract, in case of a breach, have been held not to have the effect to liquidate damages, because so framed as to be inconsistent in their effect with the idea of compensation; either for the reason that the intention to limit the compensation for breach to such amount as the provision in

case permit them to evade the law by agreement. See *Jaquith v. Hudson*, 5 Mich. 123." *Stearns v. Barrett*, 1 Pick. 443.

¹ *Boys v. Ancel*, 5 Bing. N. C. 390; *Streeper v. Williams*, 48 Pa. St. 450; *Burr v. Todd*, 5 Wright (Pa.), 206; *Bigony v. Tyson*, 75 Pa. St. 157; *Pearson v. Williams*, 26 Wend. 630; *Knapp v. Maltby*, 13 Wend. 587;

Upham v. Smith, 7 Mass. 265; *Fisk v. Fowler*, 10 Cal. 512; *Sparrow v. Paris*, 7 H. & N. 594; *Yenner v. Hammond*, 36 Wis. 277; *White v. Arleth*, 1 Bond, 319; *Haymaker v. Schroers*, 49 Mo. 406.

² *Kemp v. Knickerbocker Ice Co.* 51 How. Pr. 31; *Kemble v. Farren*, 6 Bing. 141; *Horner v. Flintoff*, 6 M. & W. 678.

question may specify, or the purpose to afford compensation to that extent, is doubtful in view of the special facts of the case. A few cases may be profitably consulted as illustrations of the uncertain nature of such stipulations, and how much at large is the judicial discretion by which their practical effect is governed. In a late case in New York, two parties agreed upon an exchange of real estate; each agreed to deliver a deed of his property, or "forfeit the sum of five hundred dollars." Upon the first trial the court held this to be a provision for liquidated damages, and the plaintiff had a verdict for five hundred dollars, which was set aside on the defendant's motion, upon the ground that the court erred in treating that sum as other than a penalty. The case was retried upon this theory, and resulted in a verdict for the plaintiff of a thousand dollars! against his request and exception that it should be regarded as stipulated damages. The defendant then sought to reverse the judgment, on the ground that the sum stated in the contract was not a penalty, but liquidated damages. The ruling that it was a penalty was in harmony with the defendant's argument for a new trial, and he had taken no exception to a like construction of the contract on the new trial. He was, therefore, not in a situation on appeal to allege that that construction was erroneous. Church, C. J., said: "It is, however, proper to say that, if the question was before us, we should hesitate in holding it a penalty; and there are many reasons for regarding it as a provision fixing the measure of damages by the parties. The word forfeit is not conclusive. A fundamental rule upon this subject is that the words employed must, in general, yield to the intention of the parties, as evinced by the nature of the agreement, the amount of the sum named, and all the surrounding circumstances. The sum named is reasonable in amount; it is payable for one breach, viz.: a failure to deliver a deed; and the injury is, in some degree, uncertain in amount and extent, and might depend upon many unforeseen contingencies. These are material circumstances favorable to an inference that the parties intended to fix the sum as the measure of damages." But that question being precluded by the absence of any objection on the appellant's part, the judgment was affirmed.¹

¹ Noyes v. Phillips, 60 N. Y. 408.

In a still later case in the same state, an ice company agreed to deliver to K four thousand tons of ice in 1870, for retail. Afterwards the company, by fraudulent representations, procured from K a written exoneration as to all the ice above five hundred and eighty-seven tons. By the original agreement, K agreed to *pay* the ice company one dollar per ton for each and every ton that he failed to take according to the terms of the agreement; and the ice company agreed to *forfeit* one dollar per ton for each and every ton that they failed to deliver, according to the terms of the agreement. The contract price of the ice delivered was \$2.50 per ton, and the market price when the exonerated quantity should have been delivered was from \$14 to \$16 per ton. A suit was brought for rescission of the agreement obtained by fraud, reducing the quantity, and for damages. The rescission was granted, and the next question was between penalty and liquidated damages, under the one dollar per ton clause above referred to. Larremore, J., says: "The test in favor of the latter is shown¹ to be the 'manifest difficulty in ascertaining the damages arising from the breach; a fair conclusion that the amount is specified and agreed on for the purpose of saving the expense or avoiding the difficulty of proving the actual damages, and especially where the amount fixed and liquidated is not far beyond what might probably be expected to arise from a breach of the contract.' . . . Conceding, for the sake of the argument, that the sum the defendant was to forfeit in case of default on its part was understood and accepted as the extent of its liability when the contract was executed, can any inference be drawn from this that that sum was to be the measure of damages which might probably be expected to arise from a fraudulent breach of the contract to deliver ice as agreed? It is manifest that the plaintiff never contemplated or agreed upon a basis of compensation that would give the defendant the benefit of its own fraud. What, therefore, the parties did not originally intend, the court will not now enforce, especially when it appears that the sum stipulated is so inadequate to the loss occasioned by the defendant's own wrong."¹ In another case, of a building contract, the

¹In *Cotheal v. Talmage*, 9 N. Y. 551.

²*Kemp v. Knickerbocker Ins. Co.* 51 How. Pr. 81; *Basye v. Ambrose*,

builder was to receive for the completed house \$4,600; and the contract contained the provision that the builder, who was the plaintiff, should "forfeit ten per cent. on the whole amount if the said house is not entirely completed and fit to occupy at the time agreed upon." Daniel, J., said: "The clause . . . cannot properly be regarded as an agreement or settlement of liqui-

28 Mo. 39. See *Lowry v. Burrell*, 21 Ohio St. 324. In this case, one party offered to sell and deliver at a specified time and place two thousand five hundred cubic feet of Italian marble, at \$2.12½ per foot, and there was added the following provisions: "For non-compliance with this contract by either party, the penalty shall be as follows: If the parties of the first part are not themselves, or agents, on the spot twenty days after the stipulated notice be given, then the parties of the second part shall be at liberty to sell said marble just as if consigned to them, and claim of said first parties the difference between the net amount that the marble sold at, and what they bound themselves to pay for it, say \$2.12½ per cubic foot; provided always, that said difference shall never exceed thirty-seven and one-half cents per cubic foot, which difference shall be paid down, in cash at once, without any difficulty; and should the parties of the second part fail to deliver within the specified time the quantity of marble above mentioned, the parties of the first part shall be at liberty to buy the same quantity of marble at the market price, and charge the difference, if any, to the parties of the second part; provided always, that the difference of the marble so purchased shall not exceed thirty-seven and one-half cents per cubic foot of the price fixed by this agreement, and that the terms of payment be cash." The vendee sued the vendor

and assigned as a breach the non-delivery of the marble. The jury found, among other things, that "the defendants refused to perform the agreement on their part; that the plaintiffs did not purchase, nor attempt to purchase, marble corresponding to that described in the contract, before bringing suit; that such a lot of marble could not have been purchased in New Orleans, where the contract was made; that the difference between the market price and the contract price on the day of breach was greater than thirty-seven and a half cents per foot; that the damages of the plaintiff amount to \$1,516.62," for which sum the jury returned their verdict. A motion for a new trial was made, on the ground, among others, that the verdict was contrary to the law and the evidence. On this motion, it was contended, on behalf of the defendants, "that the sum of thirty-seven and a half cents per foot is in the nature of a limitation of damages, and not actual or liquidated damages, and is the utmost that the parties can recover." This point was not noticed in the opinion which was adverse to the motion, and judgment was ordered to be rendered on the verdict. McIlvaine, J., said; "It is, no doubt, competent for parties to limit, by express stipulation, the amount of damages to be recovered in the event of a breach of their contract; or to make the right to recover at all to depend upon a particular event; or they may agree

dated damages. The term forfeiture imports a penalty; it has no necessary connection with the measure or degree of injury which may result from a breach of contract or from an imperfect performance. It implies an absolute infliction regardless of the nature and extent of the causes by which it is superinduced. Unless, therefore, it shall have been expressly adopted and

that damages shall not be recovered in any event for a violation of the contract; thus making, what would otherwise be a contract binding in law, a mere option on the part of the promisor to do or not to do, as he may choose. In our opinion, the contract between the parties in this case was of the first, and not of the second or third classes named. Taking it all together, we believe the parties intended to secure the performance at what they supposed would be a reasonable compensation to the injured party, in case of a default by the other, in not receiving or delivering the marble.

"It cannot be doubted, that the parties intended to bind each other by this contract to the purchase and sale upon the terms named therein. For the breach of every contract, the law implies damages; and to escape the consequence of this rule of law, the party in default should be able to show, that damages had been waived. In this contract, no waiver, or exemption from damages upon the state of facts found in the special verdict, is expressed; nor can it be inferred, except upon the principle that *expressio unius est exclusio alterius*. This maxim, however, should not be applied in a case where, by fair construction of the whole instrument, a different intention can be ascertained. . . . Whatever might have been the law of this case, had there been such marble in the market, at the time of the defendant's default,

we are of opinion that the plaintiffs, under the state of facts found in the special verdict, were excused not only from making a purchase of a like quantity of marble in the market, but also from any vain and fruitless effort to do so."

In *Grand Tower Co. v. Phillips*, 23 Wall. 471, a company having coal mines agreed to deliver 150,000 tons of coal, the product of its mines, to P at \$3 a ton during the year 1870, in equal daily proportions, between the 15th of February and the 15th of December; that is to say, 15,000 tons each month. The contract contained this provision: "If through no fault of the parties of the second part (P), the party of the first part (the company) shall fail in any one month to deliver all or any part of the quota of coal to which the parties of the second part may be entitled in such month, the party of the first part shall pay to the parties of the second part, as liquidated damages, twenty-five cents per ton for each and every ton which it may have so failed to deliver; or instead thereof, the parties of the second part may elect to receive all or any part of the coal so in default in the next succeeding month, in which case, the quota which the party of the first part would otherwise have been bound to deliver under this contract, shall be increased in such succeeding month to the extent of the quantity in default." Coal rose greatly in value; that is to say, from about \$3 a ton to \$9; and without the

declared by the parties to be a *mesur e of injury, or compensation*, it is never taken as such by courts of justice.”¹ The lessor for years of part of a steam mill covenanted with his lessee to furnish him with a certain amount of steam-power during every working day in the year, and that, if at any time he should fail to do so, the rent should cease during the time of such failure. The lessee had taken a lease of five years for the purpose of carrying on business, and had placed machinery on the premises on the faith of the lessor’s covenant to furnish him steam-power to work it. Soon after his work commenced, the lessor withheld all the power and thus broke up his business. On these

fault of P the company did fail to deliver the quota — 15,000 tons — due in October, and P thereupon elected and gave notice of the election to take the said quota in November. But the company failed to deliver it then, and failed also to deliver the quota — 15,000 tons — due in November. P then elected and gave notice of his election to take in December the quota due in November, as also that due in October. No coal, however, was delivered at any time, and P brought suit for damages. It was held that the plaintiffs were entitled to their actual damages, and were not limited to twenty-five cents per ton. Bradley, J., said: “The question whether this view is right or not depends upon the true construction of the agreement made by the parties. . . . It is evident from an inspection of the contract, that the election given to the plaintiffs to receive in the following month the coal which they were entitled to receive, and did not receive, in a particular month, was a substitute for the liquidated damages of twenty-five cents per ton. With regard to that particular amount of coal, the rule of liquidated damages was at an end. The agreement did not carry it forward to the following month. It imposed upon the defendant the

obligation, if the plaintiffs so elected, to furnish the coal itself instead of paying the liquidated sum. If not so, what was the option worth? It amounted to nothing more than the right of giving to the defendant another month to furnish the coal. Surely they would have had that right without stipulating for it in this solemn way. Had not this option been given to the plaintiffs, the defendant would have had the option either to furnish the coal or to pay the twenty-five cents per ton for not furnishing it — a sum which they could very well afford to pay upon a slight rise in the market prices. It was evidently the very purpose of the option given to the plaintiffs to avoid this oppressive result. They could require the coal to be delivered at all events, and if they elected to do this, it was the duty of the defendant to furnish it. The contrary construction would make the stipulation worse than useless. The plaintiffs might continue to exercise their election to receive the coal, month after month, without avail, and, at the end, find themselves exactly at the point they started from — forced to accept the twenty-five cents per ton.”

¹ Van Buren v. Digges, 11 How. U. S. 461.

facts, the court held that the suspension of rent was not full satisfaction of the damages; the court was not satisfied that the lessee had agreed to accept a suspension of rent as a full compensation for such an entire breach of the covenant.¹

¹ *Fisher v. Barrett*, 4 Cush. 381. In *Newlin v. Pyne*, 40 Iowa, 166, there was an agreement between the parties for exchange of farms, and it contained this clause: "It is also understood, that, in case the said P fails to make said conveyance, as aforesaid, then he agrees to pay said N for all plowing done by him on said land."

The question was, whether N was entitled to any other damages. It was contended by the other party that he was not.

Day, J.: "This position would be correct, if the parties to a contract must stipulate for the damages to be recovered in order that they may recover any. But the law, of itself, attaches to the breach of every contract the right to recover proper damages. That the parties have expressly provided for the payment of some of the damages, which, perhaps, the law would not have awarded without such provision, cannot be construed to be a waiver of the right to recover other damages which the law permits. In order to defeat the recovery of such damages, it must clearly appear that the parties have stipulated for all the consequences which they intend shall follow a breach of their agreement. It is plain that this agreement more particularly refers to certain incidental damages, which might not arise at all, whilst as to the principal damages, and which are certain to follow a breach of the contract, if it was an advantageous one to the plaintiff, the contract is silent."

In *Potter v. McPherson*, 61 Mo.

240, there was a contract between the parties for constructing a railroad, by the terms of which payments were to be made by the employer in monthly instalments, ten per cent. being reserved by him until the completion of the work, "as security for the faithful performance of the contract;" and in case of certain breaches of the contract, on the part of the contractor, the amounts reserved were to be absolutely forfeited to the other party. Held, that the amounts so to be retained were not liquidated damages for such breaches, but the contractor could recover the entire sum agreed upon, less the damages which in fact might be sustained by reason of his non-compliance with the contract. Hough, J., said: "To hold otherwise in such a case, would produce the grossest inequality and injustice. The amount forfeited might bear no just relation to the damage suffered. The more nearly the contract approaches completion, the greater would be the reserve, and the less would be the damage. As the damage diminished, the sum forfeited would increase." *Savannah, etc. R. R. Co. v. Callahan*, 56 Ga. 331. See *Phelan v. Albany, etc. R. R. Co.* 1 Lans. 258; *Jemmison v. Gray*, 29 Iowa, 537; *Faunce v. Burke*, 16 Pa. St. 469; *Hennessey v. Farrell*, 4 Cush. 267; *Jackson v. Cleveland*, 19 Wis. 400.

Easton v. Penn. & Ohio Canal Co. 13 Ohio, 79. This was a similar case, the contract providing for monthly payments, and a reserve of fifteen per cent. to insure the completion of the work; and it also provided that

The general doctrine was well summed up in a Pennsylvania case. The owners of a hotel had agreed to sell it for fourteen thousand dollars, of which three thousand dollars was to be paid at a specific time, and a deed was to be made; part possession was to be delivered at once; and in the contract the parties agreed to forfeit five hundred dollars in case either failed to com-

in case of too slow progress of the work, and in certain other contingencies, the president of the company or the engineer should have power to determine the contract had been abandoned, and such determination shall put an end to it, and exonerate the company from every obligation arising therein, and then the job might be disposed of as though the contract had never existed. It was declared abandoned because, in the opinion of the engineer, the work was not being prosecuted with sufficient force to ensure its completion within the time agreed on. Suit was brought by the contractor to recover the fifteen per cent. reserved in monthly payments for work done. Woods, J., said: "The contract may be supposed to be severe upon the plaintiffs. They were, however, by no means forced to execute it. It was voluntary. By its terms, extensive control over the work is conferred upon the defendant, and great confidence reposed in the honest and faithful exercise of his discretion. If the defendant has violated neither its letter nor its spirit, it is difficult to see what reasons the plaintiffs have for complaint. We sit here to enforce the contracts made by others, but we have no authority to impose upon them obligations to which they have never assented. The plaintiffs were to be paid monthly, on estimates made monthly by the engineer. It has been done. Fifteen per cent. was to be retained to

ensure the completion of the work. The defendant kept back this amount. If the contract was declared abandoned, the determination of the president or engineer is conclusive. The contract is at an end, and the defendant exonerated from every obligation thence arising, by express agreement. It is insisted that when the whole work is completed, the fifteen per cent. may be recovered by the plaintiffs. Had they finished the work, the position would be correct, but if the contract is abandoned, relet, and others complete the work, the amount retained as security is, in its nature, liquidated damages. If it were not so intended, there would be no security in the retention of this amount. . . . The president or engineer is the umpire between the parties. His determination ends the contract and exempts the company from its obligations. The agreements of the parties are the law by which their rights are to be determined, and I am extremely doubtful, at least, whether any court can legitimately interfere and upset their arrangements, where an honest discretion has been exercised, where neither fraud nor circumvention has intervened. I am instructed by my brethren, however, to say, as the opinion of the court, that in this class of cases the subject is open to inquiry whether the contractors had done any act, or omitted the performance of any duty, which, within the terms of the contract between the

ply with its terms. It was held that the forfeiture was intended by the parties as a compensation to either, in case the other wholly abandoned the contract; and that it was liquidated damages, and not a penalty. As the general rule of damages might not embrace all the compensation the parties deemed would be due, in view of the probable risk, trouble, loss and expense, incident to the contemplated change on the part of either party, they were regarded as having fixed the sum stipulated as the amount of damage each would suffer from a total failure; and the word "forfeit" was outweighed by the other elements of interpretation and meant "to pay." Agnew, J., said: "It is unnecessary to examine the numerous authorities in detail, for they are neither uniform nor consistent. No definite rule to determine the question is furnished by them, each being determined more in direct reference to its own facts than to any general rule. In the earlier cases, the courts gave more weight to the language of the clause, designating the sum as penalty or as liquidated damages. The modern authorities attach greater importance to the meaning and intention of the parties. Yet the intention is not all-controlling, for in some cases the subject matter and surroundings of the contract will control the intention where equity absolutely demands it. A sum expressly stipulated as liquidated damages, will be relieved from, if it is obviously to secure payment of another sum, capable of being compensated by interest. On the other hand, a sum denominated a penalty or forfeiture, will be considered liquidated damages where it is fixed upon by the parties as the measure of the damages, because the nature of the case, the uncertainty of the proof, or the difficulties of reaching the damages by proof, have induced them to make the damages a subject of previous adjustment. In some cases the magnitude of the sum, and its proportion to the probable consequence of a breach, will cause it to be looked upon as minatory only. Upon the whole, the only general observation we can make is, that in each case we must look at the lan-

parties, would justify the president or engineer in declaring it abandoned; and if no such act had, in fact, been done, nor duty omitted, the honest exercise of the discretion

conferred, to abandon the contract, ought not to shield the defendant from the payment of the per centum so retained."

guage of the contract, the intention of the parties as gathered from all its provisions, the subject of the contract and its surroundings, the ease or difficulty of measuring the breach in damages, and the sum stipulated, and from the whole gather the view which good conscience and equity ought to take of the case.¹

STIPULATIONS FOR PAYMENT OF A FIXED SUM FOR EITHER PARTIAL OR TOTAL BREACH.—Contracts often contain a variety of stipulations, which are of unequal importance; and, therefore, admitting of many breaches, for which the damages would be different in amount. In such a case, a total breach would involve an injury greater than that which would result from an infraction of a particular stipulation. Hence, it is self-evident that a sum stipulated to be paid, either for breach of one of the minor provisions, or of the whole contract, could not be a liquidation of damages on the principle of compensation for actual injury. The sum would either be too great for a partial breach or wholly inadequate to one which involved the loss of the whole contract. Where an agreement contains several stipulations differing in importance, and a sum is mentioned as liquidated damages to be paid in case of a breach; and of such amount as is apparently appropriate to a total breach, it will be regarded as intended to fix the damages only for such a breach; and an intention will not be imputed to make it payable for breach of minor and unimportant parts, in the absence of language very clearly expressing it.² If, however, it cannot be appropriated thus to a total breach, but applies, by necessary construction, to such as would cause trifling loss or inconvenience, as well as to those of great importance, such sum is a penalty.

Parke, B., said: "The rule laid down in *Kemble v. Farren* was, that when an agreement contained several stipulations of various degrees of importance and value, the sum agreed to be paid by way of damages for breach of any of them shall be construed as a penalty, and not as liquidated damages, even though the parties have in express terms stated the contrary. . . .

¹ *Streeper v. Williams*, 48 Pa. St. 450; *Shreve v. Brereton*, 51 Pa. St. 175; *Robeson v. Whitesides*, 16 S. & R. 320.

² *Hoagland v. Segur*, 38 N. J. L. 230.

When the parties say that the same ascertained sum shall be paid for the breach of any article of the agreement, however minute or unimportant, they must be considered as not meaning exactly what they say; and a contrary intention may be collected from the other parts of the agreement.”¹ But in a later case,² he is reported to have said of the same case: “That decision has since been acted upon in several cases, and I do not mean to dispute its authority. Therefore, if a party agree to pay 1,000*l.* on several events, all of which are capable of accurate valuation, the sum must be construed as a penalty and not as liquidated damages. But if there be a contract consisting of one or more stipulations, the breach of which cannot be measured, then the parties must be taken to have meant that the sum agreed on was liquidated damages and not a penalty.” And the same antithesis is stated by him in another case, in which he said: “Where a deed contains several stipulations of various degrees of importance, as to some of which the damages might be considered liquidated, whilst for others they might be deemed unliquidated, and a sum of money is made payable on a breach of any of them, the courts have held it to be a penalty only, and not liquidated damages. But when the damages are altogether uncertain, and yet a definite sum of money is expressly made payable in respect to it by way of liquidated damages, those words must be read in the ordinary sense, and cannot be construed to import a penalty.”³ This latter distinction has been recognized and followed in other cases in England and in America.⁴

¹ *Horner v. Flintoff*, 9 M. & W. 678.

² *Atkins v. Kennier*, 4 Exch. 776.

³ *Green v. Price*, 13 M. & W. 695; affirmed in 16 M. & W. 346.

⁴ *Carpenter v. Lockhart*, 1 Ind. 434. *Cotheal v. Talmage*, 9 N. Y. 551, was decided on this distinction. *Ruggles, J.*, said: “It is contended that because the contract referred to in the bond bound the defendant to do several things of different degrees of importance, and the sum of \$500 was made payable for the non-

performance of any or either, it must be a penalty, and not liquidated damages. This doctrine, in the cases in which it is asserted, is traced to the cases of *Astley v. Welden*, 2 Bos. & Pul. 346, and *Kemble v. Farren*, 6 Bing. 141. But I do not understand either of these cases as establishing any such rule. The principle to be deduced from them is, that where a party agrees to do several things, *one of which is to pay a sum of money*, and in case of a failure to perform any or either of

Whether the damages are certain or not, a fixed sum made payable on the happening of one or of several events, each of which will be the occasion of some loss, cannot be deemed a sum intended for compensation. No such stipulation can operate on that principle. In many courts the law is held to be that a sum is stipulated damages when it conclusively appears that the parties have intentionally adopted it for that purpose. But where the courts proceed on the theory that there can be no such intention when the stipulation is so framed that it cannot by any possibility operate to adjust the recompense to actual injury, a sum made payable indifferently for one breach or for many, for a breach attending with a small loss or a large one, can have no effect to liquidate damages. In case the damages are easily computed, the extent of the inequality of the provision is seen at once; but even if they are uncertain, the in-

the stipulations, agrees to pay a larger sum as liquidated damages, the larger sum is to be regarded in the nature of a penalty; and being a penalty in regard to one of the stipulations to be performed, is a penalty as to all. In *Kemble v. Farren, Tindall, C. J.*, says, that if the clause fixing the sum for liquidated damages 'had been limited to breaches which were of uncertain nature and amount, we should have thought it would have the effect of ascertaining the damages upon any such breach;' thus rejecting the doctrine contended for by the defendant's counsel in the present case. It is true that the doctrine thus contended for has been adopted in some English and in several American cases; hastily, I should think, and without careful examination of the cases from which it is supposed to be derived. But if it should be considered as having any solid foundation in principle, it should be applied only in subordination to the general rule, which requires the courts in these, as in all other cases, to carry into effect the

true intent of the parties. It should never be applied to cases like the present, where the amount of damages is uncertain from the nature of the subject itself; and incapable of proof, not only from that uncertainty, but from the circumstances already stated; and where, for these reasons, there was a necessity for ascertaining them by estimate by the parties in their contract. The only plausible ground for withholding the doctrine in any case is, that the party might be made responsible for the whole amount of damages for the breach of an unimportant part of his contract, and so be made to pay a sum by way of damages grossly disproportionate to the injury sustained by the other party. Without undertaking to deny that this rule may properly be applied to some cases, I cannot think it ought to be applied to the present. The injustice it professes to avoid is no greater than that which is tolerated in many other cases for the purpose of enforcing a faithful performance of contracts." *Bagley v. Peddie*, 16 N. Y. 469.

equality is logically certain. Ryan, C. J., stated the point with great clearness. He says: "Where the sum is agreed to be paid for any of several breaches of the contract, and the damages resulting from the breach of all of them are uncertain, and there is no fixed rule for measuring them, but the breaches are apparently of various degrees of importance and injury, the cases are conflicting on the rule, whether the sum should be held as a penalty or as liquidated damages. On principle, we are very clear that in such a case the sum should be held as a penalty. For it appears to us that it would be as unjust to sanction a recovery of the sum agreed to be paid alike for one trivial breach, or for one important breach, or for breach of the whole contract, as it would be to sanction such a recovery equally for damages certain and uncertain in their nature. The rule holding the sum to be a penalty in the latter case, goes upon the injustice of allowing such a recovery equally in cases of damages, uncertain indeed, but manifestly and materially different in amount; equally for breach of part of the contract, and for breach of the entire contract. Such a rule would not only put the same value on a small part as on a large part, but would put the same value on any part as on the whole."¹

This is believed now to be the doctrine generally held; if a

¹Lyman v. Babcock, 40 Wis. 503.

1 Parsons on Cont. 161, where the learned author says: "Let us suppose a contract between parties, one of whom, for good consideration, promises to the other to do several things, and then it is agreed that the promisor shall pay, by way of liquidated damages, a large sum, if the promisee recover against him in an action for a breach of this contract. It must be supposed that this sum is intended and regarded as adequate compensation for the breach of the whole contract; for it is all that the promisor is to pay if he breaks the whole. It would, of course, be most unjust and oppressive to require him to pay this whole sum for violating any one of the least important of

the contract. But such would be the effect, if the words of the parties prevailed over the justice of the case. The sum to be paid would, therefore, be treated as penalty, and reduced accordingly, unless the agreement provided that it should be paid only when the whole contract was broken, or so much of it as to leave the remainder of no value; or unless the sum agreed upon was broken up into parts, and to each breach of the contract its appropriate part assigned; and the sum or sums payable came in other respects within the principles of liquidated damages." Astley v. Welden, 2 B. & P. 346, per Heath, J.; Boys v. Ancel, 5 Bing. N. C. 390; Reilly v. Jones, 1 Bing. 302.

gross sum is stipulated to be paid for any failure to fulfil a agreement consisting of several parts and requiring several things to be done or omitted, it is a penalty.¹

There is one class of contracts in which the general construction of stipulations liquidating damages may at first sight seem to be in conflict with this doctrine: contracts of a negative character, requiring a party to abstain continuously from doing certain acts, as in contracts to discontinue a nuisance,² or contracts to secure enjoyment of the good will in a certain trade or business. A contract of the latter description contains a guarantee against competition from the promisor for a certain time and at a specified place, or in some limited district. He agrees not to engage in that business for such time within that space and if he does, or if he violates the contract, or fails to fulfil it he will pay a certain sum. In general, a single violation though it be accomplished in one day, and is confined to

¹ *Taylor v. Sandiford*, 7 Wheat. 13; *Van Buren v. Digges*, 11 How. U. S. 461; *Carpenter v. Lockhart*, 1 Ind. 434; *Cook v. Finch*, 19 Minn. 407; *Lee v. Overstreet*, 44 Ga. 507; *Owen v. Hodges*, 1 McMull. (S. C.) 106; *Hammer v. Bradenbush*, 31 Mo. 49; *Goldsborough v. Baker*, 3 Cranch C. C. 48; *Nash v. Hermosilla*, 9 Cal. 584; *Foley v. McKeegan*, 4 Iowa, 1; *Martin v. Taylor*, 1 Wash. C. C. 1; *Henderson v. Cansler*, 65 N. C. 542; *Lord v. Gaddis*, 9 Iowa, 265; *Halleck v. Slater*, 9 Iowa, 599; *Brown v. Bellows*, 4 Pick. 178; *Moore v. Platte Co.* 8 Mo. 467; *Jackson v. Baker*, 2 Edw. Ch. 471; *Thoroughgood v. Walker*, 2 Jones' L. 15; *Curry v. Larer*, 7 Pa. St. 470; *Fitzpatrick v. Cottingham*, 14 Wis. 219; *Trowler v. Elder*, 77 Ill. 452; *Hoagland v. Segur*, 38 N. J. 230; *Long v. Towl*, 42 Mo. 39; *Gowen v. Saltmarsh*, 11 Mo. 271; *Watts v. Sheppard*, 2 Ala. 425; *Cheddeck v. Marsh*, 21 N. J. 463; *Niver v. Rassman*, 18 Barb. 50; *Berry v. Wisdom*, 3 Ohio St. 241; *Clement v. Cash*, 21 N. Y. 253; *Chase v. Allen*,

13 Gray, 42; *Myres v. Hayes*, 3 Mis. 98; *Trustees v. Walrath*, 27 Mich. 232; *Elizabethtown, etc. R. R. Co. v. Georgenehsee*, 9 Bush, 56; *Dail v. Litchfield*, 10 Mich. 29; *Staples v. Parker*, 41 Barb. 648; *Magee v. Lavel*, L. R. 9 C. P. 107; *Shute v. Taylor*, 5 Met. 61; *Beckman v. Drake*, 9 M. & W. 846; *Hoag v. McGinn*, 22 Wend. 163; *Higgins v. Weld*, 1 Gray, 165; *Lea v. Whitaker*, L. R. 1 C. P. 70; *In re Newman*; *Ex parte Copper*, 4 Ch. D. 724.

In some of the foregoing cases the rule is quoted as applicable to agreements for performance or omission of various acts, in respect to one or more of which the damages on a breach would be readily ascertainable, because the particular case embraced such stipulations; but without any expression to indicate that the determination would have been different if all the damages had been of an uncertain nature.

² *Grasselli v. Lowden*, 11 Ohio 349; not to poach, *Roy v. Duke Beaufort*, 2 Atk. 190.

small part of the district, subjects him to liability for the stated sum, and a repetition of such acts, or a failure to abstain at all, may subject him to no greater liability. Such agreements are in general such as to require one continuous act of abstention, and the consideration and the amount required to be paid evince the intention that such stipulated sum be paid for a minimum of violation. The agreement may be so framed that there may be repeated recoveries for successive infractions, or it may be framed so that only one infraction is possible.¹

¹ *Dakin v. Williams*, 19 Wend. 447; *Dunlop v. Gregory*, 10 N. Y. 241; *Mott v. Mott*, 11 Barb. 127; *Streeter v. Rush*, 28 Cal. 67; *Duffey v. Shockey*, 11 Ind. 70; *Spicer v. Hoop*, 51 Ind. 365; *Jaquith v. Hudson*, 5 Mich. 123; *Mercer v. Irving*, E. B. & E. 563; *Reynolds v. Bridge*, 6 El. & B. 528; *Sainter v. Ferguson*, 7 M. G. & S. 716; *Muse v. Swayne*, 2 Lea (Tenn.), 256; *Galesworthy v. Strutt*, 1 Ex. 659; *Rawlinson v. Clark*, 14 M. & W. 187. See *Leary v. Laffin*, 101 Mass. 334. Under a statute of New York, a contract was authorized to be made with certain officers for the publication of the reports of the decisions of the court of appeals. The officers were given power to impose terms on the contracting publisher beneficial to the public, and to make provision in the contract that a party injured by the refusal of the contractor to sell and deliver as prescribed in the contract should be entitled to recover damages, and might fix a sum as liquidated damages.

A contract so entered into required the contractor to furnish, at the contract price, any volume published under it, to any other law-bookseller in the city of New York or Albany applying, therefor, "in quantities not exceeding one hundred copies to each applicant;" unless the contractor choose to deliver more. The

contract also provided that for any failure on the part of the contractor "to keep on sale, furnish and deliver the volumes, or any of them, as agreed, he shall forfeit and pay . . . the sum of \$100, hereby fixed and agreed upon, not as penalty, but as liquidated damages," to be sued for and recovered by the persons aggrieved.

The plaintiff, a book-seller, applied on six different occasions for a number of copies required by him in his business, of certain volumes published under the contract, tendering the contract price, which defendant refused to deliver.

In an action on the contract, it was held a valid stipulation of damages, not a penalty; and that the plaintiff was entitled to recover the damages for each refusal.

Miller, J., delivering the opinion of the court, treats the question as one depending on the intention of the parties, ascertained from the language of the contract, and from the nature of the surrounding circumstances of the case.

Referring to the case, he says: "The breach provided for was a single one—a failure to keep on sale, furnish and deliver the volumes named at a price fixed. The agreement expressly provides that the sum named is fixed and agreed upon 'not as a penalty.' The failure to

Where the stated sum obviously and grossly exceeds any just measure of compensation, there is the same recognized discretion in such cases as in others, to declare such sum a penalty.¹

sell and deliver embraced not only a single volume, but might be one hundred volumes at one time. The damages for a failure to deliver a single volume might be very small, while for a larger number it would be far greater; and, in case of a book-seller, disposing of them in the course of his trade, might be beyond the amount actually fixed. The damages for a single breach were also uncertain, and could not be determined without extrinsic evidence, and without some embarrassment. The mere loss of profits on a volume to a book-seller might also be of but trifling amount when compared with the injury to his trade by being unable to furnish to his customers volumes of the reports as required. Under the circumstances, it is easy to see that there would be considerable difficulty in making proof of the actual damages incurred. In view of the facts, although the question is by no means free from embarrassment, it is, perhaps, a fair inference that the parties actually intended to guard against these difficulties by fixing the amount named in the contract as liquidated damages. As the damages which might possibly be incurred by a failure to supply a larger number of copies provided for by the contract might be greater, we think the amount was not unreasonable, or grossly disproportionate to the probable estimate of actual damages." *Little v. Banks*, 85 N. Y. 258.

¹*Stevens v. Barrett*, 1 Pick. 443. In *Perkins v. Lyman*, 9 Mass. 522, S. C. 11 Mass. 76, the defendant covenanted for a valuable consideration, that he would not be directly or in-

directly interested in any voyage to the N. W. coast of America, or in any traffic with the natives of that coast for seven years, in the penal sum of \$8,000. It was held a violation of such covenant to own and fit a vessel for such voyage, although before her departure, the covenantor divested himself of all interest in the vessel and cargo; but also held that the \$8,000 was penalty. Per curiam: "The question whether a sum of money, mentioned in an agreement, shall be considered as a penalty, and so subject to the chancery powers of this court, or as damages liquidated by the parties, is always a question of construction, on which, as in other cases where a question of the meaning of the parties in a contract, provable in a written instrument, arises, the court may take some aid to themselves from circumstances extraneous to the writing. In order to determine upon the words used, there may be an inquiry into the subject matter of the contract, the situation of the parties, the usages to which they may be understood to refer, as well as to other facts and circumstances of their conduct; although their words are to be taken as proved by the writing exclusively." The court considered there was nothing in the transaction and subject matter to indicate whether the sum stated was penalty or liquidated damages. It might be either consistently with the object of the contract. But the court say: "If the sum of \$8,000, mentioned in the agreement, is to be treated as liquidated damages, then for one instance, in which the contract should be broken, and for a thousand in

EFFECT OF PART PERFORMANCE ACCEPTED WHERE DAMAGES LIQUIDATED.—For the same reason that one sum cannot consistently be compensation alike for a total and partial breach, a stated sum made payable for the former cannot by construction be applied to any infraction after acceptance of part performance.¹ In case of such a stipulation, the stated sum is only recoverable upon the happening of the very event mentioned in the contract. If a partial breach occurs, it has sometimes been said the stated sum is as to that breach only penalty, and damages are given on proof without regard to it.² In other instances, it has been held that the damages for a partial breach are a constituent of the sum stipulated for an entire failure to perform. Thus, where there were liquidated damages for a failure to convey land, and a part only of the land was conveyed, and a failure as to the residue, the damages allowed was a sum which bore the same ratio to the stipulated sum that the value of the land not conveyed bore to that of the whole land.³

which the defendant should interfere in the trade contemplated by the parties to be secured to the plaintiffs for seven years, exclusively of him, and of all acting under him, the same damages, the amount of demand, would be recovered, and having been once paid, if demanded as a penalty, there would be an end of the contract; but if demanded as damages, then, it seems, the demand might be repeated. Examined in this view, we see nothing which gives this contract any other determinate meaning than that of penalty. If there is nothing to prevent the plaintiffs, in case the defendant should have injured them, in the breach of his contract, to a greater amount than \$8,000, from recovering upon his covenant, and in that form of action, the extent of the damage actually sustained, although greatly exceeding the sum mentioned; it would be a severe construction, indeed, which should consider him liable to that amount

upon one breach, however slight the injury and loss may have been. . . . He binds himself in the sum of \$8,000 for his faithfully and strictly adhering to this contract. It is not said, if he does so, contrary to his agreement, then he will pay that sum as a satisfaction. Nor is there anything expressed which would conclude the plaintiffs, unless it be their form of action (debt), when the amount of damages should exceed \$8,000, from demanding to the extent of their loss."

¹ *Hoagland v. Segur*, 38 N. J. 230; *Shute v. Taylor*, 5 Met. 61; *Taylor v. The Marcella*, 1 Wood, 302; *Watts v. Sheppard*, 2 Ala. 425; *Berry v. Wisdom*, 3 Ohio St. 241; *Lampman v. Cochran*, 16 N. Y. 275, per *Shankland, J.*; *Shiel v. McNitt*, 9 Paige, 101; *Mandy v. Culver*, 18 Barb. 336.

² *Shute v. Taylor*, *supra*.

³ *Watts v. Sheppard*, 2 Ala. 425. See *Chase v. Allen*, 13 Gray, 42.

LIQUIDATED DAMAGES ARE IN LIEU OF PERFORMANCE.—It has been held that in all cases where a party relies on the payment of liquidated damages, it must clearly appear from the contract that they are to be paid and received in lieu of performance.¹ Where the stipulated sum covers the loss of the whole contract, and does not apply where there is merely a violation of some detail of it, they are in lieu of performance of the entire contract; they satisfy the whole of it and every particular of it. Thus, if in an agreement for submission of a controversy to arbitration, it is mutually agreed that either party failing to fulfil such agreement shall pay to the other a specified sum, as stated damages, not so large in itself as to imply a penalty, it would be recoverable from the party who should revoke the power of the arbitrators, for he would thereby repudiate the submission, and defeat the entire object of the agreement. But if there be no revocation, and after an award is made, one party refuses to perform it, such refusal is not such a breach as the stated sum applies to.² But if the

¹ Gray v. Crowley, 18 John. 219.

² Id. In *Lowe v. Nottle*, 16 Ill. 475, an action was brought on an award. The submission stated that several suits were pending between the parties, arising out of a contract in relation to the purchase of grain; and it was agreed that all matters connected with the contract and the suits were to be referred; that the decision be conclusive, and that judgment, on ten days' notice, should be entered on the award. It was also provided that the submission should not operate to dismiss any of the pending suits, until final judgment on the award, or the performance of it; the parties binding themselves to abide by the award, "in the penalty of one thousand dollars as stipulated damages, to be paid by the party delinquent to the party complying." The award was for \$5,876.46. *Scates, C. J.* (speaking of causes of demurrer to the declaration), said: "The most

important is the want of an averment of a failure to pay the liquidated damages, stipulated to be \$1,000, for non-compliance with the award, and which it is here contended is all that can be recovered under the submission and award. If this view is sustainable, no action will lie upon the award, as it is here brought, but alone upon the submission. To solve this objection, it is necessary to ascertain, from the nature of the matters in controversy, and the terms and language of the parties in their submission, whether they intended by this part of the agreement that the \$1,000 fixed as liquidated damages should be strictly and technically so held, or only as a penalty. Courts have not been confined and controlled alone by the literal terms, stipulated damages, used by the parties, when inquiring into their true intention and meaning. But they have looked to the subject matter of the dispute,

stated sum is made payable as liquidated damages for a breach of some particular only of the agreement, then it may still be a question whether that feature of the contract will, notwithstanding the breach, and the claim or even payment of those damages, be of continuing obligation, so as to admit of other breaches and successive claims and recoveries of the same stipulated damages. This question is not to be settled by any rule peculiar to the construction of such stipulations; it depends on the intention of the parties as ascertained by a fair interpretation of the contract. Where certain work is required to be done within a specified time, it may be, and often is, agreed that a stated sum shall be paid for every week, month or other period, during which completion of the work is delayed beyond the appointed time. In such cases there is, by necessary implication, a continuing obligation as well as right to finish the work, though the stipulated time of performance has elapsed. These sums are recoverable and may be aggregated.¹ And they are severally payable only as complete satisfaction for the delay of performance and not in lieu of performance.

the situation and condition of the parties, and all the circumstances, together with the effects and consequences, as aids in arriving at the true meaning. Where a covenant is made concerning an existing cause of action, that cause may or may not be merged in the covenant. If it be merged, and the covenant be broken, the party is liable alone on the covenant, and not on the original cause of action. If is not merged, then the covenant affords a new and additional cause of action, and remedy upon it. In this latter case, if the amount named in the covenant or agreement be fixed as liquidated or stipulated damages, and is

intended by the parties to be paid in lieu of performance, then the recovery will be confined to that amount for the breach, as well as to his action on the covenant or agreement for his remedy, and cannot preserve his original cause of action. But when such intention does not appear, the sum named as stipulated or liquidated damages will be received and treated as a penalty. And the party may recover upon the original cause."

¹Fletcher v. Dyche, 2 T. R. 32; Pettis v. Bloomer, 21 How. Pr. 31; Hall v. Crowley, 5 Allen, 304. See ante, p. 508.

CHAPTER VIII.

INTEREST.

Interest as an element of damage has already been several times mentioned. But as such and otherwise it is an elementary topic deserving more particular treatment, and this seems the most appropriate place to introduce it.

DEFINITIONS AND GENERAL VIEW OF THE SUBJECT.—Interest is the compensation fixed by agreement or allowed by law for the use or detention of moneys; or for the loss thereof to the party, entitled to such use; and is computed at a certain rate per centum by the year, unless stipulated for upon some other period of time.

In a strict sense, it is the compensation fixed by agreement to be paid for the use of money, while the debtor has a right to retain the principal, and during a stipulated period of credit; in other words, before the principal is due and payable. A creditor is not entitled to be paid for the use of money owing to him before it is due, unless by force of some agreement, express or implied.¹ And this should be for the prospective use of money; otherwise it has been held not to be strictly interest.² But the past use of money may be a valid consideration for a promise to pay money by way of compensation.³ When expressly stipulated for to accrue during the period of forbearance, it becomes

¹ *Minard v. Beans*, 64 Pa. St. 411; *Thorndike v. U. S.* 2 Mason, 1; *Beardslee v. Horton*, 3 Mich. 560; *Robinson v. Bland*, 2 Burr. 1077; *Rensselaer Glass F. Co. v. Reid*, 5 Cow. 587; *Robinson's Adm. v. Brock*, 1 Hen. & Munf. 211; *White v. Walker*, 31 Ill. 422; *Pollard v. Yoder*, 2 A. K. Marsh. 264; *Brainard v. Champlain Transportation Co.* 29 Vt. 154; *Evans v. Beckwith*, 37 Vt. 285.

² *Daniels v. Nelson*, 21 Minn. 530. The action was on a note given for a sum agreed upon for interest after

the time for which it was computed had elapsed, and at a rate in excess of that antecedently agreed upon, and specified in the contract for the principal. The court say: "A contract to pay interest is a contract to pay a consideration for the future use of money. The contract in this case was a contract to pay a consideration for the *past* use of money, and, therefore, not a contract to pay interest in any proper or legal sense." *Adams v. Hastings*, 6 Cal. 126.

³ *Wilcox v. Howland*, 23 Pick. 167.

as it accrues, a positive addition to the principal, and is thence a distinct and integral part of the debt,¹ payable, unless otherwise agreed, when the principal is due,² and in the same funds.³

As such, it has a substantive character. The creditor is not obliged to forego what is unearned of the interest for an agreed period, on the tender of the principal. The borrower or debtor cannot, by tendering the money to pay the debt before it is due, stop the interest; for the time of payment, in such cases, is part of the contract, and for the mutual benefit and convenience of the parties.⁴ After it accrues and is due, it may be recov-

¹Southern Central R. R. Co. v. Town of Moravia, 61 Barb. 181; West Branch Bank v. Chester, 11 Pa. St. 282; Foster v. Harris, 10 Pa. St. 457.

²Saunders v. McCarthy, 8 Allen, 42; Cooper's Adm. v. Wright, 23 N. J. L. 200.

³McCalla v. Ely, 64 Pa. St. 254.

⁴Ellis v. Craig, 7 John. Ch. 7. In this case interest was payable at stated periods, before the principal was to be paid. This circumstance appears, in some measure, to have influenced the decision, but the general course of reasoning, as well as the force of the authorities cited, are in favor of the broader doctrine stated in the text. The chancellor said: "There can be no doubt that the parties may, by express stipulation, agree that a debt shall not be paid before a given time, and, until that time arrives, the debtor cannot tender the debt and stop interest.

"The question then occurs, what was the intention of the parties in this case, upon a fair and sound interpretation of the terms of the condition of this bond? The time of payment was made an essential part of the contract for the loan of the money. The terms of this bond were equally the agreement of both parties, and in which their mutual interest and convenience are pre-

sumed to have been consulted. A prolonged time of payment, when money is loaned upon interest, payable periodically, is not always given for the accommodation of the debtor; the time is intended to meet the will and wishes of both parties; under the case of persons who are unable to earn money by their own exertions, or to employ themselves profitably in business, such as aged and infirm persons, women and infants, and also in the case of literary and charitable institutions, a safe investment of money, with a prolonged time of payment of the principal, and short times of payment of the interest, is most likely to meet their wants, and promote their welfare. The interest of money is liable to fluctuation, and money itself is a marketable commodity, and subject to greater or less demand, according to the vicissitudes of trade and credit. These considerations may be supposed to have had a material influence upon the terms of the loan. We can hardly believe that both parties in this case had not equally in view their own convenience in fixing upon a distant day of payment of the principal; or that it was the meaning of the contract, that the obligor should be able on the next day, or the next month, after the loan, to force back the

money upon the plaintiff, and break up an advantageous investment. Why were the usual words, *or before*, omitted in the condition of the bond, but to show the intentions of the parties, that the principal was not to be paid before the day specified in the condition?

"The cases in the common law courts do not appear to have settled the question by any direct or definitive decision. I think, however, the language of the books is against the defendant; and it would seem to be every where conceded that in no case was a tender before the day good. If the condition of a bond be payable *on or before* such a day, a plea of payment before the day, to wit, on such a day, is good. Anonymous, 2 Wils. 173. But if the condition of the bond be payable on *such a day*, a plea of payment before the day is bad; and the defendant must either plead it by way of accord and satisfaction, or plead *solvit ad diem*, and prove payment before the day (Jernegan v. Harrison, Str. 317; Anonymous, 2 Wils. 150; Winch v. Purdon, Butler's N. P. 174). These cases turned upon the technical terms of pleading; and whatever subtleties exist on that subject, there can be no doubt that if money be tendered and accepted before the day appointed, it would, when skillfully pleaded, amount to a discharge of the bond; for, if, as Lord Coke says (Coke, Litt. 212b), 'If the obligor pay a lesser sum before the day, and the obligee receive it, it is a satisfaction.' The bearing of these cases upon the point now under discussion consists, however, in the distinction which they assume between a bond payable *on* such a day, and *on or before* such a day, and in the doctrine which they necessarily convey, that it requires

the assent and concurrence of the creditor to discharge, before the day, a bond payable on a given day.

"The language of Lord Hardwicke, as chief justice of the king's bench, in Tryon v. Carter (2 Str. 994), is still more explicit on the subject. The bond in that case was payable on or before the 5th of December, and payment was made on that day. The case itself is not applicable, but the observations of the chief justice are much in point. 'In the case,' he observes, 'of a bond conditioned for payment at a certain day, or upon such a day, there can properly be no legal payment or legal performance of the condition till that day. Payment before the day may, indeed, be given in evidence on *solvit ad diem*, but that goes upon the reason, that the money is looked upon as a deposit in the hands of the obligee until the day comes, and then it is actual payment.' The argument in favor of the right of the obligor to pay before the day stipulated, is founded on the assumption of the fact, that the delay of the time of payment is introduced into the contract solely for the benefit of the debtor, and that he may waive a benefit or renounce a time given on his account, according to the maxim, that *Quisquis potest renuntiare jure pro se introducto*. But this is asking the concession of the very point in dispute. When a specific sum, without interest, is made payable at a distant day, or perhaps, where the sum may be on interest, but the interest is not payable periodically in the intermediate time, there is color for the construction that the time is given solely for the accommodation of the debtor; and if I am not mistaken, the doctrine contended for on the part of the defendant is founded entirely on

ered by action, whether the principal be then due or not;¹ or whether the principal has been paid or not. In pleading to show a case for such interest, the agreement must be specially counted on, and a breach of it alleged. Interest is also recoverable for the detention of money after it is due. It is in many such cases recoverable of right and as a matter of law, independent of the discretion of a jury. It may also be claimed of right, under various circumstances of contract and tort, on the value of property or things in action, and on the value of services, though such value has to be proved; on money lent, on money paid, on money had and received, as well as on divers other forms of loss to the plaintiff, or gain to the defendant, capable of pecuniary estimate; and in such cases it is immaterial that there is no agreement for interest or forbearance. When the principal is due upon contract, of course the obligation or duty to pay interest for its detention results from the same contract, and is recoverable thereon as damages for failure to perform; and when recoverable in tort, is chargeable on general principles as an additional element of damage, for the purpose of full indemnity to the injured party.

As damages, interest is an inseparable incident to the principal demand; follows it as the shadow follows the substance. Whenever the demand is satisfied and discharged, the accrued interest which was accessory, whether paid or not, is extinguished.² In pleading, it is sufficient to declare on a default in not paying the principal demand; the interest as damages, when not made

that ground. But when money is loaned upon interest, payable quarterly yearly, and a distant day is mentioned for the payment of the principal, the delay is evidently as much for the benefit of the creditor as of the debtor, and the law itself most clearly implies it. The one party wants the principal to employ as capital in his business, and the other party relies upon the enjoyment of a portion of the profits of that capital, in the shape of interest periodically paid for his support and comfort. These cases of loan upon in-

terest are, therefore, cases of mutual accommodation, and each party has an equal interest in the preservation of the definite period of payment; and neither can violate it, without a violation of the terms, and intention of the contract."

¹ *Smart v. McKay*, 16 Ind. 45.

² See *Southern Central R. R. Co. v. Town of Moravia*, 61 Barb. 181; *Consequa v. Fanning*, 3 John. Ch. 587; *Gillespie v. Mayor, etc. of N. Y.* 3 Edw. 512; *Jacot v. Emmett*, 11 Paige, 142.

special by contract, but left to be measured by law, may be recovered under a general allegation of damages, without being specially claimed.¹

In another class of cases, similar to those last mentioned, but where the right to interest is less obvious, and in some others where the injury cannot be measured by any precise pecuniary standard, interest is allowable under the advice of the court, in the discretion of the jury. These distinctions will be made more manifest, and the authorities which recognize and support them cited, when we come to discuss particular interest topics, and the law of damages in connection with particular subjects.

INTEREST BY THE EARLY COMMON LAW.—By the ancient common law, it was not only unlawful but criminal to take any kind of interest. As late as the reigns of Henry VII, of Edward VI, and of Mary, every rate of interest was also forbidden by express statute.²

INTEREST IN ENGLAND LEGALIZED BY EARLY STATUTES.—In 1545, the statute of 37 Henry VIII was passed. The preamble shows that interest was still illegal and criminal, but the act gave a negative sanction to it by providing that “none shall take for the loan of any money or commodity above the rate of ten pounds for one hundred pounds for one whole year.” It is said that the first legal interest was taken in England under this statute. The rate was subsequently, in Queen Anne’s time, reduced to five per cent.³ And in the reign of William IV, and by various statutes of Victoria, interest has been directly and

¹ *Heinman v. Schroeder*, 74 Ill. 153; *McConnell v. Thomas*, 2 Scam. 313.

² *Earl of Chesterfield v. Jansen*, 1 Wils. 290. In *Houghton v. Page*, 2 N. H. 42, Judge Woodbury says: “To take it (interest) was also *in foro conscientie*, punished as a crime, and not only subjected the offender to the forfeiture of all his estate, but in the ‘Mirror of Justice,’ 191 and 248, one of the first English law-books extant, it is lamented, as ‘an abusion of the common law,’ that the offender was not likewise

deprived of christian burial.” After referring to the prohibitory statutes in England, he remarks: “It therefore follows that if the common law of England concerning interest should be adopted, we must hold void all contracts for any quantity of interest, however small and reasonable. But in this enlightened age, such a rule could no more be tolerated than the absurd principles of the common law concerning witchcraft and heresy.”

³ 12 Anne St. 2, c. 16.

affirmatively provided for. The existing statutes repealed the law against usury; and parties are at liberty to contract for any rate of interest.¹

INTEREST AT COMMON LAW IN AMERICA.—There are some cases in which judges have declared interest to be of statutory creation.² But the general course of judicial decision, and of legislation in this country, assumes the validity of contracts for interest without statutory sanction, and the legal obligation to pay interest in many cases not provided for either by contract or statute.³ That the law recognizes the use of money as valu-

1 "Public General Statutes"—17 and 18 Victoria, cap. XC, p. 463—
"An act to repeal the laws relating to usury and to the emolument of annuities" (10 August, 1854).
"Whereas, it is expedient to repeal the laws at present in force relating to usury: Be it enacted by the queen's most excellent majesty, by and with the advice and consent of the lords spiritual and temporal, and the commons, in this present parliament assembled, and by authority of the same, as follows: I. The several acts and parts of acts made in the parliaments of England and Scotland, and Great Britain and Ireland, mentioned in the schedule hereto, and all existing laws against usury, shall be repealed. II. Provided always, that nothing herein contained shall prejudice or affect the rights or remedies of any person, or diminish or alter the liabilities of any person in respect to any act done previously to the passing of this act. III. Where interest is now payable on any contract, express or implied, for payment of the legal or current rate of interest, or where upon any debt or sum of money, interest is now payable by any rule of law, the same rate of interest shall be recoverable as if this act had not been passed. IV. Provided

always, that nothing herein contained shall extend or be construed to extend to repeal or affect any statute relating to pawnbrokers; but that all laws touching and concerning pawnbrokers shall remain in full force and effect, to all intents and purposes whatsoever, as if this act had not been passed."

² *Close v. Field*, 2 Texas, 231; *Isaacs v. McAndrew*, 1 Mont. 437; *Eastin v. Vandorn*, Walk. (Miss.) 214; *Hamer v. Kirkwood*, 25 Miss. 95.

³ *Young v. Godbe*, 15 Wall. 562; *Parmelee v. Lawrence*, 48 Ill. 331; *Davis v. Greely*, 1 Cal. 422. In *Young v. Polack*, 3 Cal. 208, the plaintiff and defendant had taken a joint lease for improving certain property; the plaintiff, with the consent of the defendant, made a contract in his own name for making the improvement, and performed it. He paid all the expenses out of his own funds. That contract was drawn by the defendant himself. The plaintiff claimed damages of the defendant for not paying his share of the expense as the building advanced. The court decreed that the defendant should pay his contribution of one-half, with three per cent. interest per month, the current rate, and the decree was affirmed by the supreme court.

able, is placed beyond question by the allowance of interest as damages for detention of money, when the debtor is in default, or guilty of fraud. Interest is now universally treated as a legitimate consideration for the use of money. To take it is deemed morally as well as legally just, in the general commerce of the world; and not only where private interests may be subserved by credit, but also in those public exigencies which induce states and nations to become borrowers. Statutes generally exist, providing what shall be the rate, when not fixed by agreement; and in many states a maximum rate is established, beyond which interest is expressly or impliedly prohibited. In some, the consequences of transcending this limit are prescribed; and these are various.

AGREEMENTS FOR INTEREST.—There is no difference in principle between agreements to pay for the use of money, and those to make compensation for anything else that is valuable. And as a general rule, contracts are valid and will be enforced, although there is a great disproportion between the burden of the undertaking on one side, and the value of the consideration for it furnished on the other. The theory of the law is, and its practical operation is consistent with the theory, that a small consideration will support an onerous agreement. The comparative benefit to be derived from the mutual considerations, executed or executory, which are technically valuable in character, are not weighed. It is enough that a valuable consideration exists; its adequacy is not an element considered in determining whether or not an agreement, founded upon it, is valid. A few examples of unconscionable bargains are to be found in the books,—examples of contracts so immensely unequal, and, if held valid, so certain to be disastrous to one party, that on this ground of being unconscionable, they were held not obligatory. Still, it is an axiom of the law of contracts, that mere inadequacy of consideration is no defense.

The compensation, however, for the use of money, or for its detention, there being always a customary or legal rate, is susceptible of precise measurement. Therefore, contracts for a higher rate, though they be intended to have effect only after the principal sum is due, and to measure the damages for delaying

payment, are liable to be treated in respect to the interest they provide for, as contracts for penalties.¹

But when parties are authorized by statute to contract for more than the ordinary legal rate of interest, either with or without restriction, such contracts are permitted to have a more liberal effect. A contract to pay interest at a given rate, while the debtor has a right for a definite period to the use of the principal, is different in its nature and incidents from a contract to pay interest after that right has expired; in the one case, it is the price of a rightful use and possession of the money; in the other, it is a liquidation of the damages for detaining it without right; in the former case, the contract creates the right; in the latter, interest as damages is imposed by law, though the rate may be regulated by agreement. In the computation of interest, however, beginning before, and continuing after maturity of the debt, no rest is to be made at maturity, or at the commencement of suit, but the interest is to be computed continuously from the time when it commences to the settlement, or to the judgment, or decree.²

Where there is an agreement for the payment of money at a future day, and it contains or is accompanied with an express promise to pay interest from date to the time specified for payment, the law is settled that interest is chargeable afterwards if the principal remain unpaid, although the agreement is silent in regard to interest after maturity. This results from the general principle that all contracts to pay money give a right to interest from the time when the principal ought to be paid.³ It can make no difference with the application of this principle that the contract contains an express stipulation for interest

¹ Mosby v. Taylor, Gilmer (Va.), 172; Taul v. Everet, 4 J. J. Marsh. 10; Gould v. Bishop Hill Colony, 35 Ill. 324.

² Barker v. International Bank, 80 Ill. 96; Brewster v. Wakefield, 1 Minn. 352; Folsom v. Plumer, 43 New Hamp. 459.

³ Boddam v. Riley, 2 Bro. Ch. 2; Williams v. Sherman, 7 Wend. 109; Ten Eyck v. Houghtaling, 12 How. Pr. 523; Cartmill v. Brown, 1 A.

K. Marsh. 576; Van Rensselaer v. Jewett, 2 Comst. 135; Hunt v. Jucks, 1 Hayw. 199; McKinley v. Blackledge, Mart. & Hayw. 185; Knickerbocker Ins. Co. v. Gould, 80 Ill. 388; Purdy v. Phillips, 11 N. Y. 406; Farquhar v. Morris, 7 T. R. 124; Wenman v. Mohawk Ins. Co. 13 Wend. 267; Robinson v. Bland, 2 Burr. 1077; Chapin v. Murphy, 5 Minn. 474.

until the day fixed for payment, for that is not inconsistent with the implication, that if not paid on that day, interest is to be paid afterwards; since without such express stipulation no interest would accrue until a default of payment. The maxim *expressum facit cessare tictum*, does not apply;¹ for the contract does not speak to the particular case.²

Contracts relating to interest have not been enforced with uniform construction and effect. The English and American courts have not entirely harmonized; and there is a diversity in the decisions of the latter. For the purpose of showing more clearly and in detail the distinctions which have been made, and the conflict of judicial decisions, the classification of subjects in the following sections has been adopted as convenient and sufficiently comprehensive.

SECTION 1.

GENERAL PROMISE TO PAY MONEY “WITH INTEREST.”

It is liberally construed — Law or custom supplies the rate — Legal or stipulated rate applies from date — Whether the same rate will continue after the debt is due.

IT IS LIBERALLY CONSTRUED.— Under the first point it is to be observed that such contracts, in common with all others, are to have a reasonable construction with a view to carrying out the actual lawful intention of the parties. The construction as to sureties will be strict.³ It is liberal in respect to these ordinary

¹ See *Spaulding v. Lord*, 19 Wis. 533.

² *Thorndike v. United States*, 2 Mason, 1.

³ *Bowery Savings Bank v. Clinton*, 2 Sandf. 113. The bond of J to the plaintiffs bore interest at six per cent. C indorsed a covenant binding himself to them for “an additional one per cent. per annum interest, making in all seven per cent. per annum on the principal secured by the bond, until the principal should be paid; the interest to be paid at the time and in the manner

mentioned in the bond; it was held that C was not bound to pay seven per cent. interest, but only one per cent. on the amount of the bond; that he was bound to pay one per cent. until the bond was paid off.”

In *Hamilton v. Van Rensselaer*, 43 Barb. 117; S. C. 28 How. Pr. 192, it was held that a surety who guarantees the payment of the interest on a money bond not bearing interest by its terms, is liable for interest accruing after the bond becomes due.

Hamilton v. Van Rensselaer, 43

short hand expressions by which interest is commonly stipulated for orally, and which frequently find their way into written promises. Contracts for interest at a given rate per cent. will be treated as contracts for interest at that rate per annum,¹ and even an abbreviation like "interest at ten per cen" has received the same construction.² So, an agreement to pay a given per cent. has been construed the same as though it were an agreement in terms to pay interest at that per cent.³

N. Y. 244. In this case the defendant guarantied "the punctual payment of the interest" upon a bond payable in six years and six months from date, with interest semi-annually; it was held that the guaranty only extended to the interest falling due before the time of the payment of the principal. And that after the principal sum has fallen due, interest is payable not by the original terms of the agreement, but as damages for the breach of the contract.

Church, C. J., said: "He (the guarantor) neither agreed to pay the principal nor to be liable for the consequences of its non-payment. The intent of the defendant, ascertained by legal rules, was to agree to pay the interest expressly provided for in the bond only; but when the plaintiff urges that the defendant has employed general words guarantying the payment of interest upon the bond without limitation; and that these words include words after as well as before default; and claims to enforce the rigid rule of liability therefor, it is pertinent to answer, that by strict legal rules interest, as such, cannot be recovered after default in the payment of the principal; and that such interest is not therefore within the language of the contract."

"We do not place the decision upon this narrow ground, but prefer to rest it upon the proposition that

by the plain, ordinary meaning of the language used in the contract, when applied to the facts existing at the time it was made, the interest recoverable after the principal became due, whether it is regarded as interest upon a continuing contract, or as damages for its non-performance, was not in the contemplation of the parties at the time, and was not the interest specified and provided for in the defendant's contract. The construction contended for by the plaintiff might render the contract as burdensome as if it had been a guaranty of the payment of the principal itself. The defendant might never be able to discharge the obligation except by the payment of the principal, and in that case the result would be to compel him substantially to perform a contract which it is conceded he never entered into."

¹ Thompson v. Hoagland, 65 Ill. 310.

² Gramer v. Joder, 55 Ill. 314.

³ Davis v. Rider, 53 Ill. 416; Higley v. Newell, 28 Iowa, 516. But see Griffith v. Furry, 30 Ill. 251. The suit was on a note in these words: "One day after date, we promise to pay Daniel Furry, or order, four hundred and fifty-six and $\frac{7}{10}$ dollars, value received, ten per cent." It was held that the words "ten per cent." in their connection were without meaning. The note being de-

LAW OR CUSTOM SUPPLIES THE RATE.—If the promise is to pay interest simply, the law supplies the rate if one is fixed by statute; for parties are supposed to contract in that general way with reference to the law.¹ Where no rate is established by statute, it is assumed that in making and accepting a promise for interest generally, the parties have in view the rate which is customary where the contract is made and to be executed. That rate will govern in respect to liquidated debts on which the law permits interest to be recovered as damages for delay of payment after they are due.²

LEGAL OR STIPULATED RATE APPLIES FROM DATE.—A promise to pay interest on money payable at a future day will be construed as a promise to pay interest before, rather than exclusively after maturity.³ Statutes exist in England, and in many of the states of the Union, authorizing parties to contract for a greater than the legal rate which is applied in the absence of any agreement, on money due.

When agreements of this kind, or for a less than the legal rate, are made in general terms, not specifying when the stipulated rate shall commence, or how long it shall continue, and the principal is payable at a future day, the promise is uniformly held to apply from date to maturity;⁴ but whether it shall continue afterwards to operate, if the principal remain unpaid, the adjudications are not harmonious. Some cases hold that the contract operates *ex vigore* only until the debt by the contract becomes due, and that if it be not then paid, the contract has

scribed in the declaration as a note bearing ten per cent. interest, it was rejected when offered in evidence, on the ground of variance.

In *Patterson v. McNeelly*, 16 Ohio St. 348, the action was upon a promissory note made payable one year after date, and which contained this clause: "the above to be at ten per cent. annually." It was held that the word annually, in this connection, should be understood as relating to and defining the rate of interest, and as equivalent to the words, per annum; that such a clause does not

bind the debtor for the annual payment of interest. *English v. Smock*, 34 Ind. 115.

¹ *Prevo v. Lathrop*, 2 Ill. 305; *Clay v. Drake, Miner* (Ala.), 184.

² *Young v. Godbe*, 15 Wall. 562.

³ *Connors v. Holland*, 113 Mass. 150; *Dewey v. Bowman*, 8 Cal. 145; *Hackenberry v. Shaw*, 11 Ind. 392; *Pittman v. Barrett*, 34 Mo. 84; *Ayres v. Hayes*, 13 Mo. 252; *Winn v. Young*, 1 J. J. Marsh. 51; *Ely v. Witherspoon*, 2 Ala. 131.

⁴ See authorities last cited.

no longer any effect whatever to govern the rate; and the damages for detention afterwards are limited to the ordinary legal rate of interest; other cases hold the contract rate to be *prima facie* the rate after maturity, but subject to be put aside by consideration of whether it be a reasonable rate, or there is a mutual intention to continue it. Other cases hold that the contract in such cases operates by its own vigor after the rate commences until the debt is paid or merged in a judgment or decree.

WHETHER THE SAME RATE WILL APPLY AFTER THE DEBT IS DUE.—If the stipulated rate is less than the legal rate, and the principal is made payable at a distant day, so that it is obvious from this circumstance, or from this and others, that the time of credit, expressly given, is the whole time of forbearance mutually intended, the creditor would seem, in reason, entitled on the expiration of that period, to receive the principal, or have that rate of interest, afterwards, which the law gives generally upon default, in the payment of money. This would appear more especially his right, if he with reasonable promptness asserts his claim to the money by actual demand, or resorts to legal measures for its collection. But silence and inaction after the maturity of the debt might imply acquiescence in the debtor's retention of the money; and justify the inference that the creditor is satisfied to prolong the credit on the original terms. A prompt demand, however, or notice that such is not his intention, or any conduct which negatives acquiescence in the delay of payment on the terms which governed before the debt was due, will prevent the old rate being extended by implication from extraneous facts, or otherwise than by necessary legal construction. Where a mortgagee contracted to receive a rate of interest less than the legal rate during the time of credit agreed upon by the parties, it was held that if he suffers the mortgagor to remain in possession after the mortgage money becomes due, an understanding of the parties will be presumed, that the interest shall continue at the same rate until the mortgagee thinks proper to demand payment. But it was held that no such presumption can be raised where the mortgagee attempts to foreclose his mortgage; or takes possession of the mortgaged premises on the supposition that he has actually acquired the

equity of redemption as a substitute for his debt.¹ Two other cases in New York, decided in equity, seem to hold the rate to be the same absolutely after maturity as before, by virtue of the contract fixing the rate.² In both of these cases the rate was less than the legal rate. In the latter, the vice-chancellor decided that the creditor was not entitled to the legal rate after maturity, though the debtor had regularly paid interest at the legal rate for over six years after the debt became due. Such payments were held not to be evidence of a continuing agreement to pay more than the rate specified in the bond as the rate before maturity. Later cases have been decided at law in the same manner.³ In a late case, it was held that the right to the same rate after maturity which was fixed by contract before, is a contract right which cannot be impaired by subsequent legislation.⁴ In a case in Illinois,⁵ there was a stipulation for "five per cent. per month, as damages, from maturity." The payee, from time to time after maturity, accepted interest at ten per cent. per annum until the death of the maker. And it was held that such acceptance of interest evidenced an agreement to substitute ten per cent. per year in place of five per cent. per month, and was a waiver of the higher rate.

In a Pennsylvania case,⁶ it was held that a note payable at a future day with three per cent. interest from the date, carries that interest till the day of payment fixed in the contract, and after that legal interest. A similar rule was laid down in South Carolina.⁷

¹ Bell v. Mayor, etc. 10 Paige, 49. See Lawrence v. Trustees, etc. 2 Denio, 577.

² Miller v. Burroughs, 4 John. Ch. 436; New York L. & C. Co. v. Manning, 3 Sandf. Ch. 58.

³ Andrews v. Keeler, 19 Hun, 87; Association, etc. v. Eagleson, 60 How. Pr. 9. But see Hamilton v. Van Rensselaer, 43 N. Y. 246; Ritter v. Phillips, 53 N. Y. 589.

⁴ Association, etc. v. Eagleson, 60 How. Pr. 9. See Morrisania Savings Bank v. Bauer, 3 L. Bull. (N. Y.) 102; Taylor v. Wing, 84 N. Y. 477.

⁵ Bradford v. Hoiles, 66 Ill. 517.

⁶ Ludwick v. Huntzinger, 5 Watts & S. 51.

⁷ Langston v. South Carolina R. R. Co. 2 Rich. N. S. 248. Two New York cases have often been cited in connection with Ludwig v. Huntzinger, as though they tended to establish the same rule. These cases are United States Bank v. Chapin, 9 Wend. 471, and Macomber v. Dunham, 8 Wend. 550. In the first of these cases, the bank was by law limited to six per cent. interest upon all discounts, and a debt discounted

A contract for the payment of money at a definite future time, with a stipulation for the payment of interest at a specified rate, stands, if not performed after the date fixed for the payment of the principal, simply as a chose in action. The contract has then no future; the time has elapsed for performance; there remains but a right of action for damages. There is no continuing contract to pay interest in any other sense than there is a continuing contract to pay the principal. The promise was, as to both, to pay at a day which is past. If the principal had been loaned for a term of years, with an agreement to pay interest semi-annually, this agreement, while it runs, would impose the duty to pay interest only at those half-yearly periods. But no periodicity would be recognized in the obligation to pay interest after the maturity of the debt.¹ In a suit brought three months after that date, there can be no doubt that the creditor would be entitled to a computation of interest for that time, or for any time, to the day of obtaining judgment or decree.² The creditor's claim for such interest could not be defeated by the argument that the interest contract continues, by implication, until payment of the debt, and by such interest contract, the debtor is bound to pay only once in six months. Such an argument would be entitled to prevail if the interest contract were a continuing contract—if,

at that rate was not paid at maturity. It was held that the clause in the charter, so limiting the rate of interest, referred only to discounts in the ordinary course of business; that the defendant's contract with the bank having been broken, he was liable to pay the rate of interest fixed by the *lex loci* from the time the debt became due. In the other case, a loan company was authorized by its charter to charge interest for a full month where a loan was for fifteen days or less than a month. A loan made for twenty days remained unpaid for several months after it was due. It was contended on the part of the company that an agreement was implied that the in-

terest was to be charged according to the terms upon which the loan was originally made. The court, however, held that the true and only rational interpretation of the transaction was that the loan, made in pursuance of the charter, not having been renewed when it became due, the interest upon the debt then due, like the interest upon every other debt which has fallen due, is to be regulated by the general law of the state on that subject. *Chambliss v. Robertson*, 23 Miss. 302; *Tuffli v. Ohio, etc. Trust Co.* 2 Disney, 121.

¹ But see *O'Neill v. Bookman*, 9 Rich. L. 80.

² *Wheaten v. Pike*, 9 R. I. 132.

by its own prolonged operation and effect, it absolutely regulated the interest *after* as it did *before* the debt was due.

Parties may, by agreement, liquidate damages to be paid in case of a future breach of contract; and may, in like manner, and upon the same principle, fix the rate of interest within reasonable limits, to be paid after the debt is due.¹ But an agreement in general terms to pay interest on a time debt is an agreement primarily for the same time as the agreement for the payment of the principal. The intention of the parties is to be ascertained from the language of the agreement; and thus ascertained, the debtor intends to pay, and the creditor to receive the debt, consisting of principal and agreed interest, on the day fixed for such payment. To put any other construction on the agreement is to infer bad faith, or that the parties do not intend what they clearly say. Strictly, therefore, such an agreement does not operate beyond the pay-day. Whatever influence it has in determining the interest afterwards is secondary and probative.

If the debtor does not pay when the debt is due, and this omission occurs by his default, the expectation that he will pay interest at the same rate at least as during the period of stipulated credit, is natural and reasonable; and the existence of a legal obligation to do so is agreeable to the analogy of other contracts, and by such analogy is liable to be modified by circumstances. The question of interest after maturity is much governed by the equity of the case; circumstances may take away the right altogether. The circumstances which will have this effect will readily occur to the professional mind. Among them is a tender of the debt which puts an end to the default and stops interest;² the continued absence of the creditor;³ a state of war which places the debtor and creditor in the relation of alien enemies to each other's government.⁴

So the rate of interest which was obligatory, by agreement, during the life of the contract, may be so low, or so high, as to negative the intention, when the contract was made, or during

¹ See *Palmer v. Lefler*, 18 Iowa, 125; *Taylor v. Meek*, 4 Blackf. 388.

² *Ante*, p. 470; *post*, p. 697.

³ *Du Belloix v. Waterpark*, 1 D. R. 848.

⁴ *Mease v. Stevens, Coxe*, 433; *Bean v. Chapman*, 62 Ala. 58.

the default, that such rate should continue after the contract has expired; and that circumstance may influence the court to reject the rate so agreed on as a rule in determining the interest to be allowed as damages.¹

¹ *Henry v. Thompson, Minor* (Ala.), 209. This case is thus succinctly stated by Loomis, J., in *Hubbard v. Callahan*, 42 Conn. 524: "The suit was for the recovery of a large number of notes, differing in their terms, and no particular description of them reported; but they were reduced to four general classes in the briefs of counsel: '1st. To pay the principal at a future day, and if not punctually paid, to pay the premium or interest at the rate expressed from the date. 2d. To pay the principal at a future day, with interest at the rate expressed from the date till paid. 3d. To pay the principal at a future day, with a distinct agreement to pay the interest, not stating the time from which or till which it was to run. 4th. To pay the principal at a future day, with interest from the maturity of the note.'

"The rates of interest stipulated for were in some cases one hundred and twenty per cent. per annum; in others sixty per cent.; and the very lowest was thirty per cent. The statute of Alabama then in force provided 'that any rate of interest or premium for the loan or use of money, wares, merchandise, or other commodity, fairly and *bona fide* stipulated and agreed upon by the parties to such contract, expressed in writing and signed by the party to be charged therewith, shall be legal.'

"A majority of the judges concurred in refusing to allow the stipulated rates of interest, but they did not agree as to the grounds of the decision. Judges Crenshaw and

Minor delivered very able dissenting opinions sustaining the stipulations for interest as valid contracts. The majority opinions were given by the chief justice and by Judge Safford. Judges Ellis and Gayle concurred with the chief justice in the opinion that the contract on its face fails to show that the consideration was a loan. One reason for giving such a literal application of the statute is stated to be the unparalleled rate of interest. But in the course of the opinion the chief justice says: 'As to the second, third and fourth classes of cases as arranged in the brief and arguments of counsel, I am of opinion that if the consideration had been a fair and *bona fide* loan, the parties had a right to stipulate any rate of interest without limiting it to a future day, or to the maturity of the note, provided the contract for interest be absolute and unconditional.'

"Judge Safford held (in which Gayle also concurred), that where the rates of interest were exorbitant, and there was no time of forbearance fixed by the contract, they were not within the statute." *Bell v. Mayor, etc. of N. Y.* 10 Paige, 49.

Cook v. Fowler, 43 L. J. Ch. 855, L. R. 7 H. L. Cas. 27, was an action upon a warrant of attorney given to secure the payment of £1,330 "on the 2d of June next," with interest at five per cent. per month, "judgment to be entered up forthwith." The lord chancellor remarked upon the stipulation for interest up to a certain day, without any mention of subsequent interest upon the face of the instrument. He says: "No

To the rate specified in the contract the parties have thereby given a sanction, by adopting it before maturity; they have admitted it to be a fair compensation for the use of the money. The debtor's omission to pay the debt when due, should have the same effect to continue that rate after maturity, on the ground both of intention and admission of its fairness, where it exceeds the legal rate, as the silence and inaction of the cred-

doubt, *prima facie*, the rate of interest stipulated up to the time certain, might be taken, and generally would be taken, as the measure of interest; but this would not be conclusive. It would be for the tribunal to look at all the circumstances of the case, and to decide what was the proper sum to be awarded by way of damages." The house of lords declined to award damages at the rate of sixty per cent. because it was highly inequitable. The holder not having entered up judgment, nor made any definite claim against the debtor's estate (such debtor having died), for the space of four years and upward, it was held that the tribunal before whom the claim at last came was justified in awarding by way of damages such a rate of interest as the holder of the warrant of attorney would have been entitled to, according to the ordinary rule of the court of chancery, had he entered up judgment on the day named in the defeasance to the warrant of attorney, namely, at the rate of four per cent. It was held, also, that there is no rule of law that upon a contract for the payment of money on a certain day, with interest at a fixed rate, down to that day, a further contract for the continuance of the same rate of interest, is to be implied.

In *Brewster v. Wakefield*, 22 How. 118, the supreme court of the United States held that such a contract is spent when the day of payment ar-

rives; that there is no stipulation in relation to interest, after the debt becomes due; and that if the right to interest depended altogether on contract, and was not given by law in such a case, the creditor would be entitled to no interest whatever after the day of payment. The contract being entirely silent as to interest, if the notes be not punctually paid, the creditor is entitled to interest after that time by operation of law, and not by any provision of the contract. Therefore the interest after maturity should be after the rate established by law, where there is no contract to regulate it. There were two notes sued on, one stipulating interest at the rate of twenty and the other twenty-four per cent. per annum. C. J. Taney says: "Nor is there anything in the character of this contract that should induce the court by *supposed intendment of the parties*, or doubtful inferences, to extend the stipulation for interest, beyond the time specified in the written contract. The law of Minnesota has fixed seven per cent. per annum as a reasonable and fair compensation for the use of money; and where a party desires to exact from the necessities of a borrower more than three times as much as the legislature deems reasonable and just, he must take care that the contract is so written in plain and ambiguous terms; for with such a claim he must stand upon his bond."

itor, where the rate is less.¹ The statutory provision enacted in many states, that judgments shall bear the same rate of interest as that expressed on the face of the contract, or the contract

¹ *Beckwith v. Trustees of Hartford, Providence & Fishkill R. R.* 29 Conn. 268. A railroad company issued bonds, by virtue of an act of the legislature, bearing interest payable semi-annually at the rate of seven per cent. per annum; the interest-coupons were paid up to the time when the principal of the bonds fell due. And the question was submitted to the court, whether the bondholders were legally entitled to seven per cent. interest, or only to six per cent., the legal rate. Hinman, J., says: "We are of opinion that the plaintiff in this case is entitled to seven per cent. per annum for the detention of his money after the principal became due. Technically speaking, it is no doubt true that the sum recoverable for such detention is treated as damages for the breach of the contract rather than interest for the money loaned, because, strictly speaking, interest can only be claimed under a contract to pay it, either express or implied, and the express contract of course ceased on the day when the principal was to be paid, and no implied contract can be raised from a total refusal to pay anything. But damages are recoverable for the breach of the contract; and courts, in order to give to whom the money is due what he fairly may be supposed to have suffered by withholding it from him, and at the same time to prevent the borrower from making a profit by the breach of his contract, have regulated the damages for such breach by the usual rate of interest at the place where the money is detained. This, though an arbitrary rule, will generally oper-

ate justly, and is much more convenient than any other which could be adopted. But the usual rate of interest at any place is itself as arbitrary a provision of law as the damages dependent upon it, and is by no means uniform. It is not only known to differ in different states and countries, generally depending upon positive statutes, but may vary from the ordinary or more general rate by the parties agreeing upon a lesser rate, or if authorized so to do, as in the case under consideration, by their agreement upon a higher rate; or there may be a general statute authorizing a higher rate for money borrowed for some particular purpose, or by a particular class of persons or corporations; . . . and the different rates thus agreed upon become the legal rates of interest in respect to the particular contracts during their existence. And the rates of interest thus established by agreement must be presumed to be just and equitable under the circumstances; that is, a fair compensation in such case for the use of the money between the parties during the time the contract had to run. Then, why should we not presume, as between the same parties, that such continues a fair compensation for its use until the contract is performed; as well after as before the day when the principal was to be paid; and thus permit the rate of interest agreed upon to control the damages to be paid for the detention of the money, as well as the interest for its use. There is no equity in favor of one rate of interest rather than another, where they are both legal and within reasonable limits, and

rate, is a legislative sanction of the same rate after as before maturity.¹

In some states, the rate stipulated to be paid during the period of credit has no influence in determining the rate afterwards, but the legal rate is uniformly applied. This is so in Minnesota;² in Kansas;³ in Kentucky;⁴ in Maine;⁵ though when a note was payable one day after date, and specified a rate of interest above the ordinary legal rate, it was held to indicate an intention that the note should bear that rate after maturity; and where such intention is inferable or expressed, the conventional rate will be applied;⁶ in Arkansas;⁷ in Indiana;⁸ in Rhode Island,⁹ and South Carolina.¹⁰ The same principle appears to be held by the supreme court of the United States.¹¹ In England, the stipulated rate before maturity would seem to be *prima facie* the rate afterwards,¹² but subject to easier relaxation, and broader discretion conceded to the jury,¹³ than is consistent with the rule established by a preponderance of American

the defendants ought not to complain so long as it is in their power, by paying the principal, to protect themselves from paying what they thought a reasonable rate when they borrowed the money."

¹Hand v. Armstrong, 18 Iowa, 324.

²Talcott v. Marston, 3 Minn. 339; Mason v. Callender, 2 id. 350; Kent v. Bown, 3 id. 347; Chapin v. Murphy, 5 id. 474; Lash v. Zambert, 15 id. 416; Moreland v. Lawrence, 23 id. 84.

³Robinson v. Kinney, 2 Kan. 184; Searle v. Adams, 3 Kan. 515.

⁴Gray v. Brisco, 6 Bush, 687; Rilling v. Thompson, 12 Bush, 310.

⁵Duran v. Ayer, 67 Me. 145; Eaton v. Boissonnault, id. 540.

⁶Capen v. Crowell, 66 Me. 282; Paine v. Caswell, 68 Me. 80.

⁷Newton v. Kinnesly, 31 Ark. 626; Woodruff v. Webb, 32 id. 612; Pettigrew v. Summers, id. 571; Gardner v. Barnett, 36 id. 476.

⁸Burns v. Anderson, 68 Ind. 202,

overruling Kilgore v. Powers, 5 Blackf. 22; Richards v. McPherson, 74 Ind. 158.

⁹Pearce v. Hennessy, 10 R. I. 223.

¹⁰Langston v. South C. R. R. 2 S. C. 248.

¹¹Brewster v. Wakefield, 22 How. 118; Burnhisel v. Firman, 22 Wall. 170; Holden v. Trust Co. 100 U. S. 72. In Cromwell v. County of Sac, 96 U. S. 57, which was an Iowa case; the court continued the conventional rate. See Perry v. Taylor, 1 Utah, 63.

¹²Cook v. Fowler, 7 H. L. Cas. 27; Keene v. Keene, 3 C. B. N. S. 144; 27 L. J. C. P. 88; Morgan v. Jones, 8 Exch. 620; 23 L. J. Exch. 232.

¹³Du Billoix v. Lord Waterpark, 1 D. & R. 348; Cameron v. Smith, 2 B. & Ald. 305; Bann v. Dalzell, Moo. & M. 228; Page v. Newman, 9 B. & C. 378; Arnott v. Redfern, 3 Bing. 353; Higgins v. Sargent, 2 B. & C. 348; Calton v. Bragg, 15 East, 223; Keene v. Keene, 3 C. B. N. S. 144; Gibbs v. Fremont, 9 Exch. 25.

authority, which is believed to be, that the rate stipulated, in general terms, before maturity, will be continued until verdict.¹

¹ *Kohler v. Smith*, 2 Cal. 597; *Beckwith v. Trustees Hartford, etc. R. R.* 29 Conn. 268; *Adams v. Way*, 33 id. 419; *Hubbard v. Callahan*, 42 Conn. 524; *Kilgore v. Powers*, 5 Blackford, 22; *Gordon v. Phelps*, 7 J. J. Marsh. 619; *Pate v. Gray*, Hemp. 155; *Henderson v. Desha*, id. 231; *Branch Bank v. Harrison*, 1 Ala. 9; *Spencer v. Maxfield*, 16 Wis. 178; *Pruyn v. Milwaukee*, 18 id. 367; *Marietta Iron Works v. Lottimer*, 25 Ohio St. 621; *Mannett v. Sturgess*, id. 384; *Besser v. Hawthorn*, 3 Oregon, 125; *Etnyre v. McDaniels*, 28 Ill. 201; *Williams v. Baker*, 67 Ill. 238; *Brewster v. Wakefield*, 1 Minn. 352; *Van Beuren v. Van Gaasbeck*, 4 Cow. 496; *Montgomery v. Boucher*, 14 Upper Can. C. P. 45; *Prigdon v. Andrews*, 7 Texas, 461; *Hopkins v. Crittenden*, 10 Texas, 189; *Harden v. Wolf*, 2 Ind. 31; *Engler v. Ellis*, 16 Ind. 475; *Hand v. Armstrong*, 18 Iowa, 324; *Thompson v. Pickel*, 20 Iowa, 490; *Wilson v. King*, *Morris* (Iowa), 106; *Burkhart v. Sappington*, 1 G. Greene, 66; *Guy v. Franklin*, 5 Cal. 416; *Corcoran v. Doll*, 32 Cal. 82; *Wilson v. Marsh*, 2 Beasley, 289; *McLane v. Abrams*, 2 Nev. 199; *Overton v. Bolton*, 9 Heisk. 762; *Warner v. Juif*, 38 Mich. 662; *Cecil v. Hicks*, 29 Gratt. 1; *Burges v. Southbidge Sav. Bk.* 2 Fed. Rep. 500; *Brannon v. Herse*, 112 Mass. 63; *Union Institution v. Boston*, 129 Mass. 82; *Cromwell v. County of Sac*, 96 U. S. 51; *Fauntleroy v. City of Hannibal*, 5 Dill. 219; *O'Neill v. Bookman*, 9 Rich. 80; *Singleton v. Lewis*, 2 Hill (S. C. L.), 408. In *Spencer v. Maxfield*, 16 Wis. 178, the action was upon a note payable at a future day, with interest at the rate of twelve per cent. It was silent as to interest after maturity.

The statute in force permitted parties to contract for any rate not exceeding twelve per cent., and seven per cent. was the ordinary legal rate. The stipulated rate was held to govern, after maturity, as a rate legally fixed. *Cole, J.*: "We have no doubt but the general understanding among business men, has been that notes, in the form of the one under consideration, draw interest at the rate of twelve per cent. after, as well as before maturity. Such, we believe to be the construction placed upon these contracts by the community, and we think it is the correct one. . . . It seems to be strictly analogous to the case, where a tenant holds over, where the law implies an agreement to pay rent according to the terms of the express lease." The contract, on this theory, imports an agreement to pay the same rate of interest after as before maturity. There is supposed to be a *tac't* agreement as distinguished from a *duty or obligation* which is to be enforced on the fiction of a promise; or as distinguished from a measurement of compensation for detaining money, by the standard of the rate of interest stipulated for its use immediately before such detention.

In *Spaulding v. Lord*, 19 Wis. 533, where the agreement was to pay interest, "until the time when the principal sum will be payable," the inference of a contract to pay the specified rate, after maturity, was repelled by the particular language of the promise.

In *Etnyre v. McDaniels*, 28 Ill. 201, suit was brought on a promise to pay money and ten per cent. interest. *Breese, J.*, said: "Here are two rates

of interest provided for; one conventional, the other statutory. The ten per cent. rate is expressly stipulated by the parties, and must prevail over the statute rate. This contract must be construed like all other contracts, and the intention of the parties must prevail. Now, what did the parties intend when making a contract to pay ten per cent.? Can any one doubt it was the intention, as well of the maker as of the payer of this note, that ten per cent. should be paid, until the note was fully discharged. Such is the common sense understanding of the contract, and the statutory interest does not control at all.' Such contracts are made every day. It is the rate of interest fixed by the parties themselves, and to attach to the debt until it shall be freely paid, and so long as it remains a note, conventional, not legal interest was the contract, and such contracts are sanctioned by law."

The conclusion that the contract rate shall govern after maturity, is reached, by substantially the same reasoning, in *Wisconsin* and *Iowa*. The construction of the contract is different from that put upon the notes in *Brewster v. Wakefield*, and on the bonds in *Beckwith v. Trustees*, etc. These cases agree that such contracts for interest do not extend beyond the day fixed for the payment of the principal. In the former (*Brewster v. Wakefield*), for that reason, it was held that the conventional interest ceased at maturity; but the *Connecticut* case, while it concedes that the contract operates only to the time when the principal is due, holds, nevertheless, that the conventional rate of interest should be adopted as the just measure of damages after maturity, for having been the conventional rate

immediately before, and because : the debtor is unwilling to pay damages at that rate, he can avoid it by paying the debt.

In *Montgomery v. Boucher*, 1 Upp. Can. C. P. 45, the defendant having made his promissory note payable two months after date, with interest at the rate of twenty per cent. per annum, and having made default in payment thereof at maturity, in an action by the holder thereon, the question was submitted to the jury as to the amount they would allow after the note became due, not exceeding twenty per cent. The jury allowed only six per cent. after the note matured. Upon motion to increase the verdict by the difference between six and twenty per cent., it was held that the rate of interest agreed upon by the terms of the note, is the amount which should be allowed by the jury as interest, when allowing interest in the nature of damages from the maturity of the note to the entry of the judgment.

In *Howland v. Jennings* (1 Upper Canada, C. P. 272), on the authority of *Keene v. Keene*, 3 Conn. Bench, N. S. 144, the court refused to reduce the verdict of a jury who had allowed interest for the whole period from the date at the rate of twenty per cent. per annum, on a promissory note, payable one month after date, with interest at that rate. The defendant contended that from the time the note became due, only six per cent. should have been allowed; and the judge, at *Nisi Prius*, gave him leave to move the full court to reduce the verdict which they refused to do. "On the whole," say the court, "we think the weight of authority is in favor of the interest agreed upon by the parties being the proper amount t

be allowed by the jury as interest, when allowing interest in the nature of damages, from the time the note matures to the time the judgment is to be entered. It may also be argued this is the proper mode of estimating the interest, or damages to be allowed, as being that which was in the contemplation of the parties when they entered into the contract, according to the doctrine laid down in *Hadley v. Baxendale*, 9 Exch. 341."

In *Keene v. Keene*, 3 Com. Bench, N. S. 144, the suit was against the drawer on a bill of exchange payable with interest at ten per cent. per annum. The master computed interest at that rate after maturity to judgment. A motion was made on behalf of the defendant to refer to the master for reconsideration; and it was stated in support of the motion, that the acceptor, whose liability measures that of the drawer, is liable only to interest at five per cent. after due. He was interrupted by Willes, J., who said: "That clearly is not so; until maturity of the bill, the interest is a debt; after its maturity, the interest is given as damages, at the discretion of the jury. *Col. Fremont* had to pay twenty-five per cent. (the Californian rate of interest) upon the bills which he drew there, on Mr. Buchanan, the secretary of state, at Washington, and which were protested for non-acceptance. *Gibbs v. Fremont*, 9 Exch. 25. The jury saw fit to adopt, as the measure of damages, the rate of interest which the parties themselves have fixed, and the master is substituted for the jury." On the decision of the case, Cockburn, C. J., said: "The master has, as he well might, given in the shape of damages the rate of interest the parties themselves have contracted for. I

think he has done quite right." Crowder, J., said: "The master would, I think, have acted very unreasonably if he had not assessed the damages by the rate which the parties had stipulated as the value of the money." *Pujol v. McKinlay*, 42 Cal. 559.

By statute in Nevada the rate of interest or damages for detention is the same, after breach, as that fixed by the contract before breach. So that, though the statute gives damages at the rate of ten per cent. per annum for withholding money generally, it allows a higher rate corresponding to the contract rate when money is withheld which bore, by contract, a higher rate before maturity. *McLane v. Abrams*, 2 Nev. 199.

Nutting v. McCutcheon, 5 Minn. 882, was a suit on a note for \$1,000, and interest at two and a half per cent. per month, secured by mortgage. When the note became due, the maker obtained the privilege of retaining the money longer, upon condition that he would pay interest thereon quarterly at the current rates. No contract for forbearance for any specific time was entered into, nor did the maker, at the beginning of the several extensions that were granted, specially agree to pay any particular rate of interest, and no writings were executed in relation to the same; but at the end of each quarter the parties would meet and agree upon the value of money for the past quarter, and the maker would pay, and the payee would receive, such amount in satisfaction of the interest accrued, and indorse the same upon the note as payment, up to that date, with the consent of the maker. It was held that the absence of a definite contract for forbearance on the one side,

SECTION 2.

AGREEMENTS FOR INTEREST, “UNTIL PAID.”

Agreements for interest from date until the debt is paid—Agreements for a different rate after the debt is due.

Agreements for interest at higher than legal rates, both before and after maturity, will be discussed in another place.¹ Two classes of agreements will receive present attention; first, those which provide expressly for interest from date at a uniform rate until the debt is paid; and, secondly, those which provide for interest from date, in case the debt, not otherwise bearing interest, shall not be punctually paid, or for interest to commence at maturity, or thenceforth to bear an increased rate, in case of default.

AGREEMENTS FOR INTEREST FROM DATE UNTIL THE DEBT IS PAID.—Agreements which belong to the first class have, of course, no other effect than to give interest before maturity, if the rate stipulated is the legal rate, and this will continue until the debt is paid or collected. Where the conventional rate is higher than the ordinary legal rate, but does not exceed that which the parties are authorized by law to stipulate for, it is binding according to its terms; that is, until the debt is paid, or the contract merged in a judgment or decree,² except in the state of

and payment on the other, at the beginning of each quarter, did not affect the validity of the payments, as the parties obviated any such difficulty by stipulating the precise terms at the end of the time, and immediately executing them as settled. When a contract lacking the essential feature of mutuality at its inception is subsequently, by the act of the parties, corrected in this particular, and executed, the question of mutuality between the parties is put to rest, although the statute requires that the contract for the payment of such interest shall be in writing; yet where it is made without writing, and carried out

and executed by the parties, money paid thereunder cannot be recovered back. The rule that where contracts are made in violation of statutory provisions, or in contravention of public policy, they are void, and money paid thereunder may be recovered back, is confined in its application to such contracts as involve, by their subject matter, some substantial violation of the spirit of the law or policy, and not such as stipulate some matter recognized and permitted by law or policy, but in a manner other than the one prescribed.

¹ See post, section 3.

² Fisher v. Bidwell, 27 Conn. 363;

Minnesota. In Iowa, the contract rate is computed on the judgment, in furtherance of the spirit and intent of the contract.¹ But the interest included in the judgment bears interest only at the legal rate.²

In Minnesota, the statute authorizing parties to contract for any rate of interest, is construed strictly; and does not extend beyond the date fixed for payment. It is held there that interest as damages cannot be increased by contract above the ordinary legal rate; such contracts are treated as providing penalties to secure punctuality of payment, and consequently as having no legal effect.³

The courts which hold that a general promise of interest before maturity, at a given rate, will operate afterwards by supposed intention of the parties, will and do enforce a continuance of the same rate, when that intention appears expressly or inferentially.⁴ And other courts which enforce the same rate after as before maturity, not on the ground mainly of intention, but because the rate adopted by the parties for one period is presumed to be fair and just for another immediately succeeding, will continue that rate when the parties have given a like assurance of its fairness, for the whole period that they contemplated the possibility of the money being retained.⁵ Wherever the privilege given to parties to stipulate special rates of interest above the general rate, is held to apply to the time the debtor retains the money after it is due, it would seem to be matter of course to enforce such agreements, if the agreed rate is the same before and after the specified day of payment.⁶

Palmer v. Leffler, 18 Iowa, 125; Pajol v. McKinley, 42 Cal. 559; Taylor v. Meek, 4 Blackf. 388; Mead v. Wheeler, 13 N. H. 351; Dudley v. Reynolds, 1 Kan. 285, affirmed in Young v. Thompson, 2 Kan. 83.

¹Weisen v. King, Morris, 145.

²Burkhart v. Sappington, 1 G. Greene, 66.

³Kent v. Bown, 3 Minn. 347; Talcott v. Marston, id. 339; Mason v. Callender, 2 id. 350; Daniels v. Ward, 4 id. 168; Brown v. Nagel, 21 id. 415.

⁴Capen v. Crowell, 66 Me. 282;

Paine v. Caswell, 68 Me. 80; Hubbard v. Callahan, 42 Conn. 524, 537.

⁵Beckwith v. Trustees, etc. 29 Conn. 268.

⁶It is obvious that the final decisions in Brewster v. Wakefield and Cooke v. Fowler turned on the absence of an express agreement fixing or intending to fix the rate after maturity. It was held in both that the agreed rate before is not, in every instance at least, the agreed rate after maturity, and the intimations were that an express agree-

AGREEMENTS FOR A DIFFERENT RATE AFTER THE DEBT IS DUE.—
The second class of cases comprises those in which interest, by agreement, is made retrospectively to attach for the period of credit, or prospectively at a severer rate, in consequence of the principal not being paid when due.

An agreement in advance that if the principal be paid at maturity the debt may be discharged without interest; but, otherwise, to bear interest from date, at a legal rate, is an undertaking conditionally to do something which the parties had a right to stipulate for at first absolutely. Nor is there any intrinsic difference between such an agreement and one for payment of the principal, at a certain day, with interest, with a proviso that, if such principal be punctually paid, no interest shall be charged. There can be no other legal objection to making money, as interest, payable on a contingency, or on the happening of a default, than to make the principal itself depend on an uncertain event. The question in both cases is whether the payment, required on one alternative—the other dispensing with it—is a penalty. The fact of there being an alternative or contingency in the contract does not decide the question. A party may have two prices for goods, one for cash down, and another and higher price, when time is given for payment. A purchaser who is advised of these terms, and chooses to buy on time, would not be heard to object that the time price, or its excess over the cash price, was a penalty. He is as firmly bound for the price at which he purchased, as though no opportunity to purchase on other terms had been offered. Either price being legal when the purchaser made his contract, it is binding; and an alternative price, determinable by default, may become absolute and collectible. There is not the same latitude allowed to agreements for interest as for prices of property, but there is entire freedom to contract for interest not above legal rates. A party who is a debtor, or who makes a loan, and to whom forbearance for one period is offered without interest, and another and longer period on terms of paying interest, may choose either offer without advantage by way of

ment to continue the rate after agreement would be effectual. And in *Florence v. Jennings*, 2 C. B. N.

S. 454, a promise of a guarantor to pay a specified interest after maturity was actually enforced.

mitigation of his agreement for having rejected the other. Nor is a contract any less binding, in respect to either alternative, which may become absolute, when one of the parties has a continuing option until the time of performance, and may then make his election by performance.¹

It is true, one of the test rules for distinguishing penalty from liquidated damages is, that if a larger sum is agreed to be paid for default in paying a smaller, the larger sum is a penalty. A note made payable for a sum certain on a specified day, without interest, if punctually paid; otherwise, with interest from date, comes within the letter of the rule. If the letter of the rule controlled, the stipulation for interest would be held to be a penalty. The rule, however, does not apply to such a case. It is designed to prevent agreements to pay a large sum in consequence of default in paying a small one, which is the actual debt, because interest is the established measure of damages for such default. It does not apply to invalidate any legal rate promised on the event of a default.

No damages for the mere non-payment of money can ever be so liquidated between the parties as to evade the provisions of the law which fix the rate of interest.² In all such cases, the law having fixed, by positive rules, the rate of interest, has bounded the measure of damages.³ This is the rule, the other the corollary; because interest is the measure of damages for breach of contract to pay money, the law will treat as penalty any larger sum which a debtor may agree to pay for such a default. But within the bounds of the legal rates of interest, parties may liquidate damages for not paying money when due.⁴

¹ Ante, p. 477.

² 2 Sedgw. on Dam. 216.

³ Orr v. Churchill, 1 H. Black. 232.

⁴ Hackenberry v. Shaw, 11 Ind. 392; Brown v. Maulsby, 17 Ind. 10; Gulley v. Remy, 1 Blackf. 69; Wakefield, Adm'r, v. Beckley, Ex'r, 3 McCord, 283; Daggett v. Pratt, 15 Mass. 177. See Richards v. Marsham, 2 G. Greene, 217.

In Alexander v. Troutman, 1 Ga. 469, judgment had been entered

without including the back interest, and this judgment satisfied by execution; afterwards the judgment was amended, under the order of the court, so as to include the interest from date. Nesbitt, J.: "The several assignments of error in this cause resolve themselves into one question, and that is, is the agreement upon the face of the papers, to pay interest from date, if the principal sum is not punctually paid at

A rate of interest fixed by statute is entirely arbitrary; but if it fixes an absolute limit which cannot be transcended by any interest contract, while payment is expressly postponed, any agreement for a greater rate after maturity, by reference to that standard, provides for more than compensation. This, however, is the case only in a technical point of view; for the default in paying may occur under such circumstances that the higher rate will be no more than just compensation.

its maturity, in the nature of a penalty?

“The court below decided it to be an undertaking to pay the back interest as damages for a failure to pay the principal sum at the maturity of the note. . . . If this back interest is stipulated damages, then the plaintiff below is entitled to recover it; if a penalty, he is entitled under the contract to recover whatever, in the proper form of action, he could prove to be the *quantum* of his injury. The parties do not call it either the one or the other; if they did, the name they give to it would not change its nature. That is settled by the authorities. Story’s Eq. sec. 1318. The amount in this case is liquidated, whether it be penalty or damages; for the agreement is in case of non-payment punctually, then to pay ‘interest from date;’ that is, the interest which the law allows, to be computed from the date of the note. By referring to the note, and the law of the state, the amount will be ascertained, *id certum est quod certum reddi potest*. One thing is very clear; that is, that neither the courts of Great Britain, nor of our Union, have established any rule by which it can always with certainty be determined what is a penalty and what liquidated damages. We shall, of course, undertake to establish none. It is settled by the later cases, that in

order to ascertain whether the sum specified in the agreement is to be considered a penalty or liquidated damages, the court must look at the whole of the agreement; and unless it clearly appear thereby to have been intended by the parties as liquidated damages, it will be considered as a penalty. Tidd’s Pr. 877; 6 Barn. & Cress. 216; 11 Mass. 81. In commenting on this subject, Mr. Justice Story remarks: ‘But we are carefully to distinguish between cases of penalties, strictly so called, and cases of liquidated damages. The latter properly occur when the parties have agreed that in case one party shall do a stipulated act, or omit to do it, the other party shall receive a certain sum as the just, appropriate and conventional amount of the damages sustained by such act of omission. In cases of this sort, courts of equity will not interfere to grant relief; but deem the parties entitled to their own measure of damages; provided always, that the damages do not assume the character of *gross extravagance*; or of wanton or unreasonable disproportion to the nature or extent of the injury.’ Story’s Eq. Jur. sec. 1318; Eden on Injunction, 41.

“Upon a careful review of the authorities, we are prepared to say that this extract affords the best general rule upon a question of no little complexity. We do not see

Treating a sum agreed to be paid at a future day, as representing the actual debt due at that day, and the credit or forbearance to that time as having been in some way fully compensated in the transaction in which the debt originated, an agreement to pay an additional sum, whether under the name of interest or not, in case of default in not paying that debt when it becomes due, is essentially an agreement for a penalty; but unless the statute arbitrarily fixes a rate of interest not to be exceeded, it cannot be said that any rate of interest is so perfectly a compensation that any larger rate would be more than compensation.

why its application may not, in most cases, determine what is a penalty, and what damages. Its application relieves us from doubt as to what is the law of the case before us. It is a safe general rule, not to interfere with contracts that parties have thought proper to make, but enforce contracts. If the meaning of the parties is reasonably plain, the court will not be astute to find out a different meaning. The parties in this case, and in all others of like character, have the unquestionable right to fix their own measure of damages. They are presumed to know, better than a jury could determine for them, what injury would result from any given act or omission. And if the parties have made their contract, and it is not in contravention of the law, let it even be conceded to be unreasonable; it is right to compel them to abide by it. In *Lowe v. Peers* (Burrow, 2229), Lord Mansfield sustains these general views in these words: 'When the precise sum is fixed and agreed upon between the parties, that very sum is the ascertained damages, and the jury is confined to it.' In that case, Peers had in writing bound himself to marry Mrs. Lowe, and in default, to pay her one thousand pounds. This was held to be a case of dam-

ages. A reason for abiding the damages which the parties have agreed upon, is found in the difficulty which a jury would find, in many cases, of ascertaining the amount of the injury sustained. 6 Bing. 141. In the case we are now determining, we know of but one criterion which the jury would have by which to fix the damages which the payee sustained, and that is the very one by which the parties themselves ascertained them; to wit, the legal rate of interest on the money. . . . On the other hand, it may be considered as settled, that where a larger sum is stipulated to be paid in order to secure the prompt payment of a lesser, it is a case of penalty. 2 Bos. & Pul. 346. So, too, where a specified sum is agreed upon to cover different breaches, and would be in some cases too large, and in others too small, that is a case of penalty. 6 Barn. & Cress. 216. In all cases, where the damages are excessive, they are held to be penalty. Story's Eq. sec. 1318. Such was the case read from Alabama determined by the supreme court of that state. There the back interest reserved ranged from two and a half to ten per cent. per month."

After showing that the facts fulfil the other conditions of Judge Story's

If a debtor owing a sum certain agrees to pay it at a future day, with interest at a given rate, he should be deemed to have discharged his precise legal duty and obligation by paying when due that sum, together with interest computed at that rate. An additional provision in the agreement, that if he makes default in paying such principal and interest when due, he shall pay a higher rate of interest from date, is an agree-

rule in respect to liquidated damages, the opinion continues: "The benefits of these contracts upon time, contrary to the received opinion, according to the legal view of them, are reciprocal. When A sells property or lends his money to B, and takes his note at twelve months, the possession of the property, or the money passing at the time to B, the legal inference is, that the price of the property or money is enhanced by the interest on the cash price of the property, or the actual sum loaned for twelve months. This interest is added in the note. Now if there be a stipulation, that in case of non-payment at maturity the note shall bear interest from date, and it is not paid, and the back interest is collected, the common opinion is, that A, in the above case, realizes sixteen per cent. upon this contract. But is this true? It is true that he does in fact receive sixteen per cent., but eight per cent. of that interest is offsetted by the use of the property or the money in the hands of B, the use being worth eight per cent. to him. The consequence is, that in cases where the damages, thus stipulated, do not exceed eight per cent., the payee realizes only eight per cent. upon his money, or the price of his property. Then the result of such a contract as the one before us, enforced, is, that the payee gets eight per cent., the lawful interest upon money. Now is such an amount otherwise than

just? We think not. And if just, it is not *grossly* extravagant or wanton, or unnecessarily disproportioned to the injury.

"We know that in point of fact the giving of time does often enhance the price of property or money far beyond eight per cent., as stated. But how do we judicially know that to be the case here? We reason from the record. The reasonableness and justness of the damages may be variously illustrated. We refer only to the instance of administrators whose notes are taken at twelve months, and very often with the condition found in this note. It is of serious importance to the estate which he represents, that the debts thus contracted be promptly paid. At the expiration of twelve months, he is liable not only to be called upon, but to be sued, if the estate which he represents, which is very generally the case, has no resources to pay debts but the proceeds of sales; and the debts contracted on account of such sales are not promptly met; then he is put to great inconvenience, and the estate of his intestate injured. He is compelled, perhaps, to borrow money at exorbitant rates; to submit to be sued and pay costs, or to sue upon the notes in his hands, and pay commission for collecting. In this case, eight per cent. for twelve months cannot be considered unjust or excessive as damages." This opinion seems to rest on the falla-

ment that by its terms, if literally enforced, would make the debtor liable on the day following the maturity of his debt for an extra sum which would be greatly disproportioned to the interest for one day;¹ still, could it be treated as penalty if it would not be such, had the same rate been adopted absolutely in the contract?

Where additional interest, depending on default, is stipulated, and this higher rate does not exceed the legal rate, or is a reasonable one not exceeding any limit below which parties are authorized to contract for any rate, it should probably be legally assumed that the consideration was deemed by the parties, when contracting, as equivalent to the higher rate; or that such increased rate is no more than a just indemnity for the disappointment and injury occasioned by the default; that the parties have made, and intended to make, an alternative contract, as to interest, to secure punctuality of payment; or in case of default, to give the creditor the rate of interest he was authorized to claim, and demanded for forbearance.²

Where, looking at the substance of the contract rather than the particular collocation of words by which it is expressed, the damages or pecuniary consequences stipulated to result from default do not contravene any statutory provision, nor transcend what the parties might legitimately and reasonably agree shall be paid without default, or during a prolonged period of credit, there would seem to be no legal impediment to adjudging that the very contract which the parties have made shall be enforced.

Contracts for a higher rate of interest after maturity than the debt had previously borne, and higher than the ordinary rate fixed by law, have been upheld and enforced according to

cious assumption, that though agreements to pay on time the price of property, or a loan, where the interest is added to the principal when the promise is made, the debtor really pays no interest for that time, because he obtains an equivalent or more in the possession of the property or money, and that therefore the retrospective interest made payable on the face of the note for

want of punctuality in paying the debt when due, consisting by concession of principal and interest, is the only interest in the transaction.

¹ *Billingsly v. Cahoon*, 7 Ind. 184; *Wernway v. Mothershead*, 3 Blackf. 401.

² See *Mead v. Wheeler*, 13 N. H. 351; *Wilkerson v. Daniels*, 1 G. Greene, 179.

their terms. Though there is some conflict of decision, it is believed that according to the decided preponderance of authority, such contracts are valid; unless the rate exceeds that which the statute authorizes to be stipulated for; and also subject, in extreme cases, to having the rate cut down because it is so disproportioned to the actual value of money that it should be regarded as in the nature of a penalty.¹ Contracts for very large rates of interest have been sustained; as three dollars per month for the detention of thirty;² five dollars per week for detention of four hundred and thirty-two dollars;³ and other instances of rates from twenty to one hundred and twenty per cent. per annum.⁴

SECTION 3.

AGREEMENTS FOR MORE THAN LEGAL RATE BEFORE MATURITY.

Effect of usury found — Who may take advantage of usury — When contracts not declared void for usury — Computation under usury statutes.

EFFECT OF USURY FOUND.—It is not proposed to discuss what constitutes usury; but the effect of usury found on the amount of recovery, or the effect of agreeing to pay interest, before maturity of the debt, exceeding the limit fixed by statutes. The early statutes in this country have been generally moulded after the statute of Anne;⁵ first, forbidding the taking of interest above a certain rate; and secondly, declaring void agreements and securities for greater rates. The taking of usury has sometimes also been made a criminal offense. Under such legislation, the important question is the existence of usury. It is not a favored plea; though a legal defense to which, when

¹Wernway v. Mothershead, 3 Blackf. 401; Latham v. Darling, 2 Ill. 203; Young v. Flake, 15 U. C. C. P. 360; Witherow v. Briggs, 67 Ill. 96; Davis v. Rider, 53 Ill. 416; Young v. Thompson, 2 Kan. 83; Gould v. Bishop Hill Colony, 35 Ill. 324; Wilkerson v. Daniels, 1 G. Greene, 179; Taylor v. Meek, 4 Blackf. 388; Phinney v. Baldwin, 16 Ill. 108; Palmer v. Leffler, 18 Iowa, 125; Reeves v. Stipp, 91 Ill. 609; Downey v. Beach, 78 Ill. 53;

Lawrence v. Cowles, 13 Ill. 577; Smith v. Whitaker, 23 Ill. 367; Blair v. Chamblin, 39 Ill. 521; Miller v. Kempner, 32 Ark. 573; Budgett v. Jordan, id. 154; Portis v. Merrill, 33 id. 416; Bailey v. McClure, 73 Ind. 275; White v. Iltis, 24 Minn. 43. But see Newell v. Houlton, 22 id. 19.

²Latham v. Darling, 2 Ill. 203.

³Wernway v. Mothershead, 3 Blackf. 401.

⁴Taylor v. Meek, 4 Blackf. 388.

⁵12 Anne St. 2, ch. 16.

established, the courts have given effect, it has been judicially denounced as unconscionable.¹ Courts require parties, who would avail themselves of it, to pursue correct practice in the first instance; if they err, their defense will not be treated with indulgence.²

It is deemed equitable that the creditor should receive the principal and legal interest; but it is an imperfect equity; the creditor cannot, himself, assert it by any action or suit based upon it; on the contrary, usury is as fatal to his suits in equity to enforce usurious demands as at law; and if the debtor has paid usury otherwise than voluntarily,³ he may recover it back. It is a passive equity, which the debtor must recognize and perform only when he asks equity. Accordingly, when he asks a favor in practice, by invoking the equitable power of the court, by motion,⁴ and when he appeals to a court of equity for relief against the usurious contract, or against the effect of any legal assertion of the debt, or to procure the aid of equity to establish the fact of usury, as by discovery, he will be obliged to submit to the condition of paying the principal and lawful interest.⁵

¹ *Merrills v. Law*, 9 Cow. 65; *Marsh v. Lasher*, 13 New Jersey Eq. 253.

² *Beach v. Fulton Bank*, 3 Wend. 573; *Lovett v. Cowman*, 6 Hill, 223; *Woolcott v. McFarlan*, id. 227; *National Fire Ins. Co. v. Sackett*, 11 Paige, 660; *Collard v. Smith*, 13 New Jersey Eq. 43; *Remy v. Shaw*, 8 N. J. Eq. 355.

³ When voluntarily paid, usury cannot be recovered back. *Smith v. Coopers*, 9 Iowa, 376; *Nicholls v. Skeel*, 12 Iowa, 300; *Shelton v. Gill*, 11 Ohio, 417; *Graham v. Cooper*, 17 Ohio, 605; *Mosely v. Smith*, 21 Tex. 441; *Manny v. Stockton*, 34 Ill. 306; *Carter v. Moses*, 39 Ill. 539; *Tompkins v. Hill*, 28 Ill. 519. Nor charge the excess of payments above legal rate against the principal debt. *Pettis v. Ray*, 12 R. I. 344. See *Bond v. Jones*, 8 S. & M. 368.

⁴ *Beach v. Fulton Bank*, supra; *Remy v. Shaw*, supra.

⁵ *Livingston v. Tompkins*, 4 John. Ch. 415; *Rogers v. Rathbun*, 1 John. Ch. 367; *Tupper v. Powell*, id. 439; *Fanning v. Dunham*, 5 id. 122; *Fitroy v. Guillim*, 1 T. R. 153; *Mason v. Gardiner*, 4 Bro. Ch. 438; *Schemerhorn v. Tolman*, 14 N. Y. 93; *Conner v. Meyers*, 7 Blackf. 337; *Cooper v. Tappan*, 4 Wis. 362; *Platt v. Robinson*, 10 id. 128; *Miller v. Ford*, 1 N. J. Eq. 358; *Legoux v. Wante*, 3 Har. & J. 184; *Jordan v. Trumbo*, 6 Gill & J. 103; *McRaven v. Farley*, 6 How. (Miss.) 569; *Noble v. Walker*, 32 Ala. 456; *Ruddell v. Ambler*, 18 Ark. 369; *Taylor v. Smith*, 2 Hawks, 465; *Pearson v. Bailey*, 23 Ala. 536; *McGeehe v. George*, 38 Ala. 323; *Wilson v. Hardesty*, 1 Md. Ch. 66; *Ballinger v. Edwards*, 4 Ired. Eq. 449; *Thomas v. Doub*, 8 Gill, 1; *Boyers v. Boddie*, 3 Hump. 666; *Hudnit v. Nash*, 16 N. J. Eq. 550.

WHO MAY TAKE ADVANTAGE OF USURY.—As usury is a defense personal to the debtor, and those standing in relations of privity to him, it is not an illegal element when the usurious debt becomes a principal in the undertaking of a third party, as between him and the creditor, upon a new consideration.¹ This principle is of general application; it will prevent deductions for usury to which, as between the creditor and the debtor, the latter is entitled to under various statutes, when such deductions are asked for or against other persons who have novated or paid the usurious debt at the debtor's request.²

WHEN CONTRACTS NOT DECLARED VOID FOR USURY.—In the statutes of several of the states, and in some charters for commercial corporations, there has been a simple prohibition of interest above a certain rate, but no provision that agreements and securities for such interest should be void. Under such legislation it has been made a question whether such agreements and securities are to be treated as wholly void,—whether the reservation of interest above the legal rate renders the whole contract, as an entire thing, illegal,—so that the principal, as well as interest, is to be regarded as involved in an unlawful venture; or whether such agreements are void only to the extent of the illegal interest. On this question there is some conflict of decision. In a case in the national supreme court, where usury in the transfer of a promissory note was complained of by the maker, the court said the taking of interest by the bank, beyond the sum authorized by the charter, would doubtless be a violation of the charter, for which a remedy might be applied by the government; but as the act did not declare that it shall avoid the contract, it was not perceived how the defendant could avail himself of this ground to defeat a recovery. The statute containing no express provision that usurious contracts should be utterly void, the contract was to be deemed valid, at least in respect to persons who were strangers to the usury.³

In a later case that court held that a contract, made in viola-

¹ Pence v. Christman, 15 Ind. 257; Stephenson v. Muir, 8 Ind. 352.

but see Totten v. Cooke, 2 Met. (Ky.) 275; Stevens v. Davis, 3 Met. 211.

² Brinkerhoff v. Foote, 1 Hoff. 291; Thurston v. Prentiss, 1 Mich. 193; Shirley v. Spencer, 9 Ill. 583;

³ Fleckner v. Bank of the U. S. 8 Wheat. 338.

tion of the same charter fixing a limit of interest, where the usury was set up by the other party to the usurious contract, was void *in toto*. The decision was put upon the naked prohibition in the charter, expressly laying out of view the general statute on the subject of interest. It was so held void by a majority of the court, on general principles. The reservation of interest in the contract at a rate, the taking of which would be a violation of the charter, vitiated the contract for both principal and interest, and rendered it utterly void.¹ This decision was followed at the circuit by a Maryland case decided

¹Bank of the U. S. v. Owens, 2 Pet. 527. The language of the charter was: "The bank shall not be at liberty to purchase any public debt whatever; nor shall it take more than six per cent. per annum for or upon its loans or discounts." It was held that an agreement "corruptly and usuriously" to loan depreciated bills, taking therefor a note on time, bearing legal interest, was a violation of the charter.

Johnson, J., said: "To understand the gist of the question, it is necessary to observe that, although the act of incorporation forbids the taking of a greater interest than six per cent., it does not declare void any contract reserving a greater sum than is permitted. Most, if not all the acts, passed in England, and in the states, on the same subject (1829), declare such contracts usurious and void. The question, then, is, whether such contracts are void in law, upon general principles." In a previous part of the opinion, he said: "Some doubts have been thrown out whether, as the charter speaks only of *taking*, it can apply to a case in which the interest has only been *reserved*, not received. But on that point the majority are clearly of opinion that reserving must be implied in the word taking, since it cannot be permitted by law

to stipulate for the reservation of that which it is not permitted to receive. . . . When the restrictive policy of a law alone is in contemplation, we hold it to be a universal rule that it is unlawful to contract to do that which it is unlawful to do." The contract being held to be within the prohibition, the opinion is that such contracts are void upon general principles. The authorities cited are wholly English, and unquestionably sound on both sides of the Atlantic. They may be distinguished, however, from the case decided, in this important particular: the fundamental purpose for which the contracts in question, in the cases cited, were made, or to which they were ancillary, was illegal; *malum in se* or *malum prohibitum*. In the Owens case, the principal purpose of the transaction — the loan and promise of interest — was lawful; making loans for interest was one of the main objects of the incorporation; the illegality complained of was an incidental violation of the charter. There is the difference between the case decided and those cited to support it, of an incident being impressed with the character of the principal, and the principal being infected by the vice of the incident.

by Taney, C. J., upon a simple constitutional prohibition of interest above a specified rate which was exceeded in the contract that was the subject of the action.¹

The Maryland interest law, as modified by the act of 1845, prohibited the taking of more than six per cent. per annum, in the language of the statute of Anne; but by that act the lender was entitled, notwithstanding the contract exceeded that limit, to recover the principal and six per cent. This law was in force when the constitution of 1850 took effect. That instrument contained a clause in these words: "The rate of interest in this state shall not exceed six per cent. per annum, and no higher rate shall be taken or demanded; and the legislature shall provide by law all necessary forfeitures and penalties against usury." Before any legislation under the constitution, this case arose upon a bill of exchange to which a plea of usury was interposed. On demurrer to this plea, Taney, C. J., following the doctrine of the supreme court, held that the prohibition in the constitution was inconsistent with and abrogated the provision of the act of 1845, giving the lender the principal and six per cent. interest. And he declared that, "as the constitution has forbidden the taking or demanding of more than six per cent., no contract made in this state can be enforced where a higher rate of interest is taken or demanded by the contract." "A court of justice cannot lend its aid to him to recover it (the money loaned), because the contract for the loan is one entire thing, and consequently is altogether invalid or void, and it would be contrary to the duty of a court of justice to assist a party in consummating an act which the law forbids." The absence of any penalty was held no argument in support of the action.² But³ the supreme court of that state arrived at a different conclusion. They, in effect, held that the absolute prohibition in the constitution was not inconsistent with the act of 1845 in respect to allowing the creditor to recover upon a usurious contract the principal and legal interest. No penalty, forfeiture, or other punishment was prescribed. The question has also been decided in Indiana. Usury there was made an

¹ *Dill v. Ellicott*, Taney, 233.

³ *In Bandel v. Isaac*, 13 Md. 202.

² *Id.*

offense punishable on indictment by fine of double the amount of the usury. The decision was based on the authority of the case, cited, in the supreme court of the United States¹

¹Fowler v. Throckmorton, 6 Blackf. 326. Judge Blackford delivered the opinion of the majority of the court. He said: "The plaintiff contends that, though the contract is prohibited by the statute, still it is not void, because it is not declared to be so in express terms. There is nothing in this argument. A contract made for or about any matter or thing which is prohibited and made unlawful by statute, is a void contract, though the statute itself does not mention that it shall be so. Comyn on Cont. 66, and the cases there cited; Chitty on Contracts, 694. The charter of the late bank of the United States says that 'it (the bank) shall not be at liberty to purchase any public debt whatever, nor shall it take more than at the rate of six per cent. per annum for interest upon its loans or discounts.' The contract for a higher rate of interest is there prohibited, but it is not in terms declared void, because it was not in terms declared to be so. In a suit by the bank on a contract, in which the defendant pleaded usury under the above-named clause in the charter, the plaintiff contended, as is done here, that the contract is not void, because it is not expressly declared to be so. The supreme court of the United States, however, thought otherwise. They decided that a contract in violation of the bank charter was void on the ground that the contract was prohibited by law. They state the substance of several decisions, both ancient and modern, which are directly in support of their opinion, but which it is not deemed necessary to

refer to here. The Bank of U. S. v. Owens, 2 Pet. 527. The case cited is also an answer to the plaintiff's objection to declaring the contract void as to the principal debt, though it be so as to the illegal interest. The statute, in forbidding the taking of interest beyond a certain rate, on a loan, prohibits the making of a loan on such terms, and the prohibition must apply, if at all, to the whole contract. That is the view which the United States court, in the case we have referred to, takes of the subject. It is there decided that if the plea of usury made out a case of violation of the bank charter, fixing the rate of interest, the notes sued on, which had been given for the money lent, or the contract therein expressed, was void in law, so that no recovery could be had thereon." This decision was made in 1842, and the next legislature passed a new act, which was held to apply to previous contracts, providing that usurious contracts shall not be void; but that in actions upon them the plaintiff shall recover the principal sum without interest, and pay costs. L. 1843, p. 581. Dewey, J., dissented. He said: "I do not controvert the correctness of the general doctrine, that a contract made in violation of law is null and void. But I do not assent to the proposition that there is nothing in the history of our legislation on the subject of usury to prevent the unqualified application of that doctrine to agreements stipulating for more than legal interest. . . .

"It is admitted by a majority of the court that the fine inflicted by

Subjecting the usurer to a fine, or to loss of all interest on the debt by a separate prosecution, does not of itself render the con-

the statutes of 1833 and 1838 for the commission of the offense of usury does not add to the force of the clause prohibiting the reception of unlawful interest in its effect upon the contract. I go farther, and contend that the nature of the penalty affords evidence that the legislature designed to continue the original qualification of that clause. What is the penalty? A fine in twice the amount of the excess of the sum received over legal interest. The effect given to the prohibition by a majority of the court leads to a singular result. It makes the law punish the intention to commit the offense of usury with a hundred-fold the severity that it does the offense itself. The lender of money or a forbearing creditor contracts verbally for six and a fourth per cent., or in writing for ten and a fourth per cent. interest per annum. The borrower or indulged debtor sets up the defense of usury. The whole debt is lost, though it amount to thousands. But the borrower or debtor prefers to pay the thousands which he owes and the small matter of unlawful interest for which he contracts. The offense is then consummated by the creditor; he subjects himself to a penalty of perhaps one dollar.

"The view I have taken of this subject is not unsupported by authority. A statute of Rhode Island forbade the taking of more than six per cent. per annum for the loan of money, etc., and inflicted a penalty of one-third of the principal, and all the interest, for a violation of the act. The supreme court of the United States held that the effect of the prohibition was not to render a usurious contract wholly void, but

that it stood good for the principal, and was annulled only as to the interest. (*DeWolf v. Johnson*, 10 Wheat. 367.) I do not understand the decision to be overruled by the case of the *Bank of the U. S. v. Owens*, 2 Pet. 527. They stand on different ground. The latter rests upon an unqualified prohibition to take more than six per cent. interest; the former on a prohibition restrained and limited in its effects upon the contract by the nature of the penalty. The court, looking to that, conceived the design of the legislature was not to make the whole contract void. It construed one part of the statute by another. The two decisions were pronounced by the same judge. I am not aware that they have ever been considered as inconsistent with each other by the court that made them, or any of its members."

In this case here referred to (*DeWolf v. Johnson*), Johnson, J., said: "But one of the counsel for the appellees has placed the objection to the complainant's right to relief on a more general ground than the receipt of usury, or the avoidance of the contract under statute. He insists that it is enough for this court to refuse its aid, that the contract of 1815 was prohibited by law, although not avoided by law.

"That a court of equity will not lend its aid to an illegal or unconscionable bargain is true. But the argument carries this principle rather too far as applied to this case. The law of Rhode Island certainly forbids the contract of loan for a greater interest than six per cent., and so far no court would lend its aid to recover such interest. *But*

tract, into which the usury enters, wholly void. Where it is not declared void for usury by the statutes, and there are no specific

the law goes no farther; it does not forbid the contract of loan, nor preclude the recovery of the principal under any circumstances. The sanctions of that law are the loss of the interest, and a penalty to the amount of the whole interest and one-third of the principal, if sued for within a year. On what principle could this court add another to the penalties declared by the law itself?

"But the case does not rest here. The subsequent legal contract of 1817 rescued the case from the frowns of the law. Courts of justice will not shut the door in the face of the penitent; and hence it has been decided, in a case very analogous to the present, that although a contract be in its inception usurious, a subsequent agreement to free it from the illegal incident shall make it good. 1 Camp. 165, note; 2 Taunt. 184."

In other states, where usury has not been made a criminal offense, and contracts tainted with it not declared by statute to be utterly void, they have been held invalid only to the extent of the usury, or at most as to the contract for interest.

Alabama: *Saltmarsh v. Planters'*, etc. Bank, 17 Ala. 761. See S. C. 14 Ala. 668.

Arkansas: The statute declares securities tainted with usury to be void. *Jones v. McLean*, 18 Ark. 456. But as to the effect of usury in cases not within that statute, see *Alston v. Brashears*, 4 Ark. 422, where the principal of the usurious contract was held recoverable.

Connecticut: A corporation having power to loan money under certain restrictions, having afterwards taken a note as security on terms which

were, in respect to interest, a violation of the charter, it was held in a suit on the note, with the money counts, that although there could be no recovery on the note, the money loaned, with the legal interest, might be recovered. *Philadelphia Loan Co. v. Towner*, 13 Conn. 249. See *Sheldon v. Steere*, 5 Conn. 181.

Georgia: Contract void only to the extent of the usury. *Dillon v. McRae*, 40 Ga. 107.

Iowa: A contract tainted with usury is void only to the extent of the usury, and may be enforced for the residue. *Richards v. Marshman*, 2 G. Greene, 217; *Shuck v. Wright*, 1 id. 128; *Hazzard v. Atlee*, id. 44; *Gower v. Carter*, 3 Iowa, 244; *Ficklin v. Zwart*, 10 id. 387; *Drake v. Lowry*, 14 id. 125; *Garthe v. Cooper*, 12 id. 364; *Wight v. Shuck*, *Morris* (Iowa), 425; *Wilson v. Dean*, 10 Iowa, 432.

Michigan: The effect of usury is not to avoid the contract, but to reduce the amount; the usurer is entitled to recover the amount actually loaned and legal interest (*Thurston v. Prentiss*, Walk. Ch. 529; *Craig v. Butler*, 9 Mich. 21), which is construed to be the highest rate the law permits to be stipulated for. *Smith v. Stoddard*, 10 Mich. 148.

Illinois: The statute which fixes the legal rate at six per cent., allows "any person who shall pay or deliver any greater sum or value for any loan, discount or forbearance," to "recover threefold the amount of money so paid," from the person so receiving; but does not invalidate the contract reserving an illegal rate of interest. *Hansbrough v. Peck*, 5 Wall. 497; *McGill v. Ware*, 5 Ill. 21; *Lucas v. Spence*, 27 id. 15; *Mapps v. Sharpe*, 32 id. 13; *Cushman v.*

provisions for a different adjustment of the amount which may be recovered, the contract as to interest is held void, when it

Sutphen, 42 id. 256; Conkling v. Underhill, 4 id. 388; Ferguson v. Sutphen, 8 id. 547; Hunter v. Hatch, 45 id. 178.

Missouri: Farmers' and Traders' Bank v. Harrison, 57 Mo. 503. Lewis, J., said: "Hitherto, . . . when the defense (of usury) was successful, courts have habitually rendered judgment for the principal sum and ten per cent. interest, setting apart the interest to the county school fund;" and it was here held that the same rule would apply to a corporation restrained by its charter from taking interest above a specified rate, in actions by it upon contracts providing for a greater rate.

Ohio: In Bank of Chillicothe v. Swayne, 8 Ohio, 257, is a history of the legislation of that state on the subject of interest. The act of 1799 fixed the rate at six per cent., but inflicted no penalty for taking or reserving a greater rate. It did not declare any such contract void, nor create any forfeiture of the principal sum, but forfeited the entire interest. It expressly provided that the lender might recover the principal, after deducting payments on account of interest.

The act of 1804 fixed the rate at six per cent. and provided as to persons taking more, that "such persons shall forfeit the whole amount of the debt on which the illegal interest was charged or received," one-half to the informer prosecuting, and one-half to the county treasury; said to be substantially, if not literally, the same as the Pennsylvania statute, and probably copied from it.

Act of 1824: "All creditors shall be entitled to receive interest on all

money, after the same shall have become due, either on bond, bill, promissory note, or other instrument of writing; on contracts for money, or property; on all balances due on settlement between parties thereto; on all money withheld by unreasonable and vexatious delay of payment; and on all judgments obtained from the date thereof; and on all decrees obtained in any court of chancery for the payment of money, from the day specified in the said decree for the payment thereof, or if no day be specified, then from the date of the entering thereof; until such debt, money, or property is paid, at the rate of six per cent. per annum, and no more." Although this statute provided only that all creditors should be entitled to interest at six per cent. per annum, *and no more*, "on all money, after the same shall become due," it was held and finally settled, up to 1850, that the rate could not be raised by agreement before or after due, by reason of the prohibition in these acts. Hitchcock, J., said: "From 1804 to the present period (1838), there has been no time in which an individual might not recover the principal sum of money loaned, together with lawful interest, notwithstanding by the terms of the loan he was to have received a greater rate of interest." In this case, however, a like prohibition in the charter of a bank, limiting its right to charge interest to a specified rate, was held to render a contract, exceeding this limit, wholly void, on the ground of its want of power to make it. For criticism on this distinction, see McLean, Assignee, v. The Lafayette Bank, 3 McLean, 589; and Farmers'

stipulates for a rate forbidden by law; then the principal sum may be recovered with ordinary interest.¹

In many cases the construction of such statutes has been influenced by antecedent legislation, indicating some legislative policy. And the history of legislation upon this subject shows the progress and tendency of popular thought; the gradual subsidence and final disappearance of the old prejudice, against not only interest but usury. The common law is flexible enough to accommodate itself by degrees, to deliberate popular convictions; and it has done so in respect to interest and usury. Very high rates of stipulated interest which transcend statutory limits, are abated and brought to the standard which the law fixes; and when no limit is fixed by statute, such stipulated rates are sometimes mitigated as the law mitigates penalties; but in both cases the excessive interest is treated as free from the taint of crime. Usury, as a crime, is rapidly disappearing from the statutes everywhere.

etc. *Bank v. Harrison*, *supra*; *Lafayette Benefit Society v. Lewis*, 7 Ohio, 81.

Pennsylvania: Usurious agreements not wholly void. The creditor is entitled to recover the sum loaned and legal interest. *Wycoff v. Langhead*, 2 Dall. 92; *Turner v. Culvert*, 12 S. & R. 46; *Kuffert v. Guttenberg Building Asso.* 30 Pa. St. 465; *Philadelphia & Sunbury R. R. Co. v. Lewis*, 33 Pa. St. 33. See *Evans v. Negley*, 13 S. & R. 218.

Mississippi: Taking or reserving illegal interest is not a punishable offense, nor does it render the contract into which it enters void; by statute it causes a forfeiture of all interest. *Wallace v. Fouche*, 27 Miss. 236. *Newman v. Williams*, 29 Miss. 212; *M'Alister v. Jerman*, 32 Miss. 142; *Brown v. Nevitt*, 27 Miss. 801.

Kentucky: An agreement to set the hire of a negro worth £22 per year against the interest of £125, is so far void as to let in the borrower to redeem, but does not vitiate the

whole contract. *Reed v. Lansdale, Hardin*, 6. But see *Richardson v. Brown*, 3 Bibb, 207; *Wells v. Porter*, 5 B. Mon. 416; *Denham v. Stone*, 7 J. J. Marsh. 176.

¹ *Bunn v. Kinney*, 15 Ohio St. 40. By an act passed in 1850, parties were allowed in Ohio to "stipulate for interest, at any rate not exceeding ten per cent. yearly." In an action on a note at four months, which included interest at nearly twenty per cent., it was held usurious and void to the extent of interest above six per cent. from date. There was no mention of interest on the face of the note, except "after due;" the usury was included with the principal. The interest agreement implied by putting interest and principal together, in the amount for which the rate was given, was enforced to the extent of six per cent. between the date and the maturity; for if the interest agreement were wholly void, no interest whatever could be recovered for that time.

COMPUTATION UNDER USURY STATUTES.—Under statutes where the rates allowed by law have been exceeded in the contract, and the principal sum or a part of it remains collectible, various questions have arisen affecting the amount the creditor is entitled to recover. The forfeiture of interest or principal declared by statute for usury, inures to the debtor and may operate in reduction of the debt, where such forfeiture is not exclusively to be adjudged in a separate proceeding, or to be adjudged in the creditor's suit to a public fund.

The interest contract which violates a statute is, of course, wholly void. But in many instances the statute goes further, and, by way of penalty, declares a forfeiture of all interest, or a forfeiture of double or treble the amount of the interest or usury, and sometimes also of a portion of the principal. If the forfeiture is to be worked out by a criminal proceeding, or a *qui tam* action, it is not to be deducted from the valid portion of the debt.¹ In Ohio, under the act of 1804, which provided for forfeiture of the whole debt, the creditor was entitled, nevertheless, to recover it from the debtor, together with legal interest; for the statute excluded him from the benefit of the forfeiture by awarding one-half to the informer, and devoting the other half to the county treasury. So the Iowa act of 1839 abated the interest to the legal standard between debtor and creditor, and made the latter subject to a forfeiture, to the county, of the usurious part of the interest, and twenty-five per cent. interest thereon.²

Under a statute, in Indiana,³ which limits the rate of interest, and provides that in actions upon contracts by which, directly or indirectly, a higher rate is contracted for, taken or reserved, the plaintiff, besides losing costs, shall only recover the principal, deducting interest paid. Notes containing a promise of such interest are, to the extent of it, without consideration. Whether it is openly expressed, stealthily added to the principal, or taken in advance without reducing the sum stated in the note, there is to the extent of the interest a want of consideration.⁴ Where,

¹ Richards v. Marshman, 2 G. Greene, 217.

³ 1 Stat. Ind. by G. & H. 408, § 4.

² Ficklin v. Zwart, 10 Iowa, 387; Drake v. Lawry, 14 Iowa, 125; Sheldon v. Mickel, 40 Iowa, 19.

⁴ Musselman v. McElhenney, 23 Ind. 4; Cross v. Wood, 30 Ind. 378; Hays v. Miller, 12 Ind. 187.

however, a note bearing usurious interest is given for a precedent debt, the "principal" allowed to be recovered may include not only the original principal, but such interest as had legally accrued thereon up to the time of giving the usurious note.¹

The Massachusetts act of 1825, as modified by the act of 1826, and the Illinois act of 1845, are similar in respect to the consequences to the creditor of usury, in an action upon the usurious contract. The creditor must pay costs, and forfeit threefold the amount of the whole interest reserved, discounted or taken; he is entitled to judgment and execution for the balance only which may remain due upon the contract or assurance after deducting the forfeiture. In the former state this statute has been regarded in her own courts in respect to these and other accompanying provisions as such a mitigation of the law previously in force, that it is remedial rather than penal.² So that the debtor as plaintiff, seeking equitable relief, by bill in equity to redeem by payment of the amount equitably due upon the usurious debt, may claim the same benefit of the forfeiture, and have the debt reduced by it, as when he is defendant at law, if the creditor asserts his rights under the contract by his answer.³

In Illinois, however, there is no provision for recovering back usury voluntarily paid; the right to deduct it from the debt on which it was paid in actions therefor is the only remedy.⁴ The statutes, through successive changes, are and have been penal, by reason of the forfeiture of interest; and the debtor who seeks equity is required to do equity by paying principal and legal interest.⁵ But while the transaction remains not settled; and suit is brought for the recovery of the usurious debt, or any part of it, the debtor had a right prior to 1867 to reduce it by applying all usury that he had paid. Where usury had been contracted for, the statute was express that the creditor was entitled to recover only the principal due, or only the bal-

¹Pratt v. Walbridge, 16 Ind. 147.

²Hart v. Goldsmith, 1 Allen, 145; Gray v. Bennett, 3 Met. 522.

³Ibid; Gerrish v. Black, 104 Mass. 400; Minot v. Sawyer, 8 Allen, 78; Smith v. Robinson, 10 Allen, 130.

⁴Reinback v. Crabtree, 77 Ill. 182; Saylor v. Daniels, 37 Ill. 331; Far-

well v. Meyer, 35 Ill. 40; Lucas v. Spencer, 27 Ill. 15; Parmelee v. Lawrence, 44 Ill. 405; Booker v. Anderson, 35 Ill. 66.

⁵Mapps v. Sharpe, 32 Ill. 13; Snyder v. Griswold, 37 Ill. 216; Cushman v. Sutphen, 42 Ill. 256. But see Johnson v. Thompson, 23 Ill. 352.

ance after deducting the forfeiture.¹ The usury received was considered as having been extorted by the creditor, and should be applied in part payment of the principal of the debt.²

Under these statutes, as under all others, the parties may free the debt of the usurious taint, and rescue it from the frowns of the law. The courts do not shut the door in the face of the penitent.³ The debt will usually be so divested of the vice with which usury infects a contract, if the usury is deducted from the debt, and a new contract made for the payment of so much of the original principal alone as remains unpaid, with only lawful interest.⁴ But in Illinois, the debt, so long as it remains against the same debtor, who has paid usury, would seem to be subject to a deduction for all the usury paid; merely striking out the usury from the debt unpaid, and substituting a new agreement, or new securities, bearing lawful interest, for the same debt, will not suffice.⁵

¹ Driscoll v. Tannock, 76 Ill. 154; Reinback v. Crabtree, 77 Ill. 182; Farwell v. Meyer, 35 Ill. 40.

² Id.

³ De Wolf v. Johnson, 10 Wheat. 367.

⁴ Chadbourn v. Watts, 10 Mass. 121; Clark v. Phelps, 6 Met. 296; Smith v. Stoddard, 10 Mich. 148; Collins Iron Co. v. Burkam, 10 Mich. 283; Craig v. Butler, 9 Mich. 21; Burnes v. Hedley, 2 Taunt. 184; Kilbourne v. Bradley, 3 Day, 356; Postlethwaite v. Garret, 3 T. B. Mon. 345; Fowler v. Garret, 3 J. J. Marsh. 682.

⁵ In Mitchell v. Lyman, 77 Ill. 525, a usury debt was, by a new agreement, so freed of usury as to subsequently bear legal interest; but it was the same debt, and so divested of its original character, as to cut off the right to deduct the usury paid while in a usurious state. A person borrowed \$3,000, gave his note for that amount, payable in one year, with interest at ten per cent.; but the lender retained out of the \$3,000

five per cent., so that the borrower actually received more than \$2,850. At the end of the year all interest was paid, and a new note given for three thousand dollars, with interest at ten per cent., with personal security, and the mortgage which had been made to secure the first note discharged. In an action upon the second note, it was held that, although the same debt was secured by the second as in the first note, and, therefore, was subject to be reduced by the interest paid on the first note; yet, the last note was not usurious, and the plaintiff was entitled to interest upon it. This case was governed by the law of 1857, which provides that if any person or corporation shall contract to receive a greater rate of interest than ten per cent. upon any contract, *written or verbal*, such person shall forfeit the whole of the interest, and shall be entitled only to recover the principal sum. The language of this statute is peculiar. In Reinback v. Crabtree, 77 Ill. 182, a loan of \$450

In Michigan, where only the excess above the highest rate which may be stipulated for is usury, and where only that excess can be abated, or, after having been paid, can be deducted, in actions for the principal, this remedy of recoupment does not exist, if the parties have made new securities, which include nothing but the actual loan, and are not meant to be mere evasions:¹ nor if the parties have adjusted the debt by applying credits and payments, so that usury contained in the items adjusted is not contained as an integral part of the debt in the final form.²

Under statutes, which, in substance, existed for many years in several states, punishing usury with a forfeiture of threefold the amount of the whole interest reserved or taken, the interest was computed for the purpose of determining the amount of the forfeiture to be deducted, according to the contract, up to the time the amount due was ascertained by the verdict.³ And in Massachusetts threefold the amount of the whole interest, usurious as well as lawful,⁴ and in New Hampshire, threefold the sum above the lawful interest,⁵ was deducted.

On usurious contracts in Iowa and Missouri, the creditor is entitled only to the principal; ten per cent. is adjudged against the debtor for certain public funds; this is computed upon the amount of the contract up to the rendition of the judgment,⁶ and in the same way against a surety.⁷ Where partial payments,

was made, and a note given calling for ten per cent. interest; there was also a verbal agreement made at the same time to pay six per cent. more, and payment made pursuant to that agreement. This verbal agreement was held to make the transaction usurious, and that, although usurious interest once paid cannot be recovered back, it is settled in that state that this rule does not apply where the transaction has not been settled, and the tenderer brings his action for the balance. In such action the borrower may defend by claiming a credit for whatever usurious interest he has paid in the same transaction. *Taylor v. Dan-*

iels, 37 Ill. 331. And the fact that new notes have, from time to time, been given, does not change the case. *Farwell v. Meyer*, 35 Ill. 40; *Parmelee v. Lawrence*, 44 Ill. 405; *Booker v. Anderson*, 35 Ill. 66.

¹ *Smith v. Stoddard*, 10 Mich. 148.

² *Collins Iron Co. v. Burkam*, 10 Mich. 283.

³ *Parker v. Bigelow*, 14 Pick. 436.

⁴ *Brigham v. Moreau*, 7 Pick. 40.

⁵ *Gibson v. Stearns*, 3 N. H. 185. See *Rev. St. N. H. c. 190, § 3*; *Devolt v. Atwood*, 41 N. H. 449.

⁶ *Ficklin v. Zwart*, 10 Iowa, 387; *Drake v. Lowry*, 14 Iowa, 125.

⁷ *McIntosh v. Likens*, 25 Iowa, 555.

however, have been made, it is held that the computation should be made the same as between debtor and creditor;¹ and if the principal of a usurious debt has been paid, and the action is brought for the usurious interest, on the defense of usury, the judgment for the penalty to the school fund cannot be rendered.²

Where usury does not wholly invalidate the debtor's contract to pay the principal, and it is subject to be reduced by deduction of the usury, or interest paid or reserved, whether single or multiplied, the benefit of that defense is of course confined to actions upon the usurious contract, or in some form for the collection of the usurious debt. The defense is available in suits for the foreclosure of mortgages, as well as in personal actions upon the contract.³ The usurious debt, originally a gross sum, or made so by the consolidation of a series of transactions, is often divided to be paid by instalments, secured in one instrument, or in several. When so divided, and a part only is sued for, the residue being either paid, or for other reasons is not in issue—perhaps belonging to another party—may the entire deduction to which the debtor is entitled for usury, be made from the portion sued for? In Maine, the debtor is entitled to an abatement of the usurious interest, and to have such usury as he has paid on a debt deducted from the collectible portion when it is sued for.⁴ In that state, where a usurious debt is divided and separate notes given for it, each note is held to contain the same proportion of the usury as of the entire debt; and that it is subject to abatement by application of a like proportion only of any usurious interest that had been paid on the whole debt.⁵

In New Hampshire, usury was for a long time punished by obliging the creditor to lose three times the sum above the lawful interest taken, to be deducted from the sum found lawfully due. Where a usurious debt was secured by two notes, and one had been paid, it was held in an action upon the other that the payment of one could not affect the defendant's right

¹ Sheldon v. Mickel, 4 Iowa, 19;
Smith v. Cooper, 9 Iowa, 376.

² Easley v. Brand, 18 Iowa, 132.

³ Minot v. Sawyer, 8 Allen, 78;
Correll v. Woodruff, 8 Conn. 35.

⁴ Loud v. Morrell, 45 Me. 516.

⁵ Pierce v. Conant, 25 Me. 33; Darling v. March, 22 Me. 184; Ticonic Bank v. Johnson, 31 Me. 414.

to the deduction allowed by the statute, any more than if the whole sum had been put into one note, and the amount paid had been indorsed upon it; that the balance still due upon the last note is the balance of the money upon which the usurious interest was secured and paid; and to subject it only to a proportionate abatement would be an evasion of the spirit and letter of the statute.¹

SECTION 4.

AGREEMENTS FOR MORE THAN THE LEGAL RATE AFTER MATURITY.

Not usury, but penalty — When debtor relieved in Illinois.

NOT USURY, BUT PENALTY.— This point has been, to considerable extent, touched upon in the preceding pages, but attention has not been called to the distinct question of the effect of stipulating for rates of interest to be paid after maturity exceeding those allowed by law. The question may practically arise under statutes regulating interest in two ways; first, by providing that the interest of money shall be a given rate, and no more; second, by prescribing a general rate, and that parties may agree on any other not exceeding a specified higher rate. Reserving a greater sum for interest before maturity than the rate fixed by statute, or than is authorized to be stipulated for, renders the contract usurious. But agreeing for the prohibited rates to be computed after maturity, is not usury.²

The reason given is, that the debtor can relieve himself by at once paying the debt; he is no longer bound to keep the money that it may earn interest for the profit of the creditor. By

¹ *Farr v. Chandler*, 51 N. H. 545.

² *Lawrence v. Cowles*, 13 Ill. 577; *Gould v. Bishop Hill Colony*, 35 Ill. 324; *Davis v. Rider*, 53 Ill. 416; *Witherow v. Briggs*, 67 Ill. 96; *Wilder v. Morrison*, 66 Ill. 532; *Cutler v. How*, 8 Mass. 257; *Call v. Scott*, 4 Call, 402; *Wilson v. Dean*, 10 Iowa, 432; *Gower v. Carter*, 3 Iowa, 244; *Moore v. Hilton*, 1 Dev. Eq. 333; *Campbell v. Shields*, 6 Leigh, 517; *Gambrill v. Doe*, 8 Blackford, 140;

Fisher v. Otis, 3 Pin. (Wis.) 78; *Wight v. Shuck*, *Morris* (Iowa), 425; *Shuck v. Wight*, 1 G. Greene, 128; *Fisher v. Anderson*, 25 Iowa, 28; *Jones v. Berryhill*, 25 Iowa, 289; *Rogers v. Sample*, 33 Miss. 310; *Roberts v. Trenayne*, *Cro. Jac.* 507; *Fleyer v. Edwards*, 1 Cowp. 112; *Wells v. Girling*, 1 Brod. & Bing. 447; *Bac. Abr.* title *Usury*, letter c; *Canton v. Shaw*, 2 Har. & G. 13.

paying the debt the debtor can prevent its increase by the gradual accumulation of interest. This reasoning overlooks the possibility that for want of money the debtor will be unable to avail himself of this relief; this is the very inability with its distressing consequences from which it is deemed humane and politic by statutes against usury to shield the debtor. The right to stop interest by paying the principal without the ability to make such payment, is just equivalent to the right a person has to borrow money when no person having the money will lend to him. If the creditor's power over the necessitous, to extort oppressive terms at the lending, is deserving of legal check, why limit that restriction to the period of credit? High rates of interest, to commence at the end of that period, are as likely to be oppressive as when applied before, and more likely to be assented to. But the further reason is given, that higher than legal rates agreed to for interest after maturity are in the nature of a penalty, and therefore only actual damages can be recovered under it; and as these damages are for non-payment of money, they are measured by the legal rate of interest. The doctrine thus limited is correctly stated thus: An agreement to pay more than legal interest by way of penalty for not paying the debt, is not usurious; because the debtor may at any time relieve himself by paying the debt with lawful interest, if he is able to do so; and even if he incurs the penalty, this may be reduced to the actual debt reckoned in the same manner.¹ No agreement is valid for a greater rate of interest to be paid after maturity, than may be legally stipulated to be paid before. This rule is founded upon principle and authority. Parties may contract absolutely or conditionally, as we have seen, for any rate within a statute fixing interest limits. Where a rate is agreed to be paid before maturity which is above those limits, it is usurious; not collectible; if such a rate is agreed to be paid after maturity, it is in the nature of a penalty, and has no effect; then the legal rate will govern as though no agreement had been made.²

¹ 3 Parsons on Cont. 116.

² Shuck v. Wight, 1 G. Greene, 128; Wight v. Shuck, Morris (Iowa), 425; Gower v. Carter, 3 Iowa, 244;

Wilson v. Dean, 10 Iowa, 432; Cutler v. How, 8 Mass. 257; Conrad v. Gibbon, 29 Iowa, 120; Clark v. Kay, 26 Ga. 403; Claypool v. Sturgess, 10

WHEN DEBTOR RELIEVED FROM IT IN ILLINOIS.—In Illinois, however, this rule does not appear to be recognized. A remedy in

Ohio St. 44; *Taul v. Everet*, 4 J. J. Marsh. 10; *Jackson v. Shawl*, 29 Cal. 267; *Burnheisel v. Firman*, 22 Wall. 170; *Bunn v. Kinney*, 15 Ohio St. 40; *Caton v. Shaw*, 2 Har. & G. 13; *Sexton v. Murdock*, 36 Iowa, 516; *Pyke v. Clark*, 3 B. Mon. 265; *Brockway v. Clark*, 6 Ohio, 45. In *Gower v. Carter*, 3 Iowa, 244, the action was brought on an agreement to pay a sum of money by a certain day, and more than legal interest afterwards, by way of penalty, if the debt be not punctually paid. *Stockton, J.*, said: "The defendants' agreement to pay two and a half per centum per month, in default of payment of the promissory notes at maturity, is not essentially different from an agreement to pay a gross sum as such penalty. Nor do we perceive that either of the notes sued on is essentially different from a penal bond by which the obligor binds himself to pay the obligee a certain sum, with the condition appended, by which the first obligation is to be void on the payment of the lesser sum to the obligee, by a day certain. The real nature and essence of the agreement is always disclosed by the condition of the bond or undertaking.

"In the present case, the condition of the contract was to pay the note, with interest, by a certain day. If not paid punctually when due, the defendants promise to pay as a penalty for the default two and a half per centum per month from maturity until paid. Are the plaintiffs entitled to enforce this penalty against the defendants, on their failure to pay the notes at their maturity? We must first remark, however, that on examination of the petition, we find

that it does not set forth any breaches on the part of the defendants, as on a penal bond. It does not aver what amount is claimed by plaintiffs as due from defendants, nor does it pray judgment for the amount of the penalty. We refer to this in connection with the question made by the defendants in their assignment of errors, viz.: whether the court should have rendered judgment for the penalty of two and a half per centum per month, and if not, for what amount should judgment have been rendered?

"The consideration of this question renders it advisable to inquire to some extent into the nature and history of actions for penalties sued on penal obligations. In an action of debt on a penal bond for condition broken, the amount which the plaintiff was entitled to recover was originally the penalty. The action could not be relieved against by payment or tender. This severe rule of the common law was only mitigated by the practice of the courts of chancery, which interposed and would not allow the creditor to take more than in conscience he ought. *Sedgw. on Dam.* 393. From the time that it became settled in equity that the condition of the bond was the agreement of the parties, the obligor was relieved from the penalty. Very soon arose the practice, enforced by legislation, requiring the plaintiff to assign breaches in his declaration, and the jury on the trial assessed such damages for the breaches assigned as the plaintiff on the trial might prove. And it is enacted by the code of Iowa, section 1818, that in actions on penal bonds, the petition must set forth the

equity has sometimes been abstractly acknowledged as one that might be available in case of an interest contract of an oppress-

breaches, and the judgment rendered thereon must be for the actual damages only. It may therefore be laid down as a settled rule, that no other sum can now be recovered under a penalty than that which shall compensate the plaintiff for his actual loss. The penalty is in no sense the measure of compensation; and the plaintiff must show the particular injury of which he complains, and have his damages assessed by a jury. Such damages, it is further held, are not necessarily nominal, and the jury may give substantial damages if they see fit. *Sedgw. on Dam.* 396, 397

“In the case of a loan of money, although in point of fact the creditor may suffer the most serious inconvenience for the want of punctual payment of his debt, as happens every day, and a subsequent payment of principal and interest may be a very inadequate compensation for the original disappointment, it may be stated as a general rule that a promise of paying a penalty beyond the amount of legal interest cannot be enforced. *Pothier on Obligations*, Appendix, 87. Where the penalty has been incurred, the ends of justice may be arrived at by reducing the penalty to the actual debt. 2 *Parsons on Contracts*, 393. The case of *Groves v. Groves*, 1 *Washington*, 1, was an agreement for the payment of a debt at a certain day, and, if not paid punctually, then for the payment of a larger sum; the court held that a contract to pay a larger sum at a future day was not usurious, and that the increased sum should be considered as a penalty against which equity ought to relieve, on compensation

being made. So in *Brockway v. Clark*, 6 *Ohio*, 45, the supreme court of Ohio held that where a money-lender takes from a borrower an obligation for a greater amount than the money lent, and stipulated interest, with an undertaking on his part to receive a less sum in discharge of the obligation, if punctually paid, equity may relieve against the excess as a penalty, on the same principle upon which parties are ordinarily relieved from penalties. The same was granted at law in Massachusetts in the case of *Cutler v. How*, 8 *Mass.* 257. After a verdict by the jury, for the plaintiff, assessing the damages, the court directed a certain amount of the penalty, which it deemed oppressive, to be deducted from the amount of the verdict, and judgment was entered on the verdict as amended.

“In *Shuck v. Wight*, 1 *G. Greene*, 128, the note was for the sum of \$300, payable two years after date, and to bear interest after maturity, if not paid, at the rate of fifty per centum per annum. Suit being brought by the holder of the note to foreclose a mortgage, given to secure its payment, the petition prayed judgment for the amount of the note, with such interest as the court should deem just and proper. Judgment was given for the plaintiff for the amount of the note and interest at six per centum per annum. This judgment was affirmed by the supreme court (1 *G. Greene*, 128), and we may consider that the principle was thereby settled, so far as the authority of this court could settle it, that the plaintiff was not entitled to judgment for the penalty of fifty

ive character.¹ While the statute limited the rate which might be stipulated for to ten per cent. per annum, a note was given, to which was added this clause: "and if the same is not paid when due, to pay her twenty-four per cent. interest thereon from the time the same is due until paid." The supreme court held as it had done before, and as it did repeatedly afterwards, that such agreements for interest are not usurious; unless given on such short time as to induce the belief that they were designed to evade the statute against usury.² Such contracts do not come within the rule that a greater sum is a penalty when it is made payable on failure to pay a smaller sum. Where that rule applies, the greater sum becomes due at once,

per centum per annum, but for six per cent. only.

"In another class of cases, where the parties have agreed upon a sum certain as the measure of damages, in order, as far as possible, to avoid all future questions as to the amount of damages which may result from the violation of the contract; and where a definite sum was named, as settled and liquidated, if the construction of the phraseology would work oppression, the use of the term 'liquidated damages' did not prevent the courts from inquiring into the actual injury sustained, and doing justice between the parties. No damages for the mere non-payment of money can ever be so liquidated between the parties as to evade the provisions of the law which fix the rate of interest. Sedgwick on Dam. 400. In *Orr v. Churchill*, 1 H. Black. 232, Lord Loughborough said: 'There can only be an agreement for liquidated damages where there is an agreement for the performance of certain acts, the not doing of which would be injurious to one of the parties; or to guard against the performance of acts, which, if done, would also be injurious. But in cases like the present,

the law having fixed, by positive rules, the rate of interest, has bounded the measure of damages.' In the case of *Gray v. Crosby*, 18 John. 226, where a party covenanted, on a certain contingency, to pay to another a sum of money, with a proviso that, if he failed or refused, then he would pay a larger sum as liquidated damages, the supreme court of New York say: Such facts constitute no right to recover beyond the money actually due. Liquidated damages are not applicable to such a case. If they were, they might afford a secure protection for usury, and countenance oppression under the forms of law.'"

¹ *Gould v. Bishop Hill Colony*, 35 Ill. 324.

² *Ibid*; *Lawrence v. Cowles*, 13 Ill. 577; *Smith v. Whitaker*, 23 Ill. 367; *Bishop Hill Colony v. Egerton*, 26 Ill. 54; *Davis v. Rider*, 53 Ill. 416; *Wilday v. Morrison*, 66 Ill. 532; *Witherow v. Briggs*, 67 Ill. 96; *Bane v. Gridley*, *id.* 388. In a recent case, in which thirty per cent. per annum was stipulated to be paid after maturity, the court, referring to the previous decisions, said the court could hardly have decided all these cases without deciding both

in case of non-payment at the day, and is strictly a penalty from which a court of chancery will relieve on slight grounds. The courts of that state, in common with other courts, pronounce such excessive interest a penalty to ensure punctuality, but it is not there strictly a penalty against which courts of chancery will relieve on slight grounds. On the contrary, these penalties are enforced for the full amount agreed to be paid.¹

SECTION 5.

INTEREST AS COMPENSATION.

By tacit agreement on accounts — Quantum meruit claim for — On money lent and on money paid — Between vendor and purchaser — Interest allowed from time when money ought to be paid — Not on statutory penalties — When on the penalty of a bond — Allowed on judgments — Lost on revival of judgment by scire facias — Allowed on sums due for rent — On annuities and legacies — Not allowed on unliquidated demands — When allowed on money had and received — When allowed on accounts — When demand of payment necessary — When allowed against agents and trustees — Allowed on moneys obtained by extortion or fraud — Interest on damages in actions for tort.

Under previous heads we have discussed interest resulting from or connected with interest agreements. It is now proposed to consider the subject in a broader sense:—the liability for interest where there is no actual agreement to pay it, not only in connection with obligations *ex contractu* to pay the principal, but also where the principal liability is founded in tort.

A liability for interest may result from a tacit agreement to pay it; and the law in many instances implies a duty to pay it on the principle of *quantum meruit*. It is also invariably chargeable as damages in cases of default in the payment of a liquidated debt; and upon damages for violation of contracts, where such damages are determinable by some certain standard. In cases of tort, interest is allowed not only upon money,

of these questions, namely, whether such interest was of the nature of a penalty, or usurious, and evidently did not regard a merely increased rate of interest in consequence of non-payment at maturity, as a pen-

alty in the sense in which a gross sum is a penalty, when it is to be paid at a particular day. *Id.*

¹*Downey v. Beach*, 78 Ill. 53; *Reeves v. Stipp*, 91 Ill. 609.

but the value of property, wrongfully taken or converted, or lost by culpable neglect. It is recoverable, also, upon pecuniary elements of damage, although the principal injury may involve a claim for unliquidated damages.

TACIT AGREEMENT TO PAY INTEREST ON ACCOUNTS.—As will be presently seen, more at large, interest is not allowed upon open running accounts. Where there is no definite credit, the parties deal upon the assumption,—by the debtor, that although he has no claim to forbearance, yet payment will be requested; and, on the part of the creditor, that the account has no time to run, and will be paid on demand. Hence interest is not payable before demand, for the same reason that it is never payable, except by agreement, while the debtor has a right to retain the money; in such cases, it is not payable on the ground of default, until the creditor has put the debtor under a present duty to pay by rendering the account or requesting payment.

Where, by the custom of a place, or of a trade, or of a particular dealer, moneys owing on account are to carry interest after a certain period, whether demanded or not, persons who contract debts at that place, in that trade, or to that dealer, with notice of that custom at the time of contracting the debt, tacitly acquiesce in the custom, and by a natural implication, tacitly agree to the liability which it imposes.¹

¹ Hammel v. Brown, 24 Pa. St. 310; Watt v. Hoch, 25 Pa. St. 411; Newell v. Griswold, 6 John. 45; Barclay v. Kennedy, 3 Wash. C. C. 350; Loring v. Gurney, 5 Pick. 15; Raymond v. Isham, 8 Vt. 263; Consequa v. Fanning, 3 John. Ch. 587; Wood v. Smith, 23 Vt. 706; Esterly v. Cole, 1 Barb. 235; S. C. 3 N. Y. 502; Knight v. Mitchell, 3 Brev. 561; Wills v. Brown, 2 Penn. (N. J. L.) 411; Dickson v. Surgines, 3 Brev. 491; Black v. Reybold, 3 Harr. (Del.) 528; Higgins v. Sargent, 2 B. & C. 349; McAllister v. Reab, 4 Wend. 483; S. C. 8 id. 109; Veiths v. Hagge, 8 Iowa, 163; Knox v. Jones, 2 Dall. 193; Farmers', etc. Co. v. Mann, 4 Robt. 356; McKnight v. Dunlop, 4 Barb. 36.

In Meech v. Smith, 7 Wend. 315, which was an action upon the account of a forwarding merchant, on the trial the plaintiff proved an account of about \$34 for the transportation of a quantity of flour by the plaintiff for the defendant from R. to N. Y. in 1827. The plaintiff claimed interest on his account, and offered to prove the universal custom of forwarding merchants to charge interest upon such accounts; that such custom was well known to the defendant when he contracted with the plaintiff, and that he had settled several accounts of a similar description with the plaintiff, in which interest was charged without objection. Exception was taken upon

This interest is part of the debt, a compensation for forbearance, not damages for withholding money due. A tacit agreement is of the same nature and force as an actual agreement; but not being expressed by the parties, it is of course to be established by circumstances. Contracting a debt, with a custom

the rejection of this testimony. Savage, C. J., said: "On the question of interest, I think the court erred. Interest is always properly chargeable where there is either an express or implied agreement to pay it. The facts offered to be proved are sufficient, in my judgment, to authorize a jury to infer that there was an agreement to pay interest; it was the uniform custom of all those engaged in the same business to charge interest; it was the custom of the plaintiff to charge it; he had charged it in former accounts against the defendant; and it had been paid without objection, before the contract was made on which this suit is brought. In the case of *Trotter v. Grant*, 2 Wend. 415, there was no evidence that the defendant *knew* the plaintiff's custom to charge interest, nor had he ever settled an account in which interest was charged; there were in that case no sufficient facts from which an agreement to pay interest could be implied, and, the account being unliquidated, interest could not be recovered." See *Liotard v. Graves*, 3 Cal. 226; *Williams v. Craig*, 1 Dall. 313; *Dodge v. Perkins*, 9 Pick. 36-8; *Rayburn v. Day*, 27 Ill. 46; *Harrison v. Handley*, 1 Bibb, 443; *Von Hemert v. Porter*, 11 Met. 210; *Warren v. Tyler*, 81 Ill. 15.

In *Koons v. Miller*, 3 W. & S. 271, the court say: "The practice of the merchants of Philadelphia to charge interest on their accounts after six months, has endured more than half a century; and it is so universal that

their customers deal with them avowedly on the basis of it. It is so notorious as to be recognized abroad; as may be seen in *Bospham v. Pollock*, 1 McLean, 411, in which the circuit court of the United States for the district of Indiana, left its existence, as the existence of any foreign law must be left, to the jury. Its existence is so notorious at home, however, that we are bound to take notice of it as part of the law. That it has not been sooner recognized by judicial decision, has arisen from the fact that it has not before been thought a subject of dispute; but the principle is as well known and observed in the collection of merchants' debts, as any other custom peculiar to the state."

In *Fisher v. Sargent*, 10 Cush. 250, assumpsit was brought for goods sold and delivered. The plaintiffs were traders in Boston, and at the trial offered testimony tending to prove a custom among merchants and traders there to charge interest on their accounts, after a credit of four or six months; but offered no evidence as to the credit given in this particular transaction, or that payment had been demanded. The jury were instructed that they might, upon this evidence, allow interest after six months—to which exceptions were taken. These were overruled. Bigelow, J., said: "Ordinarily, in the absence of any evidence of usage, or of a special agreement between the parties, interest cannot be recovered upon an open running account, for goods sold and

in view, which contemplates the payment of interest before steps have been taken to liquidate an account or to obtain payment, affords one example of such interest. Dealing with knowledge of such a custom, making no objection to it, or proceeding after objection without any waiver of the custom by

delivered, when there was no specific term of credit agreed on between the parties. This is the general rule; but it may be varied by proof of the usage of a particular trade or business, to charge interest after the expiration of a certain period. In such cases, parties having knowledge of the usage are presumed to contract with reference to it, and will be as much bound by it, as if it entered specially into the agreement of bargain and sale. Such usage may be shown by proof of the practice among merchants and traders, generally, in a town or city, or by evidence of the mode of dealing in a particular branch or class of trade. It is undoubtedly true that in order to render the usage of a particular trade or place, binding upon a party, so as to make it a part of a contract, it must be made to appear that it was known to the party who is to be affected by it. But this knowledge may be established by presumptive, as well as by direct evidence.

"It may be inferred from the uniformity and long continuance of the usage; from the fact that a party has for some time been in the particular trade to which it relates; from the previous dealings between the parties, or from any other facts tending to show its general notoriety. Whether such facts exist in any particular case is a proper question for a jury. In the case at bar, there was evidence tending to prove the usage, and its knowledge by the defendant, from which it was competent for the jury to infer a con-

tract to pay interest on the articles as charged by the plaintiff."

In *Adriance v. Brooks*, 13 Tex. 279, Hemphill, C. J., said the act of 1840 undertook to regulate the subject of interest; and unlike the English statute of 37 Hen. 8, it gave an affirmative, and not an indirect and negative sanction to its allowance. It differed also from the English statute by dividing interest into two classes, viz.: that which is allowed by law, and that which may be agreed upon by the parties; and there was the further distinction, not known to the earlier English statutes, that the contract on which the law provided that interest should be recovered, or in which the parties might stipulate for interest, should be written contracts. But though provision is made for recovery of interest on written contracts, yet there is no prohibition of a stipulation for the payment of interest on a verbal agreement, or on a contract not in writing. And if such an agreement be not criminal, or contrary to good morals, or public policy, it would seem that it should be binding. And accordingly, in *Pridgen v. Hill*, 13 Tex. 374, which was a suit on an account upon which the party had agreed to pay interest, it was held, that such agreement was valid, and might be enforced in law. In the previous cases of *Cloud v. Smith*, 1 Tex. 102; *Close v. Fields*, 2 Tex. 232; *Crook v. McGreal*, 3 Tex. 487; *Davis v. Thorn*, 6 Tex. 486; 10 id. 33, the question of verbal,—a distinct positive agreement to pay in-

the creditor, is a consent to pay interest as the custom requires. And a continuance of the dealing after paying one account containing such interest is to furnish, by this circumstance, additional evidence of such consent in the subsequent transaction.¹ Whether there is in a given case such an agreement is for the jury.²

The custom in such cases is an evidentiary fact to show the intention of the parties. It has no other effect. It does not alter the law. It derives all its force from being sanctioned and adopted by the parties. It can have no validity to bind the debtor to pay interest, or fix a rate or mode or computation; nor will his acquiescence or tacit consent bind him to a liability which he could not by express agreement legally assume. It is a legal usage of merchants to cast interest on the items of their mutual accounts, and strike a balance at the end of the year, and make that balance the first item of principal for the ensuing year; but the law does not make it binding on the debtor, except under a specific agreement after the mutual

terest on a debt acknowledged to be due,—was not presented; and although there are expressions in the opinions in these cases which would seem to restrict the recovery of interest to debts on written contracts, and such is the general rule under the statute, yet we deem it no departure from the principle of those decisions, with reference to the facts then before the court, to hold, when a new fact is presented, viz.: an agreement to pay interest, that it shall be enforced, though it be not in writing; nor the debt on which it was stipulated, in writing; such agreement not being prohibited by law, nor subversive of sound policy or good morals. . . . But the subject is one which may be, and, as we have seen, has been, regulated by statute. This has provided for the stipulation and recovery of interest on written contracts. And, on the grounds stated, we have also

supported verbal agreements to pay interest. But this case is neither upon a written contract, nor was there any agreement to pay interest. The ground upon which it is claimed is the fact that the defendant had previously paid interest on similar accounts. This we deem insufficient. Had the contract been in writing, the statute would have allowed interest; or had he verbally agreed to pay, we would not have permitted him to violate his engagement. Thus far we will go beyond the cases expressly provided for by the statute. But we will not go further, and scrutinize the acts of the parties, to judge whether an implied obligation to pay interest, as an incident of the debt, has been created."

¹ Warren v. Tyler, 81 Ill. 15.

² See Ayers v. Metcalf, 39 Ill. 307; Fisher v. Sargent, 10 Cush. 250. See Cole v. Wall, 9 Pick. 325.

dealings are passed.¹ A learned English text writer² says: "Where parties have acquiesced in a course of dealing in which interest was exacted, they will be assumed to have contracted to pay it.³ And in this way even compound interest may be charged as long as the accounts remain open.⁴ But, although compound interest may be charged, by means of half yearly rests, where such practice is assented to, it is not sufficient to show that such has been the usage of the plaintiff, without proving that the defendant was acquainted with it.⁵ And even in the case of merchants' accounts where this system prevails, the plaintiff can recover no more than the principal upon the *last* balance, in which there is no new account, and no new transaction, however long it may be before the action is brought to recover the balance, and the jury cannot give interest, still less compound interest, upon the balance.⁶ And the same rule applies between banker and customer. Accounts which are made up with yearly or half-yearly rests, while the relationship continues, only bear simple interest from the time it is terminated by death or otherwise."⁷

QUANTUM MERUIT CLAIM TO INTEREST.—Where one person requests another to perform service, supply goods or pay money, and the request is complied with without anything further being said or done to indicate his intentions, it is a very simple transaction; the law interprets it according to the ethics of fair dealing; the request acceded to imports an agreement so definite and so certain to be understood by both parties in the same

¹ Van Hemert v. Porter, 11 Met. 210; Mars v. Southwick, 2 Port. 351; Jones v. Ennis, 18 Hun, 452.

² Mayne on Dam. Wood's edition, 221.

³ Ex parte Williams, 1 Rose, 399.

⁴ Bruce v. Hunter, 3 Camp. 467; Newell v. Jones, 4 C. & P. 124; Eaton v. Bell, 5 B. & Al. 34; Ferguson v. Fyffe, 8 Cl. & F. 121; Mosse v. Salt, 42 Beav. 269; 32 L. J. Ch. 756.

⁵ Dowes v. Pinner, 2 Camp. 486, n; Moore v. Voughton, 1 Stark. 487. And see Williamson v. Williamson,

L. R. 7 Eq. 542, where acquiescence in a banker's charge of 500*l.* for a half year's commission on an over-drawn account, was held not to entitle the banker to make the same charge as of right in the subsequent half years; also Crosskill v. Bower, 32 Beav. 86; 32 L. J. Ch. 540.

⁶ Attwood v. Taylor, 1 M. & G. 301; Waring v. Cunliffe, 1 Ves. 99; Ex parte Bevan, 9 Ves. 223; Ferguson v. Fyffe, 8 Cl. & F. 121.

⁷ Per Lord Selborne, C.; Barfield v. Loughborough, L. R. 8 Ch. 7.

sense, that they deem it quite superfluous to state it. And on such transactions, when a remedy is sought, the common law requires, in pleading, no greater certainty or particularity. The party making the request, by necessary intendment, promises the party complying with it to pay him so much as he reasonably deserves. For benefits conferred upon request, or enjoyed under various circumstances which are tantamount to a request, there is a legal duty to make compensation; this is measured by the standard of reciprocal justice. The party in whose favor such duty is implied is legally entitled to recover so much as he reasonably deserves. Interest is, in many cases, allowed upon this principle. It is almost an axiom in American jurisprudence, that he who has the use of another's money, or money he ought to pay, should pay interest on it.¹

IT IS ALLOWED ON MONEY LENT.—Not on the ground that the money is due to the lender, and the borrower in default for not repaying the money from the moment of receiving it; but on the principle that the use of money is worth the legal rate of interest; and therefore the money borrowed should bear interest from the date of the loan.²

¹ Jones v. Williams, 2 Call, 85; Fasholt v. Reed, 16 S. & R. 266; Miller v. Bank of Orleans, 5 Whart. 503; Rapelie v. Emory, 1 Dall. 349; Lewis v. Bradford, 8 Ala. 632.

² 1 Am. Lead. Cas. 518; Butler v. Butler, 10 R. I. 502; Hodges v. Hodges, 9 R. I. 32; Reid v. Rensselaer Glass Fact. 3 Cow. 393; S. C. 5 id. 589. In England the rule is not to give interest on money lent. Lord Ellenborough said no case had occurred in fifty-two years in which, upon a simple contract of lending, without any agreement for the payment of the principal at a certain time, or for interest to run immediately, or special circumstances from which a contract for interest was to be inferred, had interest ever been given.

Some American cases recognize

the same doctrine. Murray v. Ware, 1 Bibb, 325; Bell v. Logan, 7 J. J. Marsh. 594; but see Chaney v. Cooke, 5 T. B. Mon. 248.

In Hubbard v. Charlestown Branch R. R. Co. 11 Met. 124, Shaw, C. J., said: "The only question now raised on this bill of exceptions is, whether the defendants were chargeable with interest upon the amount overdrawn by them from the time of such overdraft. The court are of the opinion that the direction of the judge was not correct in point of law, when he instructed the jury that, if the amount was actually paid to the defendants, then the jury should add interest from the time of the overdraft, without instructing them to take into consideration the other circumstances of the case. If money were fraudulently or wrongfully ob-

INTEREST IS ALLOWED ON MONEY PAID.—From the date of the payment, such a debt is of the same nature as a loan, and the right to interest is based upon the same reason. The cases on this point are numerous. Where three persons were interested in a cargo sent abroad, money paid for general average was held to bear interest from the time it was advanced. Interest was deemed demandable in every case where one man had used or been benefited by the application of the money of another, paid under such circumstances as to imply a request. It would be inequitable to allow interest only from the time when the principal was demanded, in such a transaction, happening in a foreign country, where it is long before the plaintiff can be advised of his having a claim, and longer still, before he can know exactly what he is entitled to demand.¹ It is, therefore, a general rule, that interest is recoverable on money paid by one person for the benefit of another at his request, express or implied.² It may be recovered by a

tained from a bank, it might be recovered back with interest. *Wood v. Robbins*, 11 Mass. 504. Perhaps the evidence might have been properly left to the jury to find whether the money was wrongfully drawn or not. But we think an overdraft on a bank is not necessarily wrongful; it may be made in conformity with some mutual agreement or understanding. A draft on a bank, by one who has no funds, or beyond his funds, and a payment made in pursuance of it, constitute a loan of money; and supposing it to be made without any stipulation for interest at the outset, it does not necessarily draw interest until neglect or refusal of payment, after demand made, or some other default. . . .

"In general, when there is a loan without any stipulation to pay interest, and when one has the money of another, having been guilty of no wrong in obtaining it, and no default in returning it, interest is not chargeable."

See *Etheridge v. Birney*, 9 Pick. 272.

In *Harris v. Benson*, 2 Str. 910, it is said that interest had never been allowed for money lent, without a note. In *Robinson v. Bland*, 2 Burr. 1077, it was held that interest was recoverable on money lent from the time when it was agreed to be paid.

¹*Sims v. Willing*, 8 S. & R. 103; *Gibbs v. Bryant*, 1 Pick. 118; *Ilseley v. Jewett*, 2 Met. 168; *Weeks v. Hasty*, 13 Mass. 218.

²*Gibbs v. Bryant*, 1 Pick. 118; *Weeks v. Hasty*, 13 Mass. 218; *Liotard v. Graves*, 3 Cai. 226; *Milne v. Rempubli- can*, 3 Yeates, 102; *Hastic v. De Peyster*, 3 Cai. 190; *Thompson v. Stevens*, 2 Nott. & McCord, 494; *Buckmaster v. Grandly*, 8 Ill. 626; *Aiken v. Pevy*, 5 Strobb. 15; *Blanly v. Hendricks*, 2 W. Black. 761; *Trellowney v. Thomas*, 1 H. Black. 304; *Craven v. Fickell*, 1 Ves. 63; *Chamberlain v. Smith*, 1 Mo. 718; *Gillett v. Van Rensselaer*, 15 N. Y. 397; *Morris v. Allen*, 14 N. J. Eq. 44.

surety who pays his principal's debt.¹ Though a surety discharge a debt bearing a high rate of conventional interest, he is not entitled to charge his principal thereafter the same rate, but only the legal rate.² So a surety obtaining contribution from a co-surety is entitled to interest.³ But if the plaintiff has securities from the principal in his hands for the payment of the debt which were expected to yield the means therefor, the co-surety is entitled to notice of any deficiency. His liability extends only to a moiety of the deficiency; as that is contingent both as to time and amount, he should not be charged with interest until he is at least informed that he is a debtor.⁴

Such information would be manifestly essential to make out an equitable title to charge interest; such a notice would place the co-surety at once in default if he did not then pay his contribution; such notice is necessary to establish his consent to accept forbearance. A party paying money for another cannot recover for interest paid, which accrued in consequence of his own negligent delay in making the payment.⁵ An agent, or factor, is also entitled to interest on his advances for his principal.⁶

Where partners agree to invest equal amounts in the common business, and one advances a larger sum than the other, he is entitled, upon settlement, to an allowance of interest on one-half of the excess from the date of its appropriation to the use of the firm.⁷ Interest claimed on the principle under consideration is liable to be affected by any circumstances which justly postpone the duty of payment until demanded.⁸

¹ *Sims v. Gourellock*, 7 Rich. L. 23; *Sallee v. Meugy*, 1 Bailey, 620; *Miles v. Bacon*, 4 J. J. Marsh. 458; *Breckenridge v. Taylor*, 5 Dana, 114; *Knight v. Mantz*, Ga. Dec. 22; *Winder v. Deffenderffer*, 2 Bland, 166.

² *Smith v. Johnson*, 23 Cal. 63. See *Fisk v. Baunette*, 30 Wis. 102.

³ *Isley v. Jewett*, 2 Met. 168; *Aiken v. Perry*, 5 Strobh. 15.

⁴ *Goodloe v. Clay*, 6 B. Mon. 238.

⁵ *Somers v. Wright*, 115 Mass. 292.

⁶ *Taylor v. Knox*, 1 Dana, 399; *Cheeseborough v. Hunter*, 1 Hill

(S. C. L.), 400; *Smetz v. Kennedy*, Riley (Law.), 218; *Walters v. McGirt*, 8 Rich. 287; *Howard v. Rehm*, 27 Ga. 174.

⁷ *Beach v. Callis*, 85 N. Y. 55; *Lloyd v. Carrier*, 2 Lans. 364; *French v. French*, 126 Mass. 360; *Morris v. Allen*, 14 N. J. Eq. 44; *Reynolds v. Mardis*, 17 Ala. 32; *Desha v. Smith*, 20 Ala. 747; *Ayer v. Tilden*, 15 Gray, 178; *Gibbs v. Bryant*, 1 Pick. 118.

⁸ *Brown v. Campbell*, 1 S. & R. 176; *Simons v. Walter*, 1 McCord, L. 97. See *Shipman v. Miller*, 2 Root, 405.

Where one of two parties having contiguous tenements, refused to unite with the other in erecting a new party wall, or to contribute anything to the expense, he denying the right of the plaintiff to prostrate the old wall, or to charge him with any portion of the cost of the new, the court held him liable; that the expense was an equitable charge on the wall and on the owner for the time being. The question being raised whether the plaintiff was entitled to interest, and from what time, the chancellor said it was a case of money expended for the use of the defendant, and upon every sound principle the plaintiff ought to receive interest, after a moiety of the joint expense had been demanded and refused; adding that it is the settled law of the state, that money received or advanced for the use of another carries interest after a default in payment; and it is a very reasonable and just rule. Interest was claimed from the time of the advance of the money to build the wall; it was allowed from the date of the demand and refusal, on the general principle that a party is liable for interest after a default; and by implication, it was considered that the plaintiff was not entitled, on any other principle, to interest from the date when it had been advanced.¹ The defendant could not be considered as in default until demand; he was under no duty to repay moneys expended by the plaintiff, against his will, for the common benefit, until informed of the amount, and an opportunity thus given to discharge the indebtedness. The principal claim was not one which the debtor acknowledged; it was, however, maintained against him;² but subsequently the doctrine on which it was founded was doubted and overruled.³

Senator Colden,⁴ referring to that case, said: "The circumstances of that case were very peculiar. The defendant was liable to contribute to the rebuilding of a party wall. He not only refused to contribute, but forbid the prostration of the old wall. The complainant erected a new one, at a much greater expense than the re-establishment of the old one required. It could not be ascertained till the new wall was appraised, and it was esti-

¹ *Campbell v. Mesier*, 6 John. Ch. 21.

² *Campbell v. Mesier*, 4 John. Ch. 334.

³ *Partridge v. Gilbert*, 15 N. Y. 601; *Sherred v. Cisco*, 4 Sandf. 480.

⁴ In *Rensselaer Glass Factory v. Reid*, 5 Cow. 598.

mated what it would have cost to restore the old wall, what the defendant ought to have paid. When the appraisement and estimate were made, and the extent of the defendant's liability was thereby settled, the complainant demanded the amount. The chancellor decided that the defendant should pay interest from that time. Here was a case very different from an advance of specific sums of money. It is true the demand is considered, in the court of chancery, as a demand for money advanced; but it was more like a demand for unliquidated damages, which never carries interest. The defendant could not have discharged the principal till after the appraisement and estimate had settled how much he was liable to contribute to the party wall."¹

Interest may likewise be allowed on money advanced by trustees, for the benefit of the trust. The law requires of

¹The case of *Rensselaer Glass Factory v. Reid* raised the question whether cash advances made by an agent, charged in an account not reported to his principal, but where the circumstances indicated that the principal must have known that advances were made, should bear interest. The case was very thoroughly considered. Senator Colden, in the prevailing final opinion, said generally of the subject of interest: "As often as the question of interest has been before a court, the judges seem to have considered it as depending on general equitable principles; and, in most instances, to have decided each case in reference to its particular circumstances; without attempting to give any rule which might be generally applicable." And again: "However it may be with respect to money lent, or as to money had and received, or in regard to merchandise sold and delivered; or, however it may be where advances are made in pursuance of an express agreement, in which nothing is said about interest, I think the above authorities will admit of no other conclusion

than that it is now a well established general rule of law, that where a person advances money for the use of another, under an implied authority, he who makes the advance is entitled to interest from the time it is made."

In the exhaustive dissenting opinion of Senator Spencer, he says: "Probably the rule of easiest application would be this: Where money has been lent, advanced, or expended by request, and under an agreement to pay at a specific time, or where it has been had and received under a like agreement, then the allowance of interest may be safely referred to the principle of an implied contract to pay interest on default; and so, also, where the money is not to be refunded at a particular time, but a default arises from a demand, or notice, the same principle will apply. But where no time of payment is fixed, and where the duty to pay arises from the relative situation of the parties, it seems it should be referred to a jury to determine whether damages shall be given, by the allowance of interest."

trustees, diligence and good faith; and they will not be entitled to interest on advances made necessary by their defaults. As a general rule, an administrator is not entitled to interest on money advanced by him beyond the funds of the estate in his hands; because it is in his power to put himself in cash from the estate, and it is not his duty to advance his own funds for the benefit of the estate.¹ If, however, such special circumstances exist as to justify advances by him, and he makes them judiciously, he will be entitled to interest.² Where the advance by an administrator or other like trustee is meritorious, or where an executor for the benefit of the estate has paid his own money for taxes, necessary expenses, repairs, and debts which carried interest, he is entitled to interest.³ A trustee is not obliged, when the exigencies of his trust require advances, to raise money at a loss to himself. Where property is in the hands of a trustee as security, and he is restricted, by its nature and situation, from selling it, and, in order to keep it in good order, he must borrow money, he may resort to banks or other usual modes of raising money upon his credit. And in such cases he is entitled to full indemnity.⁴

QUANTUM MERUIT CLAIM TO INTEREST BETWEEN VENDOR AND PURCHASER.—Where a purchaser obtains possession of the land purchased while the contract is pending, such possession may oblige him to pay interest when otherwise he would be entitled to retain the purchase money without being so liable. Before the time fixed for payment he is not liable to pay interest unless interest is required to be paid by the contract. It frequently happens, however, that when the time arrives for pay-

¹ *Storer v. Storer*, 9 Mass. 37; *Evarts v. Nason's Estate*, 11 Vt. 122.

² *Rix v. Smith*, 8 Vt. 365.

³ *Mann v. Laurence*, 3 Bradf. Sur. 424; *Liddell v. McVicker*, 11 N. J. L. 44; *Jennison v. Hapgood*, 10 Pick. 79; *Hayward v. Ellis*, 13 Pick. 272.

⁴ In *Barrell v. Joy*, 16 Mass. 221, compound interest was allowed a trustee, under the circumstances, stated in the text, as a mode of compensation for the interest he was

obliged to pay, to provide himself with the necessary means to keep the trust property in good order. In a note the reporter says: "The trustee in this case could only claim an indemnity, and ought not to be allowed compound interest, unless he could show that he was, in the discharge of his duty, obliged to pay it." *Evertson v. Tappen*, 5 John. Ch. 517. See *Lessees of Dilworth v. Sinderling*, 1 Bin. 494.

ment the seller is not prepared to fulfil the concurrent condition of making title; on that account the purchaser would be under no obligation to part with his money; and being in no default, interest on that ground could not be exacted; but if he has taken and enjoys the possession while the vendor is precluded from demanding the money on account of the state of the title, and the vendor finally makes title so as to have a right to performance of the contract of purchase, he will be entitled to interest on the purchase money if the purchaser had possession of the estate.¹ This rule, however, is not absolute; it rests upon equitable grounds, and is liable to the modifying effect of other

¹ Minard v. Beans, 64 Pa. St. 411; Lang v. Moore, 31 N. J. Eq. 413; Breckenridge v. Hoke, 4 Bibb, 272; Cleveland v. Burrill, 25 Barb. 532; Cullum v. Bank, 4 Ala. 21; Selden v. James, 6 Rand. 465; Rutledge v. Smith, 1 McCord Ch. 399; Boyce v. Pritchett's Heirs, 6 Dana, 231; Hepburn v. Dunlop, 1 Wheat. 179; Brockenbrough v. Blythe's Ex'r, 3 Leigh, 619.

McKenna v. Sterrett, 6 Watts, 162. Action for purchase money on tender of title; purchaser in possession. Rogers, J.: "At the time of the contract both parties were aware that Sterrett had no title; notwithstanding which, McKenna was to take immediate possession, as appears from that clause which stipulates that if McKenna is deprived of the property, Sterrett will pay him for all the improvements, either in buildings or otherwise. With a full knowledge of all the facts, Sterrett agrees to sell McKenna ten acres of land, with the allowance, for 45 dollars per acre, and Sterrett agrees to give him a clear title. The payments are to be one-half in hand, *as soon as he makes him a right for the ten acres of land*, and the remaining half in three yearly payments. Now, nothing can be clearer, than that until tender of title, the

vendor is not entitled to payment of the purchase money; and it is a general principle, that interest is not demandable of right, until the debt is due, except in pursuance of the terms of an express contract; and no contract is here alleged. But the argument is that the vendor took possession, and as he enjoys the profits, he ought to pay interest. And this is true in ordinary cases, where a time is fixed for the payment of the purchase money; but the right to take immediate possession was part of the contract; and the vendees having taken possession cannot affect the construction of that clause in the agreement on which the debt is only recoverable after a clear title is made. A different construction would render the vendor careless of obtaining and tendering a title, as he would be sure of legal interest from the time the vendee took possession. Why this extraordinary delay took place, we have not been informed; but there is nothing which leads us to believe that it arose from the fault of the vendee. The court are therefore of opinion that interest is only demandable from the time of the tender of the title." See Beeson v. Elliott, 1 Del. Ch. 368.

equitable circumstances for the consideration of a chancellor in equity or of a jury at law.¹

Where there has been wilful and vexatious delay by the fault or gross laches of the vendor, in consequence of which the purchase money has lain idle and unproductive, it may be left to the jury to say whether such vendor shall receive interest.² On the rescission of a contract of sale where the vendee has been in possession, in the absence of proof to the contrary, this use will in equity be deemed equivalent to that of the price paid, and interest ought not to be given.³ So, where the vendor in a verbal contract refused to perform it, the vendee is entitled, in addition to the purchase money paid, to receive interest thereon only from the time the vendor asserted his rights.⁴

Whether the vendee be entitled to have the consideration refunded upon rescission of the sale, or to damages on the basis of consideration for a total or partial breach of the covenants for title, interest will be withheld for so much of the time as he enjoyed the possession without liability for mesne profits.⁵ The doctrine is that possession is equivalent to interest on the consideration; and where the bargain is given up, or the title fails and the purchase money must be refunded, interest will not be

¹ *Letcher v. Woodson*, Brockenborough, 212.

In *Dias v. Glover*, Hoff. Ch. 71, it was held that though the general rule is to allow interest from the time when the contract should have been fulfilled, and to give the purchaser the rents and profits; yet, if the vendor caused the delay, and interest exceeded the rent, the purchaser should be permitted to elect to pay the interest or relinquish his right to the rents.

² *McCormick v. Crall*, 6 Watts, 207; *Kester v. Rockell*, 2 W. & S. 365; *Stevenson v. Maxwell*, 2 Sandf. Ch. 274; S. C. 2 Comst. 408.

³ *Talbot v. Sebree's Heirs*, 1 Dana, 56; *Wickliffe v. Clay*, 1 Dana, 594.

⁴ *Fox's Heirs v. Lowely*, 1 A. K. Marsh. 388.

⁵ *Staats v. Ten Eyck*, 3 Cai. 111; *Pitcher v. Livingston*, 4 John. 1; *Bennett v. Jenkins*, 13 John. 50; *Baldwin v. Munn*, 2 Wend. 399; *Dimmick v. Lockwood*, 10 Wend. 142; *Caulkins v. Harris*, 9 John. 324; *Kane v. Sanger*, 14 John. 89; *Baxter v. Ryers*, 13 Barb. 267; *Flint v. Steadman*, 36 Vt. 216; *Rich v. Johnson*, 1 Chand. 19; S. C. 2 Pin. 88; *Noonan v. Ilsley*, 21 Wis. 138; *Patterson v. Stewart*, 6 W. & S. 527; *Fernander v. Dunn*, 19 Ga. 197; *Harding v. Larkin*, 41 Ill. 413; *Thompson v. Jones*, 11 B. Mon. 365; *Hale v. New Orleans*, 13 La. Ann. 499; *Boch v. Miller*, 16 La. Ann. 44; *Clark v. Parr*, 14 Ohio, 118; *Whitlock v. Crew*, 28 Ga. 289.

added in either case to a purchaser who has had possession, unless there is a liability to the superior owner for rents and profits; and then only to the extent of that liability.¹ The reason assigned is, if the occupant shall recover interest on the value of the land, when he has received the equivalent of that interest in the use of the land, he will have received, and his vendor will have lost, more than the value of what was given for it; and as the occupant is liable to the evictor for *mesne* profits for the period of limitation preceding the eviction, for that period he should be entitled to interest on the consideration which he paid for the land.² This doctrine is further illustrated by the case of a tenant by the curtesy conveying in fee with warranty. The grantee has been held entitled to recover from his estate, on the covenant, only the purchase money, with interest from the time of his death.³ So where an eviction is only by the claim of a tenant in dower, the measure of damages is the present value of an annuity equal to the interest at the legal rate on one-third of the consideration money, for the time the tenant in dower has a probable expectation of life, according to approved tables of life annuities.⁴ The purchaser must sometimes submit to equitable terms when in default, in order to obtain relief by specific performance. In such cases, in order fully to indemnify the seller, the court, according to the circumstances, may decree a larger amount of interest than such vendor could recover as plaintiff; as by compounding the interest, with rests at short intervals. When a vendee has a

¹ Whitlock v. Crew, 28 Ga. 289.

² Cogswell's Heirs v. Lyon, 3 J. J. Marsh. 40. In this case the deed was avoided, although the entire consideration had been paid, on the ground of fraud on creditors, and the court say: "As a general proposition, it is plainly just and reasonable that the vendee, after losing the benefit of his purchase, should be restored to the price which he gave, and its annual interest. But if he shall have already received the interest or its equivalent, in the enjoyment of the profits of the land,

he has no right, in conscience, to compel the vendor to pay it again. And surely, if he must have the interest, the vendor should have rents. But, in equity, the interest on the price and the use of the land are considered equivalent, and, therefore, there need be no account of the profits, as they should be set off against the interest." See Bartlett v. Blanton, 4 J. J. Marsh. 440.

³ House v. House, 10 Paige, 158.

⁴ Wager v. Schuyler, 1 Wend. 553.

⁵ Cleveland v. Burrill, 25 Barb. 532; Morris v. Hoyt, 11 Mich. 10.

right to recover a deposit of a part or the whole of the purchase money, because of the vendor's inability to make title, he can also recover interest from the time it was paid, without any express agreement.¹

INTEREST ALLOWED FROM TIME WHEN MONEY OUGHT TO BE PAID.—It is imposed by law, as damages, for not discharging a debt when it ought to be paid. In this country, the principle has long been settled, that if a debt ought to be paid at a particular time, and is not then paid, through the default of the debtor, compensation in damages, equal to the value of money, which is the legal interest upon it, shall be paid during such time as the party is in default.² The important practical inquiry, therefore, in each case, in which interest is in question, is, what is the date at which this legal duty to pay, as an absolute present duty, arose. This date does not always coincide with that at which the demand is legally due and suable.

Where a sum certain is payable at a particular time, either immediately after the debt is contracted, or in the future, the debtor should pay at that time; otherwise, he is at once in default, and liable for interest. In such cases, it is his duty to pay at the very time when the debt is legally and technically due.³

¹ *Flinn v. Barber*, 64 Ala. 200.

² 1 Am. Lead. Cases, 498; *Day v. Brett*, 6 John. 24; *Hunt v. Jacks*, 1 Hayw. 199; *Broughton v. Mitchell*, 64 Ala. 210; *Flinn v. Barber*, 64 Ala. 200; *Milton v. Blackshear*, 8 Fla. 161; *Bishop Hill Colony v. Edgerton*, 26 Ill. 54; *Cheek v. Waldrum*, 25 Ala. 152; *Purdy v. Phillips*, 11 N. Y. 406; *People v. New York*, 5 Cow. 331; *Dodge v. Perkins*, 9 Pick. 368; *Williams v. Sherman*, 7 Wend. 109; *Ten Eyck v. Houghtaling*, 12 How. Pr. 523; *Van Rensselaer v. Jewett*, 2 Comst. 185; *Mateman v. Williamson*, 69 Ill. 423; *Swett v. Hooper*, 62 Me. 51; *Wenman v. Mohawk Ins. Co.* 13 Wend. 267; *French v. French*, 126 Mass. 360; *McMahon v. N. Y. etc. R. Co.* 20 N. Y. 469. In this case the court held that interest may be

charged on the ground of the debtor's default, although the amount of the demand neither has been nor can readily be ascertained.

³ *Elkin v. Moore*, 6 B. Mon. 462; *Rensselaer Glass Factory v. Reid*, 5 Cow. 587, 611; *Robinson v. Bland*, 2 Burr. 1086; *Farquhar v. Morris*, 7 Term, 124; *Purdy v. Phillips*, 11 N. Y. 406; *Knickerbocker Ins. Co. v. Gould*, 80 Ill. 388; *Peoria M. and F. Ins. Co. v. Lewis*, 18 Ill. 553; *Hunt v. Jacks*, 1 Hayw. 199; *Milton v. Blackshear*, 8 Fla. 161; *Wenman v. Mohawk Ins. Co.* 13 Wend. 267; *Cheek v. Waldrum*, 25 Ala. 152; *Bishop Hill Colony v. Edgerton*, 26 Ill. 54; *Royal v. Miller*, 3 Dana, 55-58; *Newlan v. Shafer*, 38 Ill. 379; *Putnam v. Lewis*, 8 John. 389.

Interest is not allowed with the

same liberality in England as in this country. In *Mayne on Damages* (Wood's *Wayne on Dam.* 224), it is said: "Formerly it was thought, where a sum of money was agreed to be paid on a particular day, that on default, interest from that day might be recovered, without any express or implied contract to that effect. *Blaney v. Hendricks*, 2 W. Bl. 761; *S. C.* 3 Wils. 205; *Shipley v. Hammond*, 5 Esp. 114; *Chalie v. Duke of York*, 6 Esp. 45; *De Havilland v. Bower Bank*, 1 Camp. 50; *Mountford v. Willes*, 2 B. & P. 337. But this doctrine has now been overruled. *Gordon v. Swan*, 12 East, 419; *Higgins v. Sargent*, 2 B. & C. 348; *Page v. Newman*, 9 B. & C. 378; *Foster v. Weston*, 6 Bing. 709; *Cask v. Fowler*, L. R. 7 H. L. 27; 43 L. J. Ch. 855. It has, however, been always held that where, by an award, money is made payable on a certain day, interest ought to be allowed from that day, if payment was demanded at the place appointed. *Pinham v. Tuckington*, 3 Cowp. 468; *Churcher v. Stringer*, 2 B. & Ad. 777; *Johnson v. Durant*, 4 C. & P. 327. I cannot, on principle, explain this exception. Many apparent exceptions to the rule that interest is only recoverable in the cases just mentioned may be explained by distinguishing between interest recovered as part of the debt and interest recovered as damages for its detention. For instance, interest on a deposit may be recovered, if laid as special damage in an action for breach of an agreement to sell an estate. *De Bernales v. Wood*, 3 Camp. 258; *Farquhar v. Farley*, 7 Taunt. 592. So it may be allowed as damages in an action on a mortgage deed after the day of default (*Dickinson v. Harrison*, 4 Price, 282; *Atkinson v. Jones*, 2 A. & E. 439; *Price v. G. W. R'y*

Co. 16 M. & W. 244); or upon a contract to pay money upon a particular day (*Watkins v. Morgan*, 6 C. & P. 661); or upon a covenant to indemnify a surety. *Petre v. Duncombe*, 20 L. J. Q. B. 242; *S. C.* 2 Lown. M. & P. 107. Where a written security is given for the payment of money on a particular day, with interest up to that day at a fixed rate, a claim for subsequent interest would be a claim for damages at the discretion of the tribunal before which the demand is made, and not for interest due as a matter of law. The former rate might but need not be adopted in assessing the damages. *Cook v. Fowler*, L. R. 7 H. L. 27-32. And it is laid down as a general rule, that although it be not due *ex contractu*, a party may be entitled to damages in the form of interest, where there has been long delay under vexatious and oppressive circumstances, in the payment of what is due under the contract. *Hillhouse v. Davis*, 1 M. & S. 169; *Arnott v. Redfern*, 3 Bing. 353.

"Interest cannot be recovered, as such, in an action against the vendor of an estate, the sale of which has gone off, for the recovery of a deposit which has been lying idle (*Bradshaw v. Bennett*, 5 C. & P. 48; *Maberly v. Robins*, 5 Taunt. 625); but it may be recovered as special damages for breach of the contract, if so laid. *De Bernales v. Wood*, 3 Camp. 258; *Farquhar v. Farley*, 7 Taunt. 592. But the principal and auctioneer stand on a different footing, and in an action against the latter to recover the deposit paid to him, interest cannot be recovered, even as damages, unless, perhaps, after a demand and refusal on the contract being rescinded. *Lee v. Warner*, 8 Taunt. 45. Not even when the auctioneer has made interest upon the

NOT ON STATUTORY PENALTIES.—Interest is not allowed on statutory penalties.¹ Where a constable, failing to return an execution within the time prescribed by statute, was declared liable for the amount then due and ten per cent. damages, it was held interest could not be added.² Before judgment, the penalty allowed for the taking or receiving of usurious interest by a national bank does not bear interest.³ A judgment for a fine does not bear interest.⁴ Interest may be recovered, however, on stipulated damages.⁵

WHEN ON PENALTY OF A BOND.—There has been some question, in actions upon penal bonds where the damages for breach of

money while in his hands; and although he was requested by one of the parties, before the completion of the contract, to invest it. *Harrington v. Hoggart*, 1 B. & Ad. 577. Interest is not due, as such, in an action for money secured on mortgage, after day of default, without covenant to pay interest, but may be recovered as damages. Nor in an action for money lent, unless there has been an usage to that effect (*Alton v. Bragg*, 15 East, 223; *Shaw v. Picton*, 4 B. & C. 723); or for money had and received (*Walker v. Constable*, 1 B. & B. 306); even though, by the course of dealing between the defendant and the person from whom the money was received to the plaintiff's use, the sum would have borne interest: for no right passed to the plaintiff but a right to demand the sum actually in the defendant's hands. *Freeling v. Schroeder*, 2 Bing. N. C. 79. And it makes no difference that the money has been obtained by fraud (*Crockford v. Winter*, 1 Camp. 124); nor in actions for money paid (*Carr v. Edwards*, 3 Stark. 132; *Hicks v. Mareco*, 5 C. & P. 498); or on account stated (*Nichol v. Thompson*, 1 Camp. 52; *Cralie v. Duke of York*, 6 Esp. 45; *Blaney v. Hendricks*, 2 W. Bl.

761; contra, *Abbot*, C. J., 2 C. & B. 349); or for goods sold, even though to be paid for on a particular day. *Gordon v. Swan*, 12 East, 419. *Mountford v. Willes*, 2 B. & P. 337, merely decides that if the jury allow interest—which they clearly may do as damages—the court will not disturb their verdict, though it is otherwise where the payment was to be made by bill. Nor in an action for work and labor (*Trelawney v. Thomas*, 1 H. Bl. 303; *Milsom v. Hayward*, 9 Price, 134); nor on money lying with a banker (*Edwards v. Vere*, 5 B. & Ad. 232); nor upon a policy of insurance (*Kings-ton v. McIntosh*, 1 Camp. 518; *Bain v. Case*, 3 C. & P. 496); nor are annuitants entitled to interest on the arrears of their annuities." *Earl of Mansfield v. Ogle*, 4 D. G. & J. 41; *Booth v. Carleton*, 30 L. J. Ch. 178; *Blogg v. Johnson*, L. R. 2 Ch. 225.

¹*Thomas v. Weed*, 14 John. 255.

²*Trouer v. Sharp*, 4 J. J. Marsh. 79.

³*Higley v. First Nat. Bank*, 26 Ohio St. 75.

⁴*State v. Steen*, 14 Tex. 396.

⁵*Little v. Banks*, 85 N. Y. 267; *Winch v. Mutual B. I. Co.* 86 N. Y. 618; *French v. French*, 126 Mass. 360.

the condition equals or exceeds the penalty, whether recovery beyond the penalty can be had by adding interest from the date of the breach, where such damages are of such a nature as to bear interest.¹ But the American courts are now nearly agreed that interest on the penalty in such cases may be recovered.²

Interest is allowed against the state or United States the same as against natural persons;³ but unless expressly agreed to be paid, it will only accrue after demand.⁴ And there is the same limitation on the liability of lesser political corporations;⁵ and a further limitation growing out of the restrictions to which they are subject in raising as well as in disbursing funds. It has also been held that interest is not allowed against infants.⁶

ALLOWED ON JUDGMENTS.—A judgment is a debt of record having like incidents as other debts, including that of bearing interest.⁷ It is allowed on common law principles, in an action for the detention of the money; though it is not collectible on execution as interest or as damages, unless authorized by statute,⁸ or unless it bears interest on its face. In the absence of any statute authorizing the collection of interest upon execution, that which accrues between the rendition and collection of a

¹See *Hellen v. Ardley*, 3 C. & P. 12; *Lonsdale v. Church*, 2 T. R. 388; *Brangwin v. Perrott*, 2 W. Bl. 1190; *Clark v. Bush*, 3 Cow. 151; *McClure v. Dunkin*, 1 East, 436; *Francis v. Wilson*, Ry. & M. 105; *Harris v. Clap*, 1 Mass. 308; *United States v. Arnold*, 1 Gall. 348; *Fairlie v. Lawson*, 5 Cow. 424; *Fraser v. Little*, 13 Mich. 195.

²*Harris v. Clap*, *supra*; *Brainard v. Jones*, 18 N. Y. 35; *Hughes v. Wickliffe*, 11 B. Mon. 202; *Carter v. Thorn*, 18 B. Mon. 613; *Bank of Brighton v. Smith*, 12 Allen, 243; *McGill v. Bank of United States*, 12 Wheat. 511; *Ives v. Merchants' Bank*, 12 How. U. S. 159; *Warner v. Thurlo*, 15 Mass. 154.

³*Respublica v. Mitchell*, 2 Dall. 101; *People v. Canal Commissioners*, 5 Denio, 401; *Canal Com. v. Kemp-*

shall, 26 Wend. 404; *Thorndike v. United States*, 2 Mason, 1. But see *Gordon v. United States*, 7 Wall. 188; and *Tillson v. U. S.* 100 U. S. 43.

⁴*Attorney General v. Cape Fear Nav. Co.* 2 Ired. Eq. 444; *Milne v. Rempubliкан*, 3 Yeates, 102; *Adams v. Beach*, 6 Hill, 27; *Auditor v. Dugges*, 3 Leigh, 241; *Pawlet v. Sandgate*, 19 Vt. 62; *United States v. Hoar*, 2 Mason, 314; *State v. Mayes*, 28 Miss. 709.

⁵*Beals v. Supervisors*, 28 Cal. 449; *Soher v. Supervisors*, 39 Cal. 134. See *Dyer v. Covington*, 19 Pa. St. 200.

⁶*Taft v. Pike*, 14 Vt. 405.

⁷*Benkard v. Babcock*, 27 How. Pr. 391.

⁸*Perkins v. Fourniquet*, 14 How. U. S. 328; *Miehau v. Brown*, 10 Gratt. 612.

judgment is lost; or, in other words, since such interest is allowed only as damages, it can be obtained only by suit. The very sum in the judgment is the amount to be collected by execution, unless a statute exists authorizing the officer to compute and collect it.¹ *Indebitatus assumpsit* will not lie to collect it.² And the claim for it will be extinguished by collection or payment of the principal to which it is incident.³ Some cases are to be found which deny that judgments bear interest.⁴ Considering the hostility of the early common law to interest, it is easy, of course, to maintain on its principles any proposition adverse to interest. But on the principle now universally admitted, that on all liquidated sums interest may be recovered after the date when it was the duty of the debtor to pay, judgments will carry interest. And it is believed that generally it is held that interest is recoverable both on judgments and decrees.⁵

¹ *Id.*; *Solon v. Virginia, etc. R. R. Co.* 14 Nev. 405.

² *Beedle v. Grant*, 1 Tyler (Vt.), 423.

³ See post, p. 677.

⁴ *Perkins v. Fourniquet*, 14 How. U. S. 328; *Homer v. Kirkwood*, 25 Miss. 96; *Easten v. Vandorn*, Walk. (Miss.) 214; *Sewell's Case*, 37 Mo. 448; *Williamson v. Broughton*, 4 McCord, 123. See *Harrington v. Glenn*, 1 Hill L. (S. C.) 53; *Thomas v. Wilson*, 3 McCord, 105; *Lumbkin v. Nance*, 1 Brev. 514; *Todd v. Botchford*, 86 N. Y. 517.

⁵ *Beall v. Silver*, 2 Rand. 401; *Roan's Adm. v. Drummond's Adm.* 6 Rand. 182; *Clarke's Adm. v. Day*, 2 Leigh, 172; *Marshall v. Dudley*, 4 J. J. Marsh. 244; *Mercer, Adm. v. Beall*, 4 Leigh, 189; *Laidley v. Merrifield*, 7 Leigh, 346; *Klock v. Robinson*, 22 Wend. 157; *Nunnellee v. Morton*, *Cooke (Tenn.)*, 21; *Gwinn v. Whitaker*, 1 Harr. & J. 754; *Sayre v. Austin*, 3 Wend. 496; *Smith, Adm. v. Todd's Ex.* 3 J. J. Marsh. 306; *Hodgden v. Hodgden*, 2 N. H. 169; *Hudson v. Daily*, 13 Ala. 742; *Hopkins v.*

Shepard, 129 Mass. 600. In *Administrator of Pinckney v. Singleton, Ex'r*, 2 Hill, S. C. 52, it was said: "At common law no interest could be collected upon an execution, under a judgment; but interest was recoverable in an action of debt on judgment, and by commencing such an action, the plaintiff obtains an inchoate right to the interest, which cannot be defeated by a subsequent payment. And, therefore, where an action of debt on judgment was commenced against an administrator suggesting a devastavit, although the administrator, after suit brought, paid the amount of the judgment and costs with interest on the original cause of action, it was held, that the plaintiff might still go on to recover the interest on the entire amount of the judgment (including the principal and interest), and the court will not preclude him from this right by ordering satisfaction to be entered on the judgment." In *Crawford v. Ex'r of Simonton*, 7 Port. 110, *Collier, J.*, reviewed the

authorities and stated the law on this subject: "Damages in lieu of interest are allowed at common law for a default to pay money or deliver property, upon the principle that the creditor should be compensated for the want of punctuality in his debtor in keeping him out of the use of the money or property. *McWhorter v. Standifer*, 2 Port. 519. Accordingly, it has been held that interest is allowed on judgments, at common law, to the time of affirmance, or of a new judgment rendered. *Zink v. Langton*, 2 Doug. 749. By the rules of the common law, Lord Ellenborough considered it to be within the general province of a jury to give damages for the detention of a debt, and he, therefore, sustained a verdict which allowed interest on a statutable ascertainment of damages, for an injury to individual property, occasioned by a public improvement made by a corporation (1 M. & Sel. 171); and in 7 Har. & J. 755, it is said that both by the decision of the court of Maryland, and the English courts, every judgment for money carries interest, unless otherwise agreed by the parties, or its terms forbid it. So in North Carolina, it has been holden that a plaintiff is entitled to interest on his judgment if a new action is brought, up to the time of the rendition of the new judgment. 2 Hayw. 26, 378; *Thomas v. Edwards*, 3 Ans. 804; *Butler v. Stoullit*, 8 Moore, 472; *Prescott v. Parker*, 4 Mass. 170. In *Atkinson v. Braybrooke*, 4 Camp. 380, Lord Ellenborough considered that interest was not in general recoverable on a foreign judgment because it was a simple contract. S. P. 3 Price, 350. But in *McClure v. Dunkin*, 1 East, 436, the court of king's bench determined that, in assumpsit on a judg-

ment rendered in Ireland, it was competent to the jury to allow interest to the plaintiff, and that in that respect there was no difference between a foreign judgment and a judgment in a court of record in England. The only adjudication to the contrary is a case in 4 McCord, 212, which is deemed outweighed by the authorities. In *Moore v. Patten*, 2 Port. 451, it was determined that a jury might, in their discretion, allow interest upon unsettled accounts for goods, wares, etc., from the time they became due. And in *Tate v. Innerarity*, 1 Stew. & Port. 33, it was adjudged competent, upon common law principles, for parties to stipulate for the payment of a reasonable rate of interest, and where it was not ascertained by contract, the rate might be fixed by the custom of the place where the contract was made.

"From the decisions we have noticed, we educe as applicable to the case at bar, the rule, That the allowance of interest, except upon the particular liabilities embraced by statute, must depend upon the circumstances of the case. To avoid its payment, it is competent for the defendant to show that he is not in fault for the non-payment of the principal sum, or that the plaintiff had been absent from the country, without having left a known agent, etc.; but if the defendant offers no excuse for the delay, the plaintiff is entitled to receive interest as damages."

In *Himely v. Rose*, 5 Cranch, 313, it was held that if property ordered to be restored be sold, interest is not to be paid unless specially ordered by the decree. Marshall, C. J.: "Restitution of the cargo was awarded. The property having been sold, the money proceeding

Although, in a judgment, the amount of principal and interest are stated separately, the whole judgment bears interest.¹ A creditor, holding a foreign judgment, came in under a creditor's bill and proved his demand; and it was held, that he should be allowed interest on the judgment from the time it was rendered, without inquiry whether or not, by the law of the country where it was rendered, the judgment bore interest.² After judgment against a corporation, interest is computed thereon in an action against a stockholder.³ In Illinois, a decree draws interest at the statutory rate, and this cannot be increased by adopting the contract rate, even by consent.⁴

It seems to have been the former practice in Kentucky, prior to the statute of 1837, giving interest on judgments and decrees, and in some other states, to adjudge "accruing" interest on debts which by the terms of the agreement were to bear interest "until

from the sales is substituted for the specific articles. If this money remains in the possession of the court, it carries no interest; if it be in the hands of an individual, it may bear interest, or otherwise, as the court may direct."

In *Cox v. Marlatt*, 36 N. J. L. 389, the court say: "Our practice has been, for many years, independent of any express statute, to allow interest to be levied under execution as an incident to the judgment, and as an increase of damages for the detention of the debt, without bringing a distinct action for the interest as damages for such detention." See *Todd v. Botchford*, 86 N. Y. 517.

¹*Coles v. Kelsey*, 13 Tex. 75. A verdict will not be vitiated by including improper interest, separately stated from any other sum found, nor for assuming to direct that prospective interest be allowed; the excessive interest or the impertinent direction that the sum found bear interest in the future, may be stricken out or disregarded as surplusage. *Brugh v. Shanks*, 5 Leigh,

598. Where a petition sets forth the recovery of judgment for a certain sum, without stating the rate of interest it is entitled to draw; but the plaintiff in his petition demanded judgment for the amount of the recovery, with interest thereon at ten per cent. from a day therein stated, the record showing a submission of the cause to the court by the parties, and the rendition of a judgment for the original judgment, with ten per cent. interest, without exception, it was considered that the demand for ten per cent. would authorize the introduction of proof of that rate, and that the production of such proof should be presumed. *Haskins v. Alcott*, 13 Ohio St. 210.

²*Nelson v. Felden*, 7 Rich. Eq. 394; *Warren v. McCarty*, 25 Ill. 95; *Prince v. Lamb*, Breese, 378; *Fonville v. Monroe*, 74 Ill. 126; *Talbot v. Nat. Bank*, 129 Mass. 67; *Williams v. American Bank*, 4 Met. 317; *Barringer v. King*, 5 Gray, 9.

³*Grand v. Tucker*, 5 Kan. 70.

⁴*Haas v. The Chicago Society*, 20 Ill. 248.

paid." This practice was to adjudge interest from the date when it was provided by agreement to commence without any computation to the rendition of the judgment, and it was not included with the principal sum recovered; when the judgment was collected or paid, the interest was computed according to the agreement and judgment, without rest at the time of the judgment. But where interest was recoverable as damages, it was embraced in the judgment. Interest on judgments in that state prior to 1837, as damages for detention of the money, was not matter of right, but discretionary.¹ Judgments upon contracts stipulating a certain rate of interest until the debt should be paid, were entered for *accruing interest*. The court entered judgment for the debt in the declaration mentioned, and also the legal or conventional interest from the time the debt was due and payable, or the interest stipulated to be given commenced, until the payment should be made.² And since the statute of 1837, giving interest on all judgments, it is error to render judgment in a suit on a bill of exchange, for principal and interest, by way of damages, by which interest would run after judgment by force of the statute.³ In debt on a judgment bearing interest, if the plaintiff demanded only principal and interest accrued at the commencement of the action, he could not have judgment for accruing interest.⁴ But generally under statutes allowing

¹ *Lair v. Jelf*, 3 Dana, 181; *West v. Patrick's Adm'r*, 1 J. J. Marsh. 95; *Shockey's Adm'r v. Glasford*, 6 Dana, 16; *Marshall v. Dudley*, 4 J. J. Marsh. 245; *Caldwell v. Richards*, 2 Bibb, 331; *Guthrie v. Wickliffe*, 4 Bibb, 542; *Smith's Adm'r v. Todd's Ex'r*, 3 J. J. Marsh. 306; *Bartlett v. Blanton*, 4 J. J. Marsh. 440; *McMillan v. Scott*, 1 T. B. Mon. 150.

² *Harden v. Major*, 4 Bibb, 104; *Taul v. Moore*, *Hardin*, 90; *Cotton v. Reavill*, 2 Bibb, 99; *Russell v. Shepherd*, *Hardin*, 44; *Harper v. Bell*, 2 Bibb, 221; *Troxwell v. Fugate*, *Hardin*, 2. See *Henderson v. Desha*, *Hemp. C. C.* 231; but see also *Byrd v. Gasquet*, *id.* 261.

³ *Chamberlain v. Maitland*, 5 B. Mon. 448.

⁴ *Caldwell v. Richards*, 2 Bibb, 332. Where a creditor obtains a judgment at law, and then came into a court of equity to foreclose a mortgage for the same debt, it was held that interest should not be decreed, the judgment not bearing interest; but the judgment be taken as the amount to be paid. *Heydale v. Hazlehurst*, 4 Bibb, 19. See *Brigham v. Van Buskirk*, 6 B. Mon. 197, holding that by the statute of 1837 the intention was to establish the principle that debts, established by judgment or decree, should bear interest from that time, unless by the terms of the judgment they bear interest from a prior day.

judgments to be taken upon contracts, to bear interest thereafter at the contract rate, the correct rule is to add the interest due on the principal up to the time of the judgment to the principal, and enter the judgment for the gross amount; and this judgment, including both principal and interest, is then to bear the same interest stipulated in the contract until the debt is paid.¹

Equity follows the law and allows interest in like cases.² On debts on which interest would be given as damages at law, interest is decreed in chancery down to the time of the decree.³

Interest is also allowed on assessment of damages in the exercise of the power of eminent domain, if the property has then been taken,⁴ and will be allowed during the pendency of an appeal if the report be confirmed.⁵ Interest will be controlled by circumstances. If the owner has had the profitable use of the premises, or has received the rents pending the appeal, these circumstances should be taken into account, and interest abated accordingly.⁶ So if the owner appeals and is the sole occupant, interest should not be allowed.⁷ But if the condemning party also appeals, interest should be allowed where collection is thereby stayed.⁸ But until possession is taken, interest is not allowed; until then there is a *locus penitentia* to those moving the condemnation,⁹ and the money is not considered as detained.¹⁰ If

¹ *Guy v. Franklin*, 5 Cal. 416; *Emeric v. Tams*, 6 id. 155; *McCann v. Lewis*, 9 id. 246; *Mount v. Chapman*, id. 297; *Corcoran v. Doll*, 32 id. 82; *Bibend v. Liverpool*, etc. Ins. Co. 30 id. 78; *Coles v. Kelsey*, 13 Tex. 75.

² *Samuel v. Minter*, 3 A. K. Marsh. 480; *McAlexander v. Lee*, 3 A. K. Marsh. 483; *Moore v. Pendergrast's Heirs*, 6 J. J. Marsh. 534; *Taylor v. Knox's Ex'rs*, 5 Dana, 466; *Hammond v. Hammond*, 2 Bland's Ch. 306.

³ *Deany v. Scriba*, 2 Call, 415; *Dawson v. Clay's Heirs*, 1 J. J. Marsh. 165; *Lair v. Jelf*, 3 Dana, 181; *Hughes v. Standeford*, id. 285.

⁴ *Stewart v. County*, 2 Pa. St. 340; *Clough v. Unity*, 18 N. H. 75; *Cook*

v. South Park Commissioners, 61 Ill. 115; *Commonwealth v. Boston*, etc. R. R. 3 Cush. 25; *Chicago v. Palmer*, 93 Ill. 125; *Reed v. Hanover Branch R. R. Co.* 105 Mass. 303; *Atlantic & G. W. R. R. Co. v. Koblentz*, 21 Ohio St. 334. See *South Park Com. v. Dunlevy*, 91 Ill. 49.

⁵ *The Illinois & St. L. R. R. Co. v. McClintock*, 68 Ill. 296; *Beebe v. Newark*, 4 Zab. 47.

⁶ *Metler v. Easton*, etc. R. R. Co. 36 N. J. L. 223.

⁷ *Id.*

⁸ *Id.*

⁹ *Chicago v. Barbican*, 80 Ill. 482.

¹⁰ *Fisk v. Chesterfield*, 14 N. H. 240; but see *Beveridge v. West Chicago Park Com.* 100 Ill. 75.

the first assessment is set aside on motion of a railroad corporation, which has taken proceedings for condemnation of private property, and has taken possession, it is competent for the jury, in making a second assessment, to allow and include in their verdict interest from the time when the possession was taken; although the company had paid into court the amount of the damages, and the sum had continued to be retained by the court.¹ The state is liable to pay interest upon the amount of a legal appraisal of damages for land taken for public use, only after a demand made by the party entitled, of the officers of the law charged with the duty of making payment.² Taxes do not draw interest as contracts, and only when it is expressly given by statute.³

NOT ALLOWED ON REVIVAL OF JUDGMENT BY *SCIRE FACIAS*.—Accrued interest on a judgment is lost by reviving it by *scire facias*. All the authorities agree that the judgment in such proceedings does not include interest on the judgment revived; the party reviving only obtains execution of the judgment without interest.⁴ And it has been held, in Vermont, that the revival of the judgment by such process is a final waiver and renunciation of the interest which had accrued up to the time of the new judgment on the *scire facias*.⁵

¹ Atlantic & G. W. R. R. Co. v. Koblenz, 21 Ohio St. 334; Beebe v. Newark, supra.

² People v. Canal Commissioners, 5 Denio, 401.

³ Danforth v. Williams, 9 Mass. 324; Haskell v. Bartlett, 34 Cal. 281; Himmelman v. Oliver, 34 Cal. 246; Perry v. Washburn, 20 Cal. 318, 350; Perry Co. v. Selma, etc. R. R. Co. 65 Ala. 391.

⁴ Anonymous, Mart. & Hayw. 182; Mann v. Taylor, 1 McCord L. 113. See Barron v. Morrison, 44 N. H. 226.

⁵ Hall v. Hall, 8 Vt. 156. In this case, Redfield, chancellor, said: "It is well settled that on *scire facias*, to revive a judgment, no damages can be awarded. The writ claims

none. The object of the suit is merely to revive the judgment, and no interest can be added to it; execution upon the judgment in *scire facias* must issue for the same sum of the original judgment. At common law, not only could no damages be recovered, but no costs, until the statute of 8 & 9 Wm. 3, ch. 11, which provides for costs. 14 Petersdorf, 386.

"As the debtor had been discharged on habeas corpus, no good reason is now perceived why the oratrix might not have brought debt upon the judgment. *Scire facias* is the most common, although not the exclusive remedy. But the judgment having been revived by *scire facias*, the plaintiff failed, of course,

But it is held in Pennsylvania that bringing *scire facias* does not extinguish the right to interest. Where a judgment had been several times so revived, the plaintiff, in an action on the judgment, was decided to have a right to charge interest on the aggregate amount of principal and interest due at the time of rendering judgment on each *scire facias*.¹

ALLOWED ON SUMS DUE FOR RENT.—Interest is allowable in personal actions for the recovery of specific sums agreed to be paid for rent, after the same become due and in arrears, on the same principles that apply to other debts after it becomes the debtor's duty to pay.² In New York, it is settled that when the

of obtaining execution of the interest which had accrued; and, we think, thus lost the claim of interest. It will not be allowed to separate the interest from the debt, of which it is a mere incident. The judgment upon the *scire facias* so far merged the judgment for the alimony, that the portion not recovered by the levy was gone. It became a new debt, and could never be declared upon as a judgment of any other term than that of the judgment on the *scire facias*."

¹ Fries v. Watson, 5 S. & R. 220. See Meason's Estate, 4 Watts, 341.

² Elkin v. Moore, 6 B. Mon. 462; Honore v. Murray, 3 Dana, 31; Walker v. Haddock, 14 Ill. 399; Buck v. Fisher, 4 Whart. 516; Ten Eyck v. Houghtaling, 12 How. Pr. 523; Obermeyer v. Nichols, 6 Binn. 159; Cook v. Farinholt, 3 Ala. 384; Naglee v. Ingersoll, 7 Pa. St. 185; Clark v. Barlow, 4 John. 183; Dennison v. Lee, 6 Gill & John. 383; West Chicago A. W. v. Sheer, 8 Bradw. 367. In Jackson v. Wood, 24 Wend. 443, it was held that in ascertaining the mesne profits or the rents of premises situate in New York city, interest may be computed upon rents from the expiration of the quarter days when payable.

In Stockton's Adm'r v. Guthrie, 5 Harr. (Del.) 204, it was held that interest is recoverable for arrears of rent payable in money on a day certain, though the letting be by parol from year to year. Bayard, J.: "It is sufficient to determine that in this state, whenever a sum certain is payable by contract on a day certain, interest is recoverable of right against the party in default; and this whether the contract be under seal in writing or merely verbal. The interest is allowed as a legal incident to the principal sum existing from the default in the non-performance of his contract by the debtor, whenever there is a certainty in the sum to be paid and the time of payment; nor can any sufficient reason be given for a distinction in the allowance of interest between contracts for the payment of money under seal, or in writing, and verbal contracts.

"The contract being valid, the breach is as injurious to the creditor in the one case as in the other, and the exact character of the act or duty to be performed as fully ascertained in the one case as the other, and the consequences of the default should, therefore, be the same.

"There would seem to be but one

rent is payable in specified kinds of property, which the tenant has failed to deliver and pay, interest is recoverable on the value of the rent from the time it became payable.¹ When, however, the landlord seeks his remedy for rent by distress or by re-entry to hold until the arrears are paid, this remedy does not extend to the interest.²

exception to this rule, and that is where interest becomes due on a principal sum on a day certain; yet interest on the interest so in arrears, is not recoverable. This exception is founded on the statute which prohibits the taking of more than a certain rate of interest for the use or loan of money; and until the interest in arrears is severed from the principal sum by the agreement of the parties, it has been held that it cannot be treated as a new loan. Arrears of rent, however, have no analogy to arrears of interest, and fall neither within the words or intent of the statute. In the case of lands, whether the fee or a life estate be parted with, there can be in reason no difference in the right to interest on the sum payable for the estate acquired by the vendee or tenant; provided it is payable in money on a day certain, and no question could be made as to the right of the vendor to recover interest on the unpaid purchase money of land, sold in fee, from the time it became payable, whether there was an express stipulation for the payment of interest or not. Nor can any difference or distinction as to the right to interest arise from the fact, that no greater estate at law in lands can, in Delaware, be granted than for one year, except by deed; for the estate acquired by the tenant from year to year, holding under a verbal contract, for a sum certain, is just as valid as that ac-

quired by the lessee for a term of years, or a vendee in fee, under a demise or conveyance by deed. The tenant equally with the lessee for years, or the vendee, acquires the estate for which he is to pay by a contract ascertaining and fixing the sum to be paid, and the day of payment, and in default of payment, interest should equally follow as of right in either case. It may be observed, that the allowance of interest is, in general, a rule of practice (In re Badger, 2 Barn. & Ald. 691, and *Windle v. Andrews*, Ibid. 696); and in this state, the practice of allowing interest on arrears of rent has been uniform and settled." But see *Breckenridge v. Brooks*, 2 A. K. Marsh. 335; *Cooke v. Wise*, 3 Hen. & M. 463; *Skipweth v. Clinch*, 2 Call, 253; *Graham v. Woodson*, 2 Call, 249; *Kyle v. Roberts*, Ex'r, 6 Leigh, 495; *Van Rensselaer v. Platner*, 1 John. 276; *Dowe v. Adams*, Adm'r, 5 Munf. 21.

¹ *Lusk v. Druse*, 4 Wend. 313; *Van Rensselaer v. Jones*, 2 Barb. 643; *Livingston v. Miller*, 11 N. Y. 80; *Van Rensselaer v. Jewett*, 2 N. Y. 135; *S. C. 5 Denio*, 135; *Vaughan v. Howe*, 20 Wis. 523; *Gammon v. Abrams*, 53 Wis. 323.

² *Lansing v. Rattoone*, 6 John. 42; *Longuell v. Ridinger*, 1 Gill, 57; *Bantoon v. Smith*, 2 Bin. 146; *Dougherty's Estate*, 9 Watts & S. 189; *Gaskins v. Gaskins*, 17 S. & R. 390.

ALLOWED ON ANNUITIES AND LEGACIES.—Annuities, except those which are testamentary, are not very common in this country. In England annuities do not bear interest;¹ nor do liquidated demands generally after default, except on commercial securities.² But on the principles which govern on this side of the Atlantic, after a sum is due (which is not interest) and ought to be paid, it bears interest.³ There is no reason why an annuity should be an exception. Where a debt is payable by instalments, each instalment will bear interest after it is due.⁴ Legacies bear interest after they are payable, and they are usually due by legal intendment at the expiration of a year from the testator's death,⁵ unless a contrary intention appears in the will. Where, however, the legacy is to a child of the testator, and no other provision is made for its support, interest on the bequest is given from the death of the testator, on the presumption that such was the intention of the testator.⁶ But

¹ Earl of Mansfield v. Ogle, 4 De Gex & J. 41; Booth v. Coulton, L. R. 5 Ch. 684; 30 L. J. Ch. 378; Blogg v. Johnson, L. R. 2 Ch. 225. See Buson v. Elliott, 1 Del. Ch. 368.

² Higgins v. Sargent, 2 B. & C. 348.

³ Dobbins v. Higgins, 78 Ill. 440. It may be claimed on monthly wages on each sum as it becomes due. Butler v. Kirby, 53 Wis. 188.

⁴ Knettle v. Crouse, 6 Watts, 128.

⁵ Sevearingham v. State, 4 Har. & McHen. 38; Lyons, Adm. v. Magagno's Adm. 7 Gratt. 377; Shobes, Ex. v. Car, 3 Munf. 10; King v. Diehl, 9 S. & R. 409; Page's Appeal, 71 Pa. St. 402; Hoagland v. Ex'r of Schenck, 16 New. J. L. 370; Bradner v. Faulkner, 12 N. Y. 472; Darden v. Orgain, 5 Cold. 211.

In Valentine v. Ruste, 93 Ill. 585, it was held that where legacies or bequests in a will are by their terms to be paid when the testator's estate is settled, the legatees cannot demand the same until the happening

of the contingency. If the executors should fail to settle the estate when by law they ought to do so, the county court can compel them to make such settlement, and then the legacies might be demanded; and the legatees will not be entitled to interest upon the legacies before the principal is properly demandable.

⁶ King v. Talbot, 50 Barb. 453; Martin v. Martin, 6 Watts, 67; Maggoffin, Adm. v. Patton, 4 Rawle, 113; Heath v. Perry, 3 Atk. 101; Harvey v. Harvey, 2 P. Wm. 21; Green v. Belchin, 1 Atk. 506. See Cooke v. Meeker, 42 Barb. 533; Incledon v. Northcote, 3 Atk. 438; Hearle v. Greenbank, 3 Atk. 716; Coleman v. Seymour, 1 Ves. Sr. 210; Beckford v. Tobin, 1 Ves. Sr. 308; Carey v. Askew, 2 Bro. Ch. 58.

Cook v. Meeker, 36 N. Y. 15. Where a sum is left in trust, with direction that the interest and income be applied to the use of a person, such person is entitled to interest from the death of the testator.

after a legacy is due it bears interest, although the fund liable therefor may not have come to the executor's hands within that time, and notwithstanding the delay was occasioned by something in the will.¹ If a legacy consists of sums directed to be paid annually, it seems that interest on arrears is not generally allowed, unless under special circumstances.² A testamentary annuity to the widow in lieu of dower will be considered as intended for support and looked upon with favor, and interest will be allowed while in arrears;³ but not if payable in agricultural products at a particular place, in the absence of proof of a demand at that place.⁴ Where, in execution of an ante-nuptial agreement that the wife should have one-third of all the real and personal property her husband should die seized and possessed of, during her life or widowhood, in lieu of her dower and distributive shares, the court of chancery, with the consent of the widow, decreed a sale of the lands of the deceased husband, free from all claims of the widow, and prescribed as part of the terms of sale that one-third of the price should be payable on the termination of her life or widowhood, but the interest thereon should be annually paid to her; it was considered that the same rule should apply as to annuities granted for maintenance, and that interest should be allowed on the arrears of interest.⁵

ON MONEYS DUE ON POLICY OF INSURANCE.—Another illustration of the principle that all moneys certain in amount and time of payment bear interest after they become due, is afforded by

¹Huston's Appeal, 9 Watts, 472; Hoagland v. Ex'rs of Schenck, 16 N. J. L. 370; Martin v. Martin, 6 Watts, 67; Addams v. Heffernan, 9 Watts, 529. See Turrentine v. Perkins, 46 Ala. 631; Magoffin v. Patton, 4 Rawle, 113; Brownlee v. Steel's Ex'rs, Walk. (Miss.) 179.

²Isenhardt v. Brown, 2 Edw. 341; Adams, Adm. v. Adams, Adm. 10 Leigh, 527.

³Beeson's Adm. v. Beeson's Ex. 1 How. (Del.) 394; Houston v. Jamison, Adm. 4 Harr. (Del.) 330.

⁴Phillips v. Williams, 5 Gratt. 259.

⁵Turrentine v. Perkins, 46 Ala. 631; Beavers v. Smith, 11 Ala. 32; Newman v. Auling, 3 Atk. 579. See Addams v. Heffernan, 9 Watts, 529; Reed v. Reed, 1 W. & S. 235; Smyser v. Smyser, 3 W. & S. 437; Stewart v. Martin, 2 Watts, 200; Knettle v. Crouse, 6 Watts, 123. See also Woodward v. Woodward, 3 Rich. Eq. 23; Gill's Appeal, 2 Pa. St. 221.

actions on policies of insurance which contain an agreement to pay at a certain time after a loss. Interest is allowed after that time expires until payment is made.¹ The time fixed by the policy may be waived by the conduct of the insurer, and the money become due for a loss before that period expires. It was held to be waived where on proof of loss and demand of payment at an earlier day, the insurer admitting the loss offered a less sum and refused to pay the full amount.² Where the sum sued for in any case is certain and liquidated, it does not cease to be such, for the purpose of the allowance of interest, though the jury make an arbitrary deduction therefrom.³

NOT ALLOWED ON UNLIQUIDATED DEMANDS.—It is a general principle that interest is not allowed on unliquidated damages or demands. The term unliquidated, however, applies to the damages recoverable for assault and battery or slander, and also to those recoverable on a *quantum meruit* for goods sold and delivered, or services rendered. Interest, when denied because the demand is unliquidated, is not allowed for the reason that the person liable does not know what sum he owed, and therefore can be in no default for not paying. Those damages which are wholly at large, depending on no legal standard, and which are referred to the discretion of a jury, can never be made certain except by accord or the verdict of a jury. There can be no default in respect to the payment of such damages, and they are never enhanced by interest. But demands based upon market values, susceptible of easy proof, though unliquidated until the particular subject of the demand has been made definite and certain by agreement or proof, are not so uncertain that no default can be predicated of any delay in making payment. A demand is unliquidated if one party alone cannot make it certain,⁴—when it cannot be made certain by mere calculation; but the allowance of interest as damages is not dependent on this rigid test.

¹ Knickerbocker Ins. Co. v. Gould, 80 Ill. 388; Peoria M. & Fire Ins. Co. v. Lewis, 18 Ill. 553.

² Baltimore F. Ins. Co. v. Loney, 20 Md. 20.

³ Martin v. Silliman, 53 N. Y. 615.

⁴ Clark v. Dutton, 69 Ill. 521; Roberts v. Prior, 20 Ga. 561.

In a leading New York case, decided in 1849, suit was brought for the value of rent, long in arrear, payable in services and specific articles; "eighteen bushels of wheat, four fat hens, and one day's service with carriage and horses" were payable yearly as rent. It was an unliquidated demand; it was not payable in money, nor was a specified sum to be paid in any other way. But the time of payment was certain, and therefore the claim of interest raised the clear question whether the uncertainty of amount would alone relieve the lessee from paying interest on the value, he having made default in paying in the particular mode provided for in the lease. Bronson, J., delivered the opinion of the court in favor of allowing interest. He said: "It was decided in 1806, without assigning any reason for the judgment, that interest was not recoverable in such a case.¹ But since that time, the supreme court has deliberately held, on three several occasions, including the present one, that interest is recoverable in such a case.²

"The principle to be extracted from these decisions may be stated as follows: Whenever a debtor is in default for not paying money, delivering property, or rendering services in pursuance of his contract, justice requires that he should indemnify the creditor for the wrong which he has done him; and a just indemnity, though it may sometimes be more, can never be less than the specified amount of money, or the value of the property or services at the time they should have been paid or rendered, with interest from the time of the default until the obligation is discharged. And if the creditor is obliged to resort to the courts for redress, he ought in all cases to recover interest, in addition to the debt, by way of damages. It is true that on an agreement like the one under consideration the amount of the debt can only be ascertained by an inquiry concerning the value of the property and services. But the value can be ascertained; and when that has been done, the creditor, as a question of principle, is just as plainly entitled to interest after the default, as he would be if the like sum had been payable in money. The English courts do not allow interest in such cases; and I feel some difficulty in saying that it can be

¹Van Rensselaer v. Platner, 1 John. 276.

²Lush v. Druse, 4 Wend. 313; Van Rensselaer v. Jones, 2 Barb. 643.

allowed here without the aid of an act of the legislature to authorize it. But the courts in this and other states have for many years been tending to the conclusion, which we have finally reached, that a man who breaks his contract to pay a debt, whether the payment was to be made in money or in anything else, shall indemnify the creditor, so far as that can be done, by adding interest to the amount of damage which was sustained on the day of the breach. The rule is just in itself; and as it is now nearly nineteen years since the point was decided in favor of the creditor, and eight out of the nine judges of the supreme court have, at different times, concurred in that opinion, we think the question should be regarded as settled.”¹

The doctrine of this case has been adhered to in that state, and often reaffirmed.² In other states there is a tendency at least to the same doctrine, and to some extent it is adopted.³

The question is the same, of course, so far as the uncertainty of amount affects it, when the demand is for services rendered, or for property sold and delivered. Such a case was decided in New York in 1867. The referee found that the defendant was indebted to the plaintiff's assignor, on a certain date, in a specified sum. The case shows that the indebtedness was for professional services. But the court remark: “It is not our province, and we are not called upon to examine the evidence to ascertain how this indebtedness arose. It is found as a fact that such indebtedness specifically existed, in a certain ascertained amount, and consequently it became presently due and payable, and an action could then have been maintained for its recovery, and it follows that interest was recoverable on the amount from the day the same became due.”⁴ Where the rule of damages is the difference between the contract price and a

¹ Van Rensselaer v. Jewett, 2 N. Y. 135.

² Adams v. Fort Plain Bank, 36 N. Y. 255; McCormick v. The Penn. Cent. R. R. Co. 49 N. Y. 303; Mygatt v. Wilcox, 45 N. Y. 406; Dana v. Fiedler, 12 N. Y. 40; McMahon v. N. Y. & E. R. R. Co. 20 N. Y. 463; McCollum v. Seward, 62 N. Y. 316;

Pipperly v. Stewart, 50 Barb. 62; Church v. Kidd, 6 Hun, 475.

³ Vaughan v. Howe, 20 Wis. 523; Gammon v. Abrams, 53 id. 323; Ryan v. Baldrick, 3 McCord, 294; Driggers v. Bell, 94 Ill. 223.

⁴ Adams v. The Fort Plain Bank, 36 N. Y. 255.

market value, as in case of failure to deliver goods according to contract, interest is allowed on that measure of damages from the date of the breach.¹ Johnson, J., insisted on the duty to pay interest in this forcible language: "The party is entitled, on the day of performance, to the property agreed to be delivered; if it is not delivered, the law gives, as the measure of compensation then due, the difference between the contract and market prices. If he is not also entitled to interest from that time, as a matter of law, this contradictory result follows: that while an indemnity is professedly given, the law adopts such a mode of ascertaining its amount, that the longer a party is delayed in obtaining it, the greater shall its inadequacy become. It is, however, conceded to be law that in these cases the jury may give interest by way of damages, in their discretion. Now, in all cases, unless this be an exception, the measure of damages in an action upon a contract relating to money or property, is a question of law, and does not at all rest in the discretion of the jury. If the giving or refusing interest rests in discretion, the law, to be consistent, should furnish some legitimate means of influencing its exercise by evidence; as by showing that the party in fault has failed to perform, either wilfully, or by mere accident, and without any moral misconduct. All such considerations are constantly excluded from a jury; and they are properly told that in such an action their duty is to inquire whether a breach of the contract has happened, not what motives induced the breach.

"That by law a party is to have the difference between the contract price and the market price, in order that he may be indemnified, and because that rule affords the measure of his injury when it occurred; that he may not, as a matter of law, recover interest which is necessary to a complete indemnity; that nevertheless, the jury may, in their discretion, give him a complete indemnity, by including the amount of interest in their estimate of his damages; but that he may not give any evidence to influence their discretion, presents a series of propositions, some of which cannot be law. The case of *Van Rensselaer v. Jewett*² establishes a principle broad enough to include this

¹ *Driggers v. Bell*, 94 Ill. 223; *Dana v. Fiedler*, 12 N. Y. 40.

² 2 Comst. 141.

case, and has freed the law from this as well as other inconsistencies in which it was supposed to become involved. The right to interest, in actions upon contract, depends not upon discretion, but upon legal right; and in actions like the present, interest is as much a part of the indemnity to which the party is entitled, as the difference between the market value and the contract price."

Nor is it an objection to the allowance of interest on the contract price of property sold, not paid when due, that there is a dispute between the parties as to the quantity and quality.¹

In actions between vendor and purchaser for failure to fulfil the contract, or for breach of warranty—where the measure of recovery is the difference between market price and contract price, or the market price of a warranted property and its actual value in a state or quality inferior to that which was warranted,—interest is to be added to the damages from the time of the breach.² So where the action is on warranty of title.³

Money is due immediately, and carries interest from the date of the transaction, where there is a purchase of goods or other things for cash on delivery, or without any other time being agreed on.⁴ If a sale is made on a definite term of credit agreed on, or implied from custom, interest is chargeable from the expiration of that term of credit.⁵ In a late case in Wisconsin, it

¹ Vaughn v. Howe, 20 Wis. 523. See Gammon v. Abrams, 53 Wis. 323.

² Clark v. Dales, 20 Barb. 42; Hamilton v. Ganyard, 34 id. 204; Fishell v. Winans, 38 id. 238; Dana v. Fiedler, 12 N. Y. 40; Badgett v. Broughton, 1 Ga. 591; Enders v. B'd Public Works, 1 Gratt. 372; Blackwood v. Leman, Harp. 143; Bicknell v. Waterman, 5 R. I. 43; Merryman v. Criddle, 4 Munf. 542; McKay v. Lane, 5 Florida, 268; Wolfe v. Sharpe, 10 Rich. 60; Buford v. Gould, 35 Ala. 265; Marshall v. Wood, 16 id. 806; Mayo v. Purcell, 3 Munf. 243; Sohler v. Williams, 2 Curtis, 195. See Curtis v. Innerarity, 6 How. U. S. 146.

³ Rowland v. Shelton, 25 Ala. 217; Goss v. Dysant, 31 Tex. 186; Crittenden v. Posy, 1 Head, 311; Eggleston v. Macauley, 1 McCord, L. 237. But see Ancram v. Slone, 2 Speer, 594.

⁴ Wyandotte, etc. Gas. Co. v. Schliefer, 22 Kan. 468; Foote v. Blanchard, 6 Allen, 221; Pollock v. Ehle, 2 E. D. Smith, 541; Salter v. Parkhurst, 2 Daly, 240; Clark v. Dalton, 69 Ill. 521; Waring v. Henry, 30 Ala. 721; Smith v. Shaffer, 50 Md. 132.

⁵ Esterly v. Cole, 3 N. Y. 502; Kennedy v. Barnwell, 7 Rich. 124; Howard v. Farley, 3 Robt. 308; National Lancers v. Lovering, 30 N. H. 511; Moore v. Patton, 2 Port. 451; Raymond v. Isham, 8 Vt. 258; Dickinson

was held that where a party's right to compensation under a contract is doubtful, and is contested upon reasonable grounds, and a suit is required to determine the amount, interest will not be allowed for any time preceding such determination.¹

INTEREST ALLOWED ON ACCOUNTS, WHEN.—On accounts which were not due when made, nor by the expiration of any term of credit, interest is allowed after demand either *in pais*, or by suit.² A demand made by rendering the account, it is true, informs the debtor what is claimed to be due from him, and gives him the means of examining it in detail; and then, if no objection is made, it becomes a stated account,—from that time a liquidated debt.³

Interest on running accounts, when denied, is refused more on the ground that there is a running credit, than because the demand is uncertain and unliquidated. This latter objection may exist in particular cases; but accounts are not, ordinarily, unliquidated demands in the sense which prevents the allowance of interest. A demand is not to be assumed to be unliquidated and uncertain, merely because it is in the form of an account. A

v. Gould, 2 Tyler, 32; Leyde v. Martin, 16 Minn. 38; Foote v. Blanchard, 6 Allen, 221; Witburger v. Randolph, Walk. (Miss.) 20; Wyandotte, etc. Gas. Co. v. Schliefer, 22 Kan. 468.

¹Shipman v. State, 44 Wis. 458.

²Case v. Hotchkiss, 3 Keyes, 334; S. C. 3 Abb. N. S. 381; 1 Abb. Ct. of App. 324; Mygatt v. Wilcox, 45 N. Y. 306; White v. Miller, 78 N. Y. 393; McIlvaine v. Wilkins, 12 N. H. 474; Barnard v. Bartholomew, 22 Pick. 291; Wheeler v. Haskins, 41 Me. 432; Hall v. Huckins, id. 574; Goff v. Inhabitants, 2 Cush. 475; Wood v. Hickox, 2 Wend. 501; Brainard v. Champlain Transp. Co. 29 Vt. 154; Gammel v. Skinner, 2 Gall. 45; Van Husan v. Kanouse, 13 Mich. 303; Beardslee v. Horton, 3 Mich. 560; McCollum v. Seward, 62 N. Y. 316; Harrison v. Conlan, 10 Allen, 85; Adams Express Co. v. Milton, 11

Bush, 49; Palmer v. Stockwell, 9 Gray, 237; Hunt v. Nevers, 15 Pick. 505; Barrow v. Reab, 9 How. U. S. 366; Enden v. Board of Public Works, 1 Gratt. 389; Ruckman v. Pitcher, 20 N. Y. 9; McFadden v. Crawford, 39 Cal. 662; Young v. Dickey, 63 Ind. 31; Rend v. Boord, 75 Ind. 307; Marsteller v. Crapp, 62 Ind. 359.

³Walden v. Sherburne, 15 John. 409; Liotard v. Graves, 3 Cai. 226; Elliott v. Minott, 2 McCord, 125; Beardslee v. Horton, 3 Mich. 560; Van Husan v. Kanouse, 13 Mich. 303; Underhill v. Gaff, 48 Ill. 198; Richard v. Parrett's Heirs, 7 B. Mon. 379, 383; Elliott v. Minott, 2 McCord, 125; Barnard v. Bartholomew, 22 Pick. 291; Mygatt v. Wilcox, 45 N. Y. 306; Case v. Hitchcock, 3 Keyes, 334; Martin v. Silliman, 53 N. Y. 615. See Davis v. Smith, 48 Vt. 52.

running account implies an indefinite credit, and a demand is necessary to place the debtor in default. Interest is properly due and recoverable on accounts, when the items are not controverted nor unliquidated, and where the circumstances are such that the debtor is in default;—has unreasonably neglected to make payment.¹ To put an account upon interest, a demand is often necessary, but not on the ground of uncertainty. And after demand, or after commencement of suit, accounts generally bear interest. The commencement of suit is a form of demand. Accounts are generally made up of items which represent money paid or advanced, goods sold and delivered, or services rendered, on request. They are, severally, demands on which interest may be claimed, though the price has not been fixed by agreement, and must be established by evidence.²

An account is no more uncertain as to amount, in the aggregate, than are the constituent items; and the fact that they are charged in account can have no adverse effect in respect to interest; entering them in a book has even been emphasized as though it were a circumstance having some influence in favor of interest.³ Where, however, the account or demand is for particulars, the value or amount of which cannot be measured or ascertained, by reference to market rates; and are intrinsically uncertain; or the creditor's demand of payment is excessive or vague, a different case is presented.⁴ Where a plaintiff merely asked the defendant for his pay for labor and materials, an account not being presented, and never having been rendered, such request was not considered a demand which could aid any view of the case.⁵ But a demand of that kind would be sufficient where no information in respect to the amount of the claim is needed to be imparted.⁶ A demand of more than a party is entitled to is of no avail.⁷

¹ See cases in note 2, ante, p. 615; 1 Am. Lead. Cas. 505.

² Id.; Smith v. Shaffer, 50 Md. 132.

³ Marsh v. Fraser, 37 Wis. 149. Compare Schmidt v. Limehouse, 2 Bailey, 276; Dillon v. Dudley, 1 A. K. Marsh. 65; Hunt v. Nevers, 15 Pick. 500; Dodge v. Perkins, 9 Pick. 368; Cannon v. Biggs, 1 McCord, 370; Scudder v. Morris, Penn. (N. J. L.)

419; Wells v. Abernethy, 5 Conn. 222; Breyfogle v. Beckley, 16 S. & R. 264; Nelson v. Cartmels, 6 Dana, 7; Ringo v. Biscoe, 13 Ark. 563.

⁴ See Clark v. Clark, 46 Conn. 586.

⁵ Marsh v. Fraser, 37 Wis. 149.

⁶ Gammel v. Skinner, 2 Gall. 45.

⁷ Lusk v. Smith, 21 Wis. 28; Goff v. Inhabitants, 2 Cush. 475.

Where no such uncertainty appears, and the subject of the account, and the circumstances connected with it, indicate that the delay has not been owing to the debtor's ignorance of the amount he had to pay, interest has been allowed after a reasonable credit.¹ Nor will the want of a demand be any objection to the allowance of interest, where the debtor has absented himself from the state without calling for his account, and thereby prevented any demand being made upon him. In such a case, interest was held to be allowable from the time of the latest transaction or service.² A demand of more than is due may well be treated as insufficient to put the debtor in default; for it not only does not tend to liquidate the claim, but actually indicates that the plaintiff prevents both adjustment and payment, or that the claim is intrinsically uncertain.³

Claims sounding in damages, and accounts where there has been no especial diligence on the part of the creditor, for long and vexatious delay on the part of the debtor, in the absence of a demand, present cases where interest may not be allowed as matter of law, but may be allowed in the name of damages, by a jury, in their discretion.⁴ The important inquiry is, whether the debtor has done all that the law required of him in the particular case. "If he has, he is not liable for interest; if he has

¹ Wells v. Brown, 2 Penn. (N. J. L.) 411; Wood v. Smith, 23 Vt. 706.

² Graham v. Ex'r of Graham, 2 Keyes, 21; Graham v. Chrystal, 2 Abb. App. Dec. 263.

³ Hoagland v. Segur, 38 N. J. L. 230.

⁴ Eckert v. Wilson, 12 S. & R. 393; Anonymous, 1 John. 315; Constable v. Colden, 2 John. 480; Hagg v. The Augusta Ins. & B. Co. Taney, 159; Wiltberger v. Randolph, Walk. (Miss.) 20; Cole v. Sands, Term R. 106; Huston v. Crutcher, 31 Miss. 51; Willings v. Consequa, Pet. C. C. 172; Gilpins v. Consequa, id. 85; Dox v. Dey, 3 Wend. 356; Stark's Adm. v. Price, 5 Dana, 140; Morford v. Ambrose, 3 J. J. Marsh. 688; Delaware Ins. Co. v. Delaunie, 3 Binn. 295; Amory v. McGregor, 15 John.

24; Kilderhouse v. Saveland, 1 Bradw. 65; Chicago v. Allcock, 86 Ill. 384; Newson v. Douglass, 7 Harris & J. 417; Blacke v. Reybold, 3 Harr. (Del.) 528; Dottera v. Bennett, 5 Rich. 295; Noe v. Hodges, 5 Humph. 103; Feeter v. Heath, 11 Wend. 477; Tatum v. Mohr, 21 Ark. 350; Rogers v. West, 9 Ind. 403; Bare v. Hoffman, 79 Pa. St. 71; Richmond v. The Dubuque & S. C. R. Co. 33 Iowa, 422; McNally v. Shobe, 22 Iowa, 49; Mote v. Chicago & N. W. R'y Co. 27 Iowa, 22; McNear v. McOmber, 18 Iowa, 12; Noe v. Hodges, 5 Humph. 103; Watkinson v. Laughton, 8 John. 213; Uhland v. Uhland, 17 S. & R. 265; Black's Ex'r v. Reybold, 3 Harr. (Del.) 528; Graham v. Williams, 16 S. & R. 257. See Wood v. Smith, 23 Vt. 706.

not, he must pay it as a compensation for the non-performance of his contract.¹

The cases are very numerous in which it has been held, or declared in general terms, that interest is not allowed on open running accounts.² But the cases were those where there had been no demand of payment, or other circumstances, to impose the immediate duty to pay; or else the claim founded on the account was exceptionally uncertain and unliquidated. When a promissory note, or other instrument, expresses no time when it is payable, it is due immediately, and bears interest from date;³ and other commercial paper, payable at day certain, will bear interest, after maturity.⁴ Notes payable on demand will not bear interest until a demand is made; the creditor, so long as he refrains from making a demand, acquiesces in the debtor's retention of the money.⁵

¹Dodge v. Perking, 9 Pick. 368. This case is referred to in Foote v. Blanchard, 6 Allen. 221, as correctly stating the law as held in Massachusetts. See Evans v. Beckwith, 37 Vt. 285; and also Scroggs v. Cunningham, 81 Ill. 110.

²Polhemus v. Annin, Coxe (N. J. L.), 176; Tucker v. Ives, 6 Cowen, 193; Davis v. Walker, 18 Mich. 25; Clement v. McConnell, 14 Ill. 154; Beardslee v. Horton, 3 Mich. 560; Marsh v. Frazer, 37 Wis. 149; Henry v. Risk, 1 Dall. 286; Williams v. Craig, id. 338; Blaney v. Hendrick, 3 Wils. 205; De Haviland v. Bowerbank, 1 Camp. 50; Smith v. Velie, 60 N. Y. 106.

³Gaylord v. Van Loan, 15 Wend. 308; Lewis v. Lewis, Mart. & Hayw. 191; Purdy v. Phillips, 1 Duer, 369; Francis v. Castleman, 4 Bibb, 383; Sheelty v. Mandeville, 7 Cranch, 208; Farquhar v. Morris, 7 T. R. 124; Collier v. Gray, Overton, 110; Rogers v. Colt, 21 N. J. L. 19.

⁴Grant v. MacKenzie, 3 Camp. 51; Thorndike v. U. S. 2 Mason, 1; Hastings v. Wiswell, 8 Mass. 455.

⁵Hudson v. Daily, 13 Ala. 722;

Vaughan v. Goode, Minor (Ala.), 417; Freeland v. Edwards, Mart. & Hayw. 207; Hurd v. Palmer, 21 U. C. Q. B. 49; Pate v. Gray, Hems. 155; Patrick v. Clay, 4 Bibb, 246; Bartlett v. Marshall, 2 Bibb, 469; Wallace v. Wallace, 8 Bradw. 69; South v. Leary, Hardin, 518; Conyers v. Magrath, 4 McCord, 218; Cole v. Sands, Term R. 106; Trotter v. Grant, 2 Wend. 413; Wood v. Hickok, id. 501; McConnico v. Curzen, 2 Call. 301; Kerr v. Love, 1 Wash. (Va.) 217; Hadley v. Ayres, 12 Abb. N. S. 240; Wood v. Smith, 23 Vt. 706; Shemel v. Givan, 2 Blackf. 312; Delaware Ins. Co. v. De Launie, 3 Binn. 301; Crawford v. Willing, 4 Dall. 286; Oberinger v. Nichols, 6 Binn. 159; Newell v. Keith, 11 Vt. 214; Esterly v. Cole, 1 Barb. 235; S. C. 3 N. Y. 502; McKnight v. Dunlop, 4 Barb. 36; Hoagland v. Segur, N. J. L. 280. In Darlington v. Wooster, 9 Ohio St. 518, on a demand note, where there was no proof of a demand, it was held that, by force of the statute fixing the rate of interest, the plaintiff was entitled to recover interest from the date of the note.

It has been held that by consenting to a delay of payment, a creditor is precluded from recovering interest during such delay; so, if a person entitled to money resists the reception of it, he cannot recover interest.¹ If a note be payable at a fixed time, as at one day after date, and there be a subjoined agreement, that suit shall not be brought so long as the maker is alive, or the payee is satisfied that he is solvent, interest still runs from the time specified for payment.² Where an obligation was written payable in a certain month, it was held that interest did not commence until after the last day of that month.³ Interest is not payable before the maturity of the principal, unless so expressed. Where a note is for several annual instalments, interest is payable on the instalments as they become due, and not annually on the whole sum.⁴

WHEN DEMAND OF PAYMENT NECESSARY.—Although money lent bears interest from the lending, it is only so when there is no agreement of the parties modifying the right. If a note for money lent be taken payable on demand, it has no advantage on account of that consideration, and only bears interest like all other demand notes from the time of the demand.⁵

Besides moneys due on running accounts and demand notes, there are various other kinds of what may be termed passive liabilities, in respect to which the party liable cannot be placed in default, and consequently chargeable with interest, until the money is demanded, or notice of some fact is given. The question of notice has been much discussed, and is by no means set-

The statute provides, "that all creditors shall be entitled to receive interest upon all moneys after the same shall become due, either on bond, bill, promissory note, or other instrument of writing, etc." In *Billingsby, Adm. v. Billingsby*, 24 Ala. 518, it was decided that where a note is payable on a specified day, and contains a stipulation that it shall not bear interest until another specified day after maturity, an action is maintainable after maturity, notwithstanding the judgment

will bear interest from its rendition, even if prior to the day specified for interest to begin. See *Ijams v. Rice*, 17 Ala. 404.

¹ *Craig v. Penick*, 3 J. J. Marsh. 16.

² *Powell v. Guy*, 3 Dev. & Batt. 70; *Carter v. King*, 11 Rich. 125; *Rallman v. Baker*, 5 Humph. 406.

³ *Pollard v. Yoder*, 2 A. K. Marsh. 264.

⁴ *Bawder v. Bawder*, 7 Barb. 560.

⁵ *Schmidt v. Limehouse*, 2 Bailey, 276; *Pullen v. Chase*, 4 Ark. 120; *Walker v. Wills*, 5 Ark. 166.

tioned. It is not necessary to enter into it in this connection.¹ In many cases, as in those of continuing guaranties, it is necessary to a complete cause of action; in others, to place the defendant in default, so as to subject him to interest.

Bail are liable for interest on the judgment from the return of the *ca. sa.*; for they are fixed from that time, and are bound to take notice of the proceedings of the court.² So, on a replevin bond, the sureties are liable to interest on the value of the property adjudged against the principal from the date of the judgment. The undertaking in these and similar cases is specific, depending only on contingencies determinable by the proceedings in the case; and of which they are bound to inform themselves. But in an action for the benefit of a creditor of an insolvent estate, brought upon an administrator's bond against a surety, it appeared that the creditor's claims had been allowed, and the probate court had made a decree of distribution; and that the administrator died soon thereafter; it was held that interest should be added to the sum found due by the decree of distribution only from the time payment was demanded of the surety.³

It is a general rule that a party is not entitled to notice unless he has stipulated for it, or it is necessary by the very nature of the transaction; as where the act on which payment is to be made is indefinite, and when it occurs will be peculiarly in the knowledge of the payee.⁴ On a guaranty of payment of notes, not exceeding in all a certain amount that should be discounted by a bank for another, it was held that the guarantor was liable to the amount of the guaranty; but not for interest until notice given that the principal had failed to pay.⁵ If the event on which the money is to be payable is one not particularly within the knowledge of the payee, as a death;⁶ or a marriage, even

¹ See 2 Am. Lead. Cas. 33 et seq.; 442; *Hodges v. Holeman*, 2 Dana, 396.
Vinal v. Richardson, 13 Allen, 521;
Brown v. Curtis, 2 N. Y. 225.

² *Constable v. Colden*, 2 John. 480.

³ *Heath v. Guy*, 10 Mass. 371; overruling *Payne, Judge, v. McInteer*, 1 Mass. 69.

⁴ *Vyse v. Wakefield*, 6 M. & W.

⁵ *Washington Bank v. Shirtliff*, 4 Met. 30; *Henning's Case*, Cro. Jac. 432.

⁶ *Troubar v. Hunter*, 5 Rawle, 257; *Sumner, Adm'r, v. Beebe*, 37 Vt. 562.

though the payee be a party to it,¹ interest commences to run from the time when the event occurs.

WHEN ALLOWED ON MONEY HAD AND RECEIVED.—The action for money had and received is an equitable action; and whether interest shall be recovered, depends upon the particular circumstances of the case. In some cases, it is said the defendant ought to refund the principal merely; and in others he ought *ex equo et bono* to refund the principal with interest; each case depends on the justice and equity arising out of its peculiar facts.² If the defendant has derived an advantage from the money; or committed some wrong in obtaining or disposing of it; or is in default in not paying it over, he will be charged with interest. Thus, where the common property is rented out by one tenant in common, he is accountable to his co-tenants for his share of the rents received; and he is liable for interest upon his receipts of rent from the end of the rent year; because, having another's money and using it, he should pay interest on it.³

A person who bought a slave, with notice of a better title, was decreed to deliver him and pay profits; and interest was charged against him upon the hires actually received by him from other persons from the date of his receipts; but not upon the profits of such slave while in his own possession without being hired; the same being unliquidated and merely conjectural sums, and which he was in no default in not paying.⁴ If money is paid to the defendant under a mutual mistake, and no fraud is imputable to either party, interest cannot be recovered until after a demand.⁵ So a party receiving from an administrator full payment of his debt against the estate on the supposition that it is solvent, when afterwards sued to recover

¹ Fletcher v. Pynsett, Cro. Jac. 102.

² Pease v. Barber, 3 Cai. 266; Marvin v. McRae, 1 Cleves, 61; Porter v. Nash, 1 Ala. 452.

³ Early v. Friend, 16 Gratt. 21; Jones v. Williams, 2 Call, 85; Dow v. Adams, Adm'r, 5 Munf. 21; Nuckit v. Lawrence, 5 Rand. 571.

⁴ Baird v. Bland, 5 Munf. 492.

⁵ Jacobs v. Adams, 1 Dall. 52; Simons v. Walter, 1 McCord, 97; Northrop v. Graves, 19 Conn. 548; Passenger Ry. Co. v. Philadelphia, 51 Pa. St. 465; Lynch v. Debiar, 3 John. Ca. 302; Sanders v. Scott, 68 Ind. 130.

the excess above the ratable part, on the estate proving insolvent, it was held that interest was not recoverable until after a demand.¹ A mere depositary, bailee, stockholder or trustee, is not liable to interest by merely having the money in his hands; there must be a wrongful use made of the money, refusal to pay on proper demand, or some neglect of duty by which interest was lost.²

WHEN ALLOWED AGAINST AGENTS AND TRUSTEES.—An agent who receives money for his principal, in the transaction of the principal's business, is not liable for interest on the money so received, before a demand is made for the money; unless the agent has received special instructions to remit as fast as collected; or is in default in neglecting to render his accounts; and the same rule applies to an attorney who has collected money for his clients.³ But where an agent, having received money, unreasonably neglects to inform his principal of it, he is liable to interest from the time when he ought to have given such information.⁴

Interest is allowed where the law by implication makes it the duty of the party to pay over money to the owner without any previous demand on his part.⁵ A trustee who has the custody

¹ Walker v. Bradley, 3 Pick. 261; Stevens v. Goodell, 3 Met. 34.

² Lake v. Park, 19 N. J. L. 108; Ex parte Walsh, Adm. 26 Md. 495; Wade v. Wade's Adm. 1 Wash. C. C. 477; Huntley v. York Bank, 21 Pa. St. 291; Roach v. Jelks, 40 Miss. 754; Reynolds v. Walker, 29 Miss. 250; Fitzgerald v. Jones, 1 Munf. 150; Mickle v. Cross, 10 Md. 352; Ruckman v. Pitcher, 20 N. Y. 9; Union Bank v. Solle, 2 Strobb. 390; Robinson v. Corn Exchange and Ins. Co. 1 Robt. 14; Jacot v. Emmett, 11 Paige, 142; Parsons v. Treadwell, 50 N. H. 356; Doxey v. Miller, 2 Bradw. 30; Talbot v. Nat. Bank, 129 Mass. 67; Wood v. Robbins, 11 Mass. 504; Bell, Adm. v. Logan, 7 J. J. Marsh. 593; Vance, Adm. v. Vance, 5 T. B. Mon. 521; Johnson v. Hag-

gin, 6 J. J. Marsh. 581; Taylor v. Knox, Ex. 1 Dana, 391; Johnson v. Eicke, 12 N. J. L. 316; Knight v. Reese, 2 Dall. 182; Raynor v. Bryson, 29 Md. 473; Ingersoll v. Campbell, 46 Ala. 282; Dilliard v. Tomlinson and Wyatt v. Muse, 1 Munf. 183; Karr's Adm. v. Karr, 6 Dana, 5; Dexter v. Arnold, 3 Mason, 284; Candee v. Skinner, 40 Conn. 464; Stearns v. Brown, 1 Pick. 530; Wyman v. Hubbard, 13 Mass. 232; Newton v. Bennet, 1 Bro. Ch. 359.

³ Williams v. Storrs, 6 John. Ch. 353; Crane v. Dygert, 4 Wend. 675; Hauxhurst v. Hovey, 26 Vt. 544; Lever v. Lever, 2 Hill Ch. 158; Roland v. Martindale, 1 Bailey's Eq. 226.

⁴ Dodge v. Perkins, 9 Pick. 368.

⁵ Ibid; Ellery v. Cunningham, 1

and management of funds, and uses them in his private business; realizes interest by lending; neglects to render the fund productive when it was his duty to do so; fails to account when called upon; or is otherwise guilty of neglect, evasion, fraud, or any wrong administration, will be charged with interest, and even compound interest, according to the culpability of his conduct.¹

Interest is charged against trustees on the principle that all profits made from the employment of the trust funds belong to the beneficiary; and that he is entitled to be indemnified for the loss, through their neglect or fraudulent management, of the profit and increase which would have arisen from a diligent and judicious performance of the trust. If interest is lost by negligence of the trustee, he is charged with interest, either simple or compound, as may be required to compensate that loss, which may be greater or less, according to the degree of the delinquency. If, in violation of the trust, he mingles the trust funds with his own and uses them in his business, he does so at his peril; and if he refuses or neglects to give an account of the profits made, or makes an evasive or unsatisfactory one, compound interest will be charged, with rests long or short, according to circumstances. The interest is thus compounded as a punishment for breach of trust and as a substitute for the undisclosed profits.² A trustee is not chargeable with compound

Met. 112; Bidell v. Janney, 9 Ill. 193; Nisbet v. Lawson, 1 Ga. 275; Bank of South Carolina v. Buire, 3 Strobb. 439; Anderson v. Georgia, 2 Ga. 370; Boyd v. Gilchrist, 15 Ala. 849; Harrison v. Long, 4 Desau. 111; Hawkins v. Minor, 5 Call, 118; Kimbrel v. Glover, 13 Rich. L. 191.

¹ Lomax v. Pendleton, 3 Call, 465; Voorhees v. Stoothoff, 11 N. J. L. 145; Jones v. Ward, 10 Yerg. 160; Amos, Adm. v. Heatherly, 7 Dana, 48; Singleton's Heirs v. Singleton's Ex. 5 Dana, 97; Clay v. Hart, 7 Dana, 17; Nixon's Heirs v. Nixon's Adm. 8 Dana, 5; Hooper v. Winston, 24 Ill. 353; White's Heirs v. White's Adm. 3 Dana, 376; Miller v. Beverlys, 4.

Hen. & Munf. 415; Quarles v. Quarles, 2 Munf. 321; English v. Harvey, 2 Rawle, 305; Callaghan v. Hall, 1 S. & R. 241; Yundt's Appeal, 13 Pa. St. 575; Witman v. Geisinger's Appeal, 28 Pa. St. 376; Bronseman v. Frank, 28 Pa. St. 475; Verner's Estate, 6 Watts, 250; Robert's Appeal, 92 Pa. St. 407; Bruner's Appeal, Gray's App. 57 Pa. St. 46; Kerr v. Laird, 27 Miss. 544; Pearson v. Darrington, 32 Ala. 227; Thomas v. School, 9 Gill & J. 115; Estate of Isaacs, 30 Cal. 105; Jennison v. Hapgood, 10 Pick. 77.

² Barney v. Saunders, 16 How. U. S. 539. In the Matter of Harland's Accounts, 5 Rawle, 323, Gibson, C. J..

said: "It is a fundamental rule of equity, that a trustee shall not make a profit of the fund for himself; and that substitution of interest for profits not ascertainable is but a modification of it. Such being the admitted basis of the rule, no colorable reason can be assigned why it should not be applied as well to an administrator who has used the trust moneys without having accounted for the profits, as to an executor or trustee bound by instructions or the nature of his office to invest for accumulation. If he trade with the moneys of the fund, he shall, like any other trustee, make good the loss or render the gain; and where it is indeterminate by reason of his refusal to account (always an index of fraud), the presumption is, that it was at least equal to simple interest for the year; and that in his hands at the end of it, it became capital and made gain in its turn. If it were no greater in fact than simple interest for the period, he has no more to do, in order to get rid of the presumption of compound profits, than to show the truth by exhibiting the accounts. While he stands out, the presumption that he made more than the sum obtained by the method of computation employed against him, is an irresistible one, else the result would make it worth his while to disclose the truth. If he kept no accounts, he cannot murmur at the adoption of that rule of computation which is most beneficial to the fund, and but a reasonable penalty for his negligence. Interest is payable periodically; and the matter resolves itself into a question whether a trustee may superinduce a state of things that shall give him the benefit of its earnings in prejudice of the fund. Take the case of an executor plainly bound to accumulate, who

deliberately disregards his testator's directions to reinvest, and becomes a borrower from the fund at simple interest; shall not the interest, as it falls due, be principal in his hands, as it would have been if he had received it of a stranger? In such a conjuncture, it is impossible to conjecture how the fund can be rightfully left in a less prosperous condition than it would have attained had he reinvested according to the terms of the will. To suffer a trustee to elude the conditions of the trust, by borrowing from it at simple interest, and using the proceeds for his own advantage, would offer an irresistible temptation to maladministration, by enabling him to benefit by his own wrong. That interest should not bear interest is not a dictate of justice; but the effect, in particular cases, of arbitrary enactment, founded, it is thought by some, on a questionable policy; and in a case distinctly out of the purview of the statute, where the statutory measure is arbitrarily but necessarily assumed for the computation of profits, there is no imaginable reason why the product should not be compounded where there is reason to believe that the profits were compounded; or why the party beneficially entitled should not be put in the condition that a conscientious discharge of the trust would have put him. In a case of negligence or omission consistent with good faith, policy dictates a more indulgent course, such as was pursued in *Harvey v. English*, 2 Rawle, 308." *Schieffelin v. Stewart*, 1 John. Ch. 620; *Frost v. Winston*, 32 Mo. 489; *Ogden v. Larrabee*, 57 Ill. 389; *Raphael v. Boehm*, 11 Ves. 92; *Smith v. Lumpton*, 8 Dana, 73; *Torbet's Heirs v. McReynolds*, 4 Humph. 215.

interest unless he receives compound interest, or has been guilty of a gross abuse of his trust.¹

¹Raynor v. Bryton, 29 Md. 473; Vaughan v. Bibb, 46 Ala. 153; Armstrong v. Campbell, 3 Yerg. 201; Turney v. Williams, 7 Yerg. 172.

Bryant v. Craig, 12 Ala. 354, is an instructive case upon this subject. Ormond, J., said: "As the guardian could not be guilty of negligence in not investing the money of his ward, unless the law required him to invest it, the first question which naturally presents itself is, what is the law upon that subject. Our statute law, though very full and particular as to the mode of appointing guardians, making settlements with them, etc., is silent upon this particular. It results, however, necessarily from the nature of the trust, that the estate of the ward should be profitably employed, as otherwise it would be consumed; and where it consists of money, this could only be by lending it out on good security. In England, a trustee, whose duty it is to invest the money in his hands, is exonerated from liability by investing it in the public funds, which, as the court would direct to be done on application, it will sanction if done without such application; and he will be exonerated from liability though the stock should fall in value. Franklin v. Frith, 3 Bro. Ch. 433; Holmes v. Dung, 2 Cox's Ch. 1. In Smith v. Smith, 4 John Ch. 284, Chancellor Kent seems to think that personal security is insufficient, and that a trustee, lending money, must require adequate real security, or resort to public funds. Here are no public funds in which money may be safely and securely invested. At least there has been none until very recently, and it is not probable we

shall be long burthened with a public debt. Personal security, no matter how good it was deemed at the time, would not be sufficient; and it may be added, that with us, real property is subject to such fluctuations that it is by no means an adequate security, and it may very well be doubted whether he would not be personally liable for any loan he may have made of the money without the sanction of the court, no matter what security he may have taken. Our statute appears to have intended to place the whole matter under the direction of the orphans' court, as it invests that court with power to direct a sale of the land of the ward, if the personal estate and the rents and profits of the realty were insufficient for his support; and it appears to follow necessarily, that the same court would have the power to direct in what manner the money of the ward should be invested. It was the duty of the guardian, if he desires to exonerate himself from the payment of interest, to apply to the court for direction in the investment of the funds, who would have examined the proposed security, and whose approbation would have exonerated the guardian from liability, if afterwards lost without his neglect. The guardian having omitted to make this application, must pay interest on the funds in his hands, whether they have been profitable to him or not; and we next proceed to inquire whether this is such gross negligence as will authorize rests to be made in the account for the purpose of charging him compound interest. The general rule undoubtedly is, that where it is the duty of the trustee to

invest the trust funds, and he fails to do so, he is chargeable only with simple interest. See cases already cited, and *Newton v. Bennet*, 1 Bro. Ch. 359, in the note to which Mr. Eden has collected all the authorities, establishing conclusively that, for neglect merely, the practice of the court is to charge interest at the rate of four per centum. Where the trustee is guilty of fraud or corruption, or where, in open violation of the trust, he applies the funds to his own use in trade; converts the property or securities, as for example stock, into money, and applies it to his own use; or otherwise corruptly and fraudulently abuses the trust reposed in him, he may be charged with compound interest.

"The first case, it is said, in which compound interest was charged against an executor, is *Raphael v. Boehm*, 11 Vesey, 91. That was a case of gross misconduct, and violation of the terms of the trust, by embarking the funds in trade, instead of investing them for the purpose of accumulation, as directed by the will. The principle, established by this case, does not appear to have been followed in cases where the facts appear to be very similar. See *Ashburnham v. Thompson*, 13 Ves. 402; and *Tebbs v. Carpenter*, 1 Madd. 291. In this last cited authority, all the cases are collated and elaborately examined; and although there was in that case a direction in the will that the assets should be invested in the public funds, which was not done; yet the vice chancellor refused to allow compound interest. He sums up an elaborate and able review of the authorities thus: 'It appears, therefore, from this view of the authorities, that a distinction has been taken, as in every moral point of view there ought to

be, between *negligence* and *corruption*, in executors. A special case is necessary to induce the court to charge executors with more than four per cent. upon the balances in their hands. The obligation on executors to lay out balances not wanted for the exigencies in the testator's affairs, is now better understood, since it has been settled that they are indemnified against any loss, in laying them out in the fund which the court sanctions,—the three per cents. If the executor has balances which he ought to have laid out, either in compliance with the express directions of the will, or from his general duty, even where the will is silent on the general subject, yet if there be nothing more proved, in either case, the omission to lay out amounts only to a case of *negligence* and not of *misfeasance*.'

"Chancellor Kent, in *Schieffelin v. Stewart*, 1 John. Ch. 620, adopts the stringent rule laid down in *Raphael v. Boehm*, supra, without adverting to the distinction between neglect and fraud; but in the subsequent case of *Clarkson v. De Peyster*, Hop. Ch. 424, the chancellor refused to allow compound interest, in a case, in all its material features, not distinguishable from the case before us; and the decision was affirmed on appeal.

"The cases cited from the Tennessee and Kentucky reports are not applicable in this state. In both these states statutes exist, requiring the guardian to invest the money of his ward. *Hughes v. Smith*, 2 Dana, 252; *Torbet v. McReynolds*, 4 Humph. 215; 1 vol. Ky. Statutes, 768; Car. & Nicholson's Dig. 338.

"The charge of compound interest seems to be adopted as a punishment in those cases, where, from the gross management of the trustee, it is dif-

ficult, if not impossible, to ascertain what the income of the estate would otherwise have been; but it may safely be asserted, that no estate in money, under the most judicious management, can be made to yield compound interest, at the rate of eight per centum.

"If it had been annually invested under the direction of the court, some delay must have been encountered, in finding a person desirous to borrow, and able to give the necessary security. It is not reasonable to presume, that where so lent, it would always be punctually paid, so as to be immediately reinvested; nor can it be doubted that it would frequently be necessary to coerce payment by suit; and that after every precaution had been taken, both principal and interest would occasionally be lost. The charge of compound interest, therefore, is unjust, because the estate could not have yielded that by any prudent management in the hands of the owner, had he been of age to manage it himself.

"The mere omission of the guardian to apply to the court for authority to invest it, and the failure to make annual settlements, are not evidence of fraud, but establish negligence merely; and the court, therefore, acted correctly in refusing to allow compound interest.

"We come to the consideration of the remaining question. In stating the account, the judge of the orphans' court charged the guardian with interest on money received by him, and allowed him interest on the sums disbursed, calculating each from the time it accrued to the time of settlement. This was erroneous. The statute, previously cited, requires the guardian to render, at least once a year, an account of his receipts and disbursements. If this

had been done, the disbursements would have been extinguished, *pro tanto*, by the interest, which the guardian should have charged for the money of the ward in his hands, and he cannot place himself in a better condition by this neglect of duty than if he had performed it. It could not be tolerated that the guardian should hold the estate in his hands for a number of years, all the interest of the ward's capital, or what comes to the same thing, neglect to apply for its investment, and encroach annually upon the capital for the support of the ward; for this is the effect of the mode of accounting adopted by the court.

"If it was shown that the guardian was compelled to keep on hand a certain sum of money to meet the expenditures of his ward, it would be the duty of the court not to charge interest on such sum. In the absence of such necessity, which is not shown, and which probably did not exist, it was the duty of the court to charge the guardian with interest on all money of the ward in his hands, from the time of its receipt, and allow him interest on all disbursements from the time they were made; the interest due from the guardian to extinguish *pro tanto*, or in full, as the case may be, the expenditure of the ward. For which purpose, if necessary, the court will make annual, or longer or shorter rests in the account, so as to carry fully into effect the objects and purposes of the decree; but so as not in any manner to compound the interest against the guardian. These principles are clearly stated in the case of *De Peyster v. Clarkson*, 2 Wend., 77, and other cases cited."

In *Miller v. Beverlys*, 4 Hen. & Munf. 415, the court laid down this general rule: that "in all cases what-

Public officers who fail to pay over money in their hands, according to their official duty, will also be charged with interest from the time they should have paid it.¹

ON MONEY OBTAINED BY EXTORTION OR FRAUD.—Money obtained wrongfully, or by extortion or fraud, is recoverable with interest from the time it was so obtained;² and if money received to another's use is wrongfully withheld, or disposed of, it carries interest.³ And interest is allowed on money received by a party for property tortiously taken or converted by him.⁴

soever, a trustee, such as (in that case) is liable to pay interest for the trust money in his hands, unless he can show that it was necessarily kept in hand for the purposes of the trust." *Banks v. Machen*, 40 Miss. 256; *Trotter v. Trotter*, id. 704; *Smithers v. Hooper*, 23 Md. 273; *Garret, Ex'r, v. Car*, 1 Rob. (Va.) 196; *Rosser v. Depriest*, 5 Gratt. 6.

In *Layton v. Hogue*, 5 Ore. 93, an executor purchased, through an agent, a parcel of land belonging to the estate under his care as such, and afterwards made permanent improvements and paid taxes. In a suit by the heirs, this sale was set aside as fraudulent, and allowance was made to the defendants, who were the heirs of the fraudulent trustee, for the permanent improvements and taxes, after deducting rents and profits; this, together with the amount paid at the fraudulent sale, was required to be paid back, but without interest. It was observed that to allow interest in such a case, would be allowing them to reap advantage from the wrongful and inequitable act of their ancestor.

¹ *Commonwealth v. Porter*, 21 Pa. St. 385; *Magner v. Knowles*, 67 Ill. 325; *People v. Gasherie*, 9 John. 71; *Slingerland v. Swart*, 13 John. 255; *Lawrence v. Murray*, 3 Paige, 400;

Board of Justices v. Fennimore, Coxe (N. J. L.), 242; *Hudson v. Tenney*, 6 N. H. 456; *Crane v. Dygert*, 4 Wend. 675; *Board of Supervisors v. Clark*, 25 Hun, 282.

² *Atlantic National Bank v. Harris*, 118 Mass. 147; *Conyer's Adm. v. Magrath*, 4 McCord, 218; *Winslow v. Hathaway*, 1 Pick. 211; *Trustees, etc. v. Lawrence*, 11 Paige, 80; *Boston & Sandwich Glass Co. v. Boston*, 4 Met. 181; *Greenly v. Hopkins*, 10 Wend. 96; *Adkins v. Ware*, 35 Tex. 577; *Wood v. Robbins*, 11 Mass. 504; *Clayton v. O'Connor*, 35 Ga. 193; *Kornegay v. White*, 10 Ala. 255; *Goddard v. Bulow*, 1 Nott. & McCord, 45; *Greggs v. Greggs*, 56 N. Y. 504; *Mason v. Waite*, 17 Mass. 560. In *Chew v. The Bank of Baltimore*, 14 Md. 299, a transfer of stock under a bill of sale, and power of attorney, executed by a lunatic, was avoided, and it was held that the defendant should pay simple interest on the dividends accrued on the stock since the transfer, from the time the defendant knew of the lunacy. See *Lincoln v. Clafflin*, 7 Wall. 132.

³ *Rapelie v. Emory*, 1 Dall. 349; *Shipman v. Miller*, 2 Root, 405; *Black v. Goodman*, 1 Bailey, 201; *Simpson v. Feltz*, 1 McCord's Eq. 213; *Commonwealth v. Crevor*, 3 Binn. 121.

⁴ *Chauncey v. Yeaton*, 1 N. H. 151.

INTEREST ON DAMAGES IN ACTIONS FOR TORTS.—In actions for torts, in order to give the injured party full indemnity, interest is allowed, in trover, or, where any analogous remedy is sought, on the value of the property from the date of conversion;¹ in trespass, also, on the value from the date of the taking.² In replevin, interest is allowed to the plaintiff on the value of the property, during the period of wrongful detention; and this is the ordinary measure of damages where no special damage is shown;³ but in the absence of any statute allowing damages to the defendant for wrongful detention by means of the suit, interest is not recoverable by him in that action.⁴ Where chattels are destroyed, or their value diminished by wrongful negligence, interest is likewise a part of the compensation to which the injured party is entitled.⁵ A distinction has been made in respect to interest in cases of an agent or trustee becoming liable for property in his hands between loss by negligence and misfea-

¹Hyde v. Stone, 7 Wend. 354; McCormick v. Pennsylvania Cent. R. R. Co. 49 N. Y. 303; Dows v. National Exch. Bk. 91 U.S. 618; Taylor v. Knox, Ex'r, 1 Dana, 400; Bissell v. Hopkins, 4 Cow. 53; Richmond v. Bronson, 5 Denio, 55; Garrard v. Dawson, 49 Ga. 434; Wehle v. Butler, 43 How. Pr. 5; Schwerin v. McKie, 51 N. Y. 180; Beals v. Guernsey, 8 John. 446; Kennedy v. Whitwell, 4 Pick. 463; Johnson v. Sumner, 1 Met. 172; Hogg v. Zanesville C. & M. Co. 5 Ohio, 410; Hepburn v. Sewell, 5 Harr. & J. 212; Kennedy v. Strong, 14 John. 128; Elkins v. East India Co. 1 P. Wms. 395; Thomas v. Sternheimer, 29 Md. 268; Fowler v. Davenport, 21 Tex. 626; Pease v. Smith, 5 Lans. 519; Vaughan v. Howe, 20 Wis. 497; Chauncey v. Yeaton, 1 N. H. 151. See Pierce v. Rowe, 1 N. H. 179; Hamer v. Hathaway, 33 Cal. 117; Northern T. Co. v. Sellick, 52 Ill. 249; Tarpley v. Wilson, 33 Miss. 467.

²Blackie v. Cooney, 8 Nev. 41; Shepherd v. McQuilkin, 2 W. Va.

90; Beals v. Guernsey, 8 John. 446; Bradley v. Geiselman, 22 Ill. 494.

³Brizsee v. Maybee, 21 Wend. 144; Bigelow v. Doolittle, 36 Wis. 115; Gillies v. Wofford, 26 Tex. 76; McDonald v. Scaife, 11 Pa. St. 381; Scott v. Elliott, 63 N. C. 45; McDonald v. North, 47 Barb. 530; Robinson v. Barrows, 48 Me. 186; Oviatt v. Pond, 29 Conn. 479.

⁴McCarty v. Quimby, 12 Kans. 494. See Booth v. Ableman, 20 Wis. 602.

⁵Chicago & N. W. Ry. Co. v. Schultz, 55 Ill. 421; Chapman v. Chicago & N. W. Ry. Co. 26 Wis. 295; Whitney v. Chicago & N. W. Ry. Co. 27 Wis. 327; Buffalo & H. Turnpike Co. v. Buffalo, 58 N. Y. 639; Parrott v. Knickerbocker Ice Co. 46 N. Y. 361; Hogg v. Zanesville C. & M. Co. 5 Ohio, 410; Walrath v. Redfield, 18 N. Y. 457; Hinds v. Barton, 25 N. Y. 544. But see Black v. Camden & A. R. R. and T. Co. 45 Barb. 40; Richmond v. Bronson, 5 Denio, 55; Lakeman v. Grinnell, 5 Bosw. 625.

sance. Where his liability is not for any actual or intended benefit to himself, as by conversion of the property to his own use, he is only liable for the value without interest; but if he has derived a private advantage out of the property, he will be liable to interest.¹ In actions for damages caused by collision, interest is allowed on the cost of repairs and rental value while the vessel is undergoing repairs.² Interest is allowed on all pecuniary elements of damage resulting from torts, consisting of moneys, property or labor, the value of which is reasonably certain.³

SECTION 6.

THE LAW OF WHAT PLACE AND TIME GOVERNS.

Law of place of contract — As to notes and bills — Bonds to U. S. to account for public moneys — Between parties doing business in different states — Where the question of usury is involved — The law of what place governs rate as damages — Allegation and proof of foreign law — Effect of change in the law of the place of contract.

As interest is generally regulated by statutes, and these are not the same in all jurisdictions, and fluctuate more or less in each, it is of great practical importance that definite rules or principles should exist for determining the force and effect of these laws, and by which of them any given contract or liability is to be governed.

Owing to the wide domain of commerce, inter-national and inter-state, questions of interest arising under statutory regulations and restrictions are not of local concern. These questions arise upon every form of indebtedness incident to that commerce; and often between parties widely separated, not only by distance but national and state lines, each performing his part in their transaction at home, or in different jurisdictions, and under the influence of different laws. These transac-

¹ Marshall v. Schricker, 68 Mo. 308; Dawes v. Winship, 5 Pick. 97, note; Thompson v. Stewart, 3 Conn. 171; Rootes v. Stone, 2 Leigh, 650; Ricketson v. Wright, 3 Sumner, 335; Short v. Skipwith, 1 Brock. 103.

² Mailler v. Express Propeller Line, 61 N. Y. 312; Warrall v. Munn, 38

N. Y. 151; Whitehall Transportation Co. v. N. J. Steamboat Co. 51 N. Y. 369.

³ Mailler v. Express Prop. Line, 61 N. Y. 312; Jay v. Almy, 1 Woodb. & M. 262; Remke v. Clinton, 2 Utah, 230; Grosvenor v. Ellis, 44 Mich. 452; Snow v. Nowlin, 43 Mich. 383.

tions involve expenditures, independent or subsidiary contracts, and the performance of them, in many different places having no common rate of interest.

GENERAL RULE AS TO VALIDITY AND CONSTRUCTION OF CONTRACTS.—The general rule is that the contract, in respect to its construction and force; in other words, its validity and meaning, is governed by the law of the place where it is made and to be performed.¹ If valid there, it is *jure gentium*, valid everywhere;² and if void there, is void everywhere.³ What is the place of contract is not always easy to determine; nor have the courts uniformly arrived at the same conclusion from the same or similar facts.

The inquiry is made for two objects—one to ascertain the amount of interest which the creditor is entitled to receive on an agreement for interest generally, specifying no rate; and the other to determine whether the contract, when it contains an agreement for a specific rate of interest, or one on which, at its inception, interest was taken, is usurious.

It is a general rule that where the contract stipulates for interest, it is payable agreeably to the law of the place where the contract is made; but if the contract is made with reference to the laws of another state or country, and is to be performed

¹Archer v. Dunn, 2 Watts & S. 327; Ralph v. Brown, 3 Watts & S. 395; Findlay v. Hall, 12 Ohio St. 610.

²Pearsall v. Dwight, 2 Mass. 88; Willings v. Consequa, 1 Pet. C. C. 317; De Sobry v. De Laistre, 2 Harr. & J. 193; Trimbey v. Vignier, 1 Bing. N. C. 151; Houghton v. Page, 2 N. H. 42; Dyer v. Hunt, 5 N. H. 401; Andrews v. Pond, 13 Pet. 65; Whiston v. Stodder, 8 Mart. 95; Bank of U. S. v. Donnally, 8 Pet. 361; Wilcox v. Hunt, 13 Pet. 378; French v. Hall, 9 N. H. 137; Andrews v. His Creditors, 11 La. 464; Smead v. Mead, 3 Conn. 253; Medbury v. Hopkins, 3 Conn. 472; 2 Kent's Com. 457 et seq.; Story's

Conf. L. § 242; Andrews v. Herriot, 4 Cow. 510; Watson v. Orr, 3 Dev. L. 161; Chartres v. Cairnes, 4 Mart. N. S. 1; Courtois v. Carpenter, 1 Wash. C. C. 376; Brackett v. Norton, 4 Conn. 517; Palmer v. Yarrington, 1 Ohio St. 253; Harper v. Hampton, 1 Harr. & J. 453, 622; Warrender v. Warrender, 9 Bligh. 110.

³Ibid; United States v. La Jeune Eugenie, 2 Mason, 409; Van Schaick v. Edwards, 2 John. Ca. 355; Robinson v. Bland, 2 Burr. 1077; Touro v. Cassin, 1 Nott. & McC. 173; Van Rumsdyk v. Kane, 1 Gall. 371; Alves v. Hodgson, 7 T. R. 241; McAllister v. Smith, 17 Ill. 328; Kanaga v. Taylor, 7 Ohio St. 134.

there, the interest is to be calculated according to the laws of the place where the contract is to be performed or the money paid. The place of performance is chiefly regarded; it locates the contract; the parties are presumed to have the laws of that place in view in making their contract.¹ Where no other place is specified for performance of a contract, it is to be performed where it is made.² The law of that place determines its construction, obligation and place of payment.³

The place of making a contract is *prima facie* where it is dated; but if written, dated and signed in one place and delivered at another, the latter is the place of contract. It takes effect according to the law of the place where the contract is consummated, or where the instrument is delivered and put in

¹ Jaffray v. Dennis, 2 Wash. C. C. 253; Cowqua v. Landebrun, 1 id. 521; Busby v. Carnac, 4 id. 296; Bank of Illinois v. Brady, 3 McLean, 268; Moore v. Davidson, 18 Ala. 209; Leffler v. McDermotte, 18 Ind. 246; Van Hemert v. Porter, 11 Met. 210; Winthrop v. Carleton, 12 Mass. 4; Ferguson v. Fyffe, 8 Clark. & Fin. 121; Cubbedge v. Napier, 62 Ala. 518; Cash v. Kennion, 11 Ves. 311; Robinson v. Bland, 2 Burr. 1077; Fanning v. Consequa, 17 John. 511; S. C. 3 John. Ch. 587; Houghton v. Page, 2 N. H. 42; Lapice v. Smith, 13 La. 91; Mullen v. Morris, 2 Pa. St. 85; Slacam v. Pomeroy, 6 Cranch, 221; Champant v. Ranelagh, Prec. Ch. 128; Thompson v. Ketcham, 4 John. 285; Smith v. Smith, 2 John. 235; Ruggles v. Keeler, 3 John. 263; Van Schaick v. Edwards, 2 John. Ca. 355; Licardi v. Cohen, 3 Gill, 430; Lewis v. Owen, 4 B. & Ald. 654; Quin v. Keefe, 2 H. Bl. 553; Bainbridge v. Wilcocks, Baldw. C. C. 536; Royce v. Edwards, 4 Pet. 111; Smith v. Buchanan, 1 East, 6; Frazier v. Warfield, 9 Sm. & M. 220; Lloyd v. Scott, 4 Pet. 205; Hosford v. Nichols, 1 Paige, 220; Bayle v. Zacharie, 6 Pet. 634, 648; Ekins v. East India Co. 1

P. Wms. 395; Barnes v. Newcomb, 9 Cush. 46; Bell v. Bruen, 1 How. U. S. 169; Andrews v. Pond, 13 Pet. 77; Scofield v. Day, 20 John. 102; Healy v. Gorman, 15 N. J. L. 328; Arrington v. Gee, 5 Ired. L. 590; Irvine v. Barrett, 2 Grant's Cases, 73; Roberts v. McNeeley, 7 Jones' L. 506; Sevett v. Doge, 4 Sm. & M. 667; Gaillard v. Ball, 1 Nott. & Mc. 67; Peck v. Mayo, 14 Vt. 33; Hunt v. Hall, 37 Ala. 702; Hanrick v. Andrews, 9 Port. 9; Chumasero v. Gilbert, 24 Ill. 293; Hawley v. Sloo, 12 La. Ann. 815; Little v. Riley, 43 N. H. 109; Bolton v. Street, 3 Cold. 31; Summers v. Mills, 21 Tex. 77; Whitlock v. Castro, 22 Tex. 108; Butler v. Myer, 17 Ind. 77; Bent v. Lauve, 3 La. Ann. 88; Howard v. Branner, 23 La. Ann. 369.

² Kavanaugh v. Day, 10 R. I. 393; Pomeroy v. Ainsworth, 22 Barb. 119; Davis v. Coleman, 11 Ired. 303; Don v. Lippman, 5 Clark. & Fin. 1; De Wolf v. Johnson, 10 Wheat. 367, 383; Wilson v. Lazier, 11 Gratt. 477; Blodgett v. Durgin, 32 Vt. 361; Thompson v. Ketcham, 8 John. 189; Short v. Trabue, 4 Met. (Ky.) 299.

³ Bryant v. Edson, 8 Vt. 325; Bank of Orange v. Colby, 12 N. H. 520; Sherrill v. Hopkins, 1 Cow. 103.

force.¹ Where a note is expressly made payable at a particular place, its legal effect in this particular cannot be changed by parol evidence.² But if the note is payable generally, extrinsic evidence may be resorted to, to show that it was intended to be paid at a particular place, and thereby subject it to the laws of that place. In such case, interest will be allowed at the rate established by the law of that place.³ A debt was payable in Great Britain, and the creditor agreed with the debtor, for the latter's accommodation, that it might be paid in one of the states in this country; and it was held that the interest to be computed thereafter should be computed according to the rate in that state.⁴

AS TO NOTES AND BILLS.—Bills of exchange and promissory notes illustrate these principles in respect to the *lex loci contractus*.

The maker of a promissory note and the acceptor of a bill of exchange are bound to pay the money therein mentioned at the places severally specified for such payment. To the place of payment mentioned in the note and bill, they have given express assent. They are the parties primarily bound, and the agreements appearing by the face of the paper are respectively theirs. The place of making the note or accepting the bill is the place where the contract is made, and where, but for the appointment of another place for payment, they would be bound to perform it. As the place of performance, when expressly fixed, is the place of contract, within the sense of the *lex loci*, these parties are held to pay the bill and note according to its interpretation and force by the law of that place.⁵ Bills of exchange are usually addressed to a drawee at a particular place; the place so mentioned is the place at which the drawer agrees that his bill shall be honored; and, when accepted, it is the place where the acceptor agrees to pay it, unless the bill

¹ Hyde v. Goodnow, 3 N. Y. 266; Cook v. Litchfield, 5 Sandf. 330; Davis v. Coleman, 7 Ired. 424; Fant v. Miller, 17 Gratt. 47; Cook v. Moffat, 5 How. U. S. 295; Whiston v. Stedder, 8 Mart. (La.) 95; Snaith v. Mingay, 1 W. & S. 87; Lenwig v. Ralston, 23 Pa. St. 139.

² Thompson v. Ketcham, 8 John. 189; Frazier v. Warfield, 9 Sm. & M. 220.

³ Austin v. Imus, 23 Vt. 286. See Senter v. Bowman, 5 Heisk. 14.

⁴ Pearce v. Wallace, 1 Har. & J. 43.

⁵ See ante, p. 632.

specifies another place of payment; the place of payment is the place of contract, and the laws there in force govern it.¹

The drawer of a bill, and the indorser of a note or bill, contract by the act of drawing and indorsing. Their contracts are implied. The undertaking of the former is that the drawee will accept the bill and pay the amount of it where, according to its face, it is payable; and that, if the bill is dishonored, and due notice of the dishonor is given to him, he will himself pay the amount of the bill to the holder. His agreement, so implied, is not to pay at the place mentioned in the bill; but at the place where he draws the bill, and where, consequently, he is legally bound to perform, no other place of performance being implied or specified.² The act of drawing the bill is in-

¹Todd v. The Bank of Ky. 3 Bush, 626.

²Story on Prom. Notes, § 339, note; Story on Bills, § 154. Rothschild v. Currie, 1 Q. B. 43, proceeded upon the opposite theory, that the law of the place of payment governed as to all the parties. It was the case of a bill drawn in England on, and accepted by, a house in France, payable at Paris, in favor of a payee domiciled in England, by whom it was indorsed in England, to an indorsee who was also domiciled there. The bill was dishonored at maturity, and due notice was given to the payee, according to the law of France; but not, as it was suggested, according to the law of England. And it was held by the court, in a suit brought by the indorsee against the payee, that the notice was good, being according to the law of France, the *lex loci contractus* of acceptance. In a note to § 339 of Story on Prom. Notes, this decision is criticised by the author. He says: "With the greatest deference for that learned judge (who delivered the opinion), it seems to me that the decision of the court is not sustained by the

reasoning on which it purports to be founded. The court there admit that the notification of the dishonor is parcel of the contract of the indorser; and, if so, then it must be governed by the law of the place where the indorsement was made, upon the very rules cited by the court from Pothier. The error (if it be such) seems to have arisen from confounding the contract of the acceptor with the contract of the drawer and the indorser."

In a preceding part of the same note the learned author says: "The acceptor agrees to pay in the place of acceptance, or the place fixed for the payment (Cooper v. Waldegrave, 2 Beav. 282); but upon his default, the drawer and the indorser do not agree, upon due protest and notice, to pay the like amount in the same place; but agree to pay the like amount in the place where the bill was drawn or indorsed by them respectively. Hence it is, that the notice to be given to each of them must and ought to be notice, according to the law of the place where he draws or indorses the bill, as a part of the obligations thereof. The drawer and indorser, in effect, con-

interpreted by the law of the place where it is drawn. Its validity and effect are determined by that law;¹ and the money due there, by reason of the violation of the drawer's undertaking that the drawee should accept and pay according to the tenor of the bill, is the amount specified in the bill, together with interest, after his own default, if not fixed by the bill at the rate allowed by the law of the place of drawing.²

tract in the place where the bill is drawn or indorsed, a conditional obligation; that is, if the bill is dishonored, and due notice is given to them of the dishonor, according to the law of the place of their contract, they will respectively pay the amount of the bill at that place. The law of the place of the acceptance or payment of the bill has nothing to do with their contract; for it is not made there, and has no reference to it." See *Shanklin v. Cooper*, 8 Blackf. 41, overruled in *Hunt v. Standart*, 15 Ind. 33.

¹*Cooper v. Waldegrave*, 2 Beav. 282; *Ayrman v. Sheldon*, 12 Wend. 439; *Everett v. Vendryes*, 19 N. Y. 436; *Yeatman v. Cullen*, 5 Blackf. 240; *Slocum v. Pomeroy*, 6 Cranch, 221; *Powers v. Lynch*, 3 Mass. 77; *Williams v. Wade*, 1 Met. 82; *Trimbey v. Vignier*, 1 Bing. N. C. 151; *Potter v. Brown*, 5 East, 124; *Hicks v. Brown*, 12 John. 142; *Hunt v. Standart*, 15 Ind. 33; *Van Raugh v. Van Arsdaln*, 3 Cal. 154; *Burrows v. Hannegan*, 1 McLean, 315.

²*Bailey v. Heald*, 17 Tex. 102; *Bank of U. S. v. U. S.* 2 How. 711; *Raymond v. Holmes*, 11 Tex. 54; *Crawford v. Branch Bank*, 6 Ala. 12. In *Gibbs v. Fremont*, 9 Exch. 25, the action was by the indorsees of several bills of exchange drawn by the defendant in California, on Hon. James Buchanan, at Washington, D. C. The bills were made payable to F. Hattmann, and discounted by him at the place where they were drawn; they were

dishonored, and the question was whether the plaintiff was entitled to recover against the defendant six per cent., the rate in Washington, where they were payable, or twenty-five per cent., the rate of interest in California, where they were drawn. The court of exchequer in England gave the plaintiff interest according to the rate in California. In *Hunt v. Standart*, 15 Ind. 33, a note made and indorsed in Indiana was payable in New York. The indorsement was sufficient, according to the law in New York, but it was not sufficient under the law of Indiana. The question was by what law the sufficiency of the indorsement was to be tested. It was held that the indorsement was governed by the law of Indiana, where it was made. The following cases involved a similar question and were decided in the same way: *Ayrman v. Sheldon*, 12 Wend. 439; *Everett v. Vendryes*, 19 N. Y. 436; *Yeatman v. Cullen*, 5 Blackf. 240; *Williams v. Wade*, 1 Met. 82; *Trimbey v. Vignier*, 1 Bing. N. C. 151; *Burrows v. Hannegan*, 1 McLean, 315; *Holbrook v. Vibbard*, 3 Ill. 465; *Currie v. Lockwood*, 40 Conn. 349; *Lowry's Adm. v. Western Bank*, 7 Ala. 120. See *Trabue v. Short*, 5 Cold. 293; *Short v. Trabue*, 4 Met. (Ky.) 299; *Artisans' Bank v. Park Bank*, 41 Barb. 599; *Trabue v. Short*, 18 La. Ann. 257; *Allen v. Kemble*, 6 Moore, P. C. 314; *Allen v. Merchants' Bank*, 22 Wend. 215.

The damages are to be ascertained by the same law,¹ for not having the money for the holder at the place where, according to the bill, it should have been paid.

The contract implied from indorsement is, in legal effect, the same as that implied from drawing a bill; the language of an indorsement expressed in full is a bill of exchange.² It is a new and substantive contract;³ and the obligations of the parties are to be determined according to the law of the country in which it is made.⁴ This seems now to be the doctrine of both the English and American courts; but it has not been established without dissent.⁵

The contract of the drawer and indorser in relation to the payment is two-fold; that the acceptor or maker will pay according to the tenor of the paper the amount therein mentioned, at the specified time and place of payment; and, second, that in case the parties primarily bound fail to make such payment, then, upon due notice of such default, the drawer or indorser will pay that amount.

The measure of their liability rests upon the theory that they should pay a sum which will be a full compensation to the holder for the acceptor's and maker's default, consisting of damages for being obliged to receive the money at a different place, and interest during the delay of payment. The interest that the primary parties are chargeable with is the rate of the country or state where the paper was payable. They are liable to that rate because the contract was to be there performed. Although these secondary parties did not agree to pay at the same place, they agreed to pay the same debt; that is, the face of the paper. Now, if the interest which the primary parties are liable for is an incident to that debt, and follows it as the

¹ *Slacum v. Pomeroy*, 6 Cranch, 251.

² *Bayley on Bills*, ch. 5, § 3; *Story on Bills*, § 108; *Ayrman v. Sheldon*, 12 Wend. 439; *Ballingallis v. Glosster*, 3 East, 482; *Heylyn v. Adamson*, 2 Burr. 674; *Ogden v. Saunders*, 12 Wheat. 213, 341.

³ *Slacum v. Pomeroy*, 6 Cranch, 221; *Edw. on Bills*, etc. 263; *Everett v. Vendryes*, 19 N. Y. 436.

⁴ *Ibid.*; *McClintock v. Cummins*, 3 McLean, 158; *Mix v. State Bank*, 13 Ind. 521; *Butlers v. Old*, 11 Iowa, 1.

⁵ *Shanklin v. Cooper*, 8 Blackford, 41; *Mullen v. Morris*, 5 Pa. St. 87; *Hanrick v. Andrews*, 9 Port. 10; *Peck v. Mayo*, 14 Vt. 33; *Rothschild v. Currie*, 1 Q. B. 43; *Phillips v. Im. Thurn*, L. R. 1 C. P. 463; *Able v. McMurray*, 10 Tex. 350.

shadow follows the substance, why should not the subsidiary obligation, in respect to the amount, be the same as the primary? But the cases appear to proceed upon the principle that, on the default of the primary parties, the immediate requisite steps being taken to render the conditional liability of the drawer and indorser absolute, the amount specified in the bill or note becomes their debt; that they are not responsible for the continued default of the principals; nor therefore liable for the interest chargeable to them; but only for their own default in not paying the sum which becomes their absolute debt, in pursuance of their contract as drawer or indorser. And their agreement is to pay at the place where their contract was made. They are liable, on account of their own default, to pay interest according to the law of that place. Their default for which interest is computed against them dates from receiving notice of the dishonor of the bill or note.¹

BONDS TO THE U. S. TO ACCOUNT FOR PUBLIC MONEYS.—An apparent exception exists in the case of official bonds executed to the federal government. It sometimes happens, that the bonds are executed by the principals in one state and the sureties in another, or in different states. The rights and duties of sureties are known to be different in different states. It has been decided, however, that such bond must be treated as made and delivered, and to be performed by all the parties, at the seat of government, upon the ground that the principal is bound to account there; and therefore, by necessary implication, all the other parties look to that, as the place of performance, by the law of which they are to be governed.²

BETWEEN PARTIES RESIDING AND DOING BUSINESS IN DIFFERENT STATES.—Where parties meet together, and face to face make contracts, the place of making it is fixed with certainty; and also the place of performance where no other is designated. But all

¹ Walker v. Barnes, 5 Taunt. 540. It was held in this case that the drawer of a bill which is dishonored by the acceptor, is not liable to pay interest for the time which elapses between the day when the bill be-

comes due and the day when the drawer receives notice of the dishonor.

² Story Conf. L. § 290; Cox v. U. S. 6 Pet. 172, 202; Duncan v. U. S. 7 Pet. 435.

obligations to pay money are not initiated in this manner. The same rule, however, applies to less formal, or more complicated transactions. Interest is allowed according to the law of the place where an indebtedness arises, and where the money ought to be paid. In cases of accounts and advances, between parties residing in different countries, inquiry is made to ascertain, as matter of fact, where, by the intention of the parties, the balance is to be repaid; whether in the country of the creditor or that of the debtor.¹ When ascertained, the law of that place governs as to interest. In the absence of any stipulation on the subject, or circumstances indicating a different intention, the party advancing money for another is entitled to interest at the rate established at the place where the advance is made; for the contract to refund, implied by law, is to pay with interest, according to the rate which prevails where the transaction takes place.² This rule was applied in favor of the consignee of a ship in South Carolina, who paid certain charges on account of the last sickness and funeral of the master, in accordance with the custom of the port where the ship was. The owner, in Massachusetts, was held liable to reimburse him according to the rate of interest of the place where the money was advanced.³ So when a balance of account exists in favor of a commission merchant, residing and doing his business in one state, against his correspondent in another, the cause of action is deemed to arise in the state where the creditor resided and did the business.⁴ And in a case where an agent advanced his money at New Orleans for his principal, residing in another state, upon an undertaking of the principal to replace it, by accepting and paying drafts drawn by the agent at New Orleans, it was held that the debtor was liable to New Orleans interest, if he suffered the bills to be dishonored, as well as to any necessary loss on account of the difference of exchange.⁵

A Chinese merchant, residing at Canton, consigned goods to a merchant in New York, to be sold by him, and the net pro-

¹ Grant v. Healey, 3 Sum. 523.

⁴ Coolidge v. Poor, 15 Mass. 427.

² Winthrop v. Carleton, 12 Mass.

⁵ Lanusse v. Barker, 3 Wheat. 101;

⁴; Arnott v. Redfern, 2 C. & P. 88;

Milne v. Moreton, 6 Binn. 353; Bain-

Edwards on Bills, 713.

bridge v. Wilcocks, Baldw. C. C. 536.

³ Id.

ceeds to be remitted to the consignor at Canton; the goods were delivered to the agent of the consignee at Canton. The question was, whether interest at twelve per cent., according to the custom of Canton, should be charged during the delay of payment, or whether the creditor was entitled only to the rate of New York. It was held that the goods consigned were at the risk of the consignor on their voyage to New York, and the entire duty of the consignee to make sale and remittance of net proceeds was to be performed in New York. The duty of remitting meant no more than a delivery of the money on board a proper vessel at New York, to a suitable agent, for the purpose of being transported to Canton by the usual route, and duly consigned to the principal.¹ Hence, the place of contract may be determined in cases of this sort, where no other intention is manifest, by a rule of easy application; that advances ought to be deemed reimbursable at the place where they are made, and sales of goods to be accounted for at the place where such sales take place, or are authorized to be made.² So, it has been held, that if a trustee receive money as such, in a foreign state, and apply it to his own use, he must account for interest according to the law of the place where the money was received.³ Loans in a place bear the interest of that place, unless payable elsewhere.⁴

On the same principle of paying indebtedness where it arises, moneys due on purchases will be referred to the law of the place where a party, personally or by letter, orders or requests to be supplied, or a seller negotiates and completes a sale, unless there is an agreement by note or otherwise to pay somewhere else.⁵ If a written obligation for the purchase money, payable generally, is dated and delivered where the sale is actually consummated, by negotiation of the terms and delivery of the property, and especially if one of the parties resides there, it is the place of contract; and this conclusion will not be affected though

¹ Fanning v. Consequa, 17 John. 511; Cartwright v. Greene, 47 Barb. 9.

² Ibid; Grant v. Healey, 3 Sum. 523; Bainbridge v. Wilcocks, Baldw. C. C. 535; Story's Conf. L. §§ 283-285; Hall v. Woodson, 13 Mo. 462.

³ Neill v. Neill, 31 Miss. 36.

⁴ Consequa v. Willings, Pet. C. C. 229; Anon. Martin & Hayw. 149; Stewart v. Ellice, 2 Paige, 604.

⁵ McIntyre v. Parks, 3 Met. 207; Whiston v. Stodder, 8 Mart. (La.) 95.

such obligation be signed by other parties as sureties or as co-obligors at other places.¹

¹Arrington v. Gee, 5 Ired. L. 590, is an instructive case upon the doctrine of *lex loci contractus*. A citizen of North Carolina took a number of slaves to Alabama, and there sold them to a citizen of that state, who agreed to give him a bond, with sureties, for the price; this bond was executed by the principal at Mobile, Ala., where it bore date; afterwards two sureties signed it in North Carolina, where they resided; the bond mentioned no place of payment. It was held that the sureties, as well as the principal, were bound for the payment of interest according to the laws of Alabama.

The court says: "The contract of sale, from which the bond sued on had its origin, was made and completed in Alabama; and the money which the purchaser engaged to pay to the seller, would, if not paid when due, thereafter bear interest at the rate of eight per cent.; it not being stipulated by the parties that the payment should be made in any other place. For it is an undoubted principle of law, that not only the validity of a contract depends on the *lex loci contractus*; but its effects, including the right of the creditor to interest, and its amount, depends on it also. The only question in this case, then, is, which is the *locus contractus*, so as to apply to this transaction the above mentioned principle. We think clearly it is Alabama. Beyond question, that is true of the original contract; namely, that of the purchase, sale and delivery of the negroes. And 'the rate of interest which the debtor should pay is a part of that contract,' so that taking a new security here, expressing that

the rate of interest should be eight per cent., or including therein eight per cent. for interest accrued (unless it be a new contract for further forbearance here), would not be in violation of our law, but would be valid. McQueen v. Burns, 1 Hawks, 476. Such is even the case when a loan is made in one country, and a subsequent collateral security is taken on real estate in another. De Wolf v. Johnson, 10 Wheat. 367. Much more must that be true, when the security taken in a foreign place is merely personal. For the original contract obliged the debtor to pay a particular rate of interest, and the new security is merely the means of more readily enforcing the performance of that obligation. If then Charles J. Gee, the principal debtor, had executed his note for this debt in this state, that would not have altered the rate of interest, provided the note should become payable when the debt would fall due according to the original contract, and did not designate some other place of payment; in other words, if the note was but a security for the pre-existing debt, and in no respect changed its character.

"But, in truth, this security by bond was given by him in Alabama, as well as the debt originally contracted there; and the bond is dated at Mobile, and specifies no other place of performance. Now, although it be true that the rule of the *lex loci contractus*, before stated, is subject to the modification that it must yield to the *lex loci in quo solveret*; yet that is so only in those cases in which it appears from the contract that the performance is to

A contract for the payment of money entered into with such circumstances as alone would bring it under the operation of the laws of a particular place, as the place of contract, will not be withdrawn from the effect of these laws, merely by taking security for the performance of the contract by mortgage upon

be at some other place. For when a contract states that the parties had in view the law of another country, when they made it, then it is but right to say that the contract should be governed by the law the parties thus appear to have intended, rather than by that of the *loci contractus*. Thus notes made and dated in Dublin for £100, mean Irish and not English currency, unless they be payable on their face in England; in which latter case, the money would be English. *Kearney v. King*, 2 B. & Ald. 301; *Sproule v. Legge*, 1 B. & C. 16; *Don v. Lippman*, 5 Clark. & F. 1. For debts have no *situs*, and are payable everywhere, including the *locus contractus*; and therefore the law of that place shall govern, since it does not appear from the contract that the parties contemplated the law of any other place. There cannot be any other rule but that of the place of the origin of the debt, unless it be that where the creditor may be found; since the debtor must find the creditor for the purpose of making payment. But, manifestly, this last can never be adopted, because it would vary with every change of domicile or residence of the creditor. Then, as was observed by Lord Brougham in *Don v. Lippman*, a contract, payable generally, naming no place of payment, is to be taken to be payable at the place of contracting the debt, as if it was expressed to be there payable. Being payable everywhere, the rate of interest must be determined by the law of the origin, since there is

nothing else to give a rule. . . . We are to suppose that as to Charles S. Gee, the bond expressed that it was payable at Mobile. When the others executed it, can it be also supposed that they insisted that, as to them, the bond should be payable in North Carolina? Certainly not; for to say nothing more, it cannot be presumed that the same debt is payable at two different places, unless it be so expressed. It is said, indeed, that, as in our law the contract is several, it is the same thing as if these parties had given distinct notes in this state for the debt. But it is to be recollected that the bond is also joint; and therefore that all three of the obligors obliged themselves jointly to do the same thing; that is to say, to pay a certain sum of money; and the only question is, whether we are to understand them as contracting to pay the sum at one and the same place. For, if we are so to understand, there can be no doubt, from what has been already said, that place is Mobile; and then, according to the rule that the interest is to be regulated by the law of the place of performance, the bond would bear Alabama interest. There would have been nothing unlawful in taking a bond in this state for that interest, as we have before seen, as it would merely be a supplemental security for a previous lawful contract. Now, it is impossible to suppose that these defendants could have contemplated the payment, being made here by them, and not at Mobile, by the principal. The very:

lands situated in another jurisdiction. Taking such security does not necessarily draw after it the consequence, that the contract is to be fulfilled, where the security is taken. The legal fulfilment of a contract of loan on the part of the bondsman, is repayment of the money; and the security given is but the means of securing what he has contracted for, which in the eye of the law, is to pay, where he borrows, unless another place of payment be expressly designated by the contract.¹ But where there is nothing else to indicate where the transaction took place, or where the contract to pay is to be performed, the law of the place where the real estate is situated on which the money is secured will govern as to the rate of interest. A marriage settlement, though made in another state, was held to bear interest, according to the law of South Carolina, because secured on lands in that state.² Creditors, residing in Pennsylvania, where the limit of interest was six per cent., held a mortgage made in the state of New York upon lands situate in that state. In the absence of anything indicat-

statement of the case is, that they executed the bond as the sureties of Charles S. Gee; and in the nature of things, therefore, they expected to be only secondarily liable, and they were to be liable for what he had bound himself. If that were not so, it would lead to endless confusion. For, suppose a principal in Alabama and three sureties, one living and executing the bond in Louisiana, one in North Carolina, and one in New York, would there be four distinct contracts as to the rate of interest? It would be absurd to hold so. In reality the contract of the sureties, in reference to the question under consideration, is one of guaranty for the performance of his contract by his principal; and therefore each surety, no matter where he lives, must be liable for precisely the same, which is that for which the principal is liable, neither more nor less."

Findlay v. Hall, 12 Ohio St. 610. Three persons owed a debt in *New Mexico*, on a promissory note payable in that territory. Two of them assumed to renew the note, and accordingly executed a new note at *Santa Fe*. Afterwards the third executed the same note in *Missouri*, with a knowledge of all the facts. It was held that he ratified the agreement made by the co-debtors, and that the new note was to be regarded as made in and to be governed by the laws of *New Mexico*, in respect to the stipulation for interest.

¹*De Wolf v. Johnson*, 10 Wheat. 367; *Varick v. Crane*, 4 N. J. Eq. 128; *Story's Conf. L.* § 287a; *Kavanaugh v. Day*, 10 R. I. 393; *Hosford v. Nichols*, 1 Paige, 220; *Butters v. Olds*, 11 Iowa, 1.

²*Quince v. Callender*, 1 Desaus. 160.

ing where the securities were payable, or showing that a different rate of interest from that of New York was intended, the rate of that state was adopted.¹ The general doctrine is that the law of the place where the contract is made is to determine the rate of interest, when the contract specifically gives interest; and this will be the case though the loan be secured by a mortgage on lands in another state, unless there be circumstances to show that the parties had in view the laws of the latter place in respect to interest. When that is the case, the rate of interest of the place of payment is to govern.² Where a mortgage is a mere incident to the debt, as security for the performance of a personal obligation, it will, as a security, follow the condition of the contract in respect to interest.³

Contracts and securities executed to take the place of others previously made, for the same debt, will be construed in the light of the antecedent facts, and by the law which governed the former contract or securities, if executed and to be performed in the same place; but they may by new provisions be brought under other laws.

WHERE THE QUESTION OF USURY IS INVOLVED.—On the question of usury, courts have another function than that of merely interpreting the contract of the parties to effectuate their intention. If the contract is tainted with usury, the intention of the parties is wholly or in part set aside and frustrated.⁴ In determining, therefore, the place of contract with a view to disposing of the defense of usury, courts do not limit themselves to a consideration of where, by the terms of the contract, the parties say it was made or to be performed. The transaction in its incipient details is looked into, and even if fair on its face and conformable to the law, it may be shown to be a transaction belonging to a different place, and to include unlawful interest.⁵

¹ *Lewis v. Ingersoll*, 3 Abb. App. Dec. 55.

² *Kent's Com.* 460; *De Wolf v. Johnson*, 10 Wheat. 367.

³ *Sands v. Smith*, 1 Neb. 108; *Fitch v. Remer*, 1 Biss. 337; *Cope v. Wheeler*, 41 N. Y. 303; *Williams v. Fitzhugh*, 37 N. Y. 444.

⁴ *Church v. Malloy*, 9 Hun, 148.

⁵ *Pratt v. Adams*, 7 Paige, 615; *McAllister v. Smith*, 17 Ill. 328; *Clayes v. Hooker*, 6 T. & C. 448; 4 Hun, 231; *Agricultural National Bank v. Sheffield*, 4 Hun, 421.

When the contract specifying the amount reserved is express, its form will not hinder the inquiry whether the parties resorted to it, as a means of disguising usury in violation of the laws of the state where the contract was made and to be executed; and, in arriving at this intention, all of the facts are to be taken into consideration.¹ Two citizens of Massachusetts cannot make a contract in that state payable there or in New York, and agree to be governed by the laws of Iowa or California, and thereby avoid the consequences of the usury. Nor can a citizen of one state make his note in another to a resident there, payable in a third, with interest as allowed in a fourth.² Parties by a mere mental operation cannot import the law of one state into another for the purpose of altering the character of a loan made in the latter, and to be there retained, without any undertaking or duty to use the money anywhere else, or any understanding that in respect to the use or repayment of the money the loan shall differ from any other.³

But where there is no intention to evade the laws against usury, parties, whose transactions for legitimate purposes extend into several states, may conform their interest contracts to the laws of the state where the debt is contracted, or to the laws of the state where it is to be paid; in other words, they may adopt the highest rate allowed by the laws of either. There are many cases in this country which illustrate both parts of this proposition.⁴ A leading case arose and was decided in Louisiana, upon a note given in that state, payable in New York, for a large sum, bearing interest at ten per cent., the legal rate of Louisiana, the New York rate being only seven per cent. The defense of usury was set up; but it was held that the note was not usurious; that although the note was payable in New York, yet the interest might be stipulated for either according to the law of Louisiana or that of New York.⁵ In a Wisconsin case, the loan was made in that state, by parties residing there, and for use there; but the note given was payable in New York, with interest at a higher than the legal rate of that state; the note for this loan was transferred

¹ Arnold v. Potter, 22 Iowa, 194.

⁴ Miller v. Tiffany, 1 Wall. 298.

² Id.

⁵ Depeau v. Humphreys, 8 Mart.

³ Cope v. Wheeler, 41 N. Y. 303.

(La.) N. S. 1.

to a New York bank, and afterwards renewed by a new note, made and signed by a part of the makers in Wisconsin and by one in New York; this note was given for the same amount, provided for the same rate of interest as the other, and was also payable in New York. This note, however, was made to the payee in the first note, which was thus paid by that party. The facts are discussed in the opinion, and considerable emphasis is put upon the conclusion that it was a Wisconsin transaction. Upon the point that merely making the note payable in New York did not make it a New York contract, Colé, J., said: "The authorities . . . are too clear and emphatic and leave no room for doubt. They certainly establish the proposition that if the rate of interest be specified in the contract, and it be according to the law of the place where the contract was made, though the rate be higher than is lawful by the law of the place where payment is to be made, still the contract will be valid and binding."¹

The same liberal rule is applied to contracts for a greater rate than that allowed by the law of the place where the contract is made, such stipulated rate not exceeding that allowed at the place of payment.² An instructive case upon this point was decided in 1867 in the state of Iowa. A resident of that state negotiated a loan in Massachusetts. The notes were dated at Keokuk, Iowa, but delivered in Massachusetts, and the money there received; the notes were payable in New York, and included interest at a higher rate than was allowed by the laws of Massachusetts or New York, but legal in Iowa. The payment of the notes was secured by a trust deed of Iowa land, acknowledged by the borrower in Massachusetts, and by his wife

¹ Richards v. Globe Bank, 12 Wis. 692; Kilgore v. Dempsey, 25 Ohio St. 413; Bank of Georgia v. Lewin, 45 Barb. 340; Bulme v. Wombough, 38 Barb. 352; Houston v. Potts, 64 N. C. 33; Duncan v. Helm, 22 La. Ann. 418; Andrews v. Pond, 13 Pet. 77; Pratt v. Adams, 7 Paige, 615; Peck v. Mayo, 14 Vt. 33; Chapman v. Robertson, 6 Paige, 633; Fitch v. Remer, 1 Biss. 337; Atwater v. Ro-

dofson, 4 Am. L. Reg. 549; S. C. 2 Handy, 19; Merchants' Bank v. Griswold, 9 Hun, 561; Berrien v. Wright, 26 Barb. 208; Carnegie v. Morrison, 2 Met. 381; Kellogg v. Miller, 2 McCrary, 395.

² Lines v. Mack, 19 Ind. 223; Newman v. Kershaw, 10 Wis. 333; Bolton v. Street, 3 Cold. 31; Butters v. Olds, 11 Iowa, 1; Cockle v. Flack, 93 U. S. 344.

in Iowa, to an Iowa trustee.¹ The notes, though dated at a place in Iowa, were delivered, and therefore had their legal inception, in Massachusetts; the deed of trust, though conveying Iowa lands, being a mere security, would not change the *situs* of the loan; the securities were delivered, and the money loaned received in Massachusetts. These facts would not influence the interpretation of the contract, but they were material on the question of its validity in respect to the defense of usury. Stating the case according to its legal effect, independent of the question of usury, it was briefly this: A loan was obtained in Massachusetts, and a contract was there made for its repayment in New York. Had the notes contained a promise generally to pay interest, without specifying the rate, there can be no doubt that the laws of New York would have interpreted that promise, and the rate of that state would have been adopted. The courts of any state or country, where suit on the note might be brought, would have adopted that rate because it would be deemed of the substance of the contract. If the notes, instead of being founded on a loan, had been given for lottery tickets sold and delivered in a state where such sales are unlawful, and were written payable in a state where such sales were not unlawful, there can be no doubt that the illegality of the consideration by the laws of the state where the sale took place would vitiate and render invalid the note everywhere.

The circumstance that the maker of the note was a resident of Iowa would give no recourse to the laws of that state to determine the force and effect of the interest contract and supply the rate, in the one case supposed; nor would his residence in a state permitting traffic in lottery tickets affect the question of illegality in the other. Chancellor Kent says:² "According to the case of *Thompson v. Powles*,³ it is now the received doctrine at Westminster Hall, that the rate of interest on loans is to be governed by the law of the place where the money was to be *used* or paid, or to which the loan has reference."⁴ And since the letter of a contract does not preclude inquiry into the facts,

¹ *Arnold v. Potter*, 22 Iowa, 194.

² 2 Kent's Com. 461.

³ 2 Sim. 211.

⁴ See *Cockle v. Flack*, 93 U. S. 344;
Cope v. Wheeler, 41 N. Y. 303.

and situation of the parties to establish usury, it is doubtless equally competent to show where the loaned money was intended to be used and other facts to repel such a charge. In delivering the opinion of the court in the Iowa case, just mentioned, Wright, J., said: "The plaintiff claims that the parties in good faith contracted with reference to the laws of this state intending to make this an Iowa contract, and upon this subject the court instructed as follows: 'If defendant went to Boston and urged the loan and promised ten per cent. under the laws of Iowa, and all the arrangements and contracts were made as to the laws of Iowa in good faith, and no more than ten per cent. was contracted for, then the defense fails and the plaintiff can recover. . . . Our opinion is that, if the parties acted in good faith, that is, if there was no intention to evade the law, it was competent for them thus to contract, and that the defense could not avail;' . . . the parties may, in good faith, contract with reference to the law of the place where the payer resides, and where the property upon which the security taken is located."

As a promissory note or bill of exchange has no validity until it has been delivered; such paper may be dated, signed, indorsed and written payable in any place for a greater rate of interest than is there allowed, and not be subject to the defense of usury by the laws of that place, if such paper is afterwards delivered and has its inception where the rate of interest therein specified is lawful; and is there delivered upon an actual transaction, of the place of delivery; as by being there discounted. Such a note or bill will be regarded as though made where it is delivered.¹

¹Pratt v. Adams, 7 Paige, 636; City Savings Bank v. Bidwell, 29 Barb. 325; Bowen v. Bradley, 9 Abb. N. S. 395; First National Bank v. Morris, 1 Hun, 680.

The case of Jewell v. Wright, 30 N. Y. 259, cannot be reconciled with the doctrine of the text. It was, however, a decision by a divided court, and the doctrine which it lays down silently departed from by the judge who delivered the opinion

in subsequent cases. The note sued on was signed, dated and written payable at Lockport in the state of New York. It was also indorsed at that place. The note was made for the purpose of raising money upon it, and was taken to the state of Connecticut, there guarantied by the plaintiff, and afterwards discounted in that state at twelve per cent. That was the first negotiation of the note. It had its inception

How is a contract to be considered which is usurious where it was made, and usurious, also, by the laws of the place where, by its terms, it is to be performed by payment? If the interest

there. When the note became due, the plaintiff as guarantor paid it. Being delivered in Connecticut, and having no vitality before, it should be regarded the same as though made there. But being payable in New York, it was held governed by the laws of that state, and void for usury—it having been negotiated in Connecticut for more than the legal rate of interest according to the laws of New York. Davies, J., dissented, and his dissenting opinion would seem to be in consonance with the doctrine of the other cases. He says: "It is conceded on the part of the defendant, that the contract upon which this action is sought to be maintained is a Connecticut contract. The note sued on had no vitality until it was negotiated in that state. It had its inception there. The *lex loci contractus* must therefore govern. Story on Conf. L. §§ 241, 242. The author says: 'Generally speaking, the validity of a contract is to be decided by the law of the place where it is made. If valid there, it is by the general law of nations, *jure gentium*, held valid everywhere by the tacit or implied consent of the parties. The rule is founded not merely in the convenience, but in the necessities of nations; for otherwise it would be impracticable for them to carry on an extensive intercourse and commerce with each other. The whole system of purchases and sales, of mutual credits, and the transfers of negotiable instruments, rests on this foundation.' By the laws of Connecticut, this contract, though usurious, was not utterly void; but void only as to the

whole sum and amount reserved or taken for forbearance. Rev. Stat. of Conn. 1849, pp. 618, 619; Compilation of 1854, p. 867; Fisher v. Bidwell, 27 Conn. 363. By these statutes, as construed by the courts of that state, the holder of this note could have recovered thereon the amount actually advanced thereon, with interest by way of damages. This is what the plaintiff has been allowed to take a verdict for in this state.

"But it is strenuously urged on the part of the defendants, that the note in this action, being made payable in this state, is to be deemed a contract made in this state, and to be governed by its laws. That when the contract by its terms is to be performed in a state other than that in which it was made, effect will be given to the laws of the place of performance.

"Conceding the soundness of the proposition as a general rule, it will be found that the present case presents an exception well recognized, and abundantly sustained by authority. What does the performance of the contract require to be done in this state? It is to repay here the money which, by the laws of the state of Connecticut, the plaintiff might legally demand and collect there. No law of this state is violated by the use of the power of the court here, to enforce a contract lawful in the place where it was made. There is nothing on the face of the contract showing an intent to do any act within this state prohibited by its laws.

"The law on the point now under consideration has long been regarded

allowed by the laws of the place of performance is higher than that permitted by the laws where the contract was made, the parties may, as has been before stated, stipulate for the higher

as settled in this state, and we see no reason for now disturbing it. As early as in 1837, Chancellor Walworth, in *Chapman v. Robertson*, 6 Paige, 634, held that if a contract for the loan of money is made here, and upon a mortgage of lands in the state which would be valid if the money was payable to the creditor here, it cannot be a violation of the English usury laws, although the money is made payable to the creditor in that country, and at a rate of interest which is greater than is allowed by the laws of England. The chancellor refers to the opinion of Martin, J., in *Depeau v. Humphreys*, 4 Mart. N. S. 1, in which opinion he says he fully concurs. In that case, the supreme court of Louisiana held that in a note given at New Orleans, upon a loan of money made there, the creditor might stipulate for the highest conventional interest allowed by the laws of Louisiana, although the rate of interest thus agreed to be paid was higher than that which could be taken upon a loan by the laws of the state where such note was made payable. The precise point presented in this case arose in that of *Pratt v. Adams*, 7 Paige, 636. There certain promissory notes were made and indorsed in this state, and were made payable at banks in this state, and taken into the state of Pennsylvania, and first negotiated there, and then discounted, usuriously, by the laws of this state. By the laws of that state, if the usurious premium was actually received, the usurer was liable to forfeit the whole amount of the value, to be recovered in a *qui tam* action for the use of

the state, and the common informer, but he had the legal right to recover the loan and legal interest from the borrower. The chancellor held that the contract must be governed by the laws of Pennsylvania, although the note was payable at a bank in New York, and that the amount actually lent upon the note, with the legal interest thereon, formed a good consideration for a direction to the trustees to pay that money out of the assigned property, to the bank in Pennsylvania which held and discounted the notes. The like doctrine has been affirmed in the supreme court of this state in *City Savings Bank v. Bidwell*, 29 Barb. 325. That action was upon a promissory note made by the defendant, Bidwell, on July 20, 1855, payable to the order of defendant Parker, eight months after date, at the Bank of New York, and indorsed by Parker. The note was signed by Bidwell, at the city of New York, and there indorsed by Parker, as an accommodation indorser for the use and benefit of Bidwell. The note so signed and indorsed was delivered at the city of New York, to one Post, to get discounted, for the use and benefit of Bidwell, at the city of New Haven, where Post then resided. Post presented the note to the plaintiffs, for discount, at their office in New Haven, who discounted the same at the rate of twelve per cent. per annum. The referee found, as matter of law, that the transaction was not affected by the laws of this state against usury, and gave judgment for the plaintiffs. The same was affirmed at general term. The court, in its opinion, say, it is claimed

interest without incurring the penalties of usury. But if the contract is made payable in another state for the mere purpose

that the note being payable in New York, the question must be determined by the laws of New York. If the thing to be done, on the face of the contract, was contrary to the laws of New York, the rule that the law of the place of performance must control, might, perhaps, apply. But in this case, the loan was clearly made in Connecticut, and the excessive interest was taken there. If, therefore, no more interest was taken than the laws of that state allowed, it surely cannot be illegal to repay it, in the state of New York. So in the case at bar. The plaintiff was entitled, by the laws of the state where the money was advanced, to recover such advance, and the damages for its retention. It is not unlawful, by the laws of this state, for the parties to agree to pay here what it is lawful to recover there." See *Clayes v. Hooker*, 4 Hun, 231.

In *Bowen v. Bradley*, 9 Abb. N. S. 395, suit was brought on a note dated, signed and written payable at Buffalo, in the state of New York. It provided for ten per cent. interest for the time the note had to run. It was delivered to the plaintiff in Chicago, in payment or on account of a precedent debt contracted there. This delivery was the legal inception of the note.

The referee, on the authority of *Jewell v. Wright*, held that the note being payable in New York, its validity was to be tested by the usury laws of that state.

Masten, J., said: "I am embarrassed as to what action this court should take upon the case in hand. It is a delicate matter to question the decision of a court to whose re-

view our judgments are subject. . . . The doctrine of *Jewell v. Wright*, if maintained, must, under the diversified rules and regulations of the different states of the Union, give rise to conflict in the administration of justice, disturb the comity and embarrass the intercourse which should exist between them. The decision in that case is, in my judgment, contrary to law, to sound reason, and the necessity of commerce. I believe that the court, on that occasion, in the haste consequent upon the large amount of business which was pressing upon it, confused or failed to distinguish between the principles of law by which the *validity* of purely personal contracts is to be tested, and the rules which have been adopted for the *interpretation* of them. I remark that *Jewell v. Wright* was decided in March, 1864, but not reported in the regular reports until 1866. In November, 1865, *The Bank of the State of Georgia v. Lewin*, 45 Barb. 340, was decided by the supreme court at general term. It was an action on a bill of exchange drawn at Savannah, Georgia, upon the defendant, payable at the city of New York, and accepted by him. It was discounted by him at Savannah at the rate of eight per cent. per annum. By the law of Georgia, the rate of interest is seven per cent. per annum. And if a greater rate of interest is reserved, the borrower is liable only for the principal sum without interest. The defense was usury under the law of New York. The court overruled the defense, holding that the fact of the bill being payable in New York did not affect its validity. The opinion of

of evading the usury laws of the place where the contract was made, the form of the transaction will not sustain it. The

the court was delivered by the learned judge who delivered the opinion in the court of appeals in *Jewell v. Wright*. He cited the case of *Palmer v. Wombough*, 38 Barb. 352, with approbation; but made no reference to *Jewell v. Wright*. *Palmer v. Wombough* was decided in November, 1862, by the supreme court at general term. The same judge participated in its decision. In that case a loan of \$5,000 was made at St. Paul, Minnesota, where the parties may lawfully agree upon any rate of interest, and a note was taken therefor on time, payable at a bank in Addison, N. Y., with interest (by its terms) at the rate of twenty-six and a half per cent. per annum. The question was, whether the laws of New York or Minnesota were to control, as to usury. The court answered that the laws of Minnesota were to control, and that the note was valid. . . .

"Parties to a personal contract may stipulate by what laws or rules their contract shall be *interpreted*, i. e., those by which their intent and meaning is to be ascertained, and then those laws and rules become a part of the contract itself. But the *validity* of their contract must be tested by the law, which they can neither alter nor evade. And the courts, and not the parties, must determine by what law the test is to be made.

"1. *As to the validity of a purely personal contract*: Everywhere, in civilized nations, by just comity and public convenience, it is, as a general rule, essential to the validity of a personal contract that it be entered into in the manner and form required by the law of the place where it is made. If valid in the country

where it is made, and is to be performed, it is valid everywhere.

"If made in contravention of the law, or of the clear and settled policy of the government where it was made, and is to be performed, it will not, upon the plainest reason, be enforced by the courts of such country, and, by comity, is invalid everywhere.

"If it be made in a state or country where it would be lawful to do all the acts which, by the contract, it is agreed shall be done, but provides that one or more such acts shall be performed in another state or country, in violation of its known laws, the courts (at least of the latter state or country) will not enforce the contract. Nor should the courts of any civilized country enforce it. If entered into according to the law of the place where it was made, and, by its terms, some act is to be done in that state or country, and other acts are to be done in other states and countries, the test whether it is valid everywhere is, does it require an act to be done in a state or country in violation of its laws?

"2. *Interpretation*: Contracts are to be construed according to the intention of the parties to them.

"When a personal contract is made in one country, and is to be performed in another, the question arises, where there is a difference between the laws of the two countries, how did the parties intend that part of the contract, which, by its terms, is to be performed in a different country from that in which it was made, should be performed, whether according to the law of the place where made, or the law of the place of performance?

"If a different intention be not ap-

contract will be disposed of by the laws of the state in which it is made. The court will decide according to the real object

parent, the rules of interpretation pronounce the intention to be, that it should be performed according to the law of the place of performance, and thus the law of that place is silently incorporated into the contract. Thus, if a promissory note be made in a state where there are days of grace, and, by its terms, it is payable in a state where there are none; or, *vice versa*, payment, by force of the above stated rule of interpretation, must be made according to the law of the place of payment. And yet the parties could agree upon a different rule of interpretation.

"So, too (for I consider it to be settled law), if a promissory note, payable with interest, without specifying the rate, be made and delivered in one state, and, by its terms, is payable in another state, there being a different rate of interest in the two states, the note, by force of the above rule of interpretation, is to be paid, with interest, according to the rate of the state where payable, whether the note be greater or smaller than that of the state where the note was made.

"Such a rule of construction as to the rate of interest would not have been applied, if in either case it would render the contract illegal, for that construction will be given a contract which will render it valid, if it can reasonably be done.

"The municipal laws of a state or country do not extend beyond its territorial boundaries. The policy of the usury laws is strictly internal.

"I am unable to understand, how, in a case like the one in hand, there could ever have been any doubt or conflict. The consideration on the part of the plaintiffs, for the promise

of the defendants, is executed — lawfully executed, at the place where it was done, and the promise of the defendants is to do an act here, innocent in itself, to wit: to pay a certain sum of money.

"The traffic in lottery tickets is lawful in several of the states of this Union, but is prohibited here — is a misdemeanor here. If, upon the sale and delivery of lottery tickets in a state where it is lawful, by one of its citizens to another, the purchaser should, for the price, draw his bill of exchange on his banker or correspondent here, or give his promissory note payable in that state, would the bill or note be illegal or invalid? Or, if, in a state where the traffic is lawful, a contract should be entered into by which one of the parties to it should agree to sell and deliver to the other party, certain lottery tickets on a certain day, and at a certain place in such state, and in consideration thereof the other party should agree to pay him a certain sum of money, on a certain day, at a certain place in this state, would the contract be illegal and void? And would it make any difference if the contract, by its very terms, provided, that 'this contract is to be governed by the laws of the state of New York?' I know of no principle upon which it can logically be maintained, that such a bill, note or contract would be invalid. No law or policy would be violated. The transaction would be lawful where it was made. The act (payment of the money) to be done in this state, is lawful here, and neither the law nor policy of this state, in respect to such traffic, extends beyond its territory. *Commonwealth of Kentucky v. Bossford*, 6 Hill, 526; *Hyde v.*

of the parties.¹ An action was brought on a bill of exchange drawn in New York, payable in Alabama, for an antecedent debt, and included a sum in addition greater than the interest in either state for the time of forbearance. The court say, the defendants allege that the contract was not made with reference to the law of either state, and was not intended to conform to either; that a rate of interest forbidden by the laws of New York, where the contract was made, was reserved on a debt actually due; and that it was concealed under the name of exchange, in order to evade the law. If this defense be true, and shall be so found by the jury, the question is not which law shall govern in executing the contract, but which is to decide the fate of a security taken upon a usurious contract

Goodnow, 3 N. Y. 266; Merchants' Bank v. Spalding, 12 Barb. 302; and 9 N. Y. 53.

"Nor can the parties to a contract, which provides that an act shall be done in a state or country where it is unlawful to do such act, give legality to the contract, by providing that the lawfulness of the act shall not be determined by the law of the state or country where it was or is to be done, but by the law of some other selected state or country.

"It is equally plain to my mind, that the parties to a contract, by which a certain act is to be done at a place where it is lawful to do the act, cannot, by force of such act, make the contract illegal, by stipulating that the contract is to be governed by the law of another country where it is unlawful to do such act.

"That would be to put the citizen or subject above the government and its courts, and to subvert the theory and policy of government.

"The weight of authority seems to be, that in a note made in one state and payable in another, interest at the highest rate allowed by the laws of either state, may be lawfully reserved.

"We are of the opinion that the usury law of this state has no application to the case before us, and that the note in suit is valid. *Depeau v. Humphreys*, 8 Mart. (N. S.) 1; *Peck v. Mayo*, 14 Vt. 33; *Chapman v. Robertson*, 5 Paige, 617; *Pope v. Nickerson*, 3 Story, 465. See *First National Bank v. Morris*, 1 Hun, 680."

In *Hanrick v. Andrews*, 9 Port. 9, a loan was made in New York, and the interest was paid there on it, and the bill there drawn payable in Alabama, without interest — and it was held to be governed by the law of New York, and usurious. The interest contract was made and performed in that state at the time of the loan. The court held that an instrument, as to its form, and the formalities attending its execution, the mode of construing it, the meaning to be attached to the expressions by which the parties have contracted, and the nature and validity of the contract, is subject to the law of the place where it is made; and that the law of the place where it is to be executed must regulate its performance.

¹Story's Conf. L. § 293a.

which neither will execute. Unquestionably it must be the law of the place where the agreement was made, and the instrument taken to secure its performance. It was remarked that a contract of this kind cannot stand on the same principles with a *bona fide* agreement made in one place to be executed in another. In the last mentioned cases the agreements were permitted by the *lex loci contractus*; and will even be enforced there, if the parties be found within its jurisdiction. But the same rule cannot be applied to contracts forbidden by its laws and designed to evade them. In such cases the legal consequences of such an agreement must be decided by the law of the place where the contract was made.¹

What would be the fate of a contract made with express reference to the laws of the place of payment, though stipulating interest above the rate allowed there, as well as where it was made, is not decided by that case. The contract, if intended to evade the usury laws of New York, and usurious, if governed by those laws, is void. But if made with reference to the laws of Alabama, and usurious by those laws, it is not wholly void. A contract of the latter kind is in part enforced by those laws. May parties in New York, where the limit of interest is seven per cent., make a contract in a transaction which legitimately extends into Alabama, for the payment of money there at a rate exceeding both the rate of New York and that of Alabama, and have the benefit of the laws of the latter state to determine the rights of the parties, if the defense of usury be made?

In an Indiana case, a resident of that state borrowed money of an Indiana corporation in that state, upon a draft drawn there, on New York, specifying six per cent. interest for the time it had to run; it was discounted at the rate of twelve per cent., and the question was, by what law the fate of the contract was to be determined. It was held to be an Indiana contract because the transaction was a loan made there, and because the bill specified the Indiana rate of interest.²

A resident of Massachusetts applied to a citizen of New York for a loan, and the latter agreed to lend him a sum at eight per

¹ Andrews v. Pond, 13 Peters, 65.

² Mix v. Madison Ins. Co. 11 Ind. 117.

cent. on security of real estate situate in Massachusetts; the lender wrote the borrower to send him the note and mortgage, which were accordingly sent, and the lender caused the loan to be paid over to the borrower in Massachusetts. Hence, the contract sued on had its legal inception in New York; and the consideration therefor, the loan, passed to the maker of the note, in Massachusetts; the contract was held to be governed by the laws of that state, though the agreed rate of interest was usurious by the laws of both states. It was deemed a Massachusetts contract because the important facts of the transaction took place in that state.¹ An important case in New York seems to answer the question just stated.² A New York corporation negotiated a loan of two bank corporations of Philadelphia; the bargain was made in New York, and the contract for repayment, in the form of certificates of deposit, was made in New York, stating the deposit of the money loaned with the borrowing corporation in New York; these certificates were payable on time, at Philadelphia, with interest at six per cent., the legal rate of Pennsylvania. The loan was to be in depreciated paper, but was paid in an equivalent of cash funds; and the difference between the amount received and that stated in the certificates of deposit, it was claimed, rendered the loan usurious by the laws of both states. Without deciding absolutely whether the contract was usurious, a majority of the court concurred in the conclusion that if it was usurious by the laws of both states, it should be governed by the law of Pennsylvania, where the loan was to be repaid.

In an Illinois case,³ a suit in chancery was commenced for the purpose of settling the rights of different creditors in the proceeds of a mortgage given for their common benefit. The demand of one creditor, a bank, was upon acceptances of bills of exchange drawn and accepted in Indiana, and payable in New York. These bills were based upon actual transactions, namely, the shipment of hogs and cattle. Where the transactions took place does not very distinctly appear; but from some indications in the report, it is inferred that they took place in Indiana. Two of the bills were purchased by the bank with a reservation

¹ *Pine v. Smith*, 11 Gray, 38.

³ *Adams v. Robertson*, 37 Ill. 45.

² *Curtis v. Leavitt*, 15 N. Y. 9-296.

of seven and a half per cent. interest, which was greater than the rate allowed by law in either Indiana or New York; and the question was discussed, whether the fate of the security should be determined by the law of New York or Indiana. It was held that the law of Indiana was to govern because the contract was made there.¹

¹ On a rehearing of this case, the court adopted an opinion prepared by one of the judges who sat at the first hearing and not at the second. In this opinion it is said: "Great conflict of opinion has prevailed in respect to the laws affecting the validity of contracts made in one country, but to be performed in another. The laws of a country where a contract is made are obligatory upon the parties; and, upon principle, no contract declared void by these laws ought to be enforced in any other country. As an exception to the rule, it has been held that no nation is bound to take notice of or protect the revenue laws of another country; but this exception has no foundation in principle, although it is so firmly established that courts cannot now overturn it. No man ought to be heard in a court of justice to enforce a contract founded in or arising out of moral or political turpitude, or in fraud of the just rights of the country in which the contract was made. Story's Conf. L. p. 435. The laws of every country allow parties to enter into obligations with reference to the laws of the country where such obligations are to be performed; and although such obligations may not be in accordance with the laws of the country where they are made, as regards obligations to be performed in that country, they may be strictly in accordance with such laws as to obligations to be performed in other countries. The right to enter into

contracts with reference to the laws of another country is one allowed by nations for the convenience of those transacting business within their respective territorial limits, to enable them to obtain such rights as they could have secured in the country where the contract is to be performed, by a just observance of its laws. No nation can justly be required to allow persons subject to its laws to enter into contracts without reference to and not in accordance either with its own laws or with the laws of the country where the contract is to be performed. A limitation in the laws of all nations of the right to enter into contracts to be performed in other countries, requires that they shall be in accordance with the laws of the country where they are made, or else in accordance with the laws of the country where they are to be performed. The laws of a country have no extra-territorial force, and do not prohibit persons from doing any act or making any contract in another country. The courts of any country may refuse to enforce contracts made in another country where they are immoral or unjust, or where the enforcing of them would injure the rights, interests or convenience of that country or its citizens; but the laws of a country, as such, have no operation or effect upon acts done or contracts made beyond its territorial limits. The rights enforced by courts where contracts are made in one country to be performed in an-

By the interest laws of many of the states, usurious contracts are not wholly void. In such states, where there is any interest limit, there are various provisions under which the debtor may defend on the ground of usury, either against the excess of

other, are those given by the law of the country where the contract was made, and such rights are to be enforced in the country where the contract is to be performed, not as a matter of right, but as a matter of comity extended towards the country where the contract was made. Persons making contracts with reference to the laws of the country where such contracts are to be performed, may expressly or impliedly stipulate for the rights and benefits given by the laws of that country, as part of the contract; and the laws of the country where the contract is made secures to the parties the rights and benefits thus agreed upon, in the same manner as if the laws in reference to which they contracted were incorporated into the contract.

"In determining the consequences attendant upon making a contract in one country, to be performed in another, which is not in accordance with the laws of either country, we should inquire which country's laws have been violated. As, for example, the laws of Illinois allow parties to contract for interest at the rate of ten per cent., while the laws of New York allow only seven per cent. Persons who make contracts in Illinois for interest at the rate allowed by its laws, violate no law of the state of New York, and are not subject to the penalties imposed by the laws of that state upon persons who enter into contracts within its territorial limits in violation of such laws. A creditor who has made no contract in New York, does not vio-

late its laws by receiving money from his debtor in that state, or undertaking in another state to receive it there. The laws of Indiana allow persons to contract for interest at the rate of six per cent. in case the contract is to be performed in that state, and at the rate of seven per cent. if the contract is to be performed in New York, but prohibit contracting for a greater rate in either case. Persons entering into contracts in Indiana, reserving a greater rate of interest than is allowed by its laws in such cases, thereby violate the laws of that state, and incur the penalties imposed for such violation. The courts of neither state will enforce the contract, because the rights asserted under it are in violation of the laws of the state where it was made. The fate of such a contract depends upon the laws of the place where it was made, being subject to the legal consequences attendant upon the violation of those laws. *Andrews v. Pond*, 13 Pet. 65. In *McAllister v. Smith*, 17 Ill. 328, this court held that pleas setting forth that the bills of exchange upon which the suit was brought were made in Illinois and payable in the state of New York, under a contract not in accordance with the laws of either state, ought not to have been stricken from the files for immateriality. While the reversal of the judgment in the court below upon that ground was undoubtedly correct, upon a careful review of the subject we are not satisfied with all the reasons given on that occasion."

interest above the legal rate; against the entire interest; or against the whole interest and some portion of the principal. Some question has arisen how far the courts of one state, in which the remedy is sought on such contracts made in another state, will enforce such statutes as laws governing the contract. It is a general rule, that penal laws of other states and countries are strictly local; confined in their operation to the territory of the power enacting them, and affect nothing more than they can reach.¹ The statute of New York limits the rate of interest to seven per cent., and declares void all usurious contracts and securities. Any contract governed by this law, and which would be held void there, would be held void everywhere.² The effect of this statute is penal, and for this reason the courts hold that statutes taking away the forfeiture, or diminishing it, may be made to apply to existing contracts.³

The contract in such cases has no legal inception; the illegality in its origin prevents its coming into being, the law being more potent than the will of the parties. When money is parted with on the faith of such an agreement, it is irrecoverable, forfeited; not by judicial sentence; not because the law prescribes a fine graduated to the sum lent at usury; but because the law is passive, and will not aid a party who has voluntarily risked his money in an unlawful venture. The recognition by the courts of other states of this innate infirmity of the contract, involving a forfeiture of everything of value invested in it, though that be a penalty for making a forbidden contract, is not deemed the enforcement of the penal laws by whose effect such contracts are *ab initio* void.

The same principle, applied to a contract which by the *lex loci* is avoided in part, would require the same abatement of the debt when sued for in another state.

By the statute of Iowa, the creditor is entitled, in an action for a usurious debt, to recover only the principal, without

¹ *Folliott v. Ogden*, 1 H. Bl. 135; ² See ante, p. 631.

Ogden v. Folliott, 3 T. R. 733;
Wolff v. Oxholm, 6 M. & S. 99; *The Antelope*, 10 Wheat. 123; *Scoville v. Canfield*, 14 John. 338; *Commonwealth v. Green*, 17 Mass. 515.

³ *Curtis v. Leavitt*, 15 N. Y. 9, 229;
Welch v. Wadsworth, 30 Conn. 149;
Parmelee v. Lawrence, 44 Ill. 405;
Wood v. Kennedy, 19 Ired. 68; *Pollock v. Glazier*, 20 Ired. 262.

interest or costs; but the courts of that state are directed in such action to give judgment for ten per cent. interest to the school fund of the county. The creditor loses the interest, but the debtor is relieved only from paying the excess over ten per cent. In an action in Illinois, upon a contract made in the former state, the plaintiff was permitted to recover only according to the same rule; that is, the principal without interest.¹ There, of course, the penalty to the school fund was not adjudged; nor would the provision in regard to costs be executed. The court say: "Here unlawful interest was contracted for, and the interest was incorporated with the principal, and the law in effect says that the interest shall be expunged from the note, and it shall be read and adjudged the same as if the principal sum alone had been expressed in dollars and cents. And this law, entering into and forming part of the contract, goes with it wherever it goes. It is admitted that such would be the effect of this law if it had declared that the plaintiff should have judgment for nothing. How much more so in common sense, when it allowed him to take judgment for the principal sum borrowed. The distinction in the two cases is not only without reason, but is against all reason, and all sound law, and the philosophy of the law."

The statute of Massachusetts fixes the rate of interest at six per cent. If more is reserved, the contract is not void, but the defendant recovers full costs, and the plaintiff forfeits three-fold the amount of the whole interest reserved, and shall have judgment for the balance only, which shall remain due after deducting the three-fold amount. In an action in Iowa upon a contract claimed to be usurious under the laws of Massachusetts, the trial court instructed the jury that, "this court will not enforce the penal statutes of another state relating to usury, when that statute does not make the contract wholly void; and, therefore, the statute of Massachusetts is not to be considered by the jury." This was held, on appeal, to be erroneous, and that the legal effect of the contract could not be different in different states; and it is according to their legal effect that all courts are bound to enforce them.²

¹Barnes v. Whitaker, 22 Ill. 606.

In this case, Wright, J., said: "If

²Arnold v. Potter, 22 Iowa, 194.

the law affixed a penalty, and the

It is obvious that where the *lex loci* provides that the interest contract shall not be void, but provides certain consequences of the usury, and, among them, that a deduction shall be made, in any action brought upon the contract, from the amount to which it purports to entitle the creditor, such consequences are penal in their nature, in the same sense, and no other, as the law which declares the whole contract void. Neither law means, in an ab-

defendant was in this case seeking to collect it; or if, as under our statute, the defendant forfeited a certain amount to the school or other fund, and we were asked to declare the same, we would have cases to which the instruction in question would apply. Is forfeiture the same as penalty in this connection? This is easily answered. If the law attaches a penalty, as the consequence of an act, it may be sued for and recovered; but it will be enforced alone in the state declaring the same. If, on the other hand, a person's property may be forfeited or lost by some fault or offense, the forfeiture is not enforced, except in the prosecution of the fault or offense; and if the party guilty of the fault seeks to enforce the contract which he has obtained as the fruit of such offense, he can take no part of the forfeiture. And when he declares and seeks to recover upon such a contract, in another state, if the courts of that state hold that his contract shall be carried out as interpreted by the laws of the state where made, they inflict upon him no penalty; they are not enforcing the penal laws of another state, but enforcing the statute of a sister state so far as it effects a discharge of the claim. Gambling is punished by our statute, and a gambling contract is void. Suppose our laws declared that a party holding such a contract might recover one-half and no more. Now, the

penalty, the penal statute, would not be enforced in another state, but, in an action upon the contract there, the holder would be limited in his recovery to the one-half. The Massachusetts statute not only uses the word 'forfeit,' but says the plaintiff shall only have judgment for so much; thus unmistakably keeping up the distinction between a law of this kind and one penal in its nature. But take other illustrations. A stockholder fails to comply with the terms of the articles in the payment of his stock, and these articles declare that for such non-compliance his share shall become forfeited. Will any one pretend that this is a penalty within the meaning of the law? Then, again, equity recognizes the distinction when it is said that a party will *always* be relieved from a penalty, if compensation can be made, because it is deemed as a mere security; and yet, though compensation can be made, relief will not always be given against a *forfeiture*. So, again, we speak of a forfeiture in case of a breach of a covenant, but never of it as a *penalty*. So a penalty is contradistinguished from liquidated damages, but never of *forfeiture* in the same connection. Then, again, of *forfeiture* as a recompense to an injured party for the wrongful or illegal act of another, by which the latter loses his interest in the thing. But penalty carries a very different idea. It is the punishment inflicted

solute sense, what it says by "void," and "not void." If a usurious contract were absolutely *void*, anybody could allege the invalidity. But the law confines the privilege of making the objection to the debtor party to the contract, and those standing in certain relations of privity to him. The law which declares the contract not void, itself, qualifies the declaration by specifying certain effects of the usury which substantially obliterate a part of the contract from its inception.¹

for not executing a prior obligation, the object being to insure the primary engagements of covenant. Bouvier's Inst. vol. I, 292; II, 146; IV, 217." The learned judge, referring to *Sherman v. Gassett*, 9 Ill. 521, maintaining a different doctrine, said: "It was decided by a divided court, Lockwood, J., delivering the opinion of six of the judges, and Kermer, J., the dissenting opinion of the other three. We do not propose to examine it at length. The argument of the majority of the court strikes us as being based upon improper assumptions, and as equally inconclusive in its reasoning; and most pertinently does the dissenting opinion dispose of the whole argument by saying: 'To maintain that we are bound to declare a usurious contract wholly void, when the laws of the place of contract make it so, whereby the creditor is deprived of the whole of his claim, but that we are not bound to regard the law where it provides for a forfeiture only by which the creditor loses but a part of his claim, seems to involve a singular inconsistency. It, in other words, involves the following remarkable syllogism: The law everywhere avoids usurious contracts, where they are declared wholly void by the law of the place. This contract was void in part, and consequently it is good in whole.'"

¹ *Willis v. Cameron*, 12 Abb. 245, proceeds wholly upon the ground that the statute of usury of Massachusetts, which applied to the contract in question, is penal, and therefore that the deduction of three-fold the amount of the whole interest reserved, can only be allowed in the courts of that state.

Hilton, J.: "The second defense, although very ingeniously pleaded, must, I think, be regarded as sham. It assumes to be a defense in bar of the plaintiff's right to recover anything upon the note in suit;—whereas, by the statutes of Massachusetts, as interpreted by the courts of that state (*Kendall v. Robertson*, 12 Cush. 156), although the rate of interest there is declared to be six per cent. per annum, on all contracts for the payment of money, yet the taking of a greater sum does not avoid the entire contract, but merely imposes upon the person taking it, by way of penalty, a forfeiture of three-fold the amount of interest unlawfully reserved, *and no more*; and which is to be allowed to the defendant in the action upon the contract, when he establishes the fact of taking such unlawful rate, together with his full costs in the suit; or when the illegal interest has been paid, the party paying it may recover it back three-fold. (See *DeWolf v. Johnson*, 10 Wheat. 367, as to the effect of such a statute.) It

The statute which makes usury a total or partial defense, may hamper it by making it depend on some special method of local practice, and thereby confine its allowance to the courts of the state, by whose laws the contract and the remedy are governed.

This is illustrated by a case in Massachusetts, upon a note usurious by the laws of New Hampshire, by which law the benefit of the defense depended on the defendant, offering a particular mode of trial; that is, by the oath of the parties. If the usury was thus proved, a certain amount was required to be deducted, in assessing damages, from the principal and interest due on the contract. These provisions were held to apply to the remedy, and, of course, to extend only to suits brought in New Hampshire; that they could have no effect when a remedy was sought in the courts of another state.¹

THE LAW OF WHAT PLACE GOVERNS THE RATE ON DAMAGES.—Interest before a debt is due is the creature of agreement; afterwards it is given by law as damages for detention of the debt; but it may be regulated as to rate by contract. In the absence of contract the amount is regulated by law. And there

will not, I suppose, be contended that the defendant, if he had paid the illegal interest, could maintain an action in this state to recover the penalty, thus imposed by the statute of Massachusetts upon the party receiving it; and this being the case, I think it must follow, as a necessary consequence, that he cannot, in this state, avail himself of the statute, by way of defense." See *Sherman v. Gassett*, 9 Ill. 521.

¹ *Gale v. Eastman*, 7 Met. 14. The distinction between the law of the contract and the remedy, is very distinctly stated by Shaw, C. J., who delivered the opinion of the court in this case: "The general rule is, that those provisions of law which determine the construction, operation and effect of a contract, are part of the contract and follow it, and give effect to it, wherever it goes; but

that in regard to remedies, the *lex fori*, the law of the place where the remedy is sought, must govern. We therefore cannot be governed by the law of New Hampshire, which professes only to regulate the remedy on a usurious contract. The law of Massachusetts, though somewhat analogous, cannot apply, because, although the *mode* of enforcing the law against usury is by applying it to the remedy, yet the law to be enforced is the law of Massachusetts. The law of this commonwealth, declaring what shall be the rate of interest, and what contracts shall be deemed usurious, also directs, when suits are brought, what deductions shall be made; but it is suits brought on *such* contracts; that is, contracts made in violation of its own provisions."

is much authority for saying that the law which governs the rate is the law of the place where the debt is payable.¹ That law is supposed to have been in the minds of the parties when the debt was contracted; at all events, the money is deemed to be worth the legal rate of interest at the place where it was the debtor's duty to pay it. The creditor may bring suit wherever a court can obtain jurisdiction, but the damages for detention of the debt have generally been assessed according to the law of the place where payment was due, if that law is shown.² This rule does not appear to be recognized in Massachusetts, except in respect to contracts containing an express or implied agreement to pay interest. It is now declared settled, that in an action in that state upon a note made payable on a day certain in another state, without any further agreement, express or implied, to pay interest, the plaintiff can only recover at the legal rate of Massachusetts, although less than the legal rate in the state where the note was made and payable.³

¹ *Healey v. German*, 15 N. J. L. 328; *Evans v. Clark*, 1 Port. 388; *Evans v. Irvin*, id. 390; *Hall v. Kimball*, 58 Ill. 58; *Hoppins v. Miller*, 17 N. J. L. 185; *Burton v. Anderson*, 1 Tex. 93; *Gibbs v. Fremont*, 9 Exch. 25; *Bushby v. Camac*, 4 Wash. C. C. 296; *Winthrop v. Carleton*, 12 Mass. 4; *Jaffray v. Dennis*, 2 Wash. C. C. 253; *Lanusse v. Barker*, 3 Wheat. 101; *Winthrop v. Pepoon*, 1 Bay, 468; *Gaillard v. Ball*, 1 Nott. & McC. 67; *Robinson v. Bland*, 2 Burr. 1077; *Thompson v. Ketcham*, 4 John. 285; *Cocke v. Conigmaker*, 1 A. K. Marsh. 254; *Porter v. Munger*, 22 Vt. 191; *Crawford v. Simonton*, 7 Port. 110; *Evans v. White*, Hemp. 296.

² 2 Par. on Con. 585; 2 Par. on Notes and Bills, 370; *Fanning v. Consequa*, 17 John. 511; *Chambliss v. Robertson*, 23 Miss. 302.

³ *Ayer v. Tilden*, 15 Gray, 178; *Ives v. Farmers' Bank*, 2 Allen, 236. In *Ayer v. Tilden* the action was upon a New York note in which there was no agreement for the pay-

ment of interest. *Hoar, J.*: "That rate is six per cent. from the maturity of the note. The interest is not a sum due by the contract; for by the contract no interest was payable, and is not, therefore, affected by the law of the place of the contract; it is given as damages for the breach of the contract, and must follow the rule in force within the jurisdiction where the judgment is recovered. *Grimshaw v. Bender*, 6 Mass. 157; *Eaton v. Mellus*, 7 Gray, 566; *Barringer v. King*, 5 Gray, 9. The contrary rule has been held to be applicable when there was an express or implied agreement to pay interest. *Winthrop v. Carleton*, 12 Mass. 4; *Von Hemert v. Porter*, 11 Met. 210; *Lanusse v. Barker*, 3 Wheat. 101. Perhaps it would be difficult to support the decision in *Winthrop v. Carleton* upon any sound principle; because the court in that case held that interest could only be computed from the date of the writ; thus clearly showing that it was not

ALLEGATION AND PROOF OF FOREIGN LAW.— Courts of one state do not take judicial notice of the laws of other states and countries. Hence, where a contract is sued out of the jurisdiction within which the contract was to be performed, and the plaintiff seeks to recover the interest according to the law of the place of contract, he must set forth that law in his pleading, and prove it on the trial.¹ Interest, though generally regulated by statute, is not necessarily so; it may, in the absence of statute, be payable, and its rate governed by custom.² Where the rate of another state is alleged to be established by statute, the party so alleging it should prove such statute, as foreign statutes are required by the law of the forum to be proved. But if the allegation does not specify that the foreign rate is established by statute, the court would not assume that the

considered as due by the contract, and yet adopted the rate of interest allowed at the place of the contract. But the error would seem to be in not treating money paid at the implied request of another as entitled to draw interest from the time of payment.

"An objection to adopting the rule of the rate of interest in the jurisdiction where the action is brought, as the measure of damages, may be worthy of notice; that this rule would allow the creditor to wait until he could find his debtor or his property within a jurisdiction where a much higher rate of interest was allowed than at the place of contract. But the debtor could always avoid this danger by performing his contract; and the same difficulty exists in relation to the action of trover and replevin. If such a case should arise, it might with more reason be argued that the damages should not be allowed to exceed those which would have been recovered in the state where the contract was made and to be performed." See also *Chase v. Dow*, 47 N. H. 405.

¹*Ramsey v. McCauley*, 2 Tex. 189; *Swett v. Dodge*, 4 Sm. & M. 667; *Davidson v. Gohagin*, 2 Bibb, 634; *Richardson v. Williams*, 2 Port. 239; *Jaffray v. Dennis*, 2 Wash. C. C. 253; *Peacock v. Banks, Minor* (Ala.), 387; *Hunt v. Mayfield*, 2 Stew. 124; *Harrison v. Harrison*, 20 Ala. 629; *Nalle v. Ventress*, 19 La. Ann. 373; *Ingraham v. Arnold*, 1 J. J. Marsh. 406; *Johnson v. Williams*, id. 489; *Russell v. Shepherd*, Hardin, 44; *Pawling v. Sartain*, 4 J. J. Marsh. 288; *Cavender v. Guild*, 4 Cal. 250; *Thompson v. Monrow*, 2 Cal. 99. In *Foden v. Sharp*, 4 John. 183, action was brought against the acceptors of a bill of exchange drawn and payable in England. On the inquest of damages, the only evidence was the bill and a protest for non-payment. The jury allowed seven per cent. interest, the rate of New York, where the action was brought. The court ordered a reduction of the interest to five per cent., the rate of England, of which the court seemed to take judicial notice.

²*Young v. Godbe*, 15 Wallace, 562.

foreign rate was governed by a written law. It would seem to be as competent to take judicial notice of the statutory rate of another state as that the rate of another state is fixed by statute. The rate of another state, and the law, written or unwritten, which is the foundation of it, is matter of fact to be alleged, proved, and found by the jury.¹

Where there is an allegation of a foreign rate of interest of the place of contract, differing from the rate at the place where the action is brought, unsupported by proof; or, in the absence of any allegation of the rate where the contract is payable, whether interest should be denied altogether, or should be allowed according to the rate allowed by the law of the forum, does not appear to be entirely settled.

¹ See cases cited on p. 664. In *Kermott v. Ayr*, 11 Mich. 181, suit was brought on a Canada note. The court held that the court could not take judicial notice of the rate of Canadian interest; and it also held that it was not a presumption of law that the rate of interest in a foreign country is the same as that established in Michigan by statute. Campbell, J., said: "The evidence of the attorney from Canada concerning the Canadian law of interest could not properly be received to show the terms of a Canadian statute. Foreign statutes cannot be proved by parol, without some showing why secondary evidence becomes necessary. This doctrine has been recognized in this court in *People v. Lambert*, 5 Mich. 349, and is the settled American doctrine. 1 Greenlf. §§ 587-8.

"The rate of interest is a matter of such common notoriety that there might be reason for excepting it from this general rule, and there is no doubt that, in many cases, it has been proved by parol, without objection. But there would be danger in allowing such an exception as an arbitrary one; and the mistakes made in works current among busi-

ness men on the rates of interest in different states show that business knowledge of statutory provisions is not always reliable. We have been in some doubt whether, for this reason, there was not error in admitting the evidence objected to. But it does not appear that Canadian interest is regulated by statute; and we are not justified in making any inference not required by facts set out, in order to establish error; the presumption must always be in favor of the judgment. It is therefore affirmed." But, in *Talbott v. Peoples*, 6 J. J. Marsh. 200, on a similar record, the court thus treated the subject. The only witness who was sworn to prove the rate of interest in Illinois, stated that the legal rate was six per cent. Consequently, if he proved anything, he proved that the rate of interest in Illinois was fixed by law. The law must necessarily be a public and written law; for if it be not a positive statute, enacted by the legislature of Illinois, it must be some pre-existing statute of England or Virginia, recognized by the constitution of Illinois, or must be an express provision of her constitution.

In Texas it would appear to be settled that no interest at all can be recovered upon a contract payable in another jurisdiction, unless the rate there prevailing is alleged and proved.¹ So in Alabama.² The more general rule, and, as we think, the more reasonable one, is, in such case, to allow interest according to the *lex fori*.³ The law of the forum is adopted in some states, in the absence of proof of the rate at the place of contract, on the principle that it should be presumed, until the contrary is shown, that the law of another state where the contract was to be performed is the same as that where the action is brought.⁴

EFFECT OF CHANGES IN THE LAW OF THE PLACE OF CONTRACT.—One branch of the present inquiry remains to be considered; that is, what is the effect of changes in the law in regard to the rate of interest while the contract on which the question of interest arises is pending, or after the principal becomes due.

At first blush, the principle which fixes the rate by the law of the place of contract, might seem to require the rate to be the same throughout the period of forbearance or default as at the making of the contract, or when the contract duty or liability to pay interest attaches. It is so when interest is expressly or tacitly agreed to be paid. But where the interest is recoverable for mere default in not paying money due either *ex contractu* or *ex delicto*, it is governed by the interest law in force when the interest accrues; the rate will change to conform to the law, if any change takes place.

¹Wheeler v. Pope, 5 Tex. 262; Able v. McMurray, 10 id. 350; Prigdon v. McLean, 12 id. 420; Ingram v. Drinkard, 14 id. 351. See Cooke v. Crawford, 1 id. 9; Burton v. Anderson, id. 93.

²Evans v. Clark, 1 Port. 388; Peacock v. Banks, Minor (Ala.), 387; Spain v. Grove, id. 177.

³Surlott v. Pratt, 3 A. K. Marsh. 174; Chumasero v. Gilbert, 26 Ill. 39; 24 id. 651; Deem v. Crume, 46 Ill. 69; Goddard v. Foster, 17 Wall. 123; Prince v. Lamb, 1 Ill. 378; Lougee v. Washburn, 16 N. H. 134;

Hall v. Woodson, 13 Mo. 462; Hall v. Kimball, 58 Ill. 58; Booty v. Cooper, 18 La. Ann. 565; Leavenworth v. Brockway, 2 Hill, 201; Thomas v. Beckman, 1 B. Mon. 34. See Gordon v. Phelps, 7 J. J. Marsh. 619; Whidden v. Seelye, 40 Me. 247.

⁴Desnoyer v. McDonald, 4 Minn. 515; Fouke v. Fleming, 13 Md. 393; Martin v. Martin, 1 Sm. & M. 176. See Brown v. Gracey, Dow. & R. N. P. 41; De La Chaunette v. Bank of England, 9 B. & C. 208; Kermott v. Ayer, 11 Mich. 181.

In a California case, decided in 1859, suit was brought against an administrator for the balance of an account due from his intestate. It did not appear when the account was made. The account had been presented to the defendant, who rejected it. The case was tried without a jury. The account was found to be correct by the trial court, and interest allowed on the balance for a certain time at the Mexican rate, which prevailed until an interest statute was adopted increasing the rate, and from the time that statute took effect at the rate fixed by that statute. This was held, on appeal, to be erroneous. Baldwin, J., announces this general principle; that the interest is governed by the law in force at the time and place of contracting.¹ Later cases in that state recognize the distinction above stated. In the absence of a contract to pay interest, it is only allowed as damages for failure to pay the money due; and it is competent for the legislature to fix the amount which shall be recovered.² Interest for money lent may be recovered, though the loan was made when the law was otherwise.³ This point was decided in New York in 1839, in a case which presented the question in this form. After the debt in question became due, and while interest as damages was accruing, the legislature passed a general interest law, which provided, that "for the purpose of calculating interest, a month shall be considered the twelfth part of a year, and as consisting of thirty days; and interest for any number of days less than a month shall be estimated by the proportion which such number of days shall bear to thirty." The assistant vice chancellor said: "I am of opinion that when an account is stated after this provision went into effect, including items arising before, the interest must be computed in the manner therein directed, upon the prior as well as the subsequent items, from the passage of the act. The terms of the section are sufficiently comprehensive for this. They are for the purpose of calculating interest, etc. The only objection is whether an unlawful retrospective effect is given to the statute. To put the point more clearly: If a promissory

¹ *Aguirre v. Packard*, Adm'r, 14 Cal. 171.

² *White v. Lyons*, 42 Cal. 279;
Randolph v. Bayne, 44 Cal. 366.

³ *Dilworth v. Sinderling*, 1 Binn. 488.

note was dated before the 1st of January, 1830 (when that act was passed), and was sued for afterwards, the interest should be computed at 365 days to a year, for the time down to that date, and 360 days subsequently. The statute in question does in effect raise the rate of interest. Suppose it did so in terms, changing it to eight per cent., and then a prior demand is sued upon. Now, where interest is not specified in a contract, as a part of it, it is allowed as damages for the refusal to pay the debt. The rate of interest is undoubtedly subject to the existing law, during the continuance of that law. But is there any implied contract between the parties, restricting the interest to such rate? A fresh demand of the debt, and a refusal, is a new assertion of a right, and imposes a new liability upon the party; so does a neglect without a new demand. The damages are imposed for this renewed violation of a contract. I do not perceive that in this the great principle of treating statutes as prospective only in their operation, is infringed. The new law takes effect upon a new violation of an obligation. It has no retrospective effect upon previous rights. The previous right was to discharge the debt with interest at a given rate. That right has not been asserted. By the general rule of law, if there was no statute regulating interest, damages of an uncertain amount would be recoverable for the detention of money, as for that of any other property. The statute then prescribes, that for the continued refusal or neglect to discharge the debt, those damages shall be at another rate of interest.¹

¹Bullock v. Boyd, 1 Hoff. Ch. 294. The assistant vice chancellor continues the discussion upon authority. He says: "There are some English cases which bear upon this question. By the terms of the act (2 Charles, 2), no person from and after the 29th of September, 1660, upon any contract, shall, from and after the said 29th of September, take, etc., more than at the rate of six per cent. The interest under the previous act was eight per cent. In the case of Walker v. Penny, the point was whether, where interest upon a

mortgage, made before the statute, had been paid at the rate of eight per cent., so much of the extra two per cent. as accrued after the act of 1660 should be applied in reducing the principal. The mortgagee had entered in 1675. Lord Chancellor Jeffries decided that the statute had reference only to subsequent contracts, and would give no relief; but he gave interest at six per cent. only from the entry in 1675. On a rehearing, he adhered to his opinion. See 1 Vernon, 42 and 78. Mr. Ord cites this case as settling that the

There is a distinction made in respect to the nature of the obligation to pay interest subsequent to maturity, between cases where there is an express or tacit agreement to pay interest before maturity of the principal debt, and cases in which there is no interest agreement whatever. It is true that some courts hold

statute had no effect upon prior contracts (On Usury, p. 40); and Mr. Comyn treats the question as undecided. The latter writer notices, however, the subsequent reversal of the decree upon a bill of review. See 1 Vernon, 145. Both writers have omitted to state that the case was first determined by Lord Nottingham, upon a bill of foreclosure, who held that the extra two per cent. should go towards reducing the principal. Then, upon a bill to redeem, Lord Jeffries determined as before stated. Upon the bill of review, Lord Commissioner Trevor said: 'Being there was a decree already made, he would not reverse;' but Lord Rawlinson and Hutchins held that the act had a retrospect, and makes it unlawful to take more than six per cent. upon any contract, whether made before or after the act of parliament. The note of the decree in Mr. Raithby's edition plainly shows that they meant six per cent. after the new statute of 1660.

"Thus, so far as this case goes, we have the authority of Lord Nottingham and Commissioners Rawlinson and Hutchins against the opinion of Lord Jeffries.

"But there is also the express authority of Sir Matthew Hale to the same effect. *Hedworth v. Pritchard*, 318. By Hale, chief baron: 'Since the new act which reduces interest to six per cent., more shall not be allowed upon any contract, though made before the statute, by reason of the words of

the statute, which are,' etc. He then notices the difference in the language of the act, and that of the 21 Jac. 1, cap. 27.

"His observations reconcile also the position in 1 Eq. Ca. Ab. 288, pl. 1, and in *Hawkins' Pleas of the Crown*, 82, § 10, that under the statute of usury (12 Anne, c. 16), there was no retrospect to any debt contracted before its passage. The language is express, limiting its operations to contracts made after the 29th of September, 1714.

'There is another case (*Proctor v. Cooper*, Prec. in Ch. 116), in which the master of the rolls held upon a bill to redeem a mortgage made before 1660, that interest should be allowed at eight per cent. to the time of the passage of the act. See *Badley v. Bellamy*, 1 W. Black. 267.

"The case of *Fowler v. Chatterton* (6 Bing. 258) is also of weight upon this question. By an act of 9 George IV, c. 14, called Lord Tenterden's act, passed May 9, 1823, it is provided that in actions of debt, or in cases grounded on any simple contract, no acknowledgment or promise by words only should be sufficient evidence of a new or continuing contract, whereby to take any case out of the enactment of the statutes of limitations; but such acknowledgment or promise must be made or contained by or in some writing signed by the party chargeable thereby. The act also contained a provision that it should not go into effect until the 1st of January, 1829. The action was *assumpsit*; and com-

that if the agreement is to pay the debt, with interest at a specified rate on a day certain, and does not expressly stipulate the interest afterwards, the interest agreement expires at the day fixed for payment; and the interest which the debtor is obliged to pay, while he detains the money after it is due, is only interest computed at the legal rate as damages.¹ In these courts, on the doctrine that the interest agreement has no effect after ma-

menced in Hilary term, 1829. The debt was then of more than six years' standing. In February, 1828, a promise was made by parol, to pay, under instruction from the judge to find upon that point. The judge then non-suited the plaintiff, on the ground that the promise should have been in writing under the statute. The court of common pleas refused to set aside the non-suit. Two other cases were cited in the judgment upon the same statute to the same effect. One of them was before Lord Tenterden, where the action had been brought before the statute went into effect, though not tried until afterwards.

"I have carefully read the leading cases in the courts of our own country upon the subject of retrospective statutes, especially *Dash v. Van Kleeck*, 7 John. 477, in which the strength of the old supreme court of our state was fully put forth. I see nothing in the principles there advocated, or the decision there made, to change the result I have arrived at. *Calder v. Bull*, 3 Dall. 386; *Bedford v. Shilling*, 4 S. & R. 401; *Wood v. Winnick*, 3 N. H. 473; *Hackley v. Sprague*, 10 Wend. 113; *Sayre v. Wisner*, 8 Wend. 66." *Stark v. Olney*, 3 Oregon, 88; *Perrin v. Lyman*, 32 Ind. 16; *Woodruff v. Scruggs*, 27 Ark. 26. But see *Cox v. Marlott*, 36 N. J. L. 389. In this case the court decided that the rate of interest which a judgment will bear immedi-

ately after its rendition cannot be changed by subsequent legislation. Scudder, J., says: "The effect of a judgment is to fix the rights of the parties thereto by the solemn adjudication of a court having jurisdiction. How these rights can be affected by subsequent legislation is not apparent. This contract of the highest authority cannot be disturbed so long as it remains unreversed and unsatisfied. Changing the rate of interest does not affect existing contracts or debts due prior to such enactment, whether they be evidenced by statute, judgment or agreement of the parties. Such has been the uniform course of decision in our courts. . . . If it be said that the interest is given as damages for the detention of the debt, and that the damages are greater when seven per cent. interest can be had than when only six per cent. can be obtained, and for such detention after the rate is increased, there should be additional damages allowed, the answer is that there can be no such second assessment where the amount of the debt or liability has been once adjudged, and the cause of action remains the same.

"The interest is the measure of damages for the detention, and that must relate to the time when the amount is fixed by the entry of the judgment." See *North R. M. Co. v. Christ Church*, 22 N. J. 424.

¹ See ante, p. 549.

turity, doubtless the interest after that time would be computed at whatever might be the legal rate, changing the rate in the computation, as the legal rate may change. The rule, however, as we have before stated, is more generally to continue the rate agreed on before maturity, until the debt is paid or put in judgment.¹ But there is still another distinction:—courts which concur in continuing the interest rate, if agreed on for the period of credit, to payment or judgment, differ in their reasoning by which they reach that result; and this difference will naturally produce a divergence on the point we are now discussing. When the agreement, in respect to the rate of interest before maturity, is construed as tacitly continuing, so long as the debt remains in contract unpaid, the interest after maturity rests on a basis of contract, and is not subject to be reduced or altered by any law subsequently enacted.² But when the continuance of the rate agreed on before maturity is not put upon the ground that the agreement continues it, but upon the ground that the rate which was agreed to before maturity, as a just compensation for the use, must be deemed a just and proper compensation afterwards for the detention of the money, then the rate rests not upon the contract, and is not so fixed as to be beyond the effect of subsequent legislation, which is plainly intended to modify it.

This distinction is illustrated by two recent cases in Connecticut. In one of them,³ the action was brought upon a promissory note, made payable in that state, for a specified sum, "with taxes, and interest at the rate of fifteen per cent. after maturity." Here the contract in respect to interest after maturity was not a tacit but an express contract. The difference is immaterial, so far as the effect is concerned. A tacit agreement is as inviolable as an express contract. Notes which provide for interest, generally, and are construed to mean interest until paid, are equivalent to the contract made in the case just mentioned. When that note was made, the law of Connecticut permitted parties to contract for any rate of interest. But before the note matured an act was passed which provided that no greater rate

¹ See ante, pp. 549, 550.

³ Hubbard v. Callahan, 42 Conn.

² Lee v. Davis, 1 A. K. Marsh. 397; 524.

Association, etc. v. Eagleson, 60
How. Pr. 9.

of interest than seven per cent. should be recovered for money loaned, "for the time after the money loaned becomes due." It was held that the fifteen per cent. was to be regarded as interest, recoverable under the contract, and not as damages; that the act was not intended to apply to contracts in which there was an agreement as to the rate of interest after maturity, and if the act was intended to apply to such contracts then existing, it was so far unconstitutional and void, as impairing the obligation of contracts.

The other case¹ was an action upon a note made in 1869, and payable in Connecticut, in three years, with interest at seven and three-tenths per cent. per annum. The statute in force when this note was made, provided that when interest was reserved at a higher rate than six per cent., the contract should be void, so far as related to interest. In 1872, an act was passed "validating and confirming" usurious contracts, and providing that they might be enforced. It will be observed that this note contained a promise of interest, which was general as to time, and in Connecticut meant from date to maturity. If not affected by usury, nor changed by subsequent legislation, the conventional rate would be continued, not as an agreed rate, but as a just rate, being considered just after maturity, because the parties had adopted it during the period of credit.² In 1873, the validating act of 1872 was repealed. It was held that the contract in this note was validated by the act of 1872, and the repeal of it could not annul the validating effect. The note, with the agreed interest to maturity, was recoverable; but the interest, afterwards, at the conventional rate, not being secured by the contract, was unaffected by these acts, and the conventional rate being in excess of the legal rate, when the note was made, it could not be deemed a just rate.³

It results from this brief review of the adjudications, that whenever interest after maturity of the debt is not fixed by an agreement of the parties binding for that purpose, by the law of the place of contract, it is competent for the legislature of

¹First Ecclesiastical Society of Suffield v. Loomis, 42 Conn. 570.

³See *Simpson v. Hall*, 47 Conn. 417.

²*Beckwith v. Trustees, etc.* 29 Conn. 268.

that jurisdiction to change the rate to be computed as damages; and by parity of reason it is fair to conclude also that a statute enacted in another jurisdiction where the remedy is sought, applying the law of the forum to the computation of such interest as damages, would be valid.

On the other hand, if the interest after maturity is fixed by contract, valid for that purpose by the law of the place of contract, whether it be by a promise in express terms of interest after maturity at a specified rate, or by a promise of interest at a specified rate generally, it is as sacred and secure against the impairing effect of subsequent legislation, as the agreement before maturity, or for payment of the principal itself.¹

The question has been considerably discussed and differently decided by different courts, whether a contract for the payment of money which is subject to be avoided either wholly or in part for usury, can afterwards be validated by legislation so as to deprive the debtor entirely of that defense.² A usurious contract, although declared wholly or in part void, is not void in an absolute sense; it is only voidable at the election of the debtor. When he elects to avail himself of the defense, the effect of the law in discharging any part of the obligation to pay the principal of the debt and lawful interest, is penalty, and is imposed not so much to benefit or relieve the debtor as to maintain by this sanction the general policy of the law of restricting interest transactions within what are deemed reasonable limits for the general welfare. It is even regarded as unconscientious and inequitable for him to claim and accept such a discharge.³ It is, at all events, purely statutory, and is not distinguishable in principle from penal damages given in certain actions, in which simple or actual damages are allowed to be doubled or trebled.

Although the usurious contract may be so far void, if the debtor chooses to set up the defense of usury, that the creditor may not be able to sustain an action for the whole, or even a

¹ Lee v. Davis, 1 A. K. Marsh. 397; Association, etc. v. Eagleson, 60 How. Pr. 9.

² See Mitchell v. Doggett, 1 Fla. 371; Springfield Bank v. Merrick, 14

Mass. 322; Wood v. Kennedy, 19 Ind. 68; Perrin v. Lyman, 32 Ind. 16; Morton v. Rutherford, 18 Wis. 398.

³ Curtis v. Leavitt, 15 N. Y. 9.

part of the debt, for reasons of policy; yet a moral obligation remaining to perform the contract, it would be going very far to say that the legislature may not, in furtherance of the original intention of the parties, add a legal sanction to that obligation, when those reasons have ceased, or the policy is abandoned;¹ especially as the repeal of a penalty provided by law would have this effect, and thereby establish matters in the condition in which it was the intention of all concerned to place them.²

The privilege of a debtor to repudiate his contract by pleading usury; or the privilege, by making an unconscionable defense, to have the benefit of a penalty given by statute for a violation of law, is not a vested right.³ Statutes which take away the defense of usury in respect to existing contracts, or having the same effect by expressly validating and confirming them, are generally, and by a decided weight of authority, sustained.⁴ When such statutes go no farther than to bind a party by a contract which he has attempted to enter into, but which was invalid by reason of some personal inability on his part to make it, or through neglect of some legal formality, or in consequence of some ingredient in the contract forbidden by law, the question which they suggest is one of policy, and not of constitutional power.⁵ The legislature has power to impose

¹ See *Lewis v. McElvain*, 16 Ohio, 347; *Trustees v. McCaughy*, 2 Ohio St. 155; *Johnson v. Bentley*, 16 Ohio, 97; *Boyce v. Sinclair*, 3 Bush, 204; *Hess v. Werts*, 4 S. & R. 361; *Syracuse Bank v. Davis*, 16 Barb. 188; *Bleakner v. Farmers'*, etc. Bank of Greencastle, 17 S. & R. 64; *Satterlee v. Matteson*, 10 S. & R. 191; *Menges v. Wertman*, 1 Pa. St. 218; *Woodruff v. Scruggs*, 27 Ark. 26; *Perrin v. Lyman*, 32 Ind. 16; *Gibson v. Hibbard*, 13 Mich. 214; *Welch v. Wadsworth*, 30 Conn. 149.

² *First Ecclesiastical Society v. Loomis*, 42 Conn. 570.

³ *Jenness v. Cutler*, 12 Kan. 500; affirmed in *Ayres v. Probasco*, 14 id. 175.

⁴ *Ibid*; *Pattison v. Jenkins*, 33 Ind. 87; *Andrews v. Russell*, 7 Blackf. 474; *Grimes v. Doe*, 8 Blackf. 371; *Thompson v. Morgan*, 6 Minn. 292; *Parmelee v. Lawrence*, 48 Ill. 331; *Curtis v. Leavitt*, 17 Barb. 309; *Wood v. Kennedy*, 19 Ind. 68; *Rathbun v. Wheeler*, 29 Ind. 601; *Washburn v. Franklin*, 35 Barb. 599; *Wilson v. Hardesty*, 1 Md. Ch. 66; *Pollock v. Glazier*, 20 Ind. 262.

⁵ *Cooley's Const. Lim.* p. 374. See *Head v. Ward*, 1 J. J. Marsh. 280; *Outen v. Graves*, 7 J. J. Marsh. 629; *Cox v. Marlott*, 36 N. J. L. 389; *Pond v. Horne*, 65 N. C. 84; *Williams v. Smith*, id. 87.

It was held in *Mucklar v. Cross*, 32 N. J. L. 423, that a bond made in

on all debtors interest from the date of the enactment for delay in the payment of money already due.¹

SECTION 7.

INTEREST AS AN INCIDENT TO THE PRINCIPAL.

Interest due by agreement a debt — Interest as damages strictly accessory to the principal.

INTEREST DUE BY AGREEMENT A DEBT.—With a certain propriety interest may be said always to be an incident to the principal; not only when it is a part of the contract, but also when it is allowed as damages. In the former case, it is, however, not strictly an incident; or rather, it is more than an incident. There must be a principal sum; but after interest has accrued, it is no longer dependent on the principal; it does not necessarily follow it. Conventional interest is of itself a debt, and payment of the principal alone will not affect the right to recover the interest;² and yet it is so allied to the principal that if the latter is recovered without recovery of the interest when not secured by a separate instrument, it is barred; not because the interest cannot exist as a valid demand distinct from the

1865, when the legal rate of interest was six per cent., conditioned for the payment of the principal sum in five years after date, with lawful interest for the same, payable annually, at such rate as then was, or thereafter might be fixed upon as the legal rate of interest in that state by the legislature, will, after the passage of the act of March 15, 1866, increasing the legal rate of interest to seven per cent., carry interest at such increased rate, though that act in terms only applies to contracts made after its passage; the increased rate of interest being payable, not by virtue of the statute, but by force of the agreement of the parties.

In *Drake v. Latham*, 50 Ill. 270, suit was brought on a ten per cent. note. This note was made while

the law of 1849 was in force, which only allowed six per cent. to be contracted for, and forfeited the excess. The act of 1857 repealed all the penalties; but it was held that the creditor could not, as a mere effect of that repeal, recover a larger rate than he could lawfully have contracted for. *Simpson v. Hall*, 47 Conn. 417.

¹ *Dunne v. Mastick*, 50 Cal. 244.

² *Watts v. Garcia*, 40 Barb. 656; *Howe v. Bradley*, 19 Me. 31; *Canfield v. The 11th School Dist.* 19 Conn. 529; *Still v. Hull*, 20 Wend. 51; *Stone v. Bennett*, 8 Mo. 51. See *Foster v. Harris*, 10 Pa. St. 45. Where the debt only was seized and condemned by the enemy in war, it was held that the interest due might be recovered by the original creditor. 3 Har. & McH. 124.

principal; but because demands arising upon one agreement for principal and interest, due to the same party at the same time, cannot be divided and each made the subject of a separate action. In that respect there is no difference between principal and interest;¹ an action brought for one would bar

¹ In *Doe v. Warren*, 1 Greenlf. 48, suit was brought on a promissory note payable with interest annually. The chief justice says: "What is interest? It is an accessory or incident to the principal; the accessory is a constantly accruing one. The former is the basis, or the substance from which the latter arises, and on which it rests." In *Howe v. Bradley*, 19 Me. 31; *Shepley, J.*, says: "The holder, in such cases, may maintain a suit to recover the interest payable before the principal, but cannot have a separate action for it after the principal becomes due and while it remains unpaid, because he may recover it in an action for the principal." The question in this case was whether an indorser of a note on which interest became due before the principal was payable, was entitled to the same notice in respect to the interest as in respect to the principal, in order to be held liable for it. It was held he was not—that if on the note becoming due it was dishonored, and the indorser then duly notified, he was fixed not only for the principal and interest then maturing, but also for interest which was payable before and not paid.

In *Chinn v. Hamilton*, Hemp. C. C. 438, the court say: "The promise to pay the debt, and the promise to pay the interest from the date of the contract, are two separate and distinct promises or undertakings; one may be performed without performing the other. In declaring upon a covenant, or a parol contract in

writing, containing various undertakings, the plaintiff has his election to complain of the breach of one or of all of the covenants or promises. If he complains of the breach or non-performance of one only of the covenants or promises, he thereby admits that the others have been performed.

"The intendment is to be made most strongly against the pleader, and as he complains of the breach of only one of the covenants or obligations, the presumption arises that the others have been performed. It at all events waives any right of action upon them; for having sued upon the contract once he is forever barred from suing again [in respect to any cause that existed at the time of that suit and which might be included in it]. It will not be allowed to split up the various covenants and promises contained in one contract and sue upon each of them; he can have but one recovery upon one contract, which then becomes merged in the judgment of the court." This language must be understood as referring to the facts then before the court—to a contract for principal and for interest, both due. The language is broad, but is obviously not used in so general a sense as to be applicable to a contract requiring a series of acts to be performed at different times. A suit for a breach in respect to the first would not necessarily involve the whole contract, and the judgment would not merge it so far as it contained other executory provisions. For instance, a note or

both, whether included in the claim or recovery or not. But such interest made payable before the principal is due, may be sued for by a suit for that alone, if brought before the principal becomes due.¹

INTEREST AS DAMAGES STRICTLY ACCESSORY TO THE PRINCIPAL.—Interest which is allowed as damages, and which is not liquidated, nor covered by any contract to pay it, is strictly incidental to the debt. It cannot exist after the debt ceases by payment or otherwise.²

Interest being accessory and incidental to the principal, it adheres to and follows the principal; ownership of the fund on which the interest accrues includes the interest.

Where attached property becomes by process of law changed into money in the officer's hands, and is invested by him so as to produce interest, such interest does not belong to the officer, but to the party entitled to the money.³

A specific legacy carries interest from the death of the testator; it becomes then the property of the legatee.⁴

other instrument may provide for instalments of principal or interest. Undoubtedly successive actions could be brought for their recovery. Yet it is quite as clear that all instalments of either interest or principal or both, due at the time of bringing the action, must be declared for in one action; at all events the judgment will be a bar in respect to all.

¹Ibid; *Greenleaf v. Kellogg*, 2 Mass. 568; *Cooley v. Rose*, 3 Mass. 221; *Catlin v. Lyman*, 16 Vt. 44; *Hastings v. Wiswall*, 8 Mass. 455; *Estabrook v. Moulton*, 9 Mass. 258.

²*Moore v. Fuller*, 2 Jones L. 205; *Tillotson v. Preston*, 3 John. 229; *Burr v. Burch*, 5 Cranch C. C. 506; *Jacot v. Emmett*, 11 Paige, 142; *Consequa v. Fanning*, 3 John. Ch. 587; *Gillespie v. Mayor*, etc. 3 Edw. 512; *Southern Cent. R. R. Co. v. Moravia*, 61 Barb. 180; *Potomac Co. v. Union*

Bank, 3 Cranch C. C. 101; *Dixon v. Parkes*, 1 Esp. 110; *Fake v. Eddy's Ex'r*, 15 Wend. 76; *Johnston v. Brannan*, 5 John. 268; *Williams v. Houghtaling*, 5 Cow. 36; *People v. County of N. Y.* 5 Cow. 331; *Stevens v. Barringer*, 13 Wend. 639; *American Bible Society v. Wells*, 68 Me. 572.

³*Richmond v. Collamer*, 38 Vt. 68; *Jackson v. Smith*, 52 N. H. 9; *Farley v. Moore*, 21 N. H. 146; *Chase v. Monroe*, 30 N. H. 427.

⁴See *Ingraham v. Postell's Ex'r*, 1 McCord Ch. 94; *Hylyard's Estate*, 5 W. & S. 30; *Angerstein v. Martin*, 1 Turn. & Russ. 232; *Hewett v. Morris*, 1 Turn. & Russ. 241; *Jones v. Ward*, 10 Yerg. 160; *Huston's Appeal*, 9 Watts, 472; *Beal v. Crafton*, 5 Ga. 301; *Stephenson v. Axson*, *Bailey's Eq.* 274; *Graybill v. Warren*, 4 Ga. 528; *Yandt's App.* 13 Pa. St. 575; *Darden v. Orgain*, 5 Cold. 211. A received six thousand dol-

SECTION 8.

INTEREST UPON INTEREST.

Compound interest—Instances of interest upon interest—Interest on periodical instalments of interest—Separate written agreements for interest—Computation; application and effect of partial payments.

COMPOUND INTEREST.—Strictly, all interest which is computed upon interest is compound interest. But that which is commonly denominated such is interest annually or at other successive periods added to the principal, to bear interest for the next interest period; in other words, interest computed with annual rests, or rests at the end of the longer or shorter interest periods; regularly adding the interest for the preceding period to the principal, thenceforth to bear interest.

Compound interest in this latter sense is never computed by way of damages, except against persons acting in a fiduciary capacity, and grossly abusing their trust in respect to money.¹

Nor will a contract in advance to pay compound interest be enforced at law or in equity. But after simple interest has accrued, an agreement that it shall thereafter bear interest is valid.² Such interest, when contracted for at the time the debt accrues or loan is made, is refused on grounds of policy as tending to usury and oppression. But after interest is due, no matter at how short intervals it is payable, the creditor may sue for it; or the parties, by a new agreement, may put it upon inter-

lars from B, and in consideration thereof executed a bond by which he bound himself to pay the interest of that sum, or so much thereof as might be necessary for B's support, to B, for life, and at her death to pay the principal and what might remain unexpended of the interest to C. A was held liable for interest at the legal rate, six per cent., according to the legal effect of the bond; and not the interest received by him from his investment of the money. *Granger v. Pierce*, 112 Mass. 244. See *Cory v. Leonard*, 56 N. Y. 494.

¹ See ante, p. 623.

² *Fitzhugh v. McPherson*, 3 Gill. 408; *Gunn v. Head*, 21 Mo. 432; *Grimes v. Blake*, 16 Ind. 160; *Niles v. Board of Commissioners*, 8 Blackf. 158; *Forman v. Forman*, 17 How. Pr. 255; *Van Benschooten v. Lawson*, 6 John. Ch. 313; *State of Connecticut v. Jackson*, 1 John. Ch. 13; *Toll v. Hiller*, 11 Paige, 228; *Barrow v. Rhineland*, 1 John. Ch. 550; *Leonard v. Villars*, 23 Ill. 377; *Henderson v. Hamilton*, 1 Hall, 314; *Baker v. Scott*, 62 Ill. 86; *Doe v. Warren*, 7 Greenlf. 48; *Cox v. Smith*, 1 Nev. 161; *Lewis v. Bacon*, 3 Hen. & Munf. 89; *Stone v. Locke*, 46 Me. 445.

est. It has, moreover, been decided that there is a moral obligation to pay interest on interest for the time it has been in arrears; and that a subsequent promise to pay it for the time already elapsed, is binding.¹

Accounts may be judicially stated by computing interest according to the practice of the parties, both as to charging interest on the items on each side from their dates, and also as to periodical rests.²

INSTANCES OF INTEREST ON INTEREST.—When a demand consisting of principal and interest passes into a judgment or decree, as a general rule, it bears interest, for the original demand is merged in the judgment or decree. It is thenceforth a demand of a different nature. The principal and interest are blended together and adjudged to the creditor for immediate payment, or to be at once collected.³ Where strict foreclosure was stipulated for in the mortgage, and six months given to pay the debt, with interest at the rate of ten per cent., the legal rate being six per cent.; it was held that, inasmuch as the complainant was entitled to strict foreclosure, it was not error to require a higher rate than is provided by the statute, upon the extension of the time of payment.⁴

In a suit for specific performance by the vendee, after he has made default in the payment of purchase money, on which interest was payable annually, the purchase money to be paid on a decree in his favor should include interest on the instalments of interest from the time they became due.⁵ In such a case the court say: "We express no opinion whether interest upon such instalments of interest could have been recovered by the vendor in a suit for damages, or on a bill for specific performance brought by him. But the complainant comes into court acknowledging his default in making the payments when due, and asks specific performance on making the payments now. As he asks equity, he must do equity, and put the vendor

¹ *Rose v. Bridgeport*, 17 Conn. 247;
Camp v. Bates, 11 Conn. 497.

² *Emerson v. Atwater*, 12 Mich.
314; *Carpenter v. Welch*, 40 Vt. 251;
Schiefflin v. Stewart, 1 John. Ch.
620; *Backus v. Minor*, 3 Cal. 231.

³ See *Stevens v. Coffeen*, 39 Ill.
148; *State of Connecticut v. Jack-*
son, 1 John. Ch. 13.

⁴ *Bissell v. Marine Co.* 55 Ill. 165.

⁵ *Morris v. Hoyt*, 11 Mich. 1.

in the same condition as if the payments had been made when agreed. Had this money been paid when due, it would have earned interest from that time." It was held that interest should be computed on the several instalments of interest from the time they respectively became due.¹

INTEREST ON PERIODICAL INSTALMENTS OF INTEREST.—The question on which the court in the preceding case refrain from expressing an opinion is one upon which the American courts are divided. Where the principal is payable on long time, and the interest is payable annually, or at shorter periods, and such interest is not paid when due, according to the older cases, and as the law seems to be settled in a majority of the states, no interest can be collected upon such arrears of interest.²

In several states, however, the rule is otherwise; interest on such arrears of interest is allowed from the time the same became due, without rest, to the time of computation for payment or judgment. Thus in North Carolina it was held that where a promissory note is given with a stipulation that the interest is to be paid annually or semi-annually, the maker is chargeable

¹ *Morris v. Hoyt*, 11 Mich. 1; *Pujol v. McKinley*, 42 Cal. 559.

² *Ferry v. Ferry*, 2 Cush. 92; *Doe v. Vallejo*, 29 Cal. 285; *Ackerman v. Emott*, 4 Barb. 626. In *Henry v. Flagg*, 13 Met. 64, A indorsed several notes to B, which were payable in two, three and more years from date, with interest, and gave B a written promise to pay him annual interest on the notes, if the makers should not pay it. As the notes became due, B received payment from the makers, who refused to pay annual interest on them. After all the notes had been paid, B brought an action against A to recover the difference between the amount of the annual interest and the interest which had been paid to him. It was held that the action could not be maintained. The case was considered the same as though the notes were given for annual in-

terest. As suit was not brought at the end of each year to recover the interest, it was deemed that the right to interest annually was waived. And in *Pindall's Ex'r v. Bank of Marietta*, 10 Leigh, 481, a debtor owing a debt consisting of principal and interest, it was agreed between him and his creditor that he should, in the first place, pay off the principal, and that the interest might, for a time, remain unpaid. The creditor received money from the debtor, and applied it in satisfaction of the principal. Many years elapsed without the payment of the interest. It was held that the creditor was only entitled to the interest due at the time the principal was paid, and not to interest on the interest; there having been no agreement to pay interest on interest. *Tocke v. Bonds*, 29 Tex. 419, is to the same effect.

with interest, at the like rate, upon such deferred payments of interest as if he had given a promissory note for the amount of such interest.¹ By this mode of computation, the court say, compound interest is not given, but a middle course is taken between simple and compound interest.² So in Tennessee;³ in Kentucky.⁴ Ewing, J., said: "The fact that the amount so promised to be paid is described as interest accruing upon a larger sum, which is payable at a future day, cannot the less entitle the plaintiff to demand interest upon the amount, in default of payment, as a just remuneration for the detention or non-payment." In Vermont⁵ it is allowed by way of damages for delay of payment; but parties cannot stipulate for interest upon interest before it becomes due. In South Carolina, interest overdue bears interest.⁶ So in Rhode Island, New Hampshire, Iowa, and Georgia, substantially the same doctrine prevails.⁷

¹ Bledsoe v. Nixon, 69 N. C. 89.

² Ibid; Kennon v. Dickins, Com. & Norw. Conf. R. by Battle, 357.

³ House v. Tennessee Female College, 7 Heisk. 128.

⁴ Talliaferro v. King's Adm'r, 9 Dana, 331.

⁵ Catlin v. Lyman, 16 Vt. 44.

⁶ O'Neill v. Bookman, 9 Rich. L. 80; Gibbes v. Chisolm, 2 Nott. & McC. 38; Singleton v. Lewis, Ex'r, 2 Hill (S. C. L.), 408; O'Neill v. Sims, 1 Strob. L. 115; DeBruhl v. Neuffer, id. 426; Doig v. Barclay, 3 Rich. L. 125.

⁷ Pearce v. Hennessy, 10 R. I. 223; Lanahan v. Ward, id. 299. In Wheaton v. Pike, 9 R. I. 132, Duffee, J., on this subject, said: "The reasons assigned for not allowing interest, are, first, that interest on interest savors of usury, and is liable to bear with oppressive hardship on the debtor; and, second, that the creditor from his forbearing to call for the instalments of interest when they become due, may be presumed to have waived his claim to interest on the same. These reasons are not

entirely consistent; for if the interest is not to be allowed for the first reason, there can be no waiver of interest to be presumed. It is also urged that interest, if so allowable upon annual or semi-annual dues of interest, should, for the same reason, when the debt is payable with interest at a particular time, be allowed from that time upon the interest then due, as well as on the principal. Doe v. Warren, 7 Greenlf. 48. See Union Bank v. Williams, 3 Cold. 579.

"But, on the other hand, it is urged that interest upon such interest, whatever savor of usury it may have, is not usurious; for after such interest is due, the debtor may lawfully agree to pay interest thereon; and if he has paid interest thereon, he cannot recover it back; that no rule should be adopted which favors the debtor at the expense of the creditor; and that there is no good reason why money due at a particular time for the use of money, should not carry interest from that time, in the same manner as money

SEPARATE AGREEMENTS FOR INTEREST.—Contracts for payment of interest, when secured by a separate instrument, will be enforced like all other agreements for the payment of money at a time certain. After maturity, interest as damages will be

due for anything else. In South Carolina, where the rule accords with this view, it has been held that where a party contracts to pay a sum of money with interest thereon on a given day, when the day arrives, the interest becomes principal and bears interest for the future. *Doig v. Barclay*, 3 Rich. L. 125.

“There is a reason for not allowing interest upon interest applicable to negotiable securities, which we do not find referred to, namely, that it may not be known to the debtor to whom the interest is to be paid; but it may be replied that the same reason would hold in regard to the principal of a negotiable security payable at a particular day, without interest, upon which, nevertheless, interest accrues after its maturity.”

Peirce's Ex'r v. Rowe, 1 N. H. 179. *Woodbury, J.*: “If any interest can be allowed on the annual interest, it must be allowed by virtue of some general principles, and not of any express contract for it, contained in the note. But those principles on the subject of interest must be gathered from the reasons on which interest is originally founded, and on which it is in any case permitted without an express contract for its payment. Wherever money is due to an individual, without any stipulation as to interest, some compensation for the use of the money while wrongfully detained, seems justly to be due; because the use of the money must be presumed to be beneficial to the one party, and the detention of it injurious to the other. Indeed, the increases of net profit of property

are an appurtenant to the property itself, and the same broad principle which, without a special contract, would enable the owner to recover the property, would also entitle him to recover its increases. Hence a fair reward for the use of money while negligently or wrongfully withheld from the creditor, ought always to be allowed him in the nature of damages for its detention; and the principles of our civil actions justify such an allowance by permitting the damages recovered to be commensurate with the injury sustained. On this theory, interest will not commence, when no express contract exists for it, till a wrong is done by the debtor's failure to pay what has become due. Because till that event, no breach of duty has happened on his part, for which legal damages can accrue. But after money becomes due, every day's neglect to make payment of it, whether principal or interest, is an injury to the creditor; and our civil remedies would prove defective, and would not, as justice requires, approximate those specific ones provided by equity, unless the money detained, and a compensation for its use while so detained, could be recovered by the creditor. Were this not the law, a strong temptation, also, would be presented to debtors to violate their duties. They would, in the language of Lord Mansfield, be encouraged ‘to make use of all the unjust dilatories of chicanery,’ ‘and the more the plaintiff is injured, the less he will be relieved.’” Approved in *Little v. Riley*, 43 N. H. 113; *Townsend v. Riley*, 46

allowed; and proof that the consideration is interest on a debt secured by another instrument will be of no avail to prevent such recovery.¹ A familiar example are coupons. When so

N. H. 300, 313. But where partial payments have been made, during a year, the note bearing annual interest, there should not be rests made for such intermediate payments. If such payments were made on account of accruing interest not due, they should be deducted at the end of the year, but without interest upon them; *Mann v. Cross*, 9 Iowa, 327; *Calhoun v. Marshall*, 61 Ga. 275.

In *Ship Packet*, Barker, Master, 3 Mason, 255, the mode of computing interest on a bottomry bond was discussed by Judge Story. "The rule laid down by Mr. Marshall, in his *Treatise on Insurance and Bottomry* (b. 2, ch. 4, p. 752), is, that 'if when the risk is ended, the borrower delay payment, the common interest begins to run, *ipso jure*, without any demand. *Discussso periculo, majus legitima usura non debetur*. But this interest was only on the principal, not upon the marine interest, for this would be interest upon interest. *Accessio accessionis non est*.'

"For this doctrine he cites no English authority, but relies altogether upon the civil law and Pothier and Emerigon. The doctrine of the civil law, denying compound interest, is not of universal application under the common law. The opinion of Pothier and Emerigon seem certainly opposed to allowance of interest upon the maritime premium (commonly, but somewhat improperly, called interest); but Emerigon admits, in explicit terms, that the law and practice in France are in favor of it. Upon examining his reasoning on the subject, it is by no

means satisfactory, being obviously founded upon mere motives of compassion. My opinion is, that by the successful termination of the voyage, the maritime premium, as well as the sum lent, becomes due; the whole forms one aggregate debt, and that any delay in his discharging it, ought to be followed by the allowance of common interest, exactly as in other cases of debt. In making up the decree, the sum lent and the bottomry interest are to be considered as the principal, and common interest upon this amount is to be added from the time the bond becomes due to the time of the decree."

The statute of Oregon allows parties to stipulate that delinquent interest may bear interest, but not to compound it oftener than once a year. In *Murray v. Oliver*, 23 Ore. 539, the action was on a note payable in one year, "with interest at the rate of thirty per cent. per annum until paid, and interest to be paid semi-annually, and if not paid when due, to be compounded at the same rate." Boise, J.: "We think this contract divisible. There is an agreement to pay the principal and interest at the end of one year from date; then it is stipulated that the interest shall be paid semi-annually," etc. After referring to the statutes, he continues: "It would, therefore, result in rendering void the contract to pay interest semi-annually, and would not vitiate the contract to pay the principal sum with interest at thirty per cent."

¹ *Graeme v. Cullen*, and *Hunter v. Johnson*, 23 Grattan, 266.

framed that they cannot be separated from the principal obligation, they are only equivalent to a provision in that obligation for the payment of interest, and the question of interest on the amount so agreed to be paid is simply the question of interest on arrears of interest.¹ But if the coupon has in itself all the parts of a complete contract, it may be detached, and if negotiable, has all the qualities of commercial paper. An action may be maintained on it without production of the bond; though the bond may belong to another party; has never been issued; or has been canceled. And interest after maturity will be given as on notes and bills.²

PERIODICAL INTEREST AFTER MATURITY OF DEBT.—In Rhode Island, where interest is allowed on instalments of interest payable at stated times, after such instalments become due, the question recently arose whether after the whole principal matures and remains unpaid, interest will become due thereon periodically, in instalments, as was stipulated before the principal fell due. It was decided in the negative, for the reason that after maturity of the principal sum, both the accruing interest and the principal are due not on any particular day, but every day until they are paid. In that case, the interest by the contract was payable semi-annually. The court gave judgment for the principal, with simple interest to the time of rendering judgment, together with interest on the semi-annual dues of interest, including that which accrued when the note became due.³ In South Carolina, interest after maturity may be regulated by

¹Rose v. Bridgeport, 17 Conn. 243. See Camp v. Bates, 11 id. 487; Crosby v. New London, etc. R. R. Co. 26 Conn. 121; Clarke v. City of Janesville, 1 Biss. 98.

²Whitaker v. Hartford, etc. R. R. Co. 8 R. I. 47; Thomson v. Lee Co. 3 Wall. 327; Aurora City v. West, 7 Wall. 83; Humphreys v. Morton, 100 Ill. 592; Town of Genoa v. Woodruff, 92 U. S. 503; Connecticut Mutual Ins. Co. v. Cleveland, etc. R. R. Co. 41 Barb. 9; S. C. 26 How. Pr. 225; City v. Lamson, 9 Wall. 477;

Clark v. Iowa City, 20 Wall. 583; Durant v. Iowa Co. Wool. C. C. 69; Mercer Co. v. Hackett, 1 Wall. 83; Gelpcke v. Dubuque, id. 175; Murray v. Lardner, 2 id. 110; Northern Penn. R. R. v. Adams, 54 Pa. St. 44; Pollard v. Pleasant Hill, 3 Dill. 195; Rogers v. Lee Co. 1 Dill. 529; Mathias v. Superior Iron Co. 70 Pa. St. 160; Norris v. Philadelphia, id. 332; Hollingsworth v. Detroit, 3 McLean, 472.

³Wheaton v. Pike, 9 R. I. 132.

agreement; and it has been held there, that if agreed to be paid periodically, the instalments of interest accruing after maturity, under such an agreement, will bear interest. The bond was given in February, payable on the first of the following January, and provided for interest annually.¹

¹ O'Neill v. Bookman, 9 Rich. L. 80. Withers, J.: "Within the period of the stipulated credit, when the interest is to be paid annually, no one questions that interest should be computed on the interest from the respective periods fixed for the payment. (Gibbes v. Chisolm, 2 Nott. & McC. 38, Singleton v. Lewis, Ex'r, 2 Hill (S. C. L.), 408; O'Neill v. Sims, 1 Strob. L. 115; De Bruhl v. Neuffer, id. 426.) Thus much we must regard as settled upon an immovable foundation of authority in the books of reports, reinforced by innumerable instances of conformity in circuit decisions, and transactions of daily occurrence.

"The cases cited, especially Gibbes v. Chisolm, will show that the doctrine stated has been fully discussed upon considerations, moral and legal, with a consideration of cases English and American, in law and equity, and with dissent in the court at first (see Gibbes v. Chisolm), reconciled subsequently. See Singleton v. Lewis.

"But the question now before us presents a variation from some of our cases, but not from all of them. It is a case where the specific credit has expired; and shall the terms, 'with interest payable annually,' be applied to the interest annually accruing, at the period of each year following the time set for the payment of the principal? Why should they not so apply, when they were so intended by the parties? Undoubtedly they must, if the law do not forbid. There can be no law to

forbid, unless it can be found in the legislation upon usury. That forbids one 'to take, directly or indirectly, for loan of any moneys, etc., above the value of seven pounds for the forbearance of one hundred pounds for one year, and so after that rate for a greater or lesser sum, or for a longer or shorter time.' We have already seen that it is not unlawful — that it is not usurious — to compute interest upon the interest, promised to be paid at the expiration of each year, within the period of credit expressly stipulated. But this decides the whole question; for it only remains in each case to ascertain what the debtor has promised; whether he intended to promise to pay interest annually, beyond the time fixed for the payment of the principal, if forbearance should extend beyond that time; for if he did, there is no more usury in applying the same rule of computation to the year next following than to the next preceding that time. The matter is thus solved: A party promises to pay at a given time, one hundred dollars, with interest from a given time. At the day of payment, what is due? The principal and interest. From that time what is forborne? Not the principal only, but all as to which default is made, to wit: the principal and interest; both are equally payable at the time. So it is not the forbearance of one hundred dollars merely, but of more; and where the contract — whether expressly or by legal implication — extends to another succeeding period

COMPUTATION; APPLICATION AND EFFECT OF PARTIAL PAYMENTS.—
The established mode in the court of chancery of computing interest is, that whenever a sum is to be credited, more than

of time, when the interest is again payable, there is another sum, at such time, in addition to the principal, again forborne. It is at last but seven per cent. per annum, or at that rate, for the forbearance of one hundred dollars, or for a greater or less sum. *Singleton v. Lewis* presents a direct authority for the application of this rule of computing interest upon the interest accrued, for years succeeding the time fixed for payment of the principal. In that case, the credit for the latter expired one year from date, according to the terms used. Yet the promise was: 'with lawful interest, payable annually.' The necessary implication was that the debtor promised to pay interest annually for a period beyond the first year, else the words to that purport would avail nothing whatever, inasmuch as the interest due a year after date would have drawn interest without them. It was said in *O'Neill v. Sims*, 'that in all cases in which the compounding of interest, whilst the collection of principal during the whole time is at the discretion of the creditor, seems to savor of usury, or may, by abuse, be perverted to the purposes of the usurer.'

"That which touches the question of mutuality in a contract need not affect the question of usury. There can be no illegality for any reason in a promise to pay one hundred dollars, with interest, at the end of a year, and if not then paid, and so long as the same may remain unpaid, the interest thereon shall be paid annually; and if this can be gathered from the contract to be the agreement, it is not obvious how the

mere fact that the creditor is at liberty to sue for his money, in any case, will make that usury which is not so for some other reason. In the case of *Eaton v. Bell*, 7 E. C. L. 13, S. C. 5 B. & Ald. 34, bankers, who advanced money, made half-yearly rests, and carried the interest to the principal, and computed interest on the aggregate, indulging for a considerable space of time, and this mode of computation, being acquiesced in, was ratified by the king's bench, and held free from the taint of usury. That court referred to and recognized the doctrine of Lord Eldon, in *Ex parte Bevan*, 9 Ves. 223, that a prior contract for a loan for twelve months, to settle the balance at the end of six months, and convert the interest then accrued into principal, would be bad for usury; yet that the same thing actually done at the end of six months, and a stipulation to forbear such aggregate, would be legal. *Kelly on Usury*, Law Library, No. 65, p. 48, supposes such dicta must be understood as applying to mortgages of real property only. It is finally to be remarked that if at the end of each year a party may give an interest-bearing note for the interest, which notes would be unquestionably valid; there can be no reason why, at the inception of the contract, he may not provide terms that shall produce the self-same result. Of course, an inference that the parties agreed for compound interest may be drawn from their dealings, in like manner as the inference may be drawn from the same source as to simple interest. We adjudge that the plaintiff, in the

the interest at that time due, a balance is to be struck.¹ And the same rule applies at law. Where partial payments are made on a money demand after maturity, the payment is applied in the first place to discharge the interest then due; if the payment exceeds the interest, the surplus goes towards discharging the principal; and the subsequent interest is to be computed on the balance of the principal unpaid. If the payment be less than the interest, the surplus interest must not be taken to augment the principal; but interest continues on the principal until payments are made sufficient to extinguish the interest to that date. If there be a surplus of such payment, it is applied to the principal. A like application is made of all payments.² This rule applies to payments upon judgments,³ to demands upon which interest is allowed only in the discretion of the jury, if interest is given;⁴ and upon accounts where the credits are payments.⁵

present case, was entitled to compute interest upon the interest falling due each year, as was allowed in *Singleton v. Lewis*, the terms importing and the agreement being at least as clear in the present case as in that."

¹ *Chapline v. Scott*, 4 Har. & McHen. 91.

² *Russell v. Lucas*, Hemp. C. C. 91; *Anonymous*, Martin & Hayw. 169; *Baker v. Baker*, 28 N. J. L. 13; *De Ende v. Wilkison*, 2 Pat. & H. 663; *Baum v. Moon*, 1 Hayw. 323; *Van Benschooten v. Lawson*, 6 John. Ch. 313; *Stoughten v. Lynch*, 2 id. 209; *Better v. Farewell*, 15 U. P. C. P. 450; *Scanland v. Houston*, 5 Yerg. 310; *Dean v. Williams*, 17 Mass. 417; *Story v. Livingston*, 13 Pet. 359; *State of Conn. v. Jackson*, 1 John. Ch. 13; *Tracy v. Wikoff*, 1 Dall. 124; *Penrose v. Hart*, id. 378; *Lewis, Ex'r, v. Bacon's Legatee*, etc. 3 Hen. & Munf. 89; *Edes v. Goodridge*, 4 Mass. 103; *Meredith v. Banks*, 6 N. J. L. 408; *Houston v. Crutcher*, 31 Miss. 51; *Matter of Estate of Den*, 35 Cal.

692; *Backus v. Minor*, 3 id. 231; *Gwinn v. Whitaker*, 1 Har. & J. 754; *Lightfoot v. Price*, 4 Hen. & Munf. 431.

³ *Hodgdon v. Hodgdon*, 2 N. H. 169.

⁴ *Peebles v. Gee*, 1 Dev. L. 341.

⁵ *Ross v. Russell*, 31 N. H. 386, was an action on an account stated. During seven years after statement of the account, nine payments were made upon it, aggregating more than the principal of the account.

Woods, C. J., said: "The mode of computing interest upon promissory notes seems to have been perfectly settled by the usages of business, and by judicial decisions, in many jurisdictions, and we are not aware of any defections from the rule by any extended usage or any respectable authorities. The authorities in the plaintiff's argument are uniform in support of it, and the unvarying practice of this court is likewise believed to have been in harmony with it. We do not understand the argument of the defendants as drawing the rule into question; but as in-

Rests in an account, bearing interest, and consisting of numerous items, are a proper substitute for computation of interest on each item.¹

sisting upon a distinction between the present contract and a promissory note; as well as upon the nature of the contract itself; as, for the reason that the frequency with which the payments were made, renders the application of such a rule unreasonably onerous to the party; and therefore not within the general maxim of allowing such interest as shall be just and reasonable. In other words, they claim to have paid the money due on the contract; that the several payments from time to time, made in discharge of it, should be treated like items of a mutual account, in which the relation of debtor and creditor is not recognized between the parties, except upon final settlement, or upon the recurrence of such periodical rests as are allowed by courts sometimes, when the justice of the case seems to require it. If this were a correct view of the case, the question for the court would be as to what interest ought to be allowed, and what rests established for computing it. . . . It was from the beginning a debt for goods sold to the defendants, and by the admission of the party drawing interest; and the sums of money, from time to time received by the plaintiff of the defendants, were not of the nature of items of mutual account, but as the auditor finds, and as clearly appears, payments made towards the extinguishment of the debt, and applicable as payments ordinarily are, or should by law be, towards interest or principal, according to the direction that the law gives to such payments in the silence of the parties in respect to them. We find no ground upon

which we can exempt this contract to pay money with interest from the general rule shown to govern promissory notes in the particulars in controversy. The principal was payable on demand, and the interest, of course, also. The plaintiffs had a right to insist upon the payment of interest, as often as interest accrued, and could have encountered any attempt of the defendants to apply a payment towards the principal, by demand of fresh payment on account of interest. The legal presumption, then, was, that the payment was made first in reduction of the claim which did not carry interest; that is, the interest itself." *McGregor v. Ganlin*, 4 U. C. Q. B. 378.

The court held in *Gwinn v. Whitaker*, 1 Har. & J. 754, that a payment by a debtor *must* be first applied to extinguish the interest of his debt, and then to the principal; and that a different application is not in the discretion of the debtor. But in *Pendall's Ex'r v. Bank of Marietta*, 10 Leigh, 484, it was held that a debtor owing a debt consisting of principal and interest, and making a partial payment, has a right to direct its application to so much of the principal in exclusion of the interest, and the creditor, if he receives it, is bound to apply it accordingly. And this was approved in *Miller v. Trevillian*, 2 Rob. 1, which decided also that a case is not taken out of the influence of that principle by the circumstance that the party receiving the payment is fiduciary.

¹*Harding v. Howdy*, 11 Wheat. 103; *Schieffelin v. Stewart*, 1 John. Ch. 620.

Where payments are made on a debt before it is due, and before it begins to bear interest, the party making the payment is not, without some stipulation to that effect, entitled to interest up to the time the debt begins to bear interest.¹ If, however, the debt bears interest, and a payment is made and accepted before the money is due, it should be immediately applied to the principal and accrued interest which would next become due.²

¹ Killian v. Herndon, 4 Rich. L. 609.

² French v. Kennedy, 7 Barb. 452; Miami Exporting Co. v. Bank of U. S. 5 Ohio, 260; Williams v. Houghaling, 3 Cow. 86; Tracy v. Wikoff, 1 Dall. 133. In Miami Exporting Co. v. Bank of U. S. supra, eight notes were made Oct. 21, 1820. They were severally payable *on or before* the first day of December, 1823, and succeeding years to 1830, and all were on interest from Dec. 1, 1819. Large payments were made on these notes in 1821 and 1822.

Hitchcock, J., said: "On the part of the defendants, it is insisted that inasmuch as these notes are payable on or before a particular day, and payments were made before that day, they have a right to compute interest upon the principal sum up to the time of payment, and so on from time to time as payments were made. Had the interest been due when the payments were made, this rule would not have been so objectionable, although we are not prepared to say it would be correct.

"In support of the principle contended for, the defendants' counsel cite 8 S. & R. 378; Wash. C. C. 92; 17 Mass. 417; 1 John. Ch. 13; 2 John. Ch. 209; and a number of other cases. In all these cases, I apprehend, it will be found that none of the payments were made until after the debt was due; at least the con-

trary does not appear to have been the fact. The cases in Sargent & Rawle, and the one in Washington, are upon judgments. In the case before the court, no interest was demandable until the notes themselves became due. To adopt this rule, then, would be doing injustice to the plaintiffs. It would be charging them with interest, before they could be called upon for either principal.

"To adopt what is called the commercial rule would be equally unjust to the defendants. There would not be the same injustice in this case, it is true, that there would be where the payments had been long delayed and the debt had been even due for a great length of time. In such case it might so happen that the payment of interest alone would discharge both principal and interest. The case cited from 1 Dallas seems to recognize this principle. But it must be remembered that the notes here were payable on or before a certain day, although the defendants could not compel payment before the day; yet the plaintiffs might pay before that time, and the defendants might be compelled to receive it. They could only be compelled to receive it upon the hypothesis that full payment was made, not only principal, but interest. If, then, partial payment only is made, it would seem to be just that this

In the computation for the purpose of applying a partial payment made after the principal sum is due, no notice is taken of the time when such principal falls due. The rests are to be made when the payments are actually made; unless the payments fall short of the interest; in which case, as before stated, the rest is deferred until the amount paid equals or exceeds the interest due; then the money paid is applied first to discharge the interest, and if there is a surplus of the payment, it is applied to reduce the principal.¹ But in Rhode Island, where, as before remarked, instalments of interest bear interest while in arrear, a rest is to be made at the time the principal should have been paid, though no payment is then made. In a recent case, a rule was laid down for computing the amount due at any given time, on a bond to pay \$7,500 on or before May 7, 1859, with interest from date at the rate of seven per cent. per annum, payable on the 7th of May, 1859; and, after that time, semi-annually, until the principal sum be paid. It was held that the seven per cent. instalments should be reckoned with interest on them up to the time when the principal was due; and seven per cent. simple interest on the amount then found due, from thence until the time to which the amount is to be computed; inasmuch as by force of the words, "until the principal sum be paid," the contract rate must be held to govern to the time of actual payment, although after maturity.² The rule, which has been stated as applicable where partial payments have been made, is intended to prevent, and does prevent, interest being computed upon interest; and, of course, must be modified where interest payable at particular times,

partial payment should apply as well to interest as principal. We have found but one case reported similar to the one now before the court. This case is reported in 3 Cow. 86. The court says: 'Payment made on an instalment not due and payable should be applied to the extinguishment of principal, and such proportion of interest as has accrued on the principal thus extinguished. For instance, a bond or note given for the payment of

\$100 on or before the termination of one year. At the end of six months a payment of \$51.50 is made. This is not applied to sink the principal to \$48.50; but the \$1.50 is applied to the interest of \$50 for six months, and \$50 to sink so much of the principal. At the end of the year there will be due \$50 of principal, and the interest on that \$50 for one year.'

¹ French v. Kennedy, *supra*.

² Lanahan v. Ward, 10 R. I. 299.

remaining unpaid, is allowed to bear interest. In North Carolina, the rule for computing interest on a bond, on which interest is payable annually, is to calculate the interest on the bond for the first year, setting the interest aside, and then for the second, third, and so on, until the time for the first payment. Then calculate the interest on each year's interest to the same time, and apply the payment first to the extinguishment of this interest, and the surplus, if any, to the reduction of the principal. If the payment is not sufficient to pay this interest, it is applied first to extinguish the interest calculated on each year's interest, and the surplus to the principal interest as far as it will go. If the payment is not enough to satisfy the interest on the interest, it is set aside, and neither stops nor bears interest.¹ If an erroneous rule of computing interest is adopted with the knowledge and consent of the parties, although adopted ignorantly, it is a mistake of law; but if there is a mistake in the calculation, it is a mistake of fact.²

SECTION 9.

SUSPENSION OF INTEREST.

Where payments prevented by judicial process—By war—By tender.

Interest given as damages results from the debtor's default. When he owes money, and he knows what he should pay, he is chargeable with interest from the time when he ought to pay it. But if he is prevented from paying by the act or neglect of the creditor,³ or by law, he is not in default; and no interest is allowable during the period he is so prevented. The fact that when an instalment of interest became due, the mortgagor was unable to find the mortgagee, until after the period required for the payment of interest, in order to prevent the principal from coming due, is not, in the absence of any fraud on the part of the mortgagee, a defense to a foreclosure of a mortgage for the payment of the principal.⁴ Nor is interest suspended on a bond or note, while it is lost or mislaid, unless tender is made.⁵ But where

¹ Bratton v. Allison, 70 N. C. 498.

⁴ Dwight v. Webster, 10 Abb.

² Baker v. Baker, 28 N. J. L. 13.

128.

³ Thompson v. Fullenwider, 5

⁵ Payne v. Clark, 23 Mo. 259.

Bradw. 551.

a person, entitled to an annuity, removed to parts unknown, and made no demand of the administrator for many years, till suit was instituted, the court refused to allow interest, except from the commencement of suit; on the ground that the allowance of interest, in such cases, is not matter of positive law, but dependent on the circumstances.¹

WHERE PAYMENTS PREVENTED BY LEGAL PROCESS.—In case of garnishment, trustee process, or restraint by other judicial proceeding, where the indebtedness is of such a character that interest can only be recovered for wrongful detention of the principal sum, the question whether the debtor who is subjected to such process shall pay interest during the pendency of the proceeding, has been much discussed and variously decided. In the New England States, and some others, perhaps, the trustee is not generally held chargeable with interest during the time he is under the restraint of the proceedings;² unless the funds have been retained under such circumstances that the court can infer that they have earned interest;³ or the trustee practices unreasonable delay in making his answer, for the purpose of obtaining a longer use of the money.⁴

Where a corporation was the trustee, whose business was not to employ its funds in trade and business, the court held that it has done its duty if it has the funds ready, upon the determination of the case, to pay such judgment as shall be rendered.⁵ So it has been held by the national supreme court, that if money be enjoined in the hands of a party, who is thereby prevented from making any use of it, interest is not allowed.⁶ In an action in New York upon a note, it was said that a person who is prohibited by injunction from paying the principal, will not be compelled to pay interest; and one who causes such injunction is not

¹ *Jane v. Hagan*, 10 Humph. 332.

² *Rennell v. Kimball*, 5 Allen, 356; *Prescott v. Parker*, 4 Mass. 170; *Adams v. Cardis*, 8 Pick. 260; *Smith v. Flanders*, 129 Mass. 322; *Huntress v. Burbank*, 111 Mass. 213.

³ *Brown v. Silsby*, 10 N. H. 521; *Swanscot Machine Co. v. Partridge*, 25 N. H. 369; *Pierce v. Rowe*, 1 N. H. 179.

⁴ *Oriental Bank v. Fremont Ins. Co.* 4 Met. 1; *Rushton v. Rowe*, 64 Pa. St. 63.

⁵ *Swanscot Machine Co. v. Partridge*, supra. See *Norris v. Hall*, 18 Me. 332; *Chase v. Manhardt*, 1 Bland, 333.

⁶ *Osborn v. Bank of U. S.* 9 Wheat. 738; *Wade v. Wade's Adm'r*, 1 Wash. C. C. 477.

entitled to it. The debtor in that case supposed he was enjoined, but was not; and not being compelled to retain the money, was held liable to pay interest.¹

In New Jersey, the obligee of a bond, for the purpose of having it collected, made an unconditional assignment. Afterwards, fearing that the assignee would appropriate the money to his own use, the assignor filed a bill in equity to restrain the obligor from paying the money to the assignee, and the assignee from receiving it. It was held, that during the continuance of the injunction, the obligor was not chargeable with interest.²

In Pennsylvania, where the debt is the subject of a foreign attachment, the interest ceases on the service of the attachment, if the debtor is ready and willing to pay the debt and interest; but he is not entitled to the benefit of this rule where the delay is caused by his litigiousness and unreasonable conduct. The court suggest that a sure way for the garnishee to avoid liability for interest, is to pay the money into court.³

In an Ohio case, the court said the exemption, by reason of an injunction or garnishment, seems to rest entirely upon the idea of the party having the money actually in readiness to be disposed of, as directed by the court; and so being in the custody of the law, is to be regarded as a *quasi* payment, as if placed on deposit, subject to the order of the court; and referring to the case in hand, the court say: "Nothing short of such a state of facts, we think, should have exempted the defendant in this case from the payment of interest during the pendency of the attachment proceedings. The record shows no proof of such a state of facts in this case. It is not pretended that the defendant, either before or during the attachment proceedings, expressed a wish or even willingness to pay his indebtedness. Nor does it appear that he was ready to pay. If, then, he is in law exempt from the payment of interest during the time of his garnishment, for the reason that he was actually holding the

¹Stevens v. Barringer, 13 Wend. 639.

²Branthwait v. Halsey, 9 N. J. L. 3.

³Rushton v. Rowe, 64 Pa. St. 63. See Fitzgerald v. Caldwell, 2 Dall. 213; Jackson v. Lloyd, 44 Pa. St. 82;

Irwin v. Pittsburgh, etc. R. R. Co. 43 Pa. St. 488; Mackey v. Hodgson, 9 Pa. St. 468; Updegroff v. Spring, 11 S. & R. 188. See also Stevens v. Gwathmey, 19 Mo. 628; Goodwin v. McGehee, 19 Ala. 468.

money, ready and willing to pay, but was prevented by the attachment proceedings, such state of facts must be presumed. But a presumption is the supposition of a truth, grounded on circumstantial or *probable* evidence. It should always be a natural and reasonable deduction from pertinent circumstances and relative to existing facts, to constitute a legal presumption.¹

In Alabama, where a bill was filed for the purpose of subjecting a sum of money in the hands of a third person to the payment of a debt due to the complainant, it was held that if such person is enjoined from using it, and he does not offer to bring it into court, but insists upon his right to retain it, both against the complainant and his debtor, he should be charged with interest.² In a later case, a debtor was enjoined from paying over money to his creditor, but was not restrained from using it in any other manner; it was held that he could only discharge himself from paying interest by paying the money into court.³

In Kentucky, a debtor is not excused from paying interest because the fund is attached in his hands by a bill in chancery, unless he brings the money into court, or shows that he was prevented from using it.⁴

In Maryland, in a suit upon an injunction bond, given upon the granting of an injunction to restrain the payment of a sum of money, interest on this sum is recoverable, as a matter of right, up to the time it was paid into court upon the dissolution of the injunction. This right of action and recovery proceeded on the assumption that the debtor enjoined was exempt from paying interest during the continuance of the injunction.⁵

In Virginia, it is held that although a debtor is restrained from paying money by attachment, he ought nevertheless to pay interest during the time he was so restrained, if he continues to hold the money.⁶

¹Candee v. Webster, 9 Ohio St. 452.

²Kerkman v. Vanlier, 7 Ala. 217.

³Bullock v. Ferguson, 30 Ala. 227.

⁴Shackleford v. Helm, 1 Dana, 338.

⁵Wallis v. Dilley, 7 Md. 237.

⁶Templeman v. Fountleroy, 3

Rand. 434. Carr, J., said: "The last objection to the decree is, that it gives interest while the money was stayed in the party's hands, and it would have been a contempt to have paid it out. I have examined the case of Tazewell, Ex'r, v. Barrett, 4 Hen. & Munf. 159, and think

There is practical good sense in the rule which requires the debtor, who is restrained from paying money to his creditor, to pay it into court, if he would exempt himself from liability to pay interest. A debtor who is in default, and therefore liable to interest when the restraining process is served, has no cause to complain that that liability continues; for the process, in restraining him for the time being, operates in harmony with his own choice. When the course of the proceedings admonishes him that the money may be required so soon that he can make no further beneficial use of it, the option to pay it into court is equivalent to the option to pay it to his creditor; and having this election from the first, it cannot be said that the law compels him to keep the money at all; he is not prevented for any time whatever from making payment.¹

WHERE WAR PREVENTS PAYMENT.—War suspends commercial intercourse between the belligerent nations, and the citizens or subjects of each are enemies of the citizens or subjects of the other. Their contracts are prevented by law from being performed while this hostile relation subsists. Interest cannot be

the principle decided there directly applicable to the present question. Tazewell owed money to Bland, by bond. He was served with a subpoena on behalf of Bland's executors, attaching this money in his hands. After this service he received notice that the bond had been assigned. An order of court was subsequently served on him to restrain him from paying the money till further order. It was five or six years before this order was discharged; and in a suit by the assignees of the bond, the question was whether, during this time, Tazewell should pay interest. The court decided that he should. Judge Roane considered the principle as settled by *Hunter v. Spotswood*, 1 Wash. 145, where a sheriff sold attached effects, under an order of court, directing him to pay the money to Hunter on his giving se-

curity, which he failed to do; the money remained; and, it was said, died in the sheriff's hands by depreciation. Yet he was decreed to pay interest. In all such cases, I think the safe and sound doctrine is, that if the party, though restrained from paying, holds and uses the money (and we must presume he uses if he continues to hold it), he ought to pay interest; and if the holder does not think so, he has always the privilege of bringing the money into court; and because, if the debtor could, under the restraining process, hold the debt for years without interest, it would offer a strong temptation to him to stir up claims of this kind, and to throw all possible obstacles in the way of a decision of the question raised." See *Ross v. Austin*, 4 Hen. & Munf. 502.

¹See *Grunish v. Standard Sugar Refinery*, 2 Low. 553.

allowed on money becoming due during the war between enemies, the payment of which could not be made by reason of such suspension of commercial intercourse, because the debtor is not in fault for the delay of payment.¹ On a bond given in one of the American states to a British creditor, before the war of the revolution, and confiscated, it was held that the creditor was not entitled to interest except from the time the debt was demanded after the treaty of peace; but it was held that it ought to be disclosed by plea that the creditor was beyond sea, and that the debtor had always been ready since the treaty to pay, and is now ready; in verification of which, he should pay the money into court.²

Interest on loans made previous to, and maturing after, the commencement of the war, ceased to run during the subsequent continuance of the war, although interest was stipulated for in the contract.³ But interest which accrued during the war of the revolution on a bond to a citizen of Maryland by a principal and surety, the former a British subject and the latter a citizen of that state, was held to be recoverable in an action against the surety.⁴ The rule that interest is not recoverable between alien enemies during a war of their respective countries, is held to be applicable to debts between citizens of states in rebellion and citizens of states adhering to the national government in the late civil war; but that it can only apply when the money was to be paid to the belligerent directly.⁵ It cannot apply when there is a known agent appointed to receive the money, resident within the same jurisdiction with the debtor; in such a case the debt will draw interest.⁶

TENDER STOPS INTEREST.—Tender has been considered in a broader sense in another connection.⁷ It is only needful here to

¹ *Bean v. Chapman*, 62 Ala. 58; *Brewer v. Hartie*, 3 Call, 21; *Duniston v. Imbrie*, 3 Wash. C. C. 396; *Birdley v. Eden*, 3 Har. & McHen. 167. See *id.* 20, 140.

² *Anonymous*, *Martin & Hayw. L. & Eq.* 363. See *Sheppard v. Taylor*, 5 Pet. 675; *Selden v. Preston*, 11 Bush, 191.

³ *Brown v. Hiatts*, 15 Wall. 177; *Lush v. Lambert*, 15 Minn. 416.

⁴ *Paul v. Christie*, 4 Har. & McH. 161; *Bean v. Chapman*, *supra*.

⁵ *Pillow v. Brown*, 26 Ark. 240; *Ward v. Smith*, 7 Wall. 447; *Lush v. Lambert*, 15 Minn. 416; *Bigler v. Waller*, Chase, Dec. 316; *Brown v. Hiatts*, 15 Wall. 177.

⁶ *Ward v. Smith*, 7 Wall. 447.

⁷ See *ante*, p. 443.

explain when admissible, in what it consists, and its effect to stop interest. The theory of charging interest after a debt is due, and ought to be paid, is that the debtor is in default; that he might voluntarily pay the debt, and should be charged with interest because he does not, but withholds the money without the creditor's consent; hence a tender, being an offer of payment, has the effect of preventing all the consequences of the default; it stops interest and protects the party against costs; for, if the tender is refused, it is not his, but the creditor's fault that the debt remains unpaid.¹

The tender and refusal only causes a suspension of interest, and exempts the debtor from costs. Where the maker of a promissory note paid money into the hands of an agent to secure it, and the agent tendered the money to the holder of the note, on condition of having it delivered up, the note being mislaid, this condition was not complied with; and the agent afterwards became bankrupt with the money in his hands. Held, that the maker was still responsible on the note, but the interest was not recoverable after the time of the tender.²

A TENDER NOT ALLOWED FOR UNLIQUIDATED DAMAGES.—A tender can only be made of a debt which is certain in amount; it is not available at common law where the demand consists of unliquidated damages.³ The debt must also be certain to justify interest by reason of the debtor's default. The theory of the law is that the debtor is able, by his own voluntary act, to prevent such interest. His act can never be more than a tender, without the concurring act of the creditor in accepting the money. A tender, however, being all the debtor can do

¹Paterson v. Sharp, 41 Cal. 133; Raymond v. Beamard, 12 John. 274; Jackson v. Law, 5 Cow. 248; Woodruff v. Trapnall, 12 Ark. 640; Wheeler v. Woodward, 66 Pa. St. 158; Dixon v. Clark, 5 C. B. 365; Waistell v. Atkinson, 3 Bing. 289; Carley v. Vance, 17 Mass. 389; Cornell v. Green, 10 S. & R. 14; Johnson v. Triggs, 4 G. Greene, 97; Freeman v. Fleming, 5 Iowa, 460; Shont v. Southern, 10 id. 415;

Mohn v. Stoner, 11 id. 30; Hayward v. Munger, 14 id. 516; Dooley v. Smith, 13 Wall. 604.

²Dent v. Dunn, 3 Camp. 290.

³Cilley v. Hawkins, 48 Ill. 308; Gregory v. Wells, 62 id. 232; Dearle v. Barrett, 2 A. & E. 82; Green v. Shurtliff, 19 Vt. 592; Dunning v. Humphrey, 24 Wend. 31. See McDowell v. Keller, 4 Cold. 258; Hopson v. Fountain, 5 Hunph. 140.

towards performance of the promise to pay, it has the effect of preventing damages for non-performance. On principle, a party should have a right by tender to prevent default, wherever in the absence of such tender interest would be chargeable on the ground of default.¹

WHEN A TENDER MAY BE MADE.—A tender is the offer of performance by a party who is under a contract obligation to pay money. The tender to prevent interest altogether should be made on the day the money becomes due; the offer is then of the very thing promised, and, if accepted, there is a specific performance of the contract. In Massachusetts, a tender afterwards could not be pleaded, and was unavailing as a defense to the action until changed by statute.² And this is the doctrine of the English courts. There it is said, a plea of tender is in truth a plea of performance of the contract as far as the party contracting can perform; and where money is to be paid, the debtor cannot pay it unless the creditor will receive it. A tender, therefore, at the time it is due, is sufficient because it is payment so far as the debtor can pay, but a tender afterwards is too late.³ Nothing can discharge a covenant to pay on a certain day, but actual payment; acceptance afterwards may have the effect of discharge as accord and satisfaction.⁴

But neither in England nor Massachusetts is a tender of the debt, after it is due, without effect. The denial of the right to

¹In *Dearle v. Barrett*, 2 A. & El. 82, it is assumed, or referred to as true, that a tender is pleadable to a *quantum meruit*. See note *b* to this case.

²*City Bank v. Cutler*, 3 Pick. 414; *Suffolk Bank v. Worcester R. R. Co.* 5 id. 106; *Dewey v. Humphrey*, id. 187; *Maynard v. Hunt*, id. 240; *Frazier v. Cushman*, 12 Mass. 277.

³*Dobie v. Larkan*, 10 Exch. 776.

⁴*Poole v. Tunbridge*, 2 M. & W. 223. In this case, *Johnson v. Clay*, 7 Taunt. 486, is doubted. In *Hume v. Peplow*, 8 East, 168, Lord Ellenborough, C. J., said: "In strictness, a plea of tender is applicable only to

cases where the party pleading it has never been guilty of any breach of his contract; and we cannot suffer the new form of pleading to be introduced different from that which has always prevailed in this case. The damages, indeed, have sometimes varied, as the rate of interest has been changed. And though the court have adopted the practice of referring it to their officers to compute principal and interest on bills of exchange, instead of sending it to a jury to make the same computation; yet it is a matter always in the discretion of the court, and not to be obtained without motion."

plead such a tender is technical, and the benefit of it is afforded in another way. The tender, or even an offer to pay without going far enough to constitute a tender, may so negative default as to take away the right to damages, or any penalty for detention of the money. A bank was by statute subjected to additional damages at the rate of twenty-four per cent. per annum for the time it should refuse or delay payment; and demand for payment of a large sum for its bills was made, which was partially complied with; but the amount required exceeding the specie in the vaults of the bank, there was a deficiency in the payment, which was tendered after suit brought, on the day after the demand, and an additional sum for interest and costs. This tender was refused; after which the money was deposited in another bank, subject to the order of the creditor, and notice thereof given to such creditor. Under a rule of the trial court, the money was brought into court and taken by the plaintiffs. The court, by Parker, C. J., said: "The tender, though not technically good as a defense, is a legal and equitable shield against the just but severe penalty for neglecting and refusing to redeem their bills, from the time when they would have redeemed them but for the refusal of the other party to receive. We think, too, that the plaintiffs ought not to recover even simple interest after they might have received their money, and refused, under the circumstances of this case. The bank bills or notes sued were promises to pay money on demand, without any engagement to pay interest. Interest was no part of the contract; but after demand and non-payment, interest would be recovered in the form of damages for detention. This claim of damages might be answered before a jury, by proving that it was the fault of the plaintiffs themselves that they had not received their debt, and that the money had been placed subject to their order, so that the debtor could not put it to profitable use. If there were any question about the amount due, the case might be different; but where the sum is certain, and the creditor refuses to receive the debt, which is not, by the terms of the contract, on interest, and the debtor deprives himself of the use of the money, putting it under the control of the creditor without any condition, we

•

can see no principle of law or justice which will oblige the debtor to pay interest subsequently.”¹ It has also been held

¹ *Suffolk Bank v. Worcester Bank*, 5 Pick. 106. The learned chief justice cites the practice in England in support of the exemption of the debtor from liability to pay interest in such cases. Referring to *Dent v. Dunn*, 3 Camp. 293, he says: “The action was brought by Dent against the executrix of Dunn, on two promissory notes given by the testator in his life time. It appeared that, after his death, his executrix had given her agent a sum sufficient to take up the notes. The agent offered to pay the principal and interest on having the notes delivered up to him, but they were mislaid, and so the money was not paid. The agent failed with the money in his hands. Afterwards the notes were found and the action brought. These facts were relied upon in defense of the action, but not admitted as such. A question then arose, to what time the interest should be made up. Lord Ellenborough said he thought interest ought to be stopped from the time of the offer to pay. Interest, he said, is a compensation agreed to be paid for the use of money forborne by the lender at the borrower’s request. It is more frequently recovered in the shape of damages for money improperly detained by the debtor, contrary to the request of the creditor. But in neither of these ways can interest run after an offer to pay the principal upon a reasonable condition, which the party to receive refuses, or is not in a situation to fulfil. And a verdict was taken for the principal and interest down to the tender. Here, it will be observed, was no legal tender. The offer to pay was after the notes

had become due, and a condition was insisted on, which, however reasonable, would have rendered the offer nugatory as a tender; but yet it had its effect, because the money was not unlawfully detained, but it was the negligence of the plaintiff in regard to the notes which prevented the payment.

“So, in the case before us there was no legal tender, but an offer to pay the money on the same day that the action was commenced, together with a surplus sufficient to cover the interest or penalty which had accrued, and upon the refusal to receive, the money was deposited in a bank for their use, with a notice that they might at any time draw it out. The case is more favorable for the defendants than the one cited, and it differs also in this, that there was no contract for interest; so that it could be recovered only as damages for improper detention. Whereas, in the case cited, the promissory notes themselves were, without doubt, upon interest, it being stated that the offer by the agent was to pay the principal and interest. There, too, the money was lost, so that the payment of the principal itself was disputed. Here the principal and interest due at the time of the offer, and the costs which had accrued, were at all times after the offer at the disposal of the plaintiffs.

“The court of common pleas in England have adopted the same just principle, and applied it more extensively; as appears by the case of *Zeevin v. Cowell*, 2 Taunt. 202. The case was, that after the action was commenced, and before the declara-

in Kentucky, that a tender after the day fixed for payment is not good.¹

tion was made out, the defendant offered to pay the debt and costs, which the plaintiff refused to take, and proceeded to make out his declaration. The motion was that the defendant should be permitted to pay into court the debt and costs up to the time of the offer to pay; which was allowed, and the plaintiff was made to pay the costs of the application and all subsequent costs. And in the case of *Roberts v. Lambert*, 2 Taunt. 283, the same order was made. This rule is exceedingly just, as it goes to repress the spirit of litigation, and punishes the party for his vexatious proceedings. These cases fully justify us in the conclusion we have come to in the present case, that the money brought in under the rule was sufficient; which having been taken out by the plaintiffs, judgment must be for the defendants for costs after that time." *Golf v. Rechoboth*, 2 Cush. 475. See *Jeter v. Littlejohn*, 3 Murph. 186; *Cornell v. Green*, 10 S. & R. 14.

The statute of 3 and 4 W. 4, c. 42, § 21, enacts: "That it shall be lawful for the defendant in all personal actions (with certain exceptions), by leave of any of the said superior courts where such action is pending, or a judge of any of said superior courts, to pay into court a sum of money, by way of compensation or amends, in such action and under such regulations as to the payment of costs and the form of pleading, as the said judges, or such eight or more of them as aforesaid, shall, by any rule or orders by them to be from time to time made, order and direct."

¹*Huston v. Noble*, 4 J. J. Marsh.

130. See *Gould v. Banks*, 8 Wend. 562; *Day v. Lafferty*, 4 Ark. 450. In *Dixon v. Clark*, 5 C. B. 365, Wilde, C. J., said: "In actions of debt and assumpsit, the principle of the plea of tender, in our apprehension, is, that the defendant has been always ready (*toujours prêt*) to perform entirely the contract on which the action is founded; and that he did perform it, as far as he was able, by tendering the requisite money: the plaintiff himself precluding a complete performance, by refusing to receive it. And, as, in ordinary cases, the debt is not discharged by such tender and refusal, the plea must not only go on to allege that the defendant is still ready (*uncore prêt*), but must be accompanied by a *profert in curiam* of the money tendered. If the defendant can maintain this plea, although he will not thereby bar the debt (for that would be inconsistent with the *uncore prêt*, and *profert in curiam*); yet he will answer the action, in the sense that he will recover judgment for his costs of defense against the plaintiff,—in which respect the plea of tender is essentially different from that of payment of money into court. And, as the plea is thus to constitute an answer to the action, it must, we conceive, be deficient in none of the requisite qualities of a good plea in bar. With respect to the averment of *toujours prêt*, if the plaintiff can falsify it, he avoids the plea altogether. Therefore, if he can show that an entire performance of the contract was demanded and refused, at any time, when, by the terms of it, he had a right to make such a demand, he will avoid the plea. Hence, if a demand of the

After a debt has become due, an action accrues for the recovery of damages; the whole demand is one for the recovery of damages, given by law for failure to perform the con-

whole sum originally due, is made and refused, a subsequent tender of part of it, is bad, notwithstanding that, by part payment, or by other means, the debt may have been reduced, in the interim, to the sum tendered. And this is the principle of the decision of *Cotton v. Godwin*, 7 M. & W. 147. If, however, the demand were of a larger sum than that originally due under the contract, a refusal to pay it would not falsify the *toujours prist*, even though the amount demanded were made up of the sum due under the contract, and some other debt due from the defendant to the plaintiff. And this is the principle of the decisions of *Brandon v. Newington*, 3 Q. B. 915, and *Hesketh v. Fawcett*, 11 M. & W. 356, which appear to overrule *Tyler v. Bland*, 9 M. & W. 338.

"This principle, however, we think, is only applicable where the larger sum is demanded, *generally*, and can hardly be enforced where it is explained to the defendant at the time, how the amount demanded is made up; for, in such case, the transaction appears to be nothing less than a simultaneous demand of the several debts, so as to falsify the averment of *toujours prist* as to each. But, besides the averment of *readiness* to perform, the plea must aver an actual *performance* of the entire contract on the part of the defendant, as far as the plaintiff would allow. And it is plain that, where, by the terms of it, the money is to be paid on a future day certain, this branch of the plea can only be satisfied by alleging a tender *on the very day*. And this is the principle of the decisions of *Hume v. Peploe*, 8 East,

168, and *Poole v. Tumbridge*, 2 M. & W. 223. It is also obvious that the defect in the plea in this respect cannot be remedied by resorting to the previous averment of *toujours prist*. Consequently, a plea by the acceptor of a bill, or the maker of a note, of a tender *post diem*, is bad, notwithstanding the tender is of the amount of the bill or note, with interest from the day it became due up to the day of the tender, and notwithstanding the plea alleges that the defendant was always *ready* to pay, not only from the time of the tender (as the plea was in *Hume v. Peploe*), but also from the time when the bill or note became payable. On the same reasoning, it appears to us, that this branch of the plea can only be satisfied by alleging a tender of the whole sum due under the contract, for that a tender of a part of it only is no averment that the defendant performed the whole contract as far as the plaintiff would allow. If it be said that the plea of tender is, in effect, only in preclusion of damages subsequent to the tender, and that it would be unjust to give the plaintiff those damages which have been incurred, merely in consequence of his refusal to receive the money tendered, the answer is, that the same argument might be applied to the instance of the tender *post diem* of the amount of a bill or note, with the interest then due; but that, in each case, the defendant is unable to allege that he has performed the terms of his contract, as far as the plaintiff would allow him, and is, therefore, disabled from pleading a tender."

tract. A tender, then, is not an offer of strict performance, but of the damages; a tender of the full amount to which the creditor is entitled, if received, is accord and satisfaction; but since the damages are certain in amount, consisting of the debt and interest, the general American doctrine is that a tender may be made after the debt is due, and may be pleaded as such. To be sufficient; however, it must include the interest up to the date of the tender.¹ In cases of promises to pay in chattels or in paper money of fluctuating value, a tender in kind, of the thing stipulated to be paid, to be effectual, can only be made on the day appointed for payment.² It is only upon debts due that a tender will stop interest; a tender of money to pay a debt, bearing interest, before it is due, will not have that effect.³ The creditor has a right to keep his money at interest according to the contract.⁴ In a Wisconsin case the question arose whether a tender can be made before an interest-bearing debt becomes due by tendering interest also to the maturity of the debt. The court remarked that the question was somewhat novel in its character, and upon which authorities are not numerous, owing doubtless to the rarity of the occurrence as matter of fact. It is seldom, at least in modern times, that the debtor offers to pay before the debt is due, including interest up to the time the debt is due; still more seldom, such offer being made, that the creditor refuses it. The two Massachusetts cases seem to rest the decision upon the right of the creditor to keep his money at interest, according to the contract. But where the debtor tenders the whole amount of the interest which could accrue up to the time of payment fixed by the contract, this reason would seem to fail. But can it not be said that the creditor may have an interest in keeping his money invested, upon security, rather than to have it in his own hands? Can it not be said that he may insist on it, even arbitrarily or obsti-

¹ Tracy v. Strong, 2 Conn. 659; Stadwell v. Cooke, 38 Conn. 549; Ashburn v. Poulter, 35 Conn. 553; Patterson v. Sharp, 41 Cal. 133; Haman v. Dimmick, 14 Ind. 105; Livingston v. Harrison, 2 E. D. Smith, 197; Rudolph v. Wagner, 36 Ala. 698. See 2 Pars. on Cont. 642, note e.

² Powe v. Powe, 42 Ala. 113; Toulmin v. Sager, id. 127.

³ Ellis v. Craig, 7 John. Ch. 7; Mitchell v. Cook, 29 Barb. 243.

⁴ Id.; Saunders v. Frost, 5 Pick. 259, 266; Kingman v. Pierce, 17 Mass. 247.

nately, and without advantage to himself, so long as the contract provides for? It would seem so, unless the rule of the civil law is to prevail, which was that the day of payment was fixed for the convenience of the debtor only; that he might not be compelled to pay before that time, leaving him at liberty, however, to do so if he chose.¹ A tender should be made before suit brought, though it may be made after the creditor has directed suit to be brought,² and even taken the initiatory steps.³ But under a rule of court the defendant may pay into court the amount he acknowledges to be due.⁴

The law of tender has been more or less regulated by statute in nearly all of the states, and is generally allowed after suit commenced; but when so made, the costs that have accrued up to the time of the tender must also be tendered.⁵ The tender may be made generally for the debt, interest and costs; and will be sufficient if the amount is large enough; but a tender for the debt, not mentioning costs, will not be good, though the plaintiff recover no more than is paid into court; for tenders are *stricti juris*.⁶ If, at the time of the tender, the debtor has no knowledge of the commencement of a suit, and the creditor do not inform him thereof, nor make any claim of costs, but refuses to accept the amount tendered solely on account of its insufficiency to pay the *debt*, it may be regarded as a waiver of all claim for costs.⁷ After judgment, the only way to make a tender effectual is to bring the money into court, and move for and obtain a rule to enter satisfaction upon the record.⁸ But where a defendant, on being taken on execution under a *ca. sa.*, tendered the debt and costs to the plaintiff's attorney, and required him to sign his discharge, which such attorney re-

¹ Moore v. Cord, 14 Wis. 213. See McHard v. Whetcroft, 3 Har. & McH. 85; 2 Par. on Cont. 642; Tillon v. Britton, 9 N. J. L. 120.

² Hubbard v. Chenango Bank, 8 Cow. 88; Fishburne v. Sanders, 1 Nott. & McC. 242; Winningham v. Redding, 6 Jones' L. 125.

³ Knight v. Beach, 7 Abb. N. S. 241; Retan v. Drew, 19 Wend. 304; Bennett v. Bayes, 5 H. & N. 391.

⁴ Murray v. Windley, 7 Ired. 201.

⁵ Freeman v. Fleming, 5 Iowa, 460; Emerson v. White, 10 Gray, 351.

⁶ Shotwell v. Denman, Coxe (N. J. L.), 174; State Bank v. Holcomb, 7 N. J. L. 193. See Gammon v. Stone, 1 Ves. Sr. 339.

⁷ Haskell v. Brewer, 11 Me. 258; Hull v. Peters, 7 Barb. 331.

⁸ Jackson v. Law, 5 Cow. 248.

fused to do until such debtor had paid an independent collateral demand for costs, it was held that the plaintiff and his attorney were liable to an action on the case for such refusal.¹

SECTION 10.

PLEADING.

How interest must be claimed in pleading.

HOW INTEREST MUST BE CLAIMED IN PLEADING.—It is a rule of pleading that those damages which are implied by law, or necessarily result from the facts stated as the cause of action, need not be specially declared for.² Under this rule, interest at the legal rate which may be claimed as damages for non-payment of money when due, may be recovered without being specially claimed in pleading.³ If the action is brought upon

¹ Crozer v. Pilling, 6 D. & R. 129.

² See post, tit. Pleading.

³ Tucker v. Page, 69 Ill. 179; McConnell v. Thomas, 3 Ill. 313; Washington v. Planters' Bank, 1 How. (Miss.) 230. But when interest is included in the agreement, it is part of the debt agreed to be paid, and the interest promise and its breach must be alleged.

In Chinn v. Hamilton, Hamps. C. C. 438, debt was brought on a promissory note for \$3,919.53, to be paid one day after date, with interest at ten per cent. from date until final payment. In the declaration the plaintiff demanded the sum of \$3,919.53, and assigned as a breach the non-payment of that sum, made no averment in relation to the interest, and concluded the breach in these words: "to the damage of the plaintiff, \$2,000." And the court say: "In actions upon obligations, or promissory notes for the payment of money, containing no stipulation in regard to interest, it has not been deemed necessary to demand in the

declaration, the interest that may be due, nor to negative its payment in the assignment of breaches. The uniform and settled practice is to declare for the debt alone, and interest is recovered as damages for its detention. Upon the failure to pay money at the time it is due, the creditor is justly and legally entitled to be remunerated by the debtor, for the damages he has sustained by the fault of the debtor. The law has declared the amount of these damages, and fixed them at the rate of six per cent. per annum, and allowed the parties to the contract to vary this rate; so that in no case shall it exceed the rate of ten per cent. per annum upon the amount loaned or withheld. In lieu of the damages that the creditor would be entitled to recover for the unjust detention of the debt, the law has given interest; and although the law denominates it interest, it is in fact the damages which the creditor has sustained. He is therefore always allowed to recover the interest due

an express promise to pay money, and the contract set out includes a promise to pay interest at a given rate, which it is lawful to stipulate for, until the debt is paid, a general breach with an *ad damnum* large enough to cover the principal and interest, will entitle the plaintiff to recover interest to the date

at the rendition of the judgment as damages for the detention of the debt.

"But in cases where the parties stipulate in the contract for the payment of interest before the debt falls due, the interest cannot be regarded in the light of damages, but constitutes a part of the contract itself.

"The interest in this case accrues by the stipulations of the contract, and not as a legal consequence of a breach. It cannot be in the nature of damages, for it arises before any infraction of the contract or failure to perform it. . . .

"The promise to pay the debt, and the promise to pay interest from the date of the contract, are two separate distinct promises, or undertakings; one may be performed without performing the other. In declaring upon a covenant or a parol contract in writing containing various undertakings, the plaintiff has his election to complain of the breach of one or of all of the covenants or promises. If he complains of the breach or the non-performance of one only of the covenants or promises, he thereby admits that the others have been performed.

"The intendment is to be made most strongly against the pleader, and as he complains of the breach of only one of the covenants or obligations, the presumption arises that the others have been performed. It, at all events, waives any right of action upon them; for, having sued upon the contract once, he is for-

ever barred from suing again. It will not be allowed to split up the various covenants or promises contained in one contract and sue upon each of them — he can have but one recovery upon one contract, which then becomes merged in the judgment of the court.

"If the foregoing remarks are well founded, the declaration is not defective. Can the plaintiff in this case recover interest after the debt becomes due; and if he can, at what rate? He is entitled to recover interest, as damages for the detention of the money after it became due, and where the contract is silent the law fixes the rate at six per cent. per annum; but when the contract fixes the rate of interest at ten per cent., the law declares that to be the rate. In this case, the contract is set out in the declaration, and fixes the rate of interest at ten per cent. per annum; consequently, the plaintiff is entitled to recover interest at the rate of ten per cent. per annum. The fact that the parties have agreed upon the rate of interest does not change the nature of interest after the debt becomes due; but it is still justly regarded in the nature of damages for the failure to pay at the time stipulated by the parties."

But in *De Groot v. Darby*, 7 Rich. L. 120, Whitner, J., said: "The plaintiff claims interest in this case. The action was for goods sold and delivered. The declaration contained no count for interest, and although it did contain the usual count for money had and received, the bill of

of the judgment at the contract rate.¹ It has been, however, held in Alabama, that, in general, a court of equity will not decree interest on a balance, unless it is specially asked for in the

particulars, we are informed in the course of the argument, was for goods alone, and without any item for interest. It cannot be said, in the ordinary transaction of the sale of goods, that interest is an incident of the contract itself. The first inquiry is whether there was a special agreement to pay interest, *eo nomine*, or to do something towards the payment of an admitted sum. That would imply a promise; for in no just sense can it be maintained that the interest constitutes a part of the price of the goods. I do not understand this principle to be drawn into controversy. Cases in our own state are numerous in reference to such contracts as carry interest with them. Harp. 88; 1 Hill, 393; 3 McCord, 505; 2 Bailey, 394.

"The mere statement of such a proposition, it would seem, discloses the necessity of its appearance in pleading in some form. The very object of all pleading is to advertise the party sought to be charged, of the matter or thing claimed. Hence the necessity of a declaration; and when, according to our forms and the nature of the demand, it might otherwise be too general, hence the propriety of a bill of particulars. The law abhors surprise and undue advantage, and therefore requires all reasonable certainty. In this particular case, the party would be wholly at sea, if he may be made liable for that which is outside of the contract set forth, which in no way springs from it as an incident, which, though susceptible of allegation, is neither set out by special count, nor notified in the bill of particulars. Such a rule would be ob-

noxious to the double implication of surprising the defendant and of giving to the plaintiff what he has not asked for. On the contrary, that is but a reasonable rule which requires such an advertisement, at least, as may enable the parties to prepare to meet proof by proof, that the truth may be known." This decision is not adverse to that in the preceding case, if interest by agreement was sought to be recovered, before the account was due, or put upon interest by demand or unreasonable delay. But if it is deemed necessary to specifically claim interest on an account after it is due, and after interest would accrue by reason of default in payment, then it would seem to be in conflict with the principle universally recognized, that those damages which are implied by law need not be specially claimed.

The true distinction is pointed out in *Adams v. Palmer*, 30 Pa. St. 346, where it was held that where a usage of trade has fixed a period at which book-accounts bear interest, this becomes a law of the contract, and it is not necessary to demand it in the copy of the claim filed. *Hammel v. Brown*, 12 Harris, 220; *Watts v. Hock*, 25 Pa. St. 411. If a bargain, however, exists for interest at an earlier period than the usage would allow, or if a special contract be relied on as giving it, then it must be set forth in or added to the copy of the claim; otherwise the plaintiff cannot include it in his judgment.

¹ *Chinn v. Hamilton*, supra; *McConnell v. Thomas*, 3 Ill. 313. In this case suit was upon a note payable in a year, with interest at the

bill; but this rule only applies to interest due at the filing of the bill. When interest accrues subsequently, it is the practice of the court, upon further directions, to order that the interest be computed, although there is no prayer in the bill to that effect.¹

But as interest before maturity of the principal is the creature of contract, no case can be made for the recovery of such interest without alleging the contract and a breach of it.² A demand for principal and interest, on a covenant to pay a specific sum, with interest, is divisible.³

Under the code, an office judgment in case of a failure to answer is authorized to be taken for the amount specified in the summons; if an answer is filed, judgment may be rendered for the principal and interest added thereto, though the complaint only pray for judgment for the principal.⁴

SECTION 11.

INTEREST DURING PROCEEDINGS TO COLLECT A DEBT.

Interest on verdict before judgment—On judgments pending review in appellate court.

INTEREST ON VERDICT BEFORE JUDGMENT.—When the cause of action is such as to carry interest, and judgment is delayed after verdict by the act of the defendant, by an unsuccessful motion for new trial or writ of error, in New York, the plaintiff was held entitled to interest on the entire amount of the verdict for

rate of thirty per cent. per annum from date until paid. Breach assigned, "yet the debt remains unpaid; wherefore the plaintiff prays judgment for his debt and damages for the detention of the same." A verdict was given for debt and interest, and it was held right. The "debt" in that case included the principal and interest to the time of the action. In *Nunnelle v. Morton, Cooke* (Tenn.), 21, where, in an action of debt on a judgment in which interest was specifically asked for, it was at first a question whether the claim of interest did not render the demand

uncertain. But, with some hesitation, the court held that the amount of the judgment could be claimed as a debt, and the interest from its rendition as damages.

¹ *Godwin v. McGehee*, 19 Ala. 468. See *Mills v. Heeney*, 35 Ill. 173; *Carter v. Lewis*, 29 Ill. 500; *Prescott v. Maxwell*, 48 id. 82; *Heiman v. Schroeder*, 74 id. 158.

² *Chinn v. Hamilton*, supra; *McConnell v. Thomas*, supra.

³ *McClure v. Cole*, 6 Blackf. 290; *Verney v. Iddings*, 2 Chitty, 234.

⁴ *Cassacia v. Phoenix Ins. Co.* 28 Cal. 628; *Corcoran v. Doll*, 32 Cal. 82.

the time of the delay, to be taxed as part of the general costs in the cause.¹ Interest is so allowed in cases where the contract sued on carries interest,² but only for the period during which the plaintiff has been delayed in obtaining judgment by the act of the defendant.³ In other jurisdictions, interest during this interval has been computed and added to the judgment.⁴

If the demand sued for is of such a nature that it carries interest before verdict, the plaintiff's right to interest, between verdict and judgment for the plaintiff, when there is delay by the act of the defendant, rests upon sound principles. The fact that the defendant disputes his liability, or the amount of it, does not suspend interest before verdict; nor should the pendency of a defendant's motion for a new trial, or in arrest of judgment, on untenable grounds, suspend interest between verdict and judgment.⁵ As interest, regulated by law or the

¹ Lord v. Mayor, etc. 3 Hill, 426; People v. Gaines, 1 John. 343; Vredenberg v. Hallett, 1 John. Ca. 27; Henning v. Van Tyne, 19 Wend. 101; Williams v. Smith, 2 Cai. 253; Ball v. Ketcham, 2 Denio, 183; Bissell v. Hopkins, 4 Cow. 53.

² Vredenberg v. Hallett, 3 John. Ca. 425.

³ Bull v. Ketchum, 2 Denio, 189. Vail v. Nickerson, 6 Mass. 261. See Buckman v. Davis, 28 Pa. St. 211.

⁴ In Irvin v. Hazleton, 37 Pa. St. 465, a verdict was taken in 1853; no further proceeding was had until 1860, when judgment was entered for the amount of the verdict, with interest from its date. The allowance of interest was held, on error brought, to be proper. Strong, J., said: "It was, in substance, an exercise of the ordinary and well recognized power of entering a judgment *nunc pro tunc*; and if they had the power, we must presume, in the absence of reasons to the contrary, that it was rightfully exerted." Referring to Kelsey v. Murphy, 30 Pa. St. 340, he said the learned judge in that case "denied

that interest was a necessary incident to a verdict." The case called for nothing more, and nothing more ought to be considered as decided by it.

⁵ Dowell v. Griswold, 5 Sawyer, 23. The reasoning in Kelsey v. Murphy, which seems to be disapproved in the later case of Irvin v. Hazleton, *supra*, is plausible; but interest, in general, is not refused upon such grounds. Thompson, J., says: "Interest has been defined 'to be a compensation for delay of payment by the debtor,' and is said to be impliedly due, 'whenever a liquidated sum of money is unjustly withheld.' 10 Wheat. 440. And again—but rather by way of amplification—it is said 'to be a legal and uniform rate of damages allowed in the absence of any express contract, when payment is withheld, after it has become the duty of the debtor to discharge the debt.

"From these definitions, differing but little in essentials, two things must necessarily pre-exist to raise this duty on the part of the debtor; namely, the ascertainment of the

agreement of the parties, is a definite measure of damages not requiring testimony to prove or a jury to decide, there is no difficulty in the matter of practice in allowing the interest to run until judgment. The right, and the convenience of prac-

amount to be paid, and its maturity. If these essentials are wanting, the debt, although existing, cannot be said to be due and withheld, and the duty to pay has not become imperative upon the debtor. Unliquidated demands, past due, will, if otherwise entitled, bear interest upon the maxim of *id certum*, etc. They can be rendered certain. But while the question of indebtedness, under all the ascertained facts in the case, is in abeyance, as is the case on a motion for a new trial, the contract of the debtor is suspended. The case is in *gremio legis*, and is presumed to be held under consideration by the ministers of the law. The debtor can neither pay nor tender so as to avail anything, even if disposed to abandon the contest. It is emphatically, and in truth, the 'law's delay.' It is an incident, inseparable from the civil machinery, that the law puts in operation to ascertain the truth, between man and man, and until the process is gone through with, it presumes that errors may exist, and hence not only indulges such delays, occasionally, but sometimes brings out of them the finest achievements of its mission." See *Hoopes v. Brinton*, 8 Watts, 73.

In *Johnson v. Atlantic & St. Lawrence R. R.* 43 N. H. 410, it was held that interest between verdict and judgment upon the amount of the verdict should be added in rendering judgment. Such a motion was made and denied by the trial court. Bellows, J., said: "Upon the facts reported, we are of opinion that the allowance of interest upon the

amount of the verdict would have accorded with the general course of practice in this state, and is sustained both by principle and authority.

"Up to the time of the decision of *Robinson v. Bland*, 2 Burr. 1085, the general principle appears to have been the other way in England, and even to allow no interest after the commencement of the action. But the question was much discussed in that case, by Lord Mansfield, and the allowance of such interest in general put upon very solid ground; holding that 'nothing can be more agreeable to justice than that the interest should be carried down quite to the actual payment; but as that cannot be, it should be carried on as far as the time when the demand is completely liquidated;' and he says he 'don't know of any court in any country which does not carry interest down to the time of the last act by which the sum is liquidated.' The recovery, in this case, was for money loaned, which was found by a special verdict to be £300, and to that interest was added by the court to the rendition of the judgment; and there are remarks which seem to point to a distinction, in this respect, between actions of assumpsit and actions of trespass and the like; but the general course of the reasoning applies to both kinds of actions.

"The decision accords also with the course of practice of courts of equity, where interest, after the master's report, is usually added in making up the decree. 2 Dan. Ch. Pr. 1442, and notes; *Brown v. Barkham*, 1 P. Wms. 652, and *Perkyns v. Baynton*, 1 Bro. Ch. 574.

tice, concur to favor the allowance. Interest during this period, however, is not universally allowed. In Maryland, in particular, such interest is refused.¹

ON JUDGMENTS PENDING REVIEW IN APPELLATE COURT.—On general principles, a judgment or money decree bears interest from the time of being pronounced, unless a different time is fixed for payment; because the moneys so adjudged or decreed are liquidated and due. But interest on such debts being allowed only as damages for detention of money which ought to be paid, it can only be recovered by action, or judicially awarded in a pending action. A ministerial officer with the usual process for carrying into execution the judgment or decree cannot

"The general doctrine of these cases is recognized in *Vredenergh v. Hallett*, 1 John. Ca. 27; *People v. Gaîne*, 1 John. 343; *Williams v. Smith*, 2 Cai. 253; *Lord v. Mayor*, etc. 3 Hill, 426; *Bull v. Ketchum*, 2 Denio, 188; *Vail v. Nickerson*, 6 Mass. 262; *Winthrop v. Curtis*, 4 Greenlf. 297. In many or most of these cases, the allowance of interest upon the amount of the verdict is confined to cases where the delay was caused by the act of the defendant; and now, by statute in New York, this distinction is disregarded.

"By our statute, interest is now payable on all executions in civil actions from the time judgment is rendered. Comp. St. 296, sec. 6. And it will be perceived that no distinction is made as to the nature of the action in which the judgment is rendered; and it will also be observed, that this law carries out the suggestion of Lord Mansfield, that justice requires that interest should be carried down to the time of payment. The verdict of the jury, if judgment is rendered upon it, must be regarded as showing the amount justly due at the time it is rendered, and, in most cases, whether *ex con-*

tractu, or *ex delicto*, interest, *eo nomine*, is included in the verdict, at least from the commencement of the suit; and in the other cases, it may reasonably be supposed that it is in some form taken into account. No solid reason, we think, can be given for withholding the interest between the finding of the jury and the rendering of judgment, as it is quite clear that, under our law and practice, interest should be allowed at all other times from the commencement of the suit at least until payment and satisfaction of the judgment.

"In *Bull v. Ketcham*, 2 Denio, 188, the defendant delayed judgment for a time by proceedings designed to set aside the verdict; but abandoned them; and the plaintiff afterwards took steps attended with delay for a new trial, the motion for which was denied. Interest was allowed on the verdict and taxed with the costs for the time judgment was delayed by the defendant, and then ceased; and no interest was given while the plaintiff's motion for new trial was pending."

¹ *Baltimore City Ry Co. v. Sewell*, 37 Md. 443.

assess and collect such interest as part of the debt he is authorized and required to levy, unless he is authorized to do so by statute, or by the execution.¹

A defendant in an execution is not chargeable with interest upon the debt due by him beyond the return day of the execution, although the plaintiff does not receive his money; unless the delay is occasioned by the defendant.²

Unless a new judgment is rendered by the appellate court; or by its jurisdiction all damages pending the review must be awarded in its judgment of affirmance, the adjudication below remains; if affirmed, it is available from the time it was made; and interest is not suspended by appeal, writ of error or certiorari. It may be collected by suit or by execution, legally including accruing interest, as though no proceedings had been had in an appellate court.³

Under a system of practice by which, on appeal or writ of error, a final judgment is entered in the appellate court, the new judgment will of course embrace the former, in case of affirmance, as well as the costs and damages incident to the appeal or writ of error. But where the appeal is from a judgment of a single judge to the general term, as in New York, both judgments being in the same court, the general term does not enter a new judgment on affirmance for the original claim; but it simply declares that it is satisfied to let the former judgment stand, and therefore simply affirms it. The judgment of affirmance is added to the original judgment roll, and in case of appeal to the court of last resort, the whole case is carried up; but the former judgment is not thereby vacated.⁴ Under this practice, the judgment of affirmance should not include interest on the judgment which is affirmed. It has become the estab-

¹ Klock v. Robinson, 22 Wend. 157.

² Stroherker v. Bank, 6 Watts, 96.

³ In Lord v. Mayor, etc. 3 Hill, 426, a judgment of affirmance was rendered on *certiorari*, and this judgment affirmed on writ of error in the court of last resort. The final judgment of affirmance expressly awarded to the successful party interest from the date of the judg-

ment of affirmance below, and a question arose whether the right to interest from the rendition of the original judgment to the first affirmance was thereby taken away. It was held that the adjudication below being affirmed remained available from the time it was made, and such interest was allowed.

⁴ Eno v. Croke, 6 How. Pr. 462.

lished practice, in that state, to exclude from the judgment of affirmance all sums and amounts secured by the judgment in the court below.¹

In an equity case the mandate of the supreme court directed the court of chancery to make a decree that the plaintiff should pay the defendant a certain sum as damages for an injunction; but directed nothing in respect to the interest on the same; and the court of chancery made the decree granting interest only from the date of the decree, it was held that the decree was in this respect in accordance with the mandate, the plaintiff not being in default for not paying the damages until the decree was made; and therefore not liable for interest prior thereto. The defendants having appealed from the decision refusing interest, the plaintiff was held also not liable to pay interest while the cause was in the supreme court on the appeal, but only from the time it was remanded to the court of chancery.²

In Pennsylvania, on affirmance of a judgment in the appellate court on error, interest is to be charged on the judgment below till affirmance, and then the aggregate is to bear interest; and this results from the statute giving interest on every judgment. Whenever a judgment is given, it is understood that interest on any former judgment in the same action is to be charged.³

Where the damages for delay during an unsuccessful appeal or other mode of review, in an appellate court, is subject to the determination of that court, its judgment controls the question of interest between the rendition of the judgment below and its affirmance in the superior court.⁴ If a new trial upon the facts takes place on appeal, interest is to be computed in the appellate court on such trial, as though no previous trial had been had; and not on the judgment appealed from.⁵

By section twenty-three of the judiciary act of 1789,⁶ it was

¹ *Beardsley Scythe Co. v. Foster*, 36 N. Y. 561; *Halsey v. Flint*, 15 Abb. 367. See *Dougherty v. Miller*, 38 Cal. 548.

² *Sturges v. Knapp*, 36 Vt. 439. See *Vanvalkenbergh v. Fuller*, 6 Paige, 10.

³ *McCausland v. Bell*, 9 S. & R. 388. See *Brigham v. Van Buskirk*,

6 B. Mon. 197; *Young v. Pate*, 3 J. J. Marsh. 100; *Smith's Adm'r v. Todd's Ex'r*, id. 306.

⁴ *Butcher v. Norwood*, 1 H. & J. 485; *Contee v. Findley*, id. 331. See *Kelsey v. Murphy*, *supra*.

⁵ *Tindall v. Meeker*, 2 Ill. 137. See *Eno v. Croke*, 6 How. Pr. 462.

⁶ See sec. 1010 of R. S. U. S.

provided that when the supreme or circuit court should affirm a judgment or decree, they should adjudge or decree to the respondent in error just damages for his delay, and single or double costs, at their discretion. Under this law there was no distinction made between cases in equity and at law. In either of them the allowance of damages in addition to the amount found to be due by the judgment or decree of the court below was confided to the judicial discretion of the appellate court. If, upon affirmance, no allowance of interest or damages was made, it was equivalent to a denial of any interest or damages; and the court below, in carrying into effect the judgment or decree of affirmance, could not enlarge the amount thereby allowed; but was limited to the mere execution of the decree or judgment in the terms in which it was expressed. That court, in 1803 and 1807, made rules by which their discretion was guided. By the seventeenth rule, when a case appeared to be brought merely for delay, damages were awarded at the rate of ten per cent. on the amount of the judgment; and by the eighteenth rule, the damages were to be at the rate of six per cent., when it appeared that there was a real controversy.¹

¹Perkins v. Fourniquet, 14 How. 328. In this case, Taney, C. J., referring to Mitchell v. Harmony, 13 How. 115, said: "The judgment brought up by the writ of error was rendered in the circuit court of New York, and was affirmed by this court. The sum recovered was large, and interest, even for a short time, was, therefore, important. And counsel for Harmony, the defendant in error, moved the court to allow him the New York interest of seven per cent. upon the amount of the judgment, and that the interest should run until the judgment was paid." But, as the rules [mentioned in the text] were still in force, the court held that he was entitled only to six per cent., to be calculated from the date of the judgment in the circuit court to the day of affirmance here.

"The case now before us was decided in the early part of the last term, before the case of Mitchell v. Harmony, and consequently falls within the operation of the same rules, and damages upon the affirmance of the decree must be calculated in a like manner. Indeed, in the New York case, the claim for interest stood on stronger ground than the present one, for that was an action of law. The act of 1842, therefore, applied to the judgment in the circuit court, and it would have carried the state interest until paid, if it had not been brought here by writ of error. But this is a decree in equity, and not embraced in the act of 1842, and, according to the settled chancery practice, no interest or damages could have been levied under process of execution, upon the amount ascertained to be

Now, by the twenty-third rule, interest and damages are thus regulated:

"1. In cases where a writ of error is prosecuted to this court, and the judgment of the inferior court is affirmed, the interest shall be calculated and levied, from the date of the judgment below until the same is paid, at the same rate that similar judgments bear interest in the courts of the state where the judgment is rendered.¹

"2. In all cases where the writ of error shall delay the proceedings or the judgment of the inferior court, and shall appear to have been sued out merely for delay, damages at the rate of *ten per cent.*, in addition to interest, shall be awarded upon the amount of the judgment.²

"3. The same rule shall be applied to decrees for the payment of money in cases of chancery, unless ordered by this court."

due, and decreed to be paid, if there had been no appeal. 2 Ves. 157, 168, n. 1 Sumn. ed; 2 Dan. Chan. Pl. & Pr. 1442, 1437, 1438. Nor could any damages or interest have been given on its affirmance here, but for the discretionary power vested by the act of 1789." *Boyce, Ex'r, v. Grundy*, 9 Pet. 275. In *Hoyt v. Gelston*, 15 John. 221, the court say: "This court cannot pronounce any new judgment in this case. It can only carry into effect the judgment of the supreme court of the *United States*. In the computation of in-

terest, therefore, the taxing officer must not go beyond the time of the judgment of affirmance, that being the last act of the court above. The practice in this respect, in our state courts, is regulated by statute, which cannot apply to this case. See same case, 3 Wheat. 246, 336. See also *Himley v. Rose*, 5 Cranch, 313; *Kilbourne v. State Savings Inst.* 22 How. 503; *Hennessy v. Sheldon*, 12 Wall. 440; *Insurance Co. v. Huchbergers*, id. 166.

¹ Adopted 1803, 1851.

² Adopted 1803, 1871.

CHAPTER IX.

EXEMPLARY DAMAGES.

Compensation, though given in the absence of culpable motive, will be increased when wrong done with bad motive — Exemplary, punitive or punitory and vindictive damages, or smart money; diversity of opinion thereon; what they are; when allowed, and for what — In some states confined to liberal compensation for aggravated injury — Difference when given for compensation, and when for that and punishment — Diversity of opinion when the wrong punishable as a criminal offense — What may be proved to enhance or mitigate such damages — Persons liable; master for act of the servant.

COMPENSATION INCREASED FOR WRONGS DONE WITH BAD MOTIVE.— A party who breaks his contract is liable for the resulting damage, without regard to the motive by which he was actuated. And in theory, the damages in actions upon contract are not affected by the motive which induced the breach; there are some exceptions to which attention has been called;¹ but such is the general rule. In actions of tort, full compensation may be recovered, though the injury was the result of mistake, or the acts done in good faith.² In other words, the right to compensation for such tortious injuries does not depend at all upon their being inflicted purposely or with any culpable intention.

There is, however, a marked difference legally, as there is practically, between a tort committed with and without malice; between a wrong done in the assertion of a supposed right, and one wantonly committed; one unattended with any incidents of insult, and one with such concomitants. Such vicious accompaniments increase the injury; for which additional damages may be awarded. They are necessary to adequate compensation.

EXEMPLARY, PUNITIVE OR PUNITORY AND VINDICTIVE DAMAGES, OR SMART MONEY — DIVERSITY OF OPINION THEREON; WHAT THEY ARE; WHEN ALLOWED.— There is much authority for allowing damages beyond compensation for torts whenever a case shows a

¹ See ante, p. 159.

² See ante, p. 19.

wanton invasion of the plaintiff's rights, or any circumstances of outrage or insult;¹ whenever there has been oppression or vindictiveness on the part of the wrongdoer;² whenever there is a wilful, malicious or reckless tort to person or property.³

In a Kentucky case the court say: "In actions of trespass, juries are authorized to give what is denominated *smart money*. If trespassers were bound to pay in damages no more than the exact value of the property forcibly taken and converted by them, there would be no motive created by the operation of the law to induce them to desist and abstain from invading the rights of others. To furnish such a motive, smart money is allowed."⁴ In an Illinois case the court say: "The experience of past ages demonstrates a tendency on the part of many in every community to take the law in their own hands, and to oppress, insult, and abuse others, even in pursuing their rights. And inasmuch as such conduct is not indictable, the law has, for the repose of society, authorized the jury to give exemplary damages where a trespass is wanton, wilful, or malicious; or where it is accompanied with such acts of indignity as to show a reckless disregard of the rights of others, as a punishment for the wrong, and to deter others from the perpetration of such acts."⁵ In New Hampshire there has been considerable fluctuation of decision; and that state should now perhaps be classed with those in which exemplary damages, *ultra* compensation, are denied.⁶ But in several cases their allowance had

¹ *Amer v. Longstreth*, 10 Pa. St. 148.

² *Nagle v. Mattison*, 34 Pa. St. 48.

³ *Illinois, etc. R. R. Co. v. Cobb*, 68 Ill. 53; *Cutler v. Smith*, 57 Ill. 252.

⁴ *Tyson v. Ewing*, 3 J. J. Marsh. 186.

⁵ *Cutler v. Smith*, 57 Ill. 252.

⁶ In *Fay v. Parker*, 53 N. H. 342, a very able, elaborate and exhaustive opinion was delivered by Foster, J., and in which the court seemed to be unanimous, against exemplary damages, especially where the act complained of is made a criminal offense. While admitting that there

are many cases sanctioning the recovery of such damages, he contends, with great force of reasoning, not easy to resist on principle:

1. That many of the cases cited in support of exemplary damages, and many loose expressions which are to be found in judicial opinions, when clearly scrutinized, only favor a liberal allowance of compensation in consideration of aggravations.

2. That where there are such facts as have generally been deemed to warrant the recovery of vindictive damages, they should be considered only as they enhance the damages which the injured party is entitled

been affirmed. The court say in one: "It is extremely well settled that exemplary or vindictive damages may, in certain cases, be recovered; and this is, perhaps, in accordance with the legislative policy which has given pecuniary penalties, in numerous instances, to private prosecutors of certain offenses. Where the wrong done to the party partakes of a criminal character,

to receive; that nothing should be allowed for punishment as a substantive element or purpose.

3. That to permit a plaintiff to recover for his actual damages, including, as they should, his pecuniary loss, and in cases of personal injury, or other torts aggravated by personal abuse or insult, for pain, bodily and mental; and, in addition, a sum by way of punishment, is to subject the defendant to the injustice of a double recovery; for he is thus compelled to pay more than the plaintiff is entitled to receive.

4. If the defendant is subject to be punished criminally for the same act, then the recovery, in a civil action, of vindictive or punitive damages, exposes the wrongdoer to double punishment, besides making full compensation for every element of injury to the injured party.

5. That such double recovery of damages, and such double punishment, are an infraction of the maxims of the common law against being twice vexed for the same cause, or twice punished for the same offense; and an infraction of the guaranties found in nearly all American constitutions on the same subject.

The learned judge concluded his opinion by saying: "The true rule, simple and just, is to keep the civil and criminal process and practice distinct and separate. Let the criminal law deal with the criminal, and administer punishment for the legitimate purpose and end of punish-

ment,—namely, the reformation of the offender, and the safety of the people. Let the individual whose rights are infringed, and who has suffered injury, go to the civil courts, and there obtain full and ample reparation and compensation; but let him not thus obtain the 'fruits' to which he is not entitled, and which belong to others.

"Why longer tolerate a false doctrine, which, in its practical exemplification, deprives a defendant of his constitutional right of indictment or complaint on oath, before being called into court? deprives him of the right of meeting the witnesses against him face to face? deprives him of the right of not being compelled to testify against himself? deprives him of the right of being acquitted, unless the proof of his offense is established beyond a reasonable doubt? deprives him of the right of not being punished twice for the same offense.

"Punitive damages destroy every constitutional safeguard within their reach. And what is to be gained by this annihilation and obliteration of fundamental law? The sole object, in its practical results, seems to be, to give a plaintiff something which he does not claim in his declaration. If justice to the plaintiff requires the destruction of the constitution, there would be some pretext for wishing the constitution were destroyed. But why demolish the plainest guaranties of that instrument, and explode the very founda-

though not punishable as an offense against the state, the public may be said to have an interest that the wrongdoer should be prosecuted and brought to justice in a civil suit; and exemplary damages may, in such cases, encourage prosecutions where mere compensation for the private injury would not repay the trouble and expense of the proceeding.”¹ In a subsequent case,² this doctrine is approved, and the court add that it “furnishes the most efficient, if not the only means of correcting many very serious social abuses; and among those, that of gross negligence, which puts at unnecessary hazard the life and limbs of large numbers of passengers, must take high rank. It is not, therefore, to be regretted that the law has established an exception to the ordinary rule in respect to damages, and armed the sufferer in such cases with the power to administer a corrective, which cannot or will not otherwise be efficiently applied at all.”

These views have been sanctioned by the supreme court of the United States. Mr. Justice Grier said:³ “It is a well established principle of the common law, that in actions of trespass, and all actions on the case for torts, a jury may inflict what are called exemplary, punitive or vindictive damages upon a defendant; having in view the enormity of his offense, rather than the measure of compensation to the plaintiff. We are aware that the propriety of this doctrine has been questioned by some writers; but if repeated judicial decisions for more than a century are to be received as the best exposition of what the law is, the question will not admit of argument. By the common law,

tion upon which constitutional guarantees are based, for no other purpose than to perpetuate false theories and develop unwholesome fruit?

“Undoubtedly, the pernicious doctrine ‘has become so fixed in the law,’ to repeat the language of Mr. Justice Campbell, of Michigan, ‘that it may be *difficult* to get rid of it.’ But it is the business of courts to deal with difficulties; and this heresy should be taken in hand without favor, firmly and fearlessly.

“It was once said: ‘If thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out; . . .

and if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off.’ Wherefore, not reluctantly, should we apply the knife to this deformity, concerning which every true member of the sound and healthy body of the law may well exclaim: ‘I have no need of thee.’” 2 Greenlf. Ev §§ 253, 273; Boyer v. Barr, 8 Neb. 68; Tabor v. Hutson, 5 Ind. 322; Stewart v. Maddox, 63 Ind. 51.

¹ Hopkins v. Railroad, 36 N. H. 9.

² Taylor v. Railway, 48 N. H. 320.

³ Day v. Woodworth, 13 How. 371.

as well as by statute law, men are often punished for aggravated misconduct or lawless acts, by a civil action, and the damages, inflicted by way of penalty or punishment, given to the party injured. In many civil actions, such as libel, slander, seduction, etc., the wrong done to the plaintiff is incapable of being measured by a money standard; and the damages assessed depend on the circumstances, showing the degree of moral turpitude or atrocity of the defendant's conduct, and may properly be termed exemplary or vindictive, rather than compensatory. In actions of trespass, where the injury has been wanton and malicious, or gross and outrageous, courts permit juries to add to the measured compensation of the plaintiff, which he would have been entitled to recover, had the injury been inflicted without design or intention, something farther by way of punishment or example, which has sometimes been called 'smart money.' This has been always left to the discretion of the jury; as the degree of punishment to be thus inflicted must depend on the peculiar circumstances of each case. It must be evident, also, that as it depends upon the degree of malice, wantonness, oppression or outrage of the defendant's conduct, the punishment of his delinquency cannot be measured by the expenses of the plaintiff in prosecuting his suit. It is true that damages, assessed by way of example, may thus indirectly compensate the plaintiff for money expended in counsel fees; but the amount of these fees cannot be taken as the measure of punishment or a necessary element in its infliction."¹

In the actions here spoken of, the conduct and motives of the defendant are open to inquiry, with a view to the amount of damages. If, in committing the wrong complained of, he acted recklessly, or wilfully and maliciously, with a design to oppress and injure the plaintiff, the jury in fixing the damages may disregard the rule of compensation; and, beyond that, may, as a punishment of the defendant, and as a protection to society against a violation of personal rights and social order, award such additional damages as in their discretion they may deem proper. This rule has been held to apply in all actions for torts —

¹ *Stimpson v. The Railroad*, 2 Wall. Jr. 164; *Milwaukee, etc. R. R. Co. v. Arms*, 1 Otto, 489.

in actions for personal injuries, in cases of a wilful injury to property, and in actions for tort founded upon negligence, amounting to misconduct and recklessness.⁴

The doctrine that such damages may be allowed for the pur-

⁴ *Voltz v. Blackmar*, 64 N. Y. 440; *Tift v. Culver*, 3 Hill, 180; *Tillotson v. Cheetham*, 3 Johns. 56; *Wort v. Jenkins*, 14 John. 352; *Taylor v. Railway*, 48 N. H. 320; *Goodspeed v. The Bank*, 22 Conn. 53; *Fleet v. Hollenkemp*, 13 B. Mon. 219; *Jennings v. Maddox*, 8 B. Mon. 432; *Illinois, etc. R. R. Co. v. Cobb*, 68 Ill. 53; *Becker v. Dupree*, 75 Ill. 167; *Robinson v. Barton*, 5 Harr. (Del.) 335; *Fox v. Stevens*, 13 Minn. 272; *Dibble v. Morris*, 26 Conn. 416; *Young v. Mertens*, 27 Md. 114; *Elbin v. Wilson*, 33 Md. 135; *Wade v. Thayer*, 40 Cal. 578; *McWilliams v. Bragg*, 3 Wis. 524; *Hoadley v. Watson*, 45 Vt. 289; *Gilreath v. Allen*, 10 Ired. L. 67; *Bradley v. Morris*, *Busbee (N. C.)*, 395; *Stevenson v. Belknap*, 6 Iowa, 97; *Reeder v. Purdy*, 48 Ill. 261; *Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. v. Williams*, 55 Ill. 185; *McNamara v. King*, 7 Ill. 43; *Kalb v. O'Brien*, 86 Ill. 210; *Stillwell v. Barnett*, 60 Ill. 210; *Bauer v. Gottmanhauser*, 65 Ill. 499; *Lawrence v. Hagerman*, 56 Ill. 68; *Clevenger v. Dunaway*, 84 Ill. 367; *Sherman v. Dutch*, 16 Ill. 283; *Drohn v. Brewer*, 77 Ill. 280; *Miller v. Kirby*, 74 Ill. 242; *Scott v. Bryson*, 74 Ill. 420; *Farwell v. Warren*, 70 Ill. 28; *Grable v. Margrave*, 3 Scam. 373; *Johnson v. Weedman*, 5 Ill. 495; *Smalley v. Smalley*, 81 Ill. 70; *McBride v. McLaughlin*, 5 Watts, 375; *Allaback v. Utt*, 51 N. Y. 654; *Von Fragstein v. Windler*, 2 Mo. App. 593; *Newman v. St. Louis, etc. R. R. Co.* 2 Mo. App. 402; *Kennedy v. North Mo. R. R. Co.* 36 Mo. 351; *Green v. Craig*, 47 Mo. 90; *Molecek v. Tower Grove R. R. Co.* 57 Mo. 17; *Klingman v. Holmes*, 54 Mo. 304; *Graham v. Pacific R. R. Co.* 66 Mo. 536; *Kansas, etc. R. R. Co. v. Little*, 19 Kan. 267; *Edelman v. St. Louis T. Co.* 3 Mo. App. 503; *Vicksburg, etc. R. R. Co. v. Potter*, 31 Miss. 155; *Storm v. Green*, 51 Miss. 103; *Memphis, etc. R. R. Co. v. Whitfield*, 44 Miss. 466; *Burrage v. Milson*, 18 Miss. 237; *Kalb v. Bankhead*, 13 Tex. 228; *Smith v. Sherwood*, 2 Tex. 460; *Bowler v. Lane*, 3 Met. (Ky.) 311; *Cochran v. Miller*, 13 Iowa, 128; *Champion v. Vincent*, 20 Tex. 811; *The Greenville, etc. R. R. Co. v. Partlow*, 14 Rich. 237; *Western Union Tel. Co. v. Eyser*, 2 Col. 141; *Magee v. Holland*, 27 N. J. L. 83; *Mobile, etc. R. R. Co. v. Ashcroft*, 48 Ala. 15; *Hefley v. Baker*, 19 Kan. 9; *Sawyer v. Lauer*, 10 Kan. 466; *Raynor v. Nims*, 37 Mich. 31; *Emblen v. Myers*, 6 H. & N. 54; *Baltimore, etc. T. Co. v. Boone*, 45 Md. 344; *McWilliams v. Holan*, 42 Md. 56; *Philadelphia, etc. R. R. Co. v. Larkin*, 47 Md. 155; *Bradshaw v. Buchanan*, 50 Tex. 492; *Titus v. Carkins*, 21 Kan. 722; *Meidel v. Anthis*, 71 Ill. 241; *Dutton v. Beers*, 38 Conn. 529; *Munter v. Bande*, 1 Mo. App. 484; *Parker v. Shackleford*, 61 Mo. 68; *Shaw v. Brown*, 41 Tex. 446; *Welch v. Durand*, 36 Vt. 182; *Ellsworth v. Potter*, 41 Vt. 685; *Slater v. Sherman*, 5 Bush, 206; *Huckle v. Money*, 2 Wils. 205; *Tullidge v. Wade*, 3 Wils. 18; *Merest v. Harvey*, 5 Taunt. 442; *Brewer v. Dew*, 11 M. & W. 625; *Sears v. Lyons*, 2 Stark. 317; *Williams v. Currie*, 1 Man. G. & S. 841; *Bell v. Midland R'y Co.* 10 C. B. N. S. 287.

pose of example and punishment, in addition to compensation, in certain cases, is held in nearly all the states of the Union and in England. In some it is followed with reluctance and deprecating acquiescence; in others with emphatic indorsement; while in a few of the states it is not accepted, or but partially accepted. There is a substantial and practical difference, and not a mere verbal conflict, on two aspects of the subject. *First*, as to what is intrinsically meant by exemplary, vindictive, punitive or, punitory damages; those words in general being used indifferently as importing the same thing.¹ *Second*, in

¹ *Chiles v. Drake*, 2 Met. (Ky.) 146; *Louisville, etc. R. R. Co. v. Smith*, 2 Duvall, 556; *Kennedy v. North Mo. R. R. Co.* 36 Mo. 351.

In *Meidel v. Anthis*, 71 Ill. 241, the court gave a construction to the remedy of a wife for damages under the liquor law of that state. That act subjects the seller of intoxicating liquors, sold contrary to its provisions, to punishment by indictment; it also gives a civil remedy in damages to a wife, among others, who is injured in person, property or means of support, by the intoxication of her husband, caused by such unauthorized and prohibited sales. *Breese, Ch. J.*, referred to *Freese v. Tripp*, 70 Ill. 496, and said: "It was held in that case that the statute being highly penal in its character, and introducing remedies unknown to the common law, in which the person prosecuting had decided advantages over the party defending, should receive a strict construction. It was held there that anguish or mental pain of the wife was not an element of damage to be considered. The statute contemplates only injury in person or property or means of support. It was also held, the jury could not give exemplary damages, unless actual damages were proved and found.

"In support of this, *Schneider v.*

Hosier, 21 Ohio St. 98, was cited. It was also held, that exemplary damages could not be awarded as punishment, for the reason the statute itself provides the public shall avail of its preventive provisions by indictment, §§ 6, 8; that putting money in the pocket of the plaintiff would be no satisfaction to the public for violation of a penal statute.

"Appellee in this case insists such damages can be awarded; that the statute allows exemplary damages. This is true, but not damages by way of punishment, but exemplary damages, such as will operate as an example, or a warning to deter the party or others from similar transactions, and aggravating circumstances must be shown.

"Appellee says such damages are allowed in actions of *tort* at common law. Granted; but this is not an action of *tort* at common law; and the idea of the statute does not seem to be, as it has provided a punishment for the public wrong, that a complaining party in a civil suit should pocket money by way of punishment for the offender. . . .

"We concede, this court is committed to the doctrine, that in certain actions of *tort*, at the common law, the jury can go beyond the question of mere compensation for the injury, and give damages by

respect to the consequence to the civil remedy, of the tortious act complained of being an offense punishable under the criminal laws.

Where the element of punishment, or of giving damages, beyond compensation, for example, to warn the defendant and others, is admitted, the jury are permitted in their discretion, in a proper case, to allow an additional amount specially for those purposes; and in doing so, to put out of view the idea of compensation to the injured party, by this additional sum, for any immediate or remote loss or injury to him. In determining what this sum shall be, the turpitude of the defendant's conduct alone is considered; not to appreciate the injury or distress of the sufferer, in the particular instance, but contemplating, in behalf of the public, the act as exemplifying the wrongdoer's vicious mind,—as an overt act of vindictive or wanton wrong, offensive and dangerous to the state. This is

way of punishment, though ancient law writers protest, and insist that this was not a principle *of the ancient and genuine common law. It is insisted, by that law, the civil remedy for a wrong done should not be punitive to the wrongdoer, as well as compensative to the sufferer. 3 Parsons on Cont. 170.

“Greenleaf, in his treatise on Evidence, in most emphatic language, affirms that the position that damages may be given by way of punishment has not the countenance of any express decision upon the point, though it has the support of several *obiter dicta*; and inquires, if this be a rule of law, how is the party to be protected from double punishment? 2 Greenleaf on Evidence, § 242, in an elaborate note.

“Although this court is committed to the other doctrine, still, the question remains, under this statute, can the jury give exemplary damages by way of punishment of the offender? They may give exemplary damages. We understand

by this, they may, in a proper case, give, besides actual damages to the party injured, such damages as may operate as a warning to others—they may make an example of the seller by the quantum of damages they shall award against him. We cannot believe that it was the design of the legislature to give to the jury in such an action the power to punish the violator of the law in the shape of damages, which go to the party injured, the more especially as, by the very act authorizing exemplary damages, the seller, as punishment for his wrong doing, is subject to fine and imprisonment in the county jail. Exemplary damages must not be given as punishment—not as vindictive but as exemplary damages. This is a penal statute, and to the words under it the proper significance must be given. It is enough to comply with the statute, for the court to tell the jury that, in addition to actual damages, they might find exemplary damages.”

the view of these damages which generally prevails. They are allowed when a wrongful act is done with a bad motive; or so recklessly as to imply a disregard of social obligations; or where there is negligence so gross as to amount to misconduct and recklessness.¹

If a wrong is done wilfully; that is, if a tort is committed deliberately, recklessly, or by wilful negligence, with a present consciousness of invading another's right, or of exposing him to injury, an undoubted case is presented for exemplary damages. To enable a jury to exercise their discretion wisely for the purposes for which such damages are allowable, all the facts and circumstances which belong to the principal transaction and tend to develop its character, should be submitted to them.²

These damages are allowable only when there is misconduct and malice, or what is equivalent to it. A tort committed by mistake, in the assertion of a supposed right, or without any actual wrong intention; and without any such recklessness or negligence as evinces malice or conscious disregard of the rights of others, will not warrant the giving of any damages for punishment, where the doctrine of such damages prevails.³

An excessive battery is an answer to a plea of *son assault demesne*, and, if wantonly or maliciously inflicted, subjects the party making it to the same liability to exemplary damages as if he had been the original wrongdoer.⁴ So the fact that a per-

¹ *Voltz v. Blackmar*, 64 N. Y. 440; *Milwaukee, etc. R. R. Co. v. Arens*, 91 U. S. 489; *Prickett v. Crook*, 20 Wis. 358; *Caldwell v. New Jersey Steamboat Co.* 47 N. Y. 282; *Hoadley v. Watson*, 45 Vt. 289; *Meibus v. Dodge*, 38 Wis. 300; *Baltimore, etc. T. Co. v. Boone*, 45 Md. 344; *Sherman v. Dutch*, 16 Ill. 283; *Clevenger v. Dunaway*, 84 Ill. 367.

² *Id.*

³ *Kolb v. O'Brien*, 86 Ill. 210; *Floyd v. Hamilton*, 33 Ala. 235; *Derraughn v. Heath*, 37 Ala. 595; *Hamilton v. Third Ave. R. R. Co.* 53 N. Y. 25; *Wallace v. The Mayor, etc. of N. Y.* 9 Abb. 40; *Moody v. McDonald*, 4 Cal. 297; *St. Peter's Church v. Beach*,

26 Conn. 355; *Phelps v. Owen*, 11 Cal. 22; *Goetz v. Ambe*, 27 Mo. 28; *Biggs v. D'Aquir*, 13 La. Ann. 21; *Jones v. Rapilly*, 16 Minn. 321; *Beveridge v. Welch*, 7 Wis. 465; *Blodgett v. Brattleboro*, 30 Vt. 579; *Smith v. Wunderlich*, 70 Ill. 426; *Stillwell v. Barnett*, 60 Ill. 210; *Tripp v. Grouner*, 60 Ill. 474; *Elliott v. Herz*, 29 Mich. 202; *Walker v. Fuller*, 29 Ark. 448; *Brown v. Allen*, 35 Iowa, 306; *Screpps v. Reilly*, 38 Mich. 10; *Hyatt v. Adams*, 16 Mich. 180; *Allison v. Chandler*, 11 Mich. 542.

⁴ *Philadelphia, etc. R. R. Co. v. Larkin*, 47 Md. 155.

son who has acted oppressively and cruelly in dispossessing another in inclement weather, believed he had a right to eject him, will not be a protection from exemplary damages, if it be found that he had not such legal right.¹

¹Raynor v. Nims, 37 Mich. 34. There is a very instructive and reasonable resumé of the discussions on the general subject in Hendrickson v. Kingsbury, 21 Iowa, 379, which was an action for assault and battery. In the instructions to the jury, the trial court thus defined and stated the law of exemplary damages: "Exemplary damages are given whenever elements of oppression or fraud or malice enter into the commission of the offense; and in such cases, the jury are not limited to actual compensation, nor are they required to scrutinize very closely the amount of their verdict; but blending together the rights of the injured party and the interests of the community, they may give such a verdict as will compensate for the injury, and at the same time inflict some punishment upon the defendant for his wrongful act, protect society, and manifest the detestation in which the act is held by them." On appeal, Mr. Justice Cole said: "As to the right of the jury to increase the amount of the verdict so as 'to manifest the detestation in which the act is held by them,' we think that such language, or its equivalent, cannot be found in any authoritative report of any adjudicated case in England or this country. Mr. Sedgwick, in his article in reply to Professor Greenleaf's review of his text, both of which may be found in the appendix to Sedgwick on the Measure of Damages (2d and 3d ed.), quotes that language, and cites Lives of the Lord Chancellors, vol. 5, p. 249. We have the second American from the

third London edition of that most excellent work, and on pages 213 and 214 the learned author and justly distinguished jurist, Lord Campbell, after stating the circumstances of the discharge, under *habeas corpus*, of Mr. Wilkes from arrest for libel under a 'general warrant,' issued by Lord Halifax, says: 'The immense popularity which Lord Chief Justice Pratt (afterward Lord Camden) now acquired, led him into some intemperance of language, although his decisions might be sound. Many actions were brought in his court and tried before him, for arrests under general warrants; and, the juries giving enormous damages, applications were made to set aside the verdicts, and to grant new trials. It might be right to refuse to interfere, but not in terms such as these: . . . 'The defendants claim a right, under a general warrant and bad precedents, to force houses, break open escritaires, seize papers, where no inventory is made of things taken, and no persons' names specified in the warrant, so that messengers are to be vested with a discretionary power to search wherever their suspicions or their malice may lead them. As to the damages, I continue of the opinion that the jury are not limited to the injury received. Damages are designed; not only as a satisfaction to the injured person, but likewise as a punishment to the guilty, and as proof of the detestation in which the wrongful act is held by the jury.' Lord Campbell himself italicises the last lines in his quotation, and thereby

EXEMPLARY DAMAGES CONFINED TO LIBERAL COMPENSATION IN SOME STATES.—In some jurisdictions, the term exemplary damages is in use, but signifies only a liberal extension of compensation to the injured party, in view of the bad motive which induced, or characterized the wrong, the mental distress resulting therefrom, and the remoter pecuniary consequences. The

points to that as the 'intemperate language,' into which Lord Camden had been led by the 'immense popularity' acquired by the discharge of Mr. Wilkes, a member of parliament, from his arrest under a general warrant for publishing a seditious libel. The discharge was based upon his privilege, as member of parliament, to be free from arrest in all cases except treason, felony and actual breach of the peace. Upon the reassembling of parliament after Mr. Wilkes' discharge, both houses declared (as if in condemnation of Lord Camden's decision), 'that privilege of parliament does not extend to the case of writing or publishing seditious libels.' It was after this resolution of parliament, and in Mr. Wilkes' own action for that particular arrest, that Lord Chief Justice Pratt is said, by Lord Campbell, to have used the language quoted; but in a note to page 14 of the Lives of the Lord Chancellors, the case of *Beardman v. Carrington*, 2 Wils. 244, is cited. Now, if Lord Campbell, who writes of Lord Camden as 'one of the brightest ornaments of my profession, and of my party,' can so unequivocally condemn this particular language as intemperate and unsound; and when the circumstances under which it was uttered are so clearly indicative of a controversy between the king and parliament on the one hand, and the court and people on the other, as would naturally (if not properly) stimulate to the use of

strong and partisan language, is it reasonable to hold upon this authority alone, that such language is the law of the land, and ought to be given as such, by way of instruction to the jury? It should also be borne in mind, that even Lord Camden himself did not give this language in instructions to the jury, but only used it in argument to sustain his judgment and refusal to set aside the verdict on the ground of excessive damages. Without passing just here upon the correctness of other portions of the instruction, we think that after telling the jury that they may compensate the plaintiff, punish the defendant and protect society, and not scrutinize these amounts very closely, that they may also add such further sum as will manifest the detestation in which the act is held by them, is, to speak mythologically, 'piling Pelion and Ossa on Olympus,' and is without good foundation, as we think, in principle or precedent."

As to the right of the jury to give damages by way of punishment, he continued: "He would be a bold jurist who, in view of these authorities [over one hundred different cases which the learned judge said he had carefully examined, and a majority of which decide that vindictive or punitive damages may be given in cases where the element of fraud or oppression is shown], should hold that the doctrine of exemplary, vindictive or punitive damages, had no foundation in law. Since the

courts here accept, in the main, the views of Prof. Greenleaf. He says: "Damages are given as a compensation, recompense, or satisfaction, to the plaintiff for an injury actually received by him from the defendant. They should be precisely commensurate with the injury; neither more nor less; and this, whether it be to his person or estate. All damages must be the

time of the controversy between Professor Greenleaf and Mr. Sedgwick (1847) on this subject, a large majority of the appellate courts in this country have followed the doctrine advocated by Mr. Sedgwick in that controversy; and our own supreme court has expressly denied, on the authorities, the correctness of Professor Greenleaf's views (*Funk & Co. v. Coe*, 4 G. Greene, 555); and in the same case expressed the opinion that, under certain circumstances, exemplary damages should be entertained. . . . *Cochrane v. Miller*, 13 Iowa, 128; *Thomas v. Isett*, 1 G. Greene, 470; *Denslow v. Van Horn*, 16 Iowa, 476; *King v. Palmer*, 18 Iowa, 377; *Rev. St. 1860*, §§ 2112, 3113, 3188.

"It seems that the terms *exemplary*, *vindictive*, *punitive*, *imaginary*, *presumptive*, *speculative*, and *smart money*, are used in the law as synonymous; and the first three were expressly held in *Chiles v. Drake* (2 Met. Ky. 146) to be synonymous terms. While these words certainly have a literal or technical difference of signification, as defined by lexicographers, yet they have been too long used as synonymous by legal writers to now justify the making of any distinction of meaning, in construing the decisions as opinions of judges, or other law writings, in which they are used.

"The controversy on this subject between Professor Greenleaf and Mr. Sedgwick may, perhaps, after all

the attention and discussion it has excited, be found to be a controversy as to the terminology of the law, rather than as to the extent of the right of recovery or real measure of damages. Professor Greenleaf holds that while the plaintiff can only recover compensation, he is not confined to the proof of actual pecuniary loss, but that the jury may take into consideration every circumstance of the act which injuriously affected the plaintiff, not only in his property, but in his person, his peace of mind, his quiet and sense of security, in the enjoyment of his rights; in short, his happiness. But it must affect his happiness, not his neighbors'; and, therefore, to this question alone the jury should be restricted. *Sedg. on Meas. of Dam.* 609. While Mr. Sedgwick holds that whenever the elements of fraud, malice, gross negligence, or oppression, mingle in the controversy, the law, instead of adhering to the system, or even the language of compensation, adopts a wholly different rule. It permits the jury to give what it terms punitive, vindictive, or exemplary damages; in other words, it blends together the interests of society and the aggrieved individual, and gives damages, not only to recompense the sufferer, but to punish the offender. *Sedg. on Meas. of Dam.* 623.

"The difference arises, not in the statement of the respective propositions, but in the restatement or construction which each puts upon the

result of the injury complained of. . It is frequently said that, in actions *ex delicto*, evidence is admissible in aggravation or in mitigation of damages. But this, it is conceived, means nothing more than that evidence is admissible of facts and circumstances which go in aggravation or in mitigation of the injury itself. The circumstances thus proved ought to be those only

rule stated; 'in short,' says Professor Greenleaf, 'his happiness;' while Mr. Sedgwick says, 'in other words, blends together the interest of society and the aggrieved individual,' etc. But some of the courts, which follow the rule as stated by Mr. Sedgwick, place a construction upon it not at all in antagonism to the rule as stated by Mr. Greenleaf. In *Chiles v. Drake*, 2 Met. Ky. 146, the court say, 'every recovery for personal injury, with or without vindictive damages, operates in some degree as a punishment, but it is the punishment which results from the redress of a private wrong, and does not, therefore, violate the meaning or spirit of the constitution,' prohibiting more than one punishment for the same offense. . . . The damages are allowed as compensation for the loss sustained, but the jury are permitted to give exemplary damages on account of the nature of the injury. It is, therefore, the increase of the damages resulting from the character of the defendant's conduct that is denominated punitive or vindictive.

"Under the rule as stated by Mr. Greenleaf, this increase of damages resulting from the nature of the defendant's conduct, showing fraud, malice or oppression, is given to the plaintiff as a compensation for the invasions of his 'peace of mind, his quiet and sense of security in the enjoyment of his rights;' while under the rule as stated by Mr. Sedgwick, this increase is given as 'puni-

tory, vindictive or exemplary damages.' In either case, and under either rule, the amount given by the jury is 'imaginary,' 'presumptive,' or 'speculative,' with them; that is, the jury have not, and, in the nature of things, cannot have, in either case, any pecuniary standard by which to measure the amount of compensation or damages to which the plaintiff is entitled.

"It is, perhaps, true, that the broad and general language of the rule, as stated by Mr. Sedgwick, tends more to convey to a jury the idea of their unlimited and unrestrained power, jurisdiction or control over the amount of their verdict, than the rule as stated by Mr. Greenleaf; and that under that rule, jurors would more frequently return verdicts based more or less upon their passions and prejudices, than under the other rule. For instance, the instruction as given in this case, omitting the objectionable clause heretofore considered, would tend very strongly to convey to the jury the idea of complete control over the amount of their verdict, unrestrained by any legal rule whatever. But, suppose they had been instructed that, in estimating the amount of plaintiff's damages, they would ascertain and give: First, the actual pecuniary loss directly sustained, as the value of the clothing destroyed. Second, the consequential pecuniary loss, as the value of the time lost by the plaintiff, the expenses, if any, incurred for medi-

which belong to the act complained of. The plaintiff is not justly entitled to receive compensation beyond the extent of his injury, nor ought the defendant to pay to the plaintiff more than the plaintiff is entitled to receive. Injuries to the person or to the reputation consist in the pain inflicted, whether bodily or mental, and in the expenses and loss of property which they occasion. The jury, therefore, in the estimation of damages, are to consider not only the direct expenses incurred by the plaintiff, but the loss of his time, his bodily sufferings, and, if the injury was wilful, his mental agony also; the injury to his reputation, the circumstances of indignity and contumely under which the wrong was done, and the consequent public disgrace to the plaintiff, together with any other circumstances belonging to the wrongful act and tending to the plaintiff's discomfort."¹

In the late New Hampshire case, already referred to, Foster, J., said his review of the cases compels the conclusion that the modern erroneous idea of exemplary damages "originated in, and is, in fact, the same thing as damages for wounded feelings, as distinguished from damages for an injury to the person

cine, physician's bills, compensation to the attendant, and board while sick, or the like. Third, the physical suffering consequent upon the injury, including any temporary, protracted or permanent deformity, disability or disfiguring, as by scars, or the like. Fourth, the mental anguish, loss of honor and sense of shame, caused by the act of the defendant, as by the exposure of his naked person to the public, the sense of wrong inflicted, insult effected, the degradation felt, and the like. Fifth, the injury to the business, reputation, social standing, and the like. Is it not unreasonable to suppose that such an instruction would more certainly exclude passion and prejudice, and that the jury would feel themselves more constrained to limit their verdict to compensation to the plaintiff for the injuries inflicted by the defendant, and, at

the same time, would render a verdict which would amply compensate for the injury in every phase and manner wherein it could operate? And, indeed, it seems to us that, under such an instruction, the verdict would be more likely to approximate to justice, and to exclude passion and prejudice, than under the loose and general instruction as given by the court in this case, and justified by the rule laid down by Mr. Sedgwick, and sustained by the general current of the authorities. And yet it is doubtless true, that such an instruction might mislead and confound a jury; and they would not, in any event, have any pecuniary standard by which to measure the damages under the third, fourth and fifth subdivisions of the instructions, as specified."

¹² Greenl. Ev. § 267.

or property. Damages for lacerated sensibilities, insulted honor, tyrannical oppression, and so forth, being much emphasized, and often being the principal damage suffered by the plaintiff, and language being loosely used, and not preserving the true distinction carefully, . . . it finally came to be understood that damages might be given in a civil suit as a punishment for an offense against the public; an idea that is certainly not plainly declared in the early cases. . . . I venture to say that no case will be found in which a judge explicitly told a jury that they might, in an action for assault and battery, give the plaintiff four damages, viz.: 1. For loss of property, or for injury to his apparel, loss of labor and time, expenses of surgical assistance, nursing, etc. 2. For bodily pain. 3. For mental suffering; and 4. For punishment of the defendant's crime. But a critical examination of the cases will show, as I believe, that this fourth item is, in fact, comprehended in the third, but has grown into and become a separate and additional item, by inconsiderate, if not intemperate and angry instructions, given to juries, when the court was too much incensed by the exhibition of wanton malice, revenge, insult and oppression, to weigh with coolness and deliberation, the meaning of language previously used by other judges; and instructions prompted by impulses of righteous indignation, swift to administer supposed justice to a guilty defendant, but expressed with too little caution; and without pausing to reflect that the court was thus encouraging the jury to give the plaintiff more than he was entitled to; to give him, in fact, as damages, the avails of a fine imposed for the vindication of the criminal law, and for the sake of public example."¹

In a subsequent case in the same state,² the court approve the foregoing case, and say, by Cushing, J.: "Ordinarily, in actions for torts, the rule of damages is compensation in money for the damage sustained by reason of the natural and obvious consequences of the wrongful act. . . . When, however, the element of malice enters into the wrong, the rule of damages is different and more liberal. It is equally well settled, that in such cases there enters into the question of dam-

¹ *Fay v. Parker*, 53 N. H. 342.

² *Bixby v. Dunlop*, 56 N. H. 456.

ages, considerations which cannot be made the subject of exact pecuniary compensation,—such as were described in the charge of the court as mental distress and vexation, what in common language might be spoken of as offenses to the feelings, insult, degradation, offenses against honest pride, and all matters which cannot arise except in those wrongs which are attended with malice. . . . In the endeavor to bring such considerations within the grasp of the law, and as far as possible to compensate such wrongs by damages, courts have used the terms punitive, vindictive, exemplary. I do not think the cases show, in so far as I have examined them, that this has ever been considered as punishing an offense against the criminal law of the state, but simply as a mode of stating the matter so as to bring this almost intangible subject within the grasp of the law. Whenever the law is so held that the jury are instructed that they may leave the domains of actual pecuniary value, and go into speculations in regard to compensation for the wounded feelings, the offended pride, the outraged sense of decency and delicacy, they have come into the domain of what the law has been accustomed to call punitive, vindictive, or exemplary damages. It is of little consequence under what name it goes. The substance of the thing must be retained, unless a very large class of cases are to be stricken from the list of actionable wrongs. . . . According to these views, it is incorrect to separate what is called actual damage from what is called exemplary damage. The rule is not, as I understand it, to instruct the jury in the first place to determine the actual money damage which the plaintiff has sustained, and then further instruct the jury that, if they find that the defendant has been malicious, they may give another separate sum in damages by way of example, or for the sake of punishment. The true rule, as I understand it, is to instruct the jury that, if they find the defendant has been malicious, the rule of damages will be more liberal; that, instead of awarding damages only for those matters which are capable of exact pecuniary valuation, they may take into consideration all the circumstances of aggravation,—the insults, offended feelings, degradation and so on,—and endeavor, according to their best judgment, to award such damages, by way of compensation or indemnity, as the

plaintiff, on the whole, ought to receive, and the defendant ought to pay."

In Massachusetts, the same doctrine appears to be held; compensation is allowed to be fixed by considering all those circumstances which are generally the basis of exemplary damages; but there seems to be no countenance given to the infliction of additional damages for the punishment of the offender.¹ In an action by a father for harboring and secreting his minor daughter, and persuading her to remain absent from his family and service without his consent, it was held that he was entitled to recover for mental suffering caused by the injury, though it was held error to admit evidence thereof, distinct from and in addition to that which shows the nature and extent of the injury.² If there is a wantonness or mischief, causing additional bodily or mental damage, in the injurious act of a servant within the scope of his employment, that wantonness or mischief will enhance the damages against the master.³

When the gist of the action is the breaking and entering the plaintiff's close, the circumstances which accompany and give character to the trespass, may always be shown either in aggravation or mitigation.⁴ He who is guilty of a wilful trespass, or one characterized by gross carelessness, and want of ordinary attention to the rights of another, is bound to make full compensation. Under such circumstances, the natural injury to the feelings of the plaintiff may be taken into consideration in trespasses to real estate, as well as in other actions of tort. Acts of gross carelessness, as well as those of wilful mischief, often inflict a serious wound upon the feelings, when the injury done to property is comparatively trifling. No rule of law requires the mental suffering of the plaintiff, or the misconduct of the defendant, to be disregarded. The damages in such cases are enhanced, not because vindictive or exemplary damages are allowable, but because the actual injury is made greater by its wantonness.⁵ In one case, Chief Justice Shaw said: "It is

¹ *Smith v. Holcomb*, 99 Mass. 552; *Austin v. Wilson*, 4 Cush. 273.

² *Stowe v. Haywood*, 7 Allen, 118; *Phillips v. Hoyle*, 4 Gray, 568.

³ *Hawes v. Knowles*, 114 Mass. 518.

⁴ *Meagher v. Driscoll*, 99 Mass. 231;

Bracegirdle v. Orford, 2 M. & S. 77; *Merest v. Harvey*, 5 Taunt. 442;

Brewer v. Dew, 11 M. & W. 625.

⁵ *Meagher v. Driscoll*, *supra*; *Fillebrown v. Hoar*, 124 Mass. 580.

immaterial," speaking of the particular case, "whether the proof establishes gross negligence, or only a want of ordinary care, on the part of the defendant. In either case, the plaintiff would be entitled to recover in damages the actual amount of loss sustained, and no more, in the form of vindictive damages or otherwise."¹

In Nebraska, the court say in a recent case:² "To this court the question of punitive, vindictive, or exemplary damages is *tabula rasa*, it now being presented for the first time. And being thus called upon to lay the foundation for future adjudications on this subject in this state, we are warned to avoid a line of construction which seems to have been the fruitful source of so much difficulty elsewhere, and to follow those precedents and authorities which are most satisfactory to our judgment, and which do not seem to have led to any embarrassing complications in their administration." And the court disapproved an instruction to a jury, that, in addition to compensating the plaintiff for injury actually committed, they might assess other damages of a punitive or exemplary character.³

In Indiana, the courts have held the same doctrine, that the jury have no right to give such additional damages "as would tend to prevent such conduct, and give peace and security to private rights and the community in general."⁴ In a late case in that state, Biddle, J., said: "The doctrine of exemplary or punitive damages rests upon a very uncertain and unstable basis. It is almost equivalent to giving the jury the power to make the law of damages in each case; and in a case where the defendant is a commanding, popular, influential person, and the plaintiff of the opposite character, and the local and temporary excitement or prejudice of the time happens to be in favor of the defendant and against the plaintiff, the jury is apt to be reluctant in giving even pecuniary compensation, without add-

¹ *Barnard v. Poor*, 21 Pick. 380.

² *Boyer v. Barr*, 8 Neb. 68.

³ See *Quigley v. C. P. R. R. Co.* 11 Nev. 376.

⁴ *Taber v. Hutson*, 5 Ind. 322;
Marford v. Woodworth, 7 Ind. 83;

Millison v. Hoeh, 17 Ind. 227; *Cox v. Vanderkleed*, 21 Ind. 164; *Moore v. Crose*, 43 Ind. 30; *Ziegler v. Powell*, 54 Ind. 173; *Koerner v. Oberley*, 56 Ind. 284.

ing anything by way of exemplary or punitive damages; while, in a case in which the character of the parties and the circumstances are reversed, the jury will be likely to push their power to an unwarranted and unconscionable extent, dangerous to justice and the security of settled rights. Besides, a principle that allows an individual to put the money assessed against another individual, as punishment or a warning example, into his private pocket, when he is not entitled to it, whatever public advantages it may have, does not seem to be thoroughly sound.¹

In Michigan, also, the element of punishment seems to be rejected. Mr. Justice Campbell stated the question and defined the accepted doctrine with great clearness and force in a libel case. He said: "It is in connection with the various degrees of blameworthiness chargeable on wrongdoers, that the discussions have arisen on the subject of vindictive damages, which, inasmuch as they rest upon actual fault, are by some authorities said to be designed to punish the wrong intent; while, according to others, the damages usually so called, are only meant to recompense the sense of injury which is, in human experience, always aggravated or lessened in proportion to the degree of perversity exhibited by the offender. While the term exemplary or vindictive damages has become so fixed in the law that it may be difficult to get rid of it, yet it should not be allowed to be used so as to mislead; and we think the only proper application of damages, beyond those to the person, property or reputation, is to make reparation for the injury to the feelings of the person injured. This is often the greatest wrong which can be inflicted; and injured pride or affection may, under some circumstances, justify very heavy damages. . . . The injury to the feelings is only allowed to be considered in those torts which consist of some voluntary act or very gross neglect, and practically on the degree of fault evinced by all the circumstances. It has been very wisely left to the jury to determine each case upon its own surroundings, because the only safe rule of damages in matters of feeling, is

¹ *Stewart v. Maddox*, 63 Ind. 57.

to give what, to the ordinary apprehension of impartial men, would seem proportionate to an injury which must be measured by the instincts of our common humanity.”¹

¹*Detroit Daily Post Co. v. McArthur*, 16 Mich. 447.

Some years later the same learned judge again discussed this subject. In *Welch v. Ware*, 32 Mich. 84, he said: “The common sense of mankind has never failed to see that the injury done by a wilful wrong to person or reputation, and in some cases to property, cannot be measured by the consequent loss in money. A person assaulted may not be disabled, or even disturbed in his business, and may not be put to any outlay in repairs or medical services. He may not be made poorer in money, directly or consequentially. He may incur no pecuniary damage whatever. And it is very clear that the shame and mental anxiety and suffering or indignation consequent on such a wrong are not capable of a money measurement. No one would avow in advance that he would be willing for a given sum to meet that experience; and no one who should seek it as a means of putting money into his pocket would be likely to receive compensation at the hands of a jury.

“So a person who is struck down by a blow from the arms of a wind-mill may be much more seriously hurt than by a blow from a fist or a whip. But no one would dream of comparing these injuries by their physical effect.

“When the law gives an action for wilful wrongs, it does it on the ground that the injured person ought to receive pecuniary amends from the wrongdoer. It assumes that every such wrong brings damage upon the sufferer, and that the

principal damage is mental and not physical. And it assumes further, that this is actual, and not metaphysical damage, and deserves compensation. When this is once recognized, it is just as clear that the wilfulness and wickedness of the act must constitute an important element in the computation, for the plain reason that we all feel our indignation excited in direct proportion with the malice of the offender, and that the wrong is aggravated by it.

“If actual damage is not confined to pecuniary consequences, and cannot be measured by a money standard, all redress in damages must partake of a punitive character to some extent; and the line between actual and what are called exemplary damages cannot be drawn with much nicety. In every such case, the jury are compelled to determine from their own sense of justice, and their knowledge of human nature, what the amount of damages should be. When the amount to be recovered must in all cases rest in their fair and deliberate discretion, the law can give them no precise instructions. It aims to do justice by directing them to distinguish between provoked grievances and those which are unprovoked, or for which the provocation is in great disproportion to the wrong, making adequate compensation in all cases, but giving heavier damages in all cases where the wrong is aggravated by bad motives or malice. It would be of very little use to present the law to a jury upon any theoretical basis. The rule is intelligible, and

DIFFERENCE BETWEEN EXEMPLARY DAMAGES FOR COMPENSATION, AND FOR THAT AND PUNISHMENT.—The difference between allowing all the circumstances belonging to a tort, tending to show that it was induced or aggravated by malice, to be shown and considered merely for more ample compensation to the party

has not been found to work badly in practice. But whether this rule involves merely compensation, or whether it is based on a theory of punishment, is not very important in practice, and does not come within the domain of law, so long as the jury are obliged to estimate by their own good judgment.

"It is not an open question in this state, that damages are to be given not only for grievances, beyond pecuniary losses, but also in accordance with the malice of the offender." Previous cases in that state, illustrating the general doctrine concerning aggravation of damages by wilful and wanton misconduct, and the powers and duties of jurors in actions of tort, are cited. *Teft v. Windsor*, 17 Mich. 486; *Warren v. Cole*, 15 Mich. 265; *Brushaber v. Stegemann*, 22 Mich. 266; *Swift v. Appleton*, 23 Mich. 252; *Leonard v. Pope*, 27 Mich. 145; *Sheahan v. Barry*, 27 Mich. 217.

In the later case of *Elliot v. Van Buren*, 33 Mich. 49, Judge Campbell had to deal with this subject again in an action by a female for assault and battery, aggravated by an alleged attempt to ravish. He said: "This is nothing more than trespass for an assault and battery. There is no such thing as a private action for a crime as such. The civil grievance here charged was an assault, described, as was proper, with its attendant circumstances of enormity, including attempt to ravish. This, however, does not make it differ from an action for a lighter griev-

ance, except as showing a heavier ground of complaint, for which, if made out, the damages would be likely to be larger."

Further on he says: "There was no dispute but that the plaintiff below received some blow or blows, or, what was equivalent, was pushed with more or less force by the defendant. If this was done by him as the first assailant, he was unquestionably guilty of an assault. And as an assault cannot very well be purely accidental, and is not pretended to have been anything but intentional, if committed at all, it was such an act as must be regarded as wilful, whether serious or trivial. Being so, it authorized the jury to give such damages as would, in their sound judgment, be required by the character and extent of its atrocity. If the jury believed that there was any assault at all, they could not help believing it was an indecent one, if not felonious, because there was no proof of any other.

"We need not, therefore, consider anything except the instructions given concerning what are called exemplary damages, as the case was fit for them if they were allowed at all.

"The question of the propriety of their allowance is not an open one in this state. The argument that a person is thereby punished twice within the constitutional and common law rule, is, in our opinion, entirely fallacious. The maxim at common law, that no one shall be

injured, and permitting it to be done with that view, and also that the amount shall operate as a punishment and a warning, is that to the extent that the latter object influences the jury, the verdict will be increased; and the cases are very numerous in the books which show that very large additions must have been made for punitive effect to the amount which would otherwise have been found. Nor is this result surprising to those who have frequently participated in or witnessed such trials, and observed the effect of the indignant denunciations of counsel, seconded by the apparently dispassionate instructions of the court, submitting the very same considerations to the jury as warranting them, in their discretion, for the good of the public, in awarding a larger sum.

In a New York case,¹ the court say: "In vindictive actions—and this [for assault and battery] is agreed to come within that class—jurors are always authorized to give exemplary damages, where the injury is attended with circumstances of aggravation; and the rule is laid down without qualification, that we are not to regard either the possible or the actual punishment of the defendant by indictment and conviction at the suit of the people. . . . We concede that smart money, allowed by a

twice vexed for the same cause, where it applied at all, prevented a second prosecution as well as a second punishment; and if it applied to civil damages, would cover the whole, and not merely what is assumed to be a part of them. But there is no analogy between the civil and criminal remedies. The punishment by criminal prosecution is to redress the grievance of the public, while the civil remedy is for private redress. In the eye of the law, where both actions lie, there is a double injury, and one has never, therefore, been allowed to be pleaded in abatement or bar of the other, simply because they are contentions between different parties.

"But when we look at the rules which have been provided for enforcing the redress of either the pub-

lic or the private complainant, we are not so much concerned with any supposable theories on which such rules may be based as with the rules themselves. Civil actions never lie, except for the vindication of broken laws, any more than criminal. It is a matter of arbitrary regulation, and not of principle, whether a given violation of law shall be redressed by a civil or criminal prosecution; or by both; and where new crimes are created out of what were before civil wrongs, the civil remedy has seldom been lessened or narrowed by reason of new criminal prosecution. Whether we call the process punitive, or exemplary or remedial, we get no nearer a conclusion, if the law has given the rule of procedure." *Scripps v. Reilly*, 38 Mich. 10.

¹ *Cook v. Elken*, 6 Hill, 466.

jury, and a fine imposed at the suit of the people, depend on the same principle. Both are penal, and intended to deter others from the commission of the like crime. The former, however, becomes *incidentally* compensatory for damages, and at the same time answers the purposes of punishment. The recovery of such damages ought not to be made dependent on what has been done by way of criminal prosecution, any more than on what may be done. Nor are we prepared to concede that either a fine, an imprisonment, or both, should be received in evidence to mitigate the damages. True, if excluded, a double punishment may sometimes ensue; but the preventive lies with the criminal rather than the civil courts." It obviously should be assumed that such double punishment occurs in every instance where the same act is the subject of a civil and a criminal suit, and in each the malicious act is submitted to the jury; with the usual instructions, in the former, in respect to exemplary damages for punishment.

If the idea of punishment is excluded, and the aggravations are permitted to be considered only as elements of the injury to the injured party, the civil action is merely a means of private redress, for the particular injury such party suffers from an act which, in a general way, affects the whole community. He is entitled to that redress without prejudice from the existence of a liability to respond to the public.

DIVERSITY OF OPINION WHERE THE WRONG IS PUNISHABLE AS A CRIMINAL OFFENSE.—The courts of some of the states only allow exemplary damages, including the punitive element, for such tortious acts, accompanied with malice, or wanton misconduct, as are not criminal offenses.¹ But more generally, that liability to punishment in a prosecution for the same act as an offense against the state, is held not to affect the civil remedy; the jury have, notwithstanding, the same discretion to allow damages, beyond compensation, for punishment.²

¹ Freese v. Tripp, 70 Ill. 496; Meidel v. Anthis, 71 Ill. 241; Lucas v. Flinn, 35 Iowa, 9; Hendrickson v. Kingsbury, 21 Iowa, 379; Stowe v. Heywood, 7 Allen, 118; Storall v. Smith, 4 B. Mon. 378; Fay v. Parker, 53 N.

H. 342; Bixby v. Dunlop, 56 N. H. 456; Cherry v. McCall, 23 Ga. 193; Butler v. Mercer, 14 Ind. 479.

² Cook v. Ellis, 6 Hill, 466; Corwin v. Walter, 18 Mo. 71; Jefferson v. Adams, 4 Harr. 321; Wilson v.

The reasoning upon which this double liability to punishment is maintained is not very satisfactory. It is not a cogent answer to the objection, that the additional damages imposed for punishment in the civil action go to the injured party. He is not entitled to it if he is otherwise compensated; nor does the fact that this mulct goes to him, instead of the state, render its imposition any less a punishment, which is repeated and duplicated when, upon the same principle and for the same public purpose, he is fined again in a prosecution in the name of the state.¹

Middleton, 2 Cal. 54; *Edwards v. Leavitt*, 46 Vt. 126; *Hoadley v. Watson*, 45 id. 289; *Phillips v. Kelly*, 29 Ala. 628; *Roberts v. Mason*, 10 Ohio St. 277; *Garland v. Wholeham*, 26 Iowa, 185; *Wheatley v. Thorn*, 23 Miss. 62; *Fry v. Bennett*, 4 Duer, 247; *Pike v. Dilling*, 48 Me. 539; *Goddard v. Grand Trunk R'y Co.* 57 Me. 202; *Johnson v. Smith*, 64 Me. 553; *Wolff v. Cohen*, 8 Rich. 144.

¶In *Ward v. Ward*, 41 Iowa, 687, *Beck, J.*, said: "It is the settled rule in this state, that, in cases of this kind, where the proper facts are shown, and it appears that the act complained of is punishable under the criminal statutes, punitive and exemplary damages may be allowed. *Guengerich v. Smith*, 35 Iowa, 587; *Garland v. Wholeham*, 26 id. 185; *Hendrickson v. Kingsbury*, 21 id. 379. Among the objects attained by the allowance of exemplary damages are the punishment of the wrongdoer, and the example whereby others are deterred from the commission of like wrong—and it is often said such damages are allowed for these purposes. *Sedgw. on Measure of Damages*, p. 587, note; 1 *Hilliard on Torts*, p. 251, note *a*; *Anthony v. Gilbert*, 4 Blackf. 348; *Taylor v. Church*, 8 N. Y. 652, 460; *Bailey v. Dean*, 5 Barb. 297, 303; *Roberts v. Mason*, 10 Ohio St. 277,

280. Indeed, it appears that one of the objects of punishment in all cases is to prevent the repetition of the crime by the culprit and others. The example of punishment, it is presumed, will deter others from the commission of others in the future.

"Counsel for defendant insists that while, in proper cases, exemplary damages may be allowed for the purpose of punishing the defendant, they ought not to be carried to the extent that they may serve as an example to others; that is, the defendant ought not to suffer for the purpose of public good. It is true that vindictive damages are never allowed alone for the purpose of public good, through the example given in their assessment. The effect upon the public is but an incident, just as the effect of punishment in criminal cases incidentally operates to deter others from the commission of crime."

In *Brown v. Swineford*, 44 Wis. 285, *Ryan, C. J.*, said: "A very able and solemn appeal was made to the court to exclude the rule of exemplary damages in actions of tort, when the tort is punishable as a crime. The position was founded upon the clause in section 8, article II of the constitution, that no person, for the same offense, shall be twice

When punitive damages are allowed, the law uses the suit of a private party as an instrument of public protection, not for the sake of the suitor, but for that of the public. It is not the form of the action that gives the right to the jury to give such

put in jeopardy of punishment. It was argued, with very great force, that punitive damages given in the right of the public, in addition to full compensation to the sufferer by an act which is at once a tort and a crime, as in this case, and in *McWilliams v. Bragg*, 3 Wis. 424, and *Birchard v. Booth*, 4 id. 67, subjects the tortfeasor to punishment twice for the same offense. And it might have been added, that while the statute limits the pecuniary fine upon criminal prosecution for such an act, there is but vague limit to the punitive damages which a jury may find in a civil action. It certainly appears to be an incongruity that one may be punished by the public for the crime, upon criminal prosecution, by fine limited by statute, and again punished in favor of the sufferer, but in right of the public, for the same act, by punitive damages, with little limit but the discretion of a jury. This is but another illustration of what appears to be the incongruity of the entire rule of exemplary damages.

"On this subject, the writer adheres to what he said in *Bass v. Railway Co.* 42 Wis. 672, confirmed by comments which he has seen about it in legal periodicals. And he believes that his views of punitive damages, as an original question, are sanctioned by every present member of the court.

"The particular view now insisted on was overlooked in *McWilliams v. Bragg*, *Birchard v. Booth*, and all the cases in this court in which the action was against the actual tort-

feasor, subject to criminal conviction for the act. In *Railroad Co. v. Finney*, 10 Wis. 388; *Bass v. Railway Co.* 36 id. 450; S. C. 42 id. 654; *Craker v. Railway Co.* 36 id. 657, and other cases where the action was against the master for the tort of the servant, it could not well arise. So far, therefore, it is a question of first impression here; and the court congratulates itself that it arises first in a case thoroughly discussed by able counsel on both sides.

"It would have been no subject of regret to the court, if the obligation of the constitution called upon it to abridge the application of the rule. But the court is unable to hold that the constitutional provision has any controlling bearing on the question. The constitution only re-enacts what was the general, if not literally universal, rule at common law. See authorities collected in 1 Bish. Crim. Law, §§ 980-987. The word *jeopardy* is therefore used in the constitution in its defined technical sense at the common law. And in this use it is applied only to strictly criminal prosecutions by indictment, information, or otherwise. *Commonwealth v. Cook*, 6 Ser. & R. 577; *State v. McKee*, 1 Bailey, 651; *People v. Goodwin*, 18 John. 187; *U. S. v. Gibert*, 2 Sumn. 19; *U. S. v. Haskell*, 4 Wash. 402. See, also, *State v. Crane*, 4 Wis. 400. The cases generally hold that the rule in criminal cases, that one shall not twice be put in jeopardy, implies no more than the bar of a judgment to an action for the same cause. But no

damages, but the moral culpability of the defendant.¹ After there has been one trial in which the moral culpability of the defendant has been tried with a view to punishment in the interest of the public, any other trial for the same purpose, whatever may be the form of the proceeding, is in substance and effect, putting the accused again in jeopardy of punishment for the same offense, and vexing him again for the same

case is known where a conviction upon an indictment has been held a bar to a civil action for damages growing out of the same act; *a fortiori*, none in which a recovery in a civil action has been held a bar to an indictment for the same act. And the whole purview of section 8 plainly shows that the putting in jeopardy prohibited is confined to criminal prosecutions. Indeed, this is manifest in the clause itself, which is confined to the same *offense*, used in the same sense as *criminal offense*, in the first clause of the section. Of course the same act may be an offense (in the sense of crime) against the state, and an offense (in the sense of tort) against a private person. It is manifest that a judgment for one is not a bar to the other. And it might be difficult, on principle, to hold a criminal conviction as a bar to the recovery of punitive damages in a civil action, and not a bar to the recovery of compensatory damages; not a bar to any civil action. See *Jacks v. Bell*, 3 C. & P. 316.

"The radical difficulty in the position of counsel appears to be that judgment for the criminal offense is for the offense against the public; judgment for the tort is for the offense against the private sufferer; that though punitive damages go in the right of the public, for example, they do not go by way of public punishment, but by way

of private damages; for the act as a tort, and not as a crime; to the private sufferer, and not to the state. Though they are allowed beyond compensation of the private sufferer, they still go to him for himself, as damages allowed to him by law in addition to his actual damages; like the double and treble damages sometimes allowed by statute. Considered as strictly punitive, the damages are for the punishment of the private tort, not of the public crime. It is unfortunate that damages should ever have been suffered to go beyond actual compensation, under a liberal rule like that given in *Craker v. Railway Co.* 36 Wis. 657. But the rule so given and so generally established is a sin against sound judicial principle, not against the constitution. . . . The argument and consideration of this have gone to confirm the present members of this court in their disapprobation of the rule of exemplary damages which they have inherited. But they fear to complicate the difficulties and incongruities of the rule by the exception urged; and do not feel at liberty to change or modify the rule at so late a day, against the general current of authority elsewhere." See *Malone v. Murphy*, 2 Kan. 250; *Whitney v. Hitchcock*, 4 Denio, 461; *Wheeler v. Randall*, 48 Ill. 182.

¹*Hamilton v. Third Ave. R. R. Co.* 53 N. Y. 25.

cause. Nor is the objection removed, though the first verdict and the judgment thereon be provable on the second trial in mitigation, though this would, to the extent of the mitigation, lessen the injury resulting from double punishment. And in some jurisdictions it is provable in mitigation.¹

These damages for punitive effect, where allowed, cannot be claimed as a matter of right.² Whether they shall be allowed, and their amount, are left to the discretion of the jury,³ but subject to the power of the court to set aside the verdict if it is so excessive that the court may infer that the jury have been influenced by passion or prejudice.⁴

WHAT MAY BE PROVED AND CONSIDERED TO ENHANCE OR MITIGATE EXEMPLARY DAMAGES.—The expenses of the particular action to redress a wrong, except as they are allowed to be taxed as costs, are not allowed for the purpose of compensation. But, in some states, where the wrong is accompanied by such aggravations, or induced by such bad motives as to justify exemplary damages, a less strict rule governs in determining the extent of compensation; in other words, damages are given with a more liberal hand,⁵ and may be made to embrace losses and injuries which would otherwise be excluded; and among these, the counsel fees and other expenses, not included in the costs taxed.⁶ But these are perhaps more frequently re-

¹ Taylor v. Carpenter, 2 Woodb. & M. 1, 22; State v. Autery, 1 Stew. 399; Johnston v. Crawford, Phelps' L. (N. C.) 342; Porter v. Seiler, 23 Pa. St. 424; Smithwick v. Ward, 7 Jones' L. (N. C.) 64.

² Snow v. Carpenter, 49 Vt. 426; Boardman v. Goldsmith, 48 Vt. 403; Johnson v. Smith, 64 Me. 553.

³ Id.; Graham v. Pacific R. R. Co. 66 Mo. 536; New Orleans, etc. R. R. Co. v. Burke, 53 Miss. 200; Southern R. R. Co. v. Kendrick, 40 Miss. 374; Hawk v. Ridgway, 33 Ill. 473; Johnson v. Smith, 64 Me. 553. See Hooker v. Newton, 24 Wis. 292, and Coryell v. Colbaugh, Coxe (N. J. L.), 77.

⁴ Rogers v. Henry, 32 Wis. 327; Belknap v. Railroad, 49 N. H. 358; McCarthy v. Niskern, 22 Minn. 90; McConnell v. Hampton, 12 John. 234.

⁵ Emblen v. Myers, 6 H. & N. 54.

⁶ Welch v. Durand, 36 Conn. 182. In *St. Peter's Church v. Beach*, 26 Conn. 364, Ellsworth, J., said: "It is part of the case, that the actual damage suffered by the plaintiffs in the destruction of their property does not exceed \$10, and the defendant's conduct was not wanton or malicious. Of course, the plaintiffs were entitled, as the court stated, to recover their actual damage; but the court further instructed the jury

jected.¹ As to the admissibility of evidence of the social standing of the parties, and wealth of the defendant, there are diverse

that if the plaintiffs had been compelled to come into court to vindicate their rights, the jury might take into consideration the expenses attending such vindication beyond the taxable costs, as actual damage. If this be a just interpretation of the rule of actual damages, such damages will become just and legal in every case, whether of tort or contract; for the plaintiff may always say that he is compelled to come into court to vindicate his rights. But not to criticise the form or language of the charge, we think there is in it a radical error, viz.: that in cases where a penal sum or smart money is not to be allowed, the expenses of the litigation may be allowed as damages; for the judge stated that none but actual damages were to be assessed, and proceeded to say that the expenses might be allowed; and, although the actual loss of injury did not exceed \$10, the jury rendered a verdict for \$197.91. Now, the expenses of litigation are never damages sued for in any case, when the action is brought for the wrong itself; not even if the tort be wanton or malicious. They are not 'the natural and proximate consequence of the wrongful act,' which is the universal rule, but are remote, future and contingent. They may follow the wrong, and are very likely to, but not of course, or necessarily. Besides, damages sued for must be such as exist, and can be, and are, in some form, satisfactory to the law, stated in the declaration, and made matter of proof; but those expenses accrue subsequently to the bringing of the suit, and cannot be stated in the declaration, nor can they become matter of proof.

"In actions of tort founded on the misconduct or culpable neglect of the defendant, it is usual and entirely proper for the judge to say to the jury that they are not necessarily confined in assessing damages to the actual loss of property to the plaintiff, but may allow smart money, measured by the circumstances of aggravation; and may, from their general knowledge of the course of the courts, if the case warrants it, in their judgment, take into account the expenses of the trial beyond the taxable costs."

In the case of *Welch v. Durand*, supra, and several earlier cases, the court sustain instructions in accordance with the above views, as damages appropriate only to actions in which smart money may be given. *Linsley v. Bushnell*, 15 Conn. 225; *Beecher v. Derby Bridge Co.* 24 Conn. 132; *Ives v. Carter*, 24 Conn. 392.

In Kansas the same doctrine is held. *Titus v. Corkins*, 21 Kan. 722. And in Ohio, that in such cases these expenses may be taken into account in estimating compensatory damages. *Roberts v. Mason*, 10 Ohio St. 277. See *Marshall v. Betner*, 17 Ala. 832; *Bracken v. Neill*, 15 Tex. 109; *Flack v. Neill*, 22 Tex. 253; *New Orleans, etc. R. R. Co. v. Allbritton*, 38 Miss. 242; *Thompson v. Pouning*, 15 Nevada, 195.

¹*Day v. Woodworth*, 13 How. U. S. 363; *Earl v. Tupper*, 45 Vt. 275; *Barnard v. Poor*, 21 Pick. 378; *Fairbanks v. Witter*, 18 Wis. 287; *Warren v. Cole*, 15 Mich. 265; *Kelly v. Rogers*, 21 Minn. 146; *Howell v. Scoggins*, 48 Cal. 355; *Falk v. Watterman*, 49 Cal. 224.

rulings, not corresponding to the conflict in respect to vindictive damages. In an action for false imprisonment, in an early New York case,¹ Thompson, C. J., said: "Although the defendant is a man of very large fortune, the plaintiff's injury is not thereby enhanced." In a late case in New Hampshire, by a passenger against a railroad company for wrongful expulsion from its cars, Sargent, J., said: "We must remember that in considering this question of actual damage, of compensation for actual injury, it is immaterial what may be the character, standing, condition or means of the defendant. The rule of damages is compensation for the plaintiff's injury; that is all; and that would be the same, whether the defendant be a railroad or a private individual; whether the private individual were rich or poor. The question is not how much the defendant is able to pay, but what is a fair compensation to this plaintiff for all the injury he has suffered? That injury is the same whether the defendant is the richest railroad or the poorest individual in the community. . . .

"In regard to the question of exemplary damages, . . . it would be very different from the one we have been considering. In that case, the jury undertake, first, to give the plaintiff damages, as a compensation for his injury; and, second, they undertake also to punish the offender for the wrong he has done; and when that element is introduced, it becomes proper to inquire into the condition and circumstances of the defendant; because what would be a severe punishment for a poor man, by way of fine or exemplary damages, might not be felt by one that was rich. What would be sufficient as damages, by way of example and punishment, for a day laborer, would be nothing by way either of example or as a punishment for this defendant, as a corporation. Not only the ability of the defendant, but the motives and intentions accompanying the act, the malice or oppression exhibited, the wrong and injustice of the act, may be inquired into, with a view to fix the proper measure of punitive or exemplary damages."²

In other cases it has been held, and the better doctrine from its intrinsic reasonableness is, that so far as the cause of action

¹ *McConnell v. Hampton*, 12 John. 236.

373, 374; *Smith v. Wunderlich*, 70 Ill. 437.

² *Belknap v. Railroad*, 49 N. H.

rests upon an injury to character, or an insult to the person, compensatory damages may be increased by proof of the wealth of the defendant. This is upon the ground that wealth is an element which goes to make up his rank and influence in society, and thereby renders the injury or insult resulting from his wrongful acts the greater.¹ But in such cases, as it is rather the reputation for, than the possession of wealth, which is the cause of this increased rank, the testimony should correspond, and only the general question as to his circumstances can be asked, and not the detail.²

But when exemplary damages are claimed, a different question is presented. The defendant's pecuniary ability is then a matter for the consideration of the jury, on the ground that a given sum would be a much greater punishment to a man of small means than to one of larger.³ For this purpose actual wealth only can be material.⁴ In cases where it is competent for the plaintiff to prove the wealth of the defendant to increase the damages, it is equally competent for the defendant to show a want of it, to diminish them. And he cannot be deprived of this right by the omission of the plaintiff to offer any proof on that point, or to make any claim of damages on that ground.⁵ In actions for breach of promise to marry, proof of the defendant's wealth is allowed as material in the estimate of compensation.⁶ In Iowa, such proof, even with a view to punitive damages, is not allowed.⁷

In actions for torts, the damages for which cannot be measured by a legal standard, all the facts constituting and accompanying the wrong should be proved; and though there be a legal standard for the principal wrong, if aggravations exist, they may be proved, to enhance damages; and every case of

¹ Johnson v. Smith, 64 Me. 553; Humphries v. Parker, 52 Me. 507-8; 2 Greenl. Ev. § 269.

² Stanwood v. Whitmore, 63 Me. 209; Johnson v. Smith, supra.

³ Johnson v. Smith, supra; Belknap v. Railroad, supra; McBride v. McLaughlin, 5 Watts, 375; Jones v. Jones, 71 Ill. 562; McCarthy v. Niskern, 22 Minn. 90; Winn v. Peck-

ham, 42 Wis. 493; Birchard v. Booth, 4 Wis. 67; Barnes v. Martin, 15 Wis. 240; Whitfield v. Westbrook, 40 Miss. 311.

⁴ Id.

⁵ Johnson v. Smith, supra.

⁶ See post, Vol. 3.

⁷ Hunt v. The C. & N. W. R. R. Co. 26 Iowa, 363; Guengerech v. Smith, 34 Iowa, 348.

personal tort must necessarily go to the jury on its special facts; these embrace the *res gestæ*, and the age, sex and *status* of the parties; this, whether the case be one for compensation only, or also for exemplary damages, where they are allowed.¹

¹Huckle v. Money, 2 Wils. 205; Craker v. The Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. 36 Wis. 657; Lyon v. Hancock, 35 Cal. 372; Jones v. Jones, 71 Ill. 562; White v. Martland, 71 Ill. 250; Fowler v. Chichester, 26 Ohio St. 9; Magee v. Holland, 27 N. J. L. 86; Bell v. Morrison, 27 Miss. 68; Scripps v. Reilly, 38 Mich. 10; Andrews v. Askey, 8 C. & P. 7; Hall v. Hollender, 4 B. & C. 660. In Craker v. The Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. supra, Ryan, C. J., said: "In Wilson v. Young, 31 Wis. 574, Lyon, J., inadvertently fell into some subtleties found in Mr. Sedgwick's excellent work, which appear to us all now to confuse compensatory and exemplary damages. The distinction was not in that case, and the passage in Sedgwick was cited and approved, as such high authorities often are, without sufficient consideration. We all now concur in disapproving the distinction.* In giving the elements of damages, Mr. Sedgwick distinguishes between 'the mental suffering produced by the act or omission in question: vexation; anxiety;' which he holds to be ground for compensatory damages;

and 'the sense of wrong or insult, in the sufferer's breast, from an act dictated by a spirit of wilful injustice, or by a deliberate intention to vex, degrade or insult;' which he holds to be ground for exemplary damages only. Sedgwick's Meas. Dam. 35. Mr. Sedgwick himself says that the rule in favor of exemplary damages 'blends together the interests of society and the aggrieved individual, and gives damages not only to recompense the sufferer, but to punish the offender' (id. 38); and following him, this court held in the leading case of McWilliams v. Bragg, 4 Wis. 424, and has often since reaffirmed, that exemplary damages are 'in addition to actual damages.'

"In actions of tort, as a rule, when the plaintiff's right to recover is established, he is entitled to full compensatory damages. When proper ground is established for it, he is also entitled to exemplary damages, in addition. The former are for the compensation of the plaintiff; the latter for the punishment of the defendant, and for example to others. This is Sedgwick's

*In Wilson v. Young, it was held that in an action for assault and battery, *compensatory* (as distinguished from *punitive*) damages are of two kinds: (1) Those which may be recovered for the actual personal or pecuniary injury and loss; the elements of which are, loss of time, bodily suffering, impaired physical or mental powers, mutilation and disfigurement, expenses of surgical and other attendance, and the like. (2) Those which may be recovered for injuries to the feelings arising from the insult or indignity, the public exposure and contumely, and the like. The compensation of the first kind are to be determined without reference to the question whether the defendant was influenced by malicious motives in the act complained of; and, on the other hand, evidence of threatening or aggravating language, or malicious conduct on the plaintiff's part (not constituting a legal justification of the defendant's act), cannot be considered in mitigation of such damages. That compensatory damages of the second kind depend entirely upon the *malice* of the defendant; and as evidence of such malice may be given to increase that kind of damages, so evidence of threatening or malicious words or acts on plaintiff's part, just previous to the assault, though not constituting a legal justification, should be admitted to mitigate or even defeat such damages.

To rebut malice, the defendant may show any pertinent facts; the advice of counsel as to acts usually thus influenced is admissible at least to prevent exemplary damages;¹ but the adviser must be one entitled to act in that capacity;² by being

blending together of the interests of society and the interest of the plaintiff. And it is plain that there cannot well be common ground for the two. The injury to the plaintiff is the same, and for that he is entitled to full compensation, malice or no malice. If malice be established, then the interest of society comes in, to punish the defendant and deter others in like cases, by adding exemplary to compensatory damages.

"We need add no authority to Mr. Sedgwick, that in actions for personal tort, mental suffering, vexation and anxiety are subjects of compensation in damages. And it is difficult to see how these are to be distinguished from the sense of wrong and insult arising from injustice and intention to vex and degrade. The appearance of malicious intent may, indeed, add to the sense of wrong; and equally whether such intent be really there or not. But that goes to mental suffering, and mental suffering to compensation. So it seems to us. But if there be a subtle, metaphysical distinction, which we cannot see—what human creature can penetrate the mysteries of his own sensations, and parcel out separately his mental suffering and his sense of wrong!—so much for compensatory and so much for vindictive damages? And if one cannot scrutinize the anatomy of his own, how impossible to dissect the mental agonies of another, as a surgeon does corporal muscles. If possible, juries are surely not metaphysicians to do it. And we must hold that all mental suffering directly consequent upon

tort, irrespective of all such inscrutable distinctions, is ground for compensatory damages in an action for the tort." In an action in New Jersey by a parent for the abduction of his infant children, *Magee v. Holland*, 27 N. J. L. 86, Elmer, J., said: "The right of the jury to consider all the circumstances of the case, and to award exemplary damages, necessarily drew with it the right to consider the injury done to the feelings of the father, as well as all other circumstances of aggravation. . . . It was not insisted, on behalf of the defendant, that exemplary damages cannot be awarded in any case, that principle being too well established in this state to admit of question. The argument urged was, that to justify such damages, there must be fraud, wantonness, malice, or oppression, and that all these ingredients were wanting in this case. I am not willing to concede, that, in an action of this kind, the jury might not properly look at all the circumstances, and apportion the damages to the actual wrong done to the plaintiff's feelings and paternal affection and rights, without any positive proof of malice or oppression."

¹ *Cochrane v. Tuttle*, 75 Ill. 361; *Stone v. Swift*, 4 Pick. 389; *Bonsted v. Bonsted*, 30 Wis. 511. See *Jasper v. Parnell*, 67 Ill. 358; *Dyer v. Denham*, 54 Ga. 224; *Johnson v. Camp*, 51 Ill. 219; *Carpenter v. Barber*, 44 Vt. 441; *Cole v. Curtis*, 16 Minn. 182; *Ash v. Marlow*, 20 Ohio, 119.

² *Olmstead v. Partridge*, 16 Gray, 381; *Stanton v. Hart*, 27 Mich. 539; *Livingston v. Burroughs*, 33 Mich. 511; *Strand v. Young*, 36 Md. 246.

an attorney at law, or believed by the defendant to be such.¹ In such case it is a material question whether the defendant acted prudently, wisely and in good faith, and for this purpose information, on which he acted, whether true or false, is original and material evidence.²

Bad motive by itself is no tort. Malicious motives make a bad act worse, but they cannot make that a wrong which in its own essence is lawful.³ But one who does an act maliciously, must be careful to see that the act is lawful; otherwise, though the actual injury may be slight, the exemplary damages may be considerable.

Where there is, however, provocation or other mitigation which reduces the actual damage to a minimum, there is generally no ground for punitive damages. In an action for libel, where the jury had rendered a verdict for one dollar, and a motion was made to set it aside for inadequacy,⁴ Peters, J., said: "The legal signification of the verdict is, either that there was no actual and express malice entertained toward the plaintiff by the defendant's agent, or that, if there was, it did the plaintiff no injury. There is no room for punitive damages here. There is no foundation for them to attach to or to rest upon. It is said in vindication of the theory of punitive damages, that the interests of the individual injured and of society are blended. Here the interests of society have virtually nothing to blend with. If the individual has but a nominal interest, society can have none. Such damages are to be awarded against a defendant for punishment. But, if the individual injury is merely technical and theoretical, what is punishment to be inflicted for? If a plaintiff, upon all such elements of injury as were open to him, is entitled to recover but nominal damages, shall he be the recipient of penalties awarded on account of an injury or a supposed injury to others besides himself? If there is enough in the defense to mitigate the damages to the individual, so did it mitigate the damages to the public as well. Punitive damages are the last to be assessed, in the elements of injury to be considered by the jury, and should

¹ *Murphy v. Larson*, 77 Ill. 172.

⁴ *Stacy v. Portland Pub. Co.* 68

² *Livingston v. Burroughs*, supra. Me. 287.

³ *Jenkins v. Fowler*, 24 Pa. St. 308,
130; *Cooley on Torts*, 690.

be the first to be rejected by facts in mitigation. We think the irresistible inference is, that, if the instruction had been given as it was requested, the verdict would not have been increased thereby to the extent of a cent. There may be cases, no doubt, where the actual damages would be but small and the punitive damages large. But this is not of such a kind. It would have been proper, in this case, for the presiding justice to have informed the jury, that, if the actual damages were nominal, and no more, they need not award punitive damages."¹ Where two or more persons are jointly sued for an assault and battery, or other tort, only one of whom acted from improper motives, and was subject to exemplary damages, the damages against all, beyond due compensation, cannot be enhanced for the motive of the one.²

PARTIES LIABLE—MASTER FOR ACT OF SERVANT.—Where the master or employer is liable for the tort of his servant or agent, he is liable for full compensation, in view of all the concomitant aggravations. If the servant commit a tort in his master's service, in the exercise of his employment or agency, it is deemed, at least for the purpose of compensation to the party injured, as the act and tort of the master. But not for the torts which the servant steps aside from, or goes beyond his master's employment, to commit.³ The master is only liable for the act of his servant when the latter commits the act within the scope of his employment; when he injuriously to others disregards, by tortious act or omission, their rights in the conduct of the master's business.⁴

¹ *Maxwell v. Kennedy*, 50 Wis. 648-9. See *Meidel v. Anthis*, 71 Ill. 241; *Freeze v. Tripp*, 70 Ill. 496; *Ganssly v. Perkins*, 30 Mich. 492.

² *Clark v. Newsam*, 1 Exch. 131; *Becker v. Dupree*, 75 Ill. 167.

³ *McManus v. Crickett*, 1 East, 106; *Howe v. Newmarch*, 12 Allen, 49; *Wright v. Wilcox*, 19 Wend. 343; *Richmond T. Co. v. Vanderbilt*, 1 Hill, 480; Ill. Cent. R. R. Co. v. Downey, 18 Ill. 259; *Pittsburgh, etc. R. R. Co. v. Donahue*, 70 Pa. St. 119; *Rounds v. Delaware, etc. R. R. Co.*

64 N. Y. 129; *Foster v. Essex Bank*, 17 Mass. 479; *Crocker v. New London, etc. R. R. Co.* 24 Conn. 249; *Horner v. Lawrence*, 37 N. J. L. 46.

⁴ *Id.*; *Johnson v. Barber*, 10 Ill. 425; *Hibbard v. New & E. R. R. Co.* 15 N. Y. 455; *Philadelphia, etc. R. R. Co. v. Derby*, 14 How. U. S. 468; *Redding v. South C. R. R. Co.* 3 S. & C. N. S. 1; *Toledo, etc. R. R. Co. v. Harmon*, 47 Ill. 298; *Griswold v. Haven*, 25 N. Y. 595; *Chamberlain v. Chandler*, 3 Mason, 242; *O'Connell v. Strong, Dudley, S. C.* 265; *Brasher*

The same doctrine applies where a corporation is the principal, and the employment, in the course of which the servant commits the tort, is within the scope of the corporate powers.¹ In their appropriate sphere, corporations incur liability under the same conditions as private persons; they may thus be guilty of assault and battery,² slander and libel,³ malicious prosecution, false imprisonment,⁴ and fraud.⁵ An action for a wrong lies against a corporation, where the act of the corporation—the thing done—is within the purpose of the corporation, and it has been done in such a manner as to constitute what would be an actionable wrong if done by a private individual.⁶ There is a legal unity of principal and agent, as well in respect to the

v. Kennedy, 10 B. Mon. 28; Brackett v. Lubke, 4 Allen, 138; Taul v. Weston, 47 Vt. 634; Hays v. Millar, 77 Pa. St. 238; Reynolds v. Hanrahan, 100 Mass. 313; Smith v. Webster, 23 Mich. 298; Mahoney v. Mahoney, 51 Cal. 118; Southwick v. Estes, 7 Cush. 385; Bulmier v. Erie R. Co. 34 N. J. L. 151; Luttrell v. Hazen, 3 Sneed, 20; Barden v. Felch, 109 Mass. 154; Kreiter v. Nichols, 28 Mich. 496; Cosgrove v. Ogden, 49 N. Y. 255; Eastern Counties R. Co. v. Broom, 6 Exch. 314; Seymour v. Greenwood, 7 H. & N. 355.

¹Redf. on Railways, 3d ed. 510; Hanson v. European, etc. R. R. Co. 62 Me. 84; Goddard v. Grand T. R. Co. 57 Me. 202; Atlantic, etc. R. R. Co. v. Dunn, 19 Ohio St. 162; Passenger R. R. Co. v. Young, 21 Ohio St. 518; Brokaw v. New Jersey, etc. R. R. Co. 32 N. J. L. 328; Monument Bank v. Globe Works, 101 Mass. 57; Philadelphia, etc. R. R. Co. v. Derby, 14 How. U. S. 468; Noyes v. Rutland, etc. R. R. Co. 27 Vt. 110; Jeffersonville, etc. R. R. Co. v. Rogers, 38 Ind. 116; Ramsden v. Boston, etc. R. R. Co. 104 Mass. 117; Baltimore, etc. R. R. Co. v. Blocher, 27 Md. 277; Green v. Omnibus Co. 7 C.

B. N. S. 290; Hopkins v. Atlantic, etc. R. R. Co. 36 N. H. 9; Malecek v. Tower Grove, etc. R. R. Co. 57 Mo. 17.

²Atlantic, etc. R. R. Co. v. Dunn, 19 Ohio St. 162; Goddard v. Grand T. R. Co. 57 Me. 202; Passenger R. R. Co. v. Young, 21 Ohio St. 518; Higgins v. Watervliet I. & R. Co. 46 N. Y. 23; Craker v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. 36 Wis. 657; Eastern Counties R. Co. v. Brown, 6 Exch. 314; Seymour v. Greenwood, 7 H. & N. 355; Monument Bank v. Globe Works, 100 Mass. 57.

³Samuels v. Evening Mail Asso. 9 Hun, 288; Philadelphia, etc. R. R. Co. v. Quigley, 21 How. U. S. 202; Whitfield v. S. E. R. Co. 96 E. C. L. 115; Maynard, etc. v. Firemen's, etc. Ins. Co. 34 Cal. 48; Aldrich v. Press Printing Co. 9 Minn. 133.

⁴Green v. Omnibus Co. 7 C. B. N. S. 290; Vance v. Erie R. R. Co. 32 N. J. L. 334; Goodspeed v. East Had-dam Bank, 22 Conn. 530; Goff v. Great N. R. R. Co. 3 El. & E. 672; Roe v. Birkenhead, etc. R. R. Co. 7 Ex. 36.

⁵Id.; Story on Agency, § 452.

⁶Green v. Omnibus Co. supra, per Erle, C. J.

tortious as the rightful acts of the latter, done in the course of his employment.¹

This legal identity of master and servant involves the necessary legal consequence that the master is responsible in damages for the wrongful acts of the servant done within the scope of his employment, to the extent of full compensation; but there is some division of judicial opinion as to the basis of the master's liability for exemplary damages. The immediate ground of such damages is, of course, the malice or misconduct which warrant such damages against a natural person; but the diversity is in respect to the question whether the malice and misconduct of the servant is the malice of the principal; as the act which it induced or accompanies is his, without particular direction or ratification. In a work of much merit, it is laid down that "in any case where exemplary damages may be recoverable against the servant, they should be allowed against the master, if it appears that he had reasonable notice of the negligent habits of the servant, or if he left the servant without control or supervision in the work."² This doctrine is obviously sound; but it is based on an actual fault of the master, not solely on that of the servant; the conclusion of liability does not result purely from the identity of master and servant.

In a late New York case,³ Church, C. J., said: "For injuries by the negligence of a servant while engaged in the business of the master, within the scope of his employment, the latter is liable for compensatory damages; but for such negligence; however gross or culpable, he is not liable to be punished in punitive damages, unless he is chargeable with gross misconduct. Such misconduct may be established by showing that the act of the servant was authorized or ratified, or that the master employed or retained the servant knowing that he was incompetent, or, from bad habits, unfit for the position he occupied. Something more than ordinary negligence is requisite; it must be reckless and of a criminal nature, and clearly established. Corporations incur this liability, as well as private persons. If a railroad company, for instance, knowingly and wantonly employs a

¹ New Orleans, etc. R. R. Co. v. Bailey, 40 Miss. 452.

³ Cleghorn v. N. Y. etc. R. R. Co. 56 N. Y. 47.

² Sh. & Red. on Neg. § 600.

drunken engineer or switchman; or retains one after knowledge of his habits is clearly brought home to the company; or to a superintending agent authorized to employ and discharge him; and injury occurs by reason of such habits, the company may and ought to be amenable to the severest rule of damages; but I am not aware of any principle which permits a jury to award exemplary damages in a case which does not come up to this standard; or to graduate the amount of such damages by their views of the propriety of the conduct of the defendant, unless such conduct is of the character before specified." According to this view, as was said by Metcalf, J., "the act of a servant is not the act of a master, even in legal intendment or effect, unless the master personally directs or subsequently adopts it. In other cases, he is liable for the acts of his servant, when liable at all, not as if the act were done by himself, but because the law makes him answerable therefor."¹

It has been often said and decided, that the master is not liable for the voluntary, wilful and malicious act of his servant;² but when so held, according to the best authorities, the servant has gone outside the master's business to commit the wrong. In an English case the court say: "If a servant driving a carriage, in order to effect some purpose of his own, wantonly strike the horses of another person, and produce the accident, the master will not be liable. But if in order to perform his master's orders, he strikes, but injudiciously, and in order to extricate himself from a difficulty, that will be negligent and careless conduct for which the master will be liable."³ And in another: "Suppose a servant driving along a road, in order to avoid a danger, intentionally drove against a carriage of another; would not the master be responsible?"⁴ Grover, J., in a New York case,⁵ states the principle very clearly. A servant employed to remove and pile lumber, had disobeyed his employer's orders in piling it where it was the cause of the injury

¹ *Parsons v. Winchell*, 5 Cush. 592.

² *Dane's Abr.* ch. 59, art. 2;
Wright v. Wilcox, 19 Wend. 343;
Richmond T. Co. v. Vanderbilt, 1
Hill, 480; *S. C.* 2 N. Y. 479; *Story*
on Agency, § 456.

³ *Croft v. Alison*, 4 B. & Ald. 590.

⁴ *Seymour v. Greenwood*, 6 H. &
N. 359.

⁵ *Cosgrove v. Ogden*, 49 N. Y.
257.

in question. The learned judge said: "It was an act done by him in the prosecution of their (the master's) business, and they are not relieved from responsibility therefor by his departure from their instructions in the manner of doing it. The test of the master's responsibility for the act of his servant is not whether such act was done according to the instructions of the master to the servant, but whether it is done in the prosecution of the business that the servant was employed by the master to do. If the owner of a building employs a servant to remove the roof from his house, and directs him to throw the materials upon his lot, where no one would be endangered, and the servant, disregarding this direction, should carelessly throw them into the street, causing an injury to a passenger, the master would be responsible therefor, although done in violation of his instructions. But should the servant, for some purpose of his own, intentionally throw material upon a passenger, the master would not be responsible for the injury, because it would not be an act done in his business, but a departure therefrom by the servant to effect some purpose of his own."¹

The same principle is still more comprehensively stated by Hoar, J.: "The master is not responsible as a trespasser unless by direct or implied authority to the servant he consents to the wrongful act. But if a master give an order to a servant which implies the use of force and violence to others, leaving to the discretion of the servant to decide when the occasion arises to which the order applies, and the extent and kind of force to be used, he is liable, if the servant, in executing the order, makes use of force in a manner or to a degree which is unjustifiable. And in an action of tort, in the nature of an action on the case, the master is not responsible if the wrong done by the servant is done without his authority, and not for the purpose of executing his orders, or doing his work. So, that if a servant, wholly for a purpose of his own, disregarding the object for which he is employed, and not intending by his act to execute it, does an injury to another not within the scope of his employment, the master is not liable. But if the act be done in

¹Citing *Weed v. The Panama R. R. Co.* 17 N. Y. 362; *Mali v. Lord*, 39 N. Y. 381.

the execution of the authority given him by his master, and for the purpose of performing what the master has directed, the master will be responsible, whether the wrong done be occasioned by negligence, or by a wanton or reckless purpose to accomplish the master's business in an unlawful manner."¹ Accordingly, in a subsequent case, it was held that a master who orders his servants to go to the house of a person named and remove certain furniture, if a sum due the master thereon is not paid, is liable for a wilful assault, committed by the servants, if done in the execution of the order, and not for some private end or advantage of the servants.² The wantonness or mischief done by the servant in the execution of his master's orders will enhance the damages against the latter.³ Ryan, C. J., in an action against a railroad company for the wanton outrage committed by a conductor in attempting to kiss a female passenger, thus illustrated the fallacy of any distinction, in the liability of the master, between wilful and negligent injuries: "We do not understand it to be denied that if such an assault on the respondent had been attempted by a stranger, and the conductor had neglected to protect her, the appellant would be liable. But it is denied that the act of the conductor in maliciously doing himself what it was his duty, for the appellant to the respondent, to prevent others from doing, makes the appellant liable. It is contended that, though the principal would be liable for the negligent failure of the agent to fulfil the principal's contract, the principal is not liable for the malicious breach, by the agent, of the contract which he was appointed to perform for the principal. As we understand it, that if one hire out his dog to guard sheep against wolves, and the dog sleep while a wolf makes away with a sheep, the owner is liable; but if the dog play wolf and devour the sheep himself, the owner is not liable. The bare statement of the proposition seems a *reductio ad absurdum*."⁴

In those states where exemplary damages are limited to com-

¹ Howe v. Newmarch, 12 Allen, 56.

Harmon, 47 Ill. 298; Chicago, etc.

² Levi v. Brooks, 121 Mass. 501;

R. R. Co. v. Dickson, 63 Ill. 151.

Passenger R. R. Co. v. Young, 21

³ Hawes v. Knowles, 114 Mass. 518.

Ohio St. 524-5; Barden v. Felch, 109

⁴ Craker v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co.

Mass. 154; Toledo, etc. R. R. Co. v.

36 Wis. 673.

pensation, and the punitive element is excluded, when the master's liability for the servant's act is determined, the whole question is resolved. If he is liable for the act, he is liable for the increased injury which results from the manner in which it is done. But where the element of punishment is admitted, in some states it is held that though the misconduct took place while the servant was on duty for his master, and he did the act in the prosecution of his master's business, still there must be a ratification, unless the previous directions included the commission of the wrong in question.¹

In other states it is held that the master may be liable to punitive damages for the act of his servant when the servant is so liable, and the aggravated wrong was done in the master's service, and under such circumstances that the master is liable for full compensation, though the particular act was not directly or impliedly authorized nor ratified. In Ohio, it is held that a corporation may be subjected to exemplary and punitive damages for the tortious acts of its agents or servants, done within the scope of their employment, in all cases where natural persons, acting for themselves, if guilty of like tortious acts, would be liable to such damages.² In a comparatively recent case, in Maine, this subject was very thoroughly considered, where a railroad company was the master and defendant.³ Walten, J., delivering the opinion of a majority of the court, said: "We confess that it seems to us that there is no class of cases where the doctrine of exemplary damages can be more beneficially applied than to railroad corporations in their capacity of carriers of passengers; and it might as well not be applied to them at all, as to limit its application to cases where the servant is directly or impliedly commanded by the corporation to mal-

¹ Hagan v. Providence, etc. R. R. Co. 3 R. I. 88; Turner v. North Beach, etc. R. R. Co. 34 Cal. 594; Kline v. Cent. Pacif. R. R. Co. 37 Cal. 400; Ackerson v. Erie R. R. Co. 32 N. J. L. 254; McKeon v. Citizens' R. Co. 42 Mo. 79; Louisville, etc. R. R. Co. v. Smith, 2 Duval, 556; Hill v. New Orleans, etc. R. R. Co. 11 La. Ann. 292; Amiable Nancy, 3

Wheat. 546; Moody v. McDonald, 4 Cal. 297; Railroad Co. v. Fenney, 10 Wis. 388; Craker v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. 36 Wis. 657; Bass v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. 42 Wis. 654.

² The Atlantic, etc. R. Co. v. Dunn, 19 Ohio St. 162.

³ Goddard v. Grand T. R. 57 Me. 202, 223.

treat and insult a passenger, or to cases where such an act is directly or impliedly ratified; for no such cases will occur. A corporation is an imaginary being. It has no mind but the mind of its servants; it has no voice but the voice of its servants; it has no hands with which to act but the hands of its servants. All its schemes of mischief, as well as schemes of public enterprise, are conceived by human minds and executed by human hands; and these minds and hands are servants' minds and hands. All attempts, therefore, to distinguish between the guilt of the servant and the guilt of the corporation; or the malice of the servant and the malice of the corporation; or the punishment of the servant and the punishment of the corporation, is sheer nonsense, and only tends to confuse the mind and confound the judgment. Neither guilt, malice, nor suffering is predicable of this ideal existence, called a corporation. And yet, under cover of its name and authority, there is, in fact, as much wickedness, and as much that is deserving of punishment, as can be found anywhere else. And since these ideal existences can neither be hung, imprisoned, whipped or put in the stocks,—since, in fact, no corrective influence can be brought to bear upon them except that of pecuniary loss,—it does seem to us that the doctrine of exemplary damages is more beneficial in its application to them than in its application to natural persons. If those who are in the habit of thinking that it is a terrible hardship to punish an innocent corporation for the wickedness of its agents and servants, will, for a moment, reflect upon the absurdity of their own thoughts, this anxiety will be cured. Careful engineers can be selected who will not run their trains into open draws; and careful baggage-men can be secured who will not handle and smash trunks and band-boxes, as is now the universal custom; and conductors and brakemen can be had who will not assault and insult passengers; and if the courts will only let the verdicts of upright and intelligent juries alone, and let the doctrine of exemplary damages have its legitimate influence, these great and growing evils will be very much lessened, if not entirely cured. There is but one vulnerable point about these ideal existences called corporations; and that is the pocket of the monied power that is concealed behind them; and, if that is reached, they will wince. When it is

thoroughly understood that it is not profitable to employ careless and indifferent agents, or reckless and insolent servants, better men will take their places, and not before.”¹

In New Hampshire, Mississippi, Kentucky, Maryland, Illinois, Nevada, and Missouri, substantially the same view of the liability of corporations to punitive damages prevails.²

Ryan, C. J.,³ speaking for the whole court in Wisconsin, on the right of railroad companies to adopt and enforce reasonable regulations for the safety and convenience of passengers, as well as their own security, vindicates also the soundness of the principle that the company may incur, through its agents, a liability for vindictive damages, if they are allowable at all, although that court has not fully accepted it. Referring to the officers in charge of a passenger train, he says: “These officers may be guilty of acts of arbitrary oppression, beyond endurance, toward passengers, which might warrant resistance. But we feel warranted by principle and authority to hold, that, in the enforcement of order on the train, and in the execution of reasonable regulations for the safety and comfort of the passengers, and for the security of the train, the authority of these officers, exercised upon the responsibility of the corporations, must be obeyed by the passengers, and that forcible resistance cannot be tolerated. They act on the peril of the corporation, and their own. Indeed, as that fictitious entity, the corporation, can act only through natural persons, its officers and servants, and as it of necessity commits its trains absolutely to the charge of officers of its own appointment, and passengers of necessity commit to them their safety and comfort *in transitu*, under

¹ *Hanson v. E. & N. A. R. R. Co.* 62 Me. 84.

² *Hopkins v. Atlantic, etc. R. R. Co.* 36 N. H. 9; *Vicksburgh, etc. R. R. Co. v. Patton*, 31 Miss. 156; *New Orleans, etc. R. R. Co. v. Burke*, 53 Miss. 200; *New Orleans, etc. R. R. Co. v. Hurst*, 36 Miss. 660; *New Orleans, etc. R. R. Co. v. Bailey*, 40 Miss. 395; *Bowler v. Lane*, 3 Met. (Ky.) 311; *Louisville, etc. R. R. Co. v. Mahony*, 7 Bush, 235; *Baltimore, etc. R. R. Co. v. Blocher*, 27 Md. 277;

Jacobs' Adm'r v. Louisville, etc. R. R. Co. 10 Bush, 263; *Perkins v. Missouri, etc. R. R. Co.* 55 Mo. 201; *Travers v. Kansas Pacific R. R. Co.* 63 Mo. 421; *Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. v. Dickinson*, 63 Ill. 151; *Illinois C. R. R. Co. v. Hammer*, 72 Ill. 353; *Singer Man. Co. v. Holdfodt*, 86 Ill. 459; *Quigley v. Cent. Pa. R. R. Co.* 11 Nev. 364-5; *Redf. on Railw.* 515 et seq.

³ *Bass v. C. & N. W. R. R. Co.* 36 Wis. 463.

conditions of such peril and subordination, we are disposed to hold that the whole power and authority of the corporation, *pro hac vice*, is vested in these officers; and that as to passengers on board, they are to be considered as the corporation itself; and that the consequent authority and responsibility are not generally to be straitened or impaired by any arrangement between the corporation and the officers; the corporation being responsible for the acts of the officers in the conduct and government of the train, to the passengers traveling by it, as the officers would be for themselves, if they were themselves the owners of the road and train. We consider this rule essential to public convenience and safety, and sanctioned by great weight of authority."¹

Exemplary damages may be recovered against public officers where the proper facts appear.² They may be recovered against an officer acting under color of process and committing a malicious trespass.³

Municipal corporations cannot be subjected to vindictive damages;⁴ and such damages are not recoverable from the estate, or against the personal representatives of the deceased wrongdoer.⁵

¹Citing *Commonwealth v. Power*, 7 Met. 596; *Day v. Owen*, 5 Mich. 520; *Jencks v. Coleman*, 2 Sumn. 221; *Pittsburgh, etc. R. R. Co. v. Hinds*, 53 Pa. St. 512; *Philadelphia, etc. R. R. Co. v. Derby*, 14 How. U. S. 468; *Chamberlain v. Chandler*, 3 Mason, 242; *Nieto v. Clark*, 1 Cliff. 145; *Stephen v. Smith*, 29 Vt. 160; *Moore v. Fitchburg R. R. Co.* 4 Gray, 465; *Vinton v. Middlesex R. R. Co.* 11 Allen, 304; *Coleman v. N. Y. & N. H. R. R. Co.* 106 Mass. 160; *Sullivan v. P. & R. R. Co.* 30 Pa. St. 324; *Penn. R. R. Co. v. Vandiver*, 42 Pa. St. 365; *Sherley v. Billings*, 8

Bush, 147; *Higgins v. Watervliet T. Co.* 46 N. Y. 43; *Baltimore, etc. R. Co. v. Blocher*, 27 Md. 277; *Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. v. Parks*, 18 Ill. 460; *Goddard v. Grand T. R. Co.* 57 Me. 202; 2 Redf. 220, 230.

²*Parker v. Shackelford*, 61 Mo. 68.

³*Nightingale v. Scannell*, 18 Cal. 315; *Loader v. Hinson*, 4 Jones' L. 369; *Anon.* 1 Minor, 52; *Rodgers v. Ferguson*, 36 Tex. 544.

⁴*Chicago v. Lunglass*, 52 Ill. 259; *Chicago v. Kelly*, 69 Ill. 475.

⁵*Wright's Adm'r v. Donnell*, 34 Tex. 291; *Riphey v. Miller*, 11 Ired. L. 247.

CHAPTER X.

PLEADING AND PROCEDURE.

SECTION 1.

PLEADING.

Plaintiff must state a case which entitles him to damages — The ad damnum — Demand of damages in a complaint under the code — Effect of not answering allegations of damage — Ad damnum limits plaintiff's recovery — What provable under general allegation of damage — Special damage must be alleged — Illustrations — Not necessary to allege matter of aggravation; if alleged, not traversable — Not necessary to itemize damages in pleading — Statutory damages must be specially claimed and alleged.

PLAINTIFF MUST STATE A CASE WHICH ENTITLES HIM TO DAMAGES.—It is of course of paramount importance that the plaintiff, suing for damages, should state such a case as entitles him to damages. It is enough, on demurrer, that he states a case which gives him at least a right to nominal damages.¹ A party cannot by a claim of damages give himself a right to recover more than the facts stated by him will warrant.² But when in an action sounding in damages, the plaintiff does claim more damages than on the face of his declaration appears to be due, it will not vitiate a verdict; for the amount of the damages being ascertained by the jury, it is to be presumed that they were assessed according to the proof.³ In an orderly statement of a case brought for such redress, there should be a formal allegation of damages.

THE AD DAMNUM.—The *ad damnum* is the logical and legal sequence of the case stated; but as the damage can only be claimed as the legal result of the case stated, when proved, and

¹Parker v. Griswold, 19 Conn. 288; Cowley v. Davidson, 10 Minn. 392; Wilson v. Clarke, 20 Minn. 367; Hood v. Palm, 8 Pa. St. 237. See Gould v. Allen, 1 Wend. 182; Rider v. Pond, 28 Barb. 447; Thompson v.

Gould, 16 Abb. N. S. 424; S. C. 19 N. Y. 262.

²Murphy v. Evans, 11 Ind. 517.

³Ex'r of Van Rensselaer v. Ex'r of Platner, 2 John. Ca. 17.

the *ad damnum* is but the legal conclusion therefrom, it is not of substance, and if omitted or left blank the judgment will nevertheless be sustained.¹

Where the declaration contains several counts, concluding with the common counts, and no damages are laid in a particular count, the court will intend the general averment of damages at the close of the common counts to apply to it.² The general damage laid at the conclusion of a declaration in the ordinary form is distributable over the several counts in the declaration.³

DEMAND OF DAMAGES IN A COMPLAINT UNDER THE CODE.—Under the code, the claim of damages is essential when judgment is taken by default; such a judgment is erroneous, if no amount of damages, nor a prayer for damages, be contained in the complaint, notwithstanding the complaint states facts sufficient to sustain a judgment for damages.⁴ The code requires that the complaint shall contain a demand for the relief which the plaintiff claims; but compliance is principally important in cases where there is failure to answer, for the court is author-

¹ Mattingly v. Darwin, 23 Ill. 618; Galena, etc. R. R. Co. v. Appleby, 28 Ill. 283; Hargrave v. Penrod, 1 Ill. (Breese) 401; Bank of Metropolis v. Guttschlick, 14 Pet. 19; Proctor v. Crozier, 6 B. Mon. 268; Craghill v. Page, 2 Hen. & Munf. 446; Stephens v. White, 2 Wash. (Va.) 260. Held to be necessary and matter of substance in Brownson v. Wallace, 4 Blatchf. 465.

In Bumpass v. Webb, 3 Ala. 109, it was held that though the declaration omit to lay damages, yet if they are laid in the writ, the declaration is unobjectionable. In such a case, the declaration being amendable in the trial court, on error, it will be considered as amended. Where the cause of action is a legal liability, certain and defined, as a promissory note, the damages being the statu-

tory rate of interest, they need not be laid either in the writ or declaration. Digges v. Norris, 3 Hen. & Munf. 268; Palmer v. Euback, 3 Hen. & Munf. 502; Kennedy v. Woods, 3 Bibb, 322. See Snow v. Grace, 25 Ark. 570; Henry v. Sweasey, 5 Blackf. 273; Gilligan v. New York, etc. R. R. Co. 1 E. D. Smith, 453.

² Adams v. McMillan, 7 Port. 73.

³ Gell v. Burgess, 7 C. B. 16.

⁴ Pittsburgh Coal M. Co. v. Greenwood, 39 Cal. 71; Rann v. Reynolds, 11 Cal. 14; Gage v. Rogers, 20 Cal. 91; Lamping v. Hyatt, 27 Cal. 102; Gantier v. English, 29 Cal. 165; Parrott v. Den, 34 Cal. 79; Bond v. Pacheco, 30 Cal. 530; Simonson v. Blake, 12 Abb. Pr. 331; Waltor v. Waltor, 32 Barb. 203; Andrews v. Mainlaws, 8 Hun, 65.

ized to grant any relief consistent with the case made by the complaint and embraced within the issue.¹

EFFECT OF NOT ANSWERING ALLEGATIONS OF DAMAGE.—The statement of the amount of damages is in some jurisdictions deemed an issuable fact;² in others it is not.³

In the common law action of trespass, where the defendant fails to support by proof a special plea in bar, a trespass or cause of action of the general nature set forth in the declaration is admitted; but the trespasses precisely as laid in all their particulars and variety, are not admitted. The failure of the defendant to prove his plea entitles the plaintiff to nominal damages, but nothing beyond, until he shows by proof a claim to greater damages.⁴

AD DAMNUM LIMITS THE PLAINTIFF'S RECOVERY.—The *ad damnum* limits the plaintiff's recovery. He cannot take judgment for a greater sum. If he does, it is error.⁵ The plaintiff may be

¹Estee Pl. & F. 199; 2 Wait Pr. 387; Nevada Co. etc. Co. v. Kidd, 37 Cal. 282.

²Patterson v. Ely, 19 Cal. 28; Dimick v. Campbell, 31 Cal. 238; Carlyon v. Lannon, 4 Nev. 156; White v. The N. W. Stage Co. 5 Oregon, 99; Huston v. The Twin, etc. Road Co. 45 Cal. 550.

³McLees v. Felt, 11 Ind. 218; Raymond v. Traffarn, 12 Abb. Pr. 52; Connass v. Meir, 2 E. D. Smith, 314; McKensie v. Farrell, 4 Bosw. 192; Woodruff v. Cork, 25 Barb. 505.

⁴Rich v. Rich, 16 Wend. 663.

Under a replication *de injuria* to a plea of *son assault demesne*, the defendant cannot give evidence in mitigation of damages, to contradict the averment of aggravated injuries laid in the *narr*: he is confined to proving an excuse for the battery. He was not entitled for this reason to show that he had been indicted, convicted and punished for the same battery in mitigation. The general rule in regard to such a

replication is, that, as it puts in issue only the matter alleged in the plea, nothing can be given in evidence under it which is beyond and out of the plea. Frederick v. Gilbert, 8 Pa. St. 454; 2 Greenlf. Ev. § 96.

An assessment of damages by jury, at common law, is necessary, though those alleged in the declaration be not denied. Thompson v. Thompson, 7 B. Mon. 421; Wells v. Commonwealth, 8 B. Mon. 459.

⁵Flournoy v. Childress, 1 Minor (Ala.), 93; Derrick v. Jones, 1 Stew. 18; McWhorter v. Sayre, 2 Stew. 225; Hall v. Hall, 42 Ind. 585; White v. Cannada, 25 Ark. 41; Annis v. Upton, 66 Barb. 370; Kelley v. Third Nat. Bank, 64 Ill. 541; Robinett v. Morris, Adm'r, Hardin, 93; Davenport v. Bradley, 4 Conn. 309; Henderson v. Staintor, Hardin, 118; Moore v. Rep. Texas, 1 Tex. 563; McLellan v. Crofton, 6 Greenl. 307; Palmer v. Reynolds, 3 Cal. 396; Dox v. Dey, 3 Wend. 356; Snow v. Grace, 25 Ark. 570; Cheveley v. Morris, 2

allowed, in the discretion of the court, to amend the *ad damnum* by increasing it, before or at the trial, and even after verdict — or he may be permitted to cure the error of a larger verdict by *remittitur*.¹ An erroneous claim of damages in a declaration

W. Bl. 1300; McIntire v. Clark, 7 Wend. 330; Lake v. Merrill, 10 N. J. L. 288; Herbert v. Hardenberg, 10 N. J. L. 232; Hawk v. Anderson, 9 N. J. L. 319; Cortelyou v. Cortelyou, 2 N. J. L. 318; Daniel v. Park, 2 N. J. L. 1004; Rowan v. Lee, 3 J. J. Marsh. 97; Edwards v. Weister, 2 A. K. Marsh. 382; Harris v. Jaffray, 3 Harr. & J. 543; Grish v. Hodges, 3 Dev. 203; Dinsmore v. Austill, Minor (Ala.), 89; Coursey v. Corington, 5 Har. & J. 45; Wilde v. Crow, 10 Upp. Can. C. P. 406.

In an action of trespass to try title to land, the plaintiff is allowed to recover damages beyond the sum laid in the writ and declaration. McWhorter v. Standifer, 2 Port. 519; Graves v. Dodson, 8 Yerg. 161; Malone v. Donnally, Minor (Ala.), 12; Boddie v. Ely, 3 Stew. 182.

In debt, the amount stated in the caption is the debt demanded. Hampton v. Barr, 3 Dana, 578. The *ad damnum* merely covers the interest (Hoff v. Hutchinson, 14 How. 586); and where the damages recovered are more than the amount laid in the declaration, it is held not to be error. Stuart v. Davidson, Peck, 203; Executors of Van Rensselaer v. Platner, 2 John. Cas. 18; Carver v. Adams, 40 Vt. 552; Thompson v. French, 10 Yerg. 452. See Friedley v. Schultz, 9 S. & R. 156. In debt on a bond, damages need not be laid in the declaration or found by the jury. Taylor v. McLean, 3 Call, 481; Payne v. Ellzey, 2 Wash. (Va.) 185; Allen v. Smith, 12 N. J. L. 159.

Where the court has jurisdiction of the parties, the *ad damnum* may be amended by increasing or de-

creasing it, to bring the case within its jurisdiction as to amount. Merrill v. Curtis, 57 Me. 152; Converse v. Damariscotta Bank, 15 Me. 431; Hart v. Waitt, 3 Allen, 532; McLean v. Crofton, 6 Greenlf. 307. But see Hoit v. Malony, 2 N. H. 322; Flanders v. Atkinson, 18 N. H. 167; Taylor v. Jones, 42 N. H. 25; McQuade v. O'Neil, 15 Gray, 52.

¹Johnson v. Brown, 57 Barb. 118; Taylor v. Jones, 42 N. H. 25; Pierson v. Finney, 37 Ill. 29; Schneider v. Seely, 40 Ill. 257; Pickering v. Pulsifer, 9 Ill. 79; Dox v. Dey, 3 Wend. 356; Cahill v. Pintony, 4 Munf. 371; Lewis v. Cooke, 1 Harr. & McH. 159; Green v. Wright, 8 M. & W. 360; Lautz v. Frey, 19 Pa. St. 366; Pickwood v. Wright, 1 H. Bl. 643; Hardy v. Cathcart, 1 Marsh. 180; Usher v. Dansey, 4 M. & S. 94; Deane v. O'Brien, 13 Abb. 11; Grass Valley M. Co. v. Stackhouse, 6 Cal. 413; Baltzell v. Hickman, 4 Litt. 265; Wilde v. Crow, 10 Up. Can. C. P. 406; Fowlker v. Webber, 8 Hamp. 530; Corning v. Corning, 2 Seld. 97. The excess may be cured by amendment on error, when the record shows something to amend by (Miller v. Weeks, 22 Pa. St. 89); or is authorized to try the case as though originally brought there (Dressler v. Davis, 12 Wis. 58; Palmer v. Wylie, 19 John. 276; Jackson v. Covert, 5 Wend. 139; Moore v. Tracy, 7 Wend. 229); or by allowing the party to remit excess where the appellate court has power to render such judgment as the court below might have given. Crabbs' Ex'r v. Nashville Bank, 6 Yerg. 332.

does not make it demurrable; objection should be made to such damages on the trial.¹

WHAT PROVABLE UNDER GENERAL ALLEGATION OF DAMAGE.—Under a general allegation of damages, the plaintiff may prove and recover those damages which naturally and necessarily result from the act complained of; for these damages the law implies will proceed from it. These are called general, as contradistinguished from special damages, which are the natural but not the necessary consequence.²

SPECIAL DAMAGES MUST BE ALLEGED.—Special damages are required to be stated in the declaration for notice to the defendant and to prevent surprise at the trial.³ Under a general averment of damage, interest may be recovered on an alleged breach of a contract to pay money; for it is the precise legal measure of damages on that breach. When damages are sought

¹ *Western Union Tel. Co. v. Hopkins*, 49 Ind. 223; *Dowd v. Seavell*, 3 Dev. 185; *Leland v. Tousley*, 6 Hill, 328.

² 1 Chitty's Pl. 395-6; *Stevenson v. Smith*, 28 Cal. 102; *Roberts v. Graham*, 6 Wall. 578; *Warner v. Bacon*, 8 Gray, 397; *Potter v. Fromont*, 47 Cal. 165; *Nunan v. San Francisco*, 38 Cal. 689; *Rowand v. Billinger*, 3 Strobh. L. 373; *Andrews v. Stone*, 10 Minn. 72; *Squier v. Gould*, 14 Wend. 159; *Spencer v. St. Paul, etc.* R. R. Co. 21 Minn. 362; *Wampach v. St. Paul, etc.* R. R. Co. 21 Minn. 364; *Alston v. Huggins*, 2 Brev. 309; *Fagen v. Davison*, 2 Duer, 153; *Bedell v. Powell*, 13 Barb. 183; *Adams v. Barry*, 10 Gray, 361; *Cole v. Swans-ton*, 1 Cal. 51; *Ryerson v. Marseillis*, 16 N. J. L. 450; *Trenton M. Life, etc.* Ins. Co. v. *Perrine*, 23 N. J. L. 402; *Strang v. Whitehead*, 12 Wend. 64; *Vanderslice v. Newton*, 4 N. Y. 130; *Burrell v. N. Y. etc. Co.* 14 Mich. 34; *Bogert v. Burkhalter*, 2 Barb. 525; *Tomlinson v. Derby*, 43 Conn. 562; *Bristol Manuf. Co. v. Gridley*,

28 Conn. 201; *Baldwin v. Western R. R. Corp.* 4 Gray, 333; *Solms v. Lias*, 16 Abb. Pr. 311; *Plimpton v. Gardiner*, 64 Me. 360; *Lewis v. Paull*, 42 Ala. 136; *Shaw v. Hoffman*, 21 Mich. 151; *Birchard v. Booth*, 4 Wis. 67; *Potter v. Libbey*, 32 Me. 378; *Agnew v. Johnson*, 22 Pa. St. 471; *Hart v. Evans*, 8 Pa. St. 13; *Boyden v. Burke*, 14 How. U. S. 575; *Olmstead v. Burke*, 25 Ill. 86; *Hallock v. Belcher*, 42 Barb. 199; *Hunter v. Stewart*, 47 Me. 419; *Prentiss v. Barnes*, 6 Allen, 410; *Stevens v. Lyford*, 7 N. H. 380; *Hutchinson v. Granger*, 13 Vt. 386; *Laraway v. Perkins*, 10 N. Y. 371; *O'Leary v. Rowan*, 31 Mo. 117; *Park v. McDaniels*, 37 Vt. 594; *Lusk v. Briscoe*, 65 Mo. 555; *Adams v. Gardner*, 78 Ill. 568; *Rice v. Coolidge*, 121 Mass. 393; *Gray v. Ballard*, 22 Minn. 278; *DeForest v. Leete*, 16 John. 122; *Butler v. Kent*, 19 John. 228; *Dumont v. Smith*, 4 Denio, 319; *Johnson v. Von Keater*, 84 Ill. 315.

³ Id.

to be recovered for a breach of a special contract, the action must be upon that contract;¹ and when it is so, under a general allegation of damage, the plaintiff may prove and recover those damages which necessarily result, and are therefore implied by law, from the breach assigned. If a contractor in a building contract is prevented by the other party from fulfilling it, under such a general allegation, he will be entitled to recover the profits he would have made had he been suffered to complete the work;² for breach of a contract of sale, the profits with reference to the market value at the time the defendant was bound to deliver or accept the goods according to the contract. If special circumstances existed, entitling the purchaser to greater damages, for defeating a special purpose known to the contracting parties, they must be stated, and the facts which, under the stated circumstances, rendered the injury greater.³

ILLUSTRATIONS.—Where the action is for the conversion or destruction of property, or any tortious act or omission involving its loss, the law infers an injury measured by the value of the property, and the injured party may recover by that standard under the general averment of damage. But if he is entitled to recover other damages, they are special and exceptional, arising from special circumstances, which must be alleged and proved. Loss of subscriptions will not be legally inferred from destruction of a subscription list;⁴ of an account from destruction of an account book.⁵ The expense of keeping horses, or boarding them elsewhere, is not a necessary result of eviction from a barn;⁶ nor is it a necessary result of detaining an animal that it will be reduced in flesh by being kept on short pasturage; that from detaining a mare, a breeding season will be lost.⁷ A wrong, by which the owner is deprived of possession of his property, does not necessarily oblige him to incur ex-

¹ *Royalton v. R. & W. Turnpike Co.* 14 Vt. 311.

² *Burrell v. N. Y. etc. Co.* 14 Mich. 34.

³ *Fletcher v. Tayleur*, 17 C. B. 21; 25 L. J. C. P. 65; *Smeed v. Foord*, 1 E. & E. 602; *Messmore v. N. Y. etc. Co.* 40 N. Y. 422; *Griffin v. Colver*,

16 N. Y. 489; *Cole v. Swanston*, 1 Cal. 50.

⁴ *Nunan v. San Francisco*, 38 Cal. 689.

⁵ *Id.*

⁶ *Shaw v. Hoffman*, 21 Mich. 151.

⁷ *Stevenson v. Smith*, 28 Cal. 102.

penses to regain possession;¹ or if his horse is injured, expense for his care and cure.² To recover for loss of rents, or injury to business, there must be a statement of facts from which such a loss must arise, and the allegation of a loss of that kind.³

But where a tort or breach of contract is so alleged that such loss is the direct and necessary consequence, damages therefor may be recovered under a general allegation of damage.⁴ A plaintiff declared in case that the defendant had placed a quantity of sand, lime and other building material in a highway, opposite to and adjoining his premises, so as to interrupt the free passage to his store, and damaged his goods. It was held that proof that customers were prevented from frequenting the store, and that a tenant, who occupied it, in consequence of the annoyance, quit it; and that the store afterwards remained unoccupied, was inadmissible, because not alleged in the declaration as special damages.⁵

No more than nominal damages can be recovered in an action upon the warranty against incumbrance on a general assignment of a breach. The fact that the plaintiff has discharged an incumbrance cannot be proved unless specially alleged, for it is not a damage necessarily arising from the breach assigned.⁶ An unmarried woman cannot recover damages on account of her prospects of marriage being lessened by the personal injury for which she sues, unless such special damage be alleged.⁷

In an action for a nuisance affecting the plaintiff's premises from a flow of filth from the defendant's adjacent privy, the plaintiff was not permitted to show that the nuisance tainted his well, from which he was in the habit of drawing to make

¹ Gray v. Ballard, 22 Minn. 278.

² Patten v. Libbey, 32 Me. 378.

³ Wampach v. St. Paul, etc. R. R. Co. 21 Minn. 364; Agnew v. Johnson, 22 Pa. St. 471; Spencer v. St. Paul R. R. Co. 21 Minn. 363; Plimpton v. Gardiner, 64 Me. 360; Taylor v. Dustin, 43 N. H. 493; Potter v. Fromont, 47 Cal. 165; Dickinson v. Boyle, 17 Pick. 78; Parker v. Lowell, 11 Gray, 353; Adams v. Barry, 10 Gray, 361.

⁴ Jutte v. Hughes, 67 N. Y. 267;

Reckert v. Snyder, 9 Wend. 416; Frances v. Schoellkopf, 53 N. Y. 152; Richardson v. Chasen, 10 Q. B. 756; Hart v. Evans, 8 Pa. St. 13; McKean v. See, 4 Robt. 449; St. John v. Mayor, etc. 6 Duer, 315; Ruff v. Rinaldo, 55 N. Y. 664; Laraway v. Perkins, 10 N. Y. 371; Dewint v. Wiltse, 9 Wend. 325.

⁵ Squier v. Gould, 14 Wend. 159.

⁶ De Forest v. Leete, 16 John. 122.

⁷ Hunter v. Stewart, 47 Me. 419.

beer, and in consequence the beer was unmerchable, because not alleged as special damages.¹

Where damages are the gist of the action they must be specially alleged.² In case of public nuisance, the plaintiff must aver special damages to him, inasmuch as the law does not presume or imply damage to any particular individual from the public offense.³ But for a private nuisance, such as turning the course of an ancient stream, so that it no longer flowed through the plaintiff's field, it is an intendment of law that the plaintiff is injured by the loss of the water. Then to determine this damage, proof to show that he was thereby compelled to haul water from a distance to supply the uses of the stream, was held to be only giving the jury certain data from which to estimate the real damage; that it was not a claim for a distinct injury not necessarily resulting from the nuisance.⁴

The law infers bodily pain and suffering from personal injury; also loss of time from its disabling effect; but not loss of earnings in a special employment, or from any peculiar condition of the injured party;⁵ nor that expenses have been incurred for medical or surgical aid, unless perhaps in case of very serious injury.⁶ The law also implies injury to the feelings where there is serious personal injury or insult; also to a parent in his action for seduction of his daughter.⁷

In an action for false imprisonment, the law does not imply injury from deficient food during confinement, or from the bad condition of the jail;⁸ nor that expenses are incurred for the services of an attorney to get discharged.⁹

NOT NECESSARY TO ALLEGE MATTER OF AGGRAVATION.—Where there are aggravations accompanying a tort, it does not appear to be necessary in common law pleading to specially aver them in order to let in proof of them in an action for the tort.¹⁰ In

¹ Solms v. Lias, 16 Abb. Pr. 311.

² Swan v. Tappan, 5 Cush. 104.

³ Hart v. Evan, 8 Pa. St. 13.

⁴ Id.

⁵ Tomlinson v. Derby, 43 Conn. 562; Taylor v. Monroe, 43 Conn. 36; Baldwin v. Western R. R. Corp. 4 Gray, 333.

⁶ Folsom v. Underhill, 36 Vt. 580.

⁷ Phillips v. Hoyle, 4 Gray, 568.

⁸ Johnson v. Von Kettler, 84 Ill. 315.

⁹ Strang v. Whitehead, 12 Wend. 64.

¹⁰ Schofield v. Ferrers, 46 Pa. St. 438.

an action of replevin,¹ the trial court instructed the jury that in estimating damages they were not confined to the value of the property; but if they thought the taking was accompanied by circumstances of outrage and oppression, they could go beyond the value. The property was valued at \$150, and a verdict for \$250 was sustained, notwithstanding objection that the declaration contained no clause of special damage, or that the taking was accompanied with such aggravation. Strong, J., said: "The rules of pleading do not require that the circumstances attending the taking to be specially averred to entitle the plaintiff to recover damages commensurate with them. If consequential damages are claimed, not necessarily or naturally resulting from the tortious act, they must be specially alleged. But if outrage and oppression attended the taking, they belong to the wrongful act itself, and are not merely special injury."¹ It is held that this doctrine, that the circumstances attending a trespass to realty may be given in evidence for the purpose of enhancing damages, though not alleged in the declaration, does not apply where those circumstances of themselves constitute an independent cause of action, as where in trespass *de bonis* there is an assault upon the person.² In an action of trespass to real estate, where the breaking and entering the close was by breaking down and removing fences, it was held correct to instruct the jury that the breaking and entry were the substantive ground of the action; and so far as this was effected by the act or means of breaking down a fence belonging to the close, the damage occasioned thereby might properly be taken into consideration as part of the damage to be recovered. It was part of the natural and necessary consequences of the act charged.³ In a like action in New Jersey, it appeared that

¹ Schofield v. Ferrers, 46 Pa. St. 438.

² Plumb v. Ives, 39 Conn. 120; Simpson v. Markwood, 6 Baxter, 340. See Thayer v. Sherlock, 4 Mich. 173.

³ Clark v. Boardman, 42 Vt. 667. The allegation of special damages, as a matter of aggravation, is not an inference of law resulting from facts antecedently stated. McConnell v.

Kibbe, 33 Ill. 175, citing Kidgell v. Moor, 14 Jurist, 790.

In fixing a *quantum meruit* for wages on a whaling voyage, it is competent for the court to take in view the unusual protraction of the voyage, and the condition of the vessel and the crew, though not specially alleged or relied on in the libel. Allen v. Hitch, 2 Curtis, 147.

the defendant illegally entered upon the plaintiff's premises, and put upon his door an insulting, libelous hand-bill. The question arose whether the contents of this hand-bill could be proved. Southard, J., said: 'Is this hand-bill to be regarded as part of his cause of complaint, or is it not? . . . I understand it to be admitted that it was proper to charge and prove the putting up of the hand-bill, because it was of the same character with, and a part of the trespass; but not proper to charge or prove the contents of the hand-bill, because they do not partake of the character of the trespass, and a remedy for them must be sought by an action on the case for the libel or slander. But I do not perceive how the two are to be separated. The plaintiff complains of a trespass. The jury are to determine the extent of it and the injury resulting from it. To do this, they must not only know what was done, but, as far as possible, the motives with which it was done. How will they learn them? By being informed that the defendant passed over the gravel walk? No, for this was not all he did; and this he might have done with the best intentions, and have committed no punishable trespass. That he put his foot upon the sill and left a paper there? No, for these acts might have been, and no harm done to the plaintiff. But this might also have been, and the plaintiff deeply wounded by them. How is the jury, then, to say whether he was or was not injured? How are they to determine whether the defendant came as a friend or foe? to leave a paper containing information salutary to his safety, or poisonous to his reputation and peace? to commit a trespass, or to do a kindness? It can only be done by looking into the contents of the hand-bill; and shall the jury be compelled to decide, and yet precluded from this only means of judging? Suppose the contents of the bill had been of a kind and friendly nature, and designed expressly for benefit to the plaintiff, would not the defendant have been permitted to show it? And would not the jury in such case have refused the plaintiff anything? Yet the rule must operate both ways. A man enters my house and strikes my child, but when he does it, adds the most malignant and unfounded slanders of him. May I not charge or prove these to show the temper with which he did it, and the extent of the wrong? I may, and the

jury will estimate his acts accordingly. I understand the true rule on this point to be this: in trespass, you may charge and prove the whole circumstances accompanying the act, and which were part of the *res gestæ*, in order to show the temper and purposes with which the trespass was committed, and the extent of the injury. A contrary rule would certainly produce the effect argued by the plaintiff's counsel. It would take away all distinction from acts of trespass."¹

MATTER OF AGGRAVATION NOT TRAVERSABLE.—If accompanying circumstances or torts are stated by way of aggravation, they are not traversable, and they may be stated in a very general manner. They are not separate and substantive subjects of damage, but serve to characterize the principal act which is the cause of action. That act must be proved or the action will fail, though the matter alleged by way of aggravation be proved, and would, if properly stated as part of the gravamen of the action, have alone sustained it.² Such accompanying facts, when of such a nature as to be ground for a separate action, may be alleged with certainty in connection with the act which otherwise would be the principal one, and thus a wrong which is divisible is, as an entirety, made the subject of the action.³ Where trespass to real estate is the gist of the action, and there is an illegal entry, whatever is done after the breaking and entry is but aggravation of damages,⁴ and may be proved to enhance damages, whether it might be the subject of a distinct and different action or not. Thus, if after a tor-

¹ Ogden v. Gibbons, 5 N. J. L. 518.

² Bracegirdle v. Orford, 2 M. & S. 77; Russell v. Carne, 1 Salk. 119; Newman v. Smith, 2 Salk. 642; Chamberlain v. Greenfield, 3 Wils. 292; Smalley v. Kerfoot, 2 Strange, 1094; Ford v. Kelsey, 4 Rich. 365; Rucker v. McNeeley, 4 Blackf. 179; Howard v. Black, 42 Vt. 253; Eames v. Prentice, 8 Cush. 337; Bishop v. Baker, 19 Pick. 517; Sampson v. Henry, 13 Pick. 36; Brown v. Manter, 22 N. H. 468; Howe v. Willson, 1 Denio, 181; Wright v. Chandler,

4 Bibb, 422; Carlewis v. Laurie, 12 Q. B. 640; Pritchard v. Long, 9 M. & W. 666; Thayer v. Sherlock, 4 Mich. 173.

³ Id.; Brewer v. Temple, 15 How. Pr. 286; Robinson v. Flint, 16 How. Pr. 240.

⁴ Brown v. Manter, supra; Van Leuven v. Lyke, 1 N. Y. 515; Taylor v. Cole, 3 T. R. 292; Smalley v. Kerfoot, 2 Strange, 1094; Angus v. Rudin, 5 N. J. L. 815; Dolph v. Ferris, 7 Watts & S. 367; Beckwith v. Shordike, 4 Burr. 2092.

tious entry, the trespasser assaulted the plaintiff,¹ debauched his servants, uttered a slander, or was guilty of a libel, or committed a trespass to or conversion of personal property,² the whole wrong may be embraced in the same complaint and made parts of one cause of action, of which the illegal entry is the vital and paramount fact—essentially the ground of the action, even though not the gravest element in the estimate of damages.³ Under the code, matters of aggravation, as well as of mitigation, should be pleaded.⁴

NOT NECESSARY TO ITEMIZE DAMAGES IN PLEADING.—It is unnecessary, in most actions, where the demand is unliquidated, and sounds wholly in damages, and where there is but a single cause of action, to state specifically and in separate amounts the different elements or items which go to make up the sum total of damages. It is enough to claim so much, in gross, as damages for the wrong done.⁵ As a general rule, it is not necessary for a defendant in an action to recover possession of personal property, to claim special damages in his answer to entitle him to recover them for the taking and detention of his property from him by the plaintiff.⁶

STATUTORY DAMAGES MUST BE SPECIALLY CLAIMED AND ALLEGED.—Wherever penal damages are given by statute to the party injured, where he had a remedy at common law, if he claims the statutory damages, he should do so by a reference to the statute.⁷ The facts must be averred which bring the case within

¹ *Plumb v. Ives*, 39 Conn. 120; *Druse v. Wheeler*, 22 Mich. 439.

² *Bracegirdle v. Orford*, 2 M. & S. 77; *Adams v. Rivers*, 11 Barb. 390; *Snively v. Fahnstock*, 18 Md. 391; *Burson v. Cox*, 6 Baxter, 360; *Ogden v. Gibbons*, 5 N. J. L. 518; *Allison v. Chandler*, 11 Mich. 542; *McAfee v. Crofford*, 13 How. U. S. 447; *U. S. v. Magoon*, 3 McLean, 171; *Smith v. Smith*, 50 N. H. 212.

³ *McAfee v. Crofford*, 13 How. U. S. 447; *Howe v. Willson*, 1 Denio, 181; *Taylor v. Wells*, 2 Saund. 74, note; *Monts v. Witmer*, 3 Gill & J. 118; *Welch v. Piercy*, 7 Ired. L. 365;

Johnson v. Gorham, 38 Conn. 513; *Barnes v. Burt*, 38 Conn. 541.

⁴ *Leavitt v. Cutler*, 37 Wis. 46; *Klopfer v. Bromme*, 26 Wis. 372; *McKyring v. Bull*, 16 N. Y. 297, 307; *Huger v. Tibbits*, 2 Abb. N. S. 97; *Fink v. Justh*, 14 Abb. N. S. 107. But see *Allis v. Nanson*, 41 Ind. 154.

⁵ *Shepard v. Pratt*, 16 Kan. 209.

⁶ *Woodruff v. Cook*, 25 Barb. 505.

⁷ *Palmer v. York Bank*, 18 Me. 166; *Bayard v. Smith*, 17 Wend. 88; *Keiny v. Ingraham*, 66 Barb. 250; *Royse v. May*, 93 Pa. St. 454; *Chapman v. Emerick*, 5 Cal. 239.

the statute; but if the case stated constitute a cause of action, of that form, at common law, and is established, though all the elements alleged to constitute the case for which the statute gives penal damages are not proved, single damages, or those allowed by the common law, may be recovered.¹ The claim for damages in the declaration, in such cases, may be the same, whether the damages recoverable are penal or single.²

SECTION 2.

ASSESSMENT OF DAMAGES.

Writ of inquiry—When damages may be assessed without a jury—What a default or demurrer admits—Defendant may offer evidence—What he may show for reduction of damages—Not allowed to disprove plaintiff's cause of action—Jury tam quam—Verdict on plea in abatement—When new jury may be called to assess damages—Correction of error in assessment.

WRIT OF INQUIRY.—By the common law practice, the assessment is by a writ of inquiry. An interlocutory judgment is first entered up that the plaintiff ought to recover his damages; but, because the court know not what damages the plaintiff hath sustained, therefore the sheriff is commanded that, by the oaths of twelve honest and lawful men, he inquire into said damages, and return such inquisition into court.³ The writ is issued accordingly, directed to the sheriff, who, in the execution of it, sits as judge, and tries, by a jury, what damages the plaintiff hath really sustained, under very nearly the same rules of law as upon a trial by jury at *nisi prius*. When their verdict is rendered, the sheriff returns the inquisition, and final judgment is thereupon entered, that the plaintiff recover the damages so assessed. Some of the authorities would seem to sustain the view that as the writ of inquiry is merely an inquest of office, to inform the conscience of the court, they may,

¹ Starkweather v. Quigley, 7 Hun, 28; Dubois v. Beaver, 25 N. Y. 123; Sprague v. Irwin, 27 How. Pr. 51; Barnes v. Quigley, 59 N. Y. 265;

Clark v. Field, 42 Mich. 343; Swift v. Applebone, 23 Mich. 252.

² Clark v. Field, *supra*.

³ Jacobs' Law Dict. Judgment, 1.

if they please, themselves assess the damages, without the intervention of the writ.¹

This view is supported by the authorities generally, so far as it relates to actions brought for a sum certain, or which may be made certain by computation.² It is at the option of the plaintiff to have a writ of inquiry in all cases, but not of the defendant. The defendant, having suffered default, has no election in the case.³

WHEN DAMAGES MAY BE ASSESSED WITHOUT A JURY.—It is the constant practice of the court, with the consent of the plaintiff, to assess either by itself, or by referring it to a master, prothonotary or the clerk, the damages, when they may be ascertained by computation,—where there are records or other indisputable documents which determine the amount—as a judgment,⁴ a note or bill of exchange;⁵ and where the damages on protested bills of exchange are fixed by the *lex fori*, these may be assessed by the court.⁶ The court may not assess the damages where the obligation is payable in a foreign currency;⁷ nor where the interest is to be ascertained by the law of another state or country.⁸

¹ *Bruce v. Rawlins*, 3 Wils. 61.

² *Price v. Dearborn*, 34 N. H. 481; *Renner v. Marshall*, 1 Wheat. 215; *Tannehill v. Thomas*, 1 Blackf. 144; *Van Vleet v. Adair*, 1 Blackf. 346; *Begg v. Whittier*, 48 Me. 314; *Crommett v. Pearson*, 18 Me. 344; *Blackmore v. Fleming*, 7 T. R. 446; *Fleming v. Nall*, 1 Tex. 246; *Dicken v. Smith*, 1 Litt. 209; *McLain v. Ruthertford*, *Hempst.* 47; *Cartwright v. Roff*, 1 Tex. 78; *McCoy v. Elder*, 2 Blackf. 183; *Reed v. Bank of Ky.* 1 T. B. Mon. 92; *Campion v. Crawshaw*, 6 Taunt. 356; *Maunsell v. Massareene*, 5 T. R. 87; *Arden v. Cornell*, 5 B. & Ald. 885; *Mayhew v. Thatcher*, 6 Wheat. 129; *Rashleigh v. Salmon*, 1 H. Bl. 252; *Andrews v. Blake*, 1 H. Bl. 529; *Graham v. Bickham*, 4 Dall. 148.

³ *Holdip v. Otway*, 2 Saund. 107; *Price v. Dearborn*, 34 N. H. 481; *Blackmore v. Flemmyng*, 7 T. R. 446.

⁴ *Harrington v. Witherow*, 2 Blackf. 37.

⁵ *Andrews v. Blake*, 1 H. Bl. 529; *Rashleigh v. Salmon*, 1 H. Bl. 252; *Longman v. Fenn*, 1 H. Bl. 541; *Gould v. Hammersley*, 4 Taunt. 148; *Phipps v. Addison*, 7 Blackf. 375; *Randolph v. Parish*, 9 Porter, 76; *Cullam v. Casey*, 9 Porter, 131; *Campion v. Crawshaw*, 6 Taunt. 356.

⁶ *Girgsby v. Ford*, 3 How. (Miss.) 184. A note on which damages are assessed must be produced, or its absence accounted for. *Brandt v. Foster*, 5 Iowa, 287.

⁷ *Lynch v. Barr*, *Sneed* (Ky.), 170; *Maunsell v. Massareene*, 5 T. R. 87.

⁸ *Peacock v. Banks*, *Minor* (Ala.),

WHAT A DEFAULT OR DEMURRER ADMITS.—A default only admits the defendant's liability to *some* damages, where they depend upon facts *in pais*; and, though they are stated in a common law declaration, they are not admitted; the damages must be proved and assessed by a jury.¹ Where damages are assessed after a demurrer overruled, there is a like confession of the action.²

387; *Evans v. Irvin*, 1 Port. 390; *Pauling's Adm'r v. Sartain*, 4 J. J. Marsh. 238; *Johnson v. Williams*, 1 J. J. Marsh. 489.

¹*Grace v. Park*, 5 J. J. Marsh. 57; *Goff v. Hawks*, 5 J. J. Marsh. 341; *Kennon v. McRae*, 3 Stew. & Port. 249; *Van Vleet v. Adair*, 1 Blackf. 346; *Wood v. Morgan*, 6 Barb. 507; *Campbell v. Woolen*, 5 Blackf. 80; *Langdon v. Bullock*, 8 Ind. 341; *Hanrick v. Farmers' Bank*, 3 Port. 539; *Logan v. Jennings*, 4 Rawle, 355.

²*Havens v. Hartford, etc. R. R. Co.* 28 Conn. 69. In *Lamphear v. Buckingham*, 33 Conn. 237, *Butler, J.*, said: "Every action at law to redress a wrong or enforce a right, if properly instituted, is a syllogism, of which the major premise is the proposition of law involved, and the minor premise the proposition of fact, and the judgment the conclusion. Blackstone states it thus (Com. vol. 3, page 396): 'The judgment, though pronounced or awarded by the judges, is not their determination or sentence, but the determination or sentence of *the law*. It is the conclusion that naturally and regularly follows from the premises of law and fact, which stands thus;—against him who hath rode over my corn, I may recover damages by law; but A hath rode over my corn; therefore, I shall recover damages against A.' Usually, the major premise is not set out in the declaration, but the proposition claimed is implied from or involved

in the facts stated. The plaintiff in an action of tort, for instance, summons the defendant to answer, for that at a certain time and place he committed, in a certain manner, a certain wrong, to the plaintiff's damage, etc.; and by so doing impliedly claims that the law is so that he is entitled on those facts to recover. To this syllogism the defendant must answer according to the rules of law. If he expressly admits on the record the law and the fact, both premises, he consents to the conclusion, the judgment, or, as it is technically expressed, '*confesses judgment*.' If he declines or omits to appear pursuant to the summons, or appearing, declines or omits to answer when called upon to do so, he impliedly admits both propositions or premises to be true by his default, and judgment follows, technically, as a judgment by default, pursuant to a necessary rule of law, stated broadly by Mr. Taylor (*Evi.* 669) thus: 'Whenever a material averment, well pleaded, is *passed over* by the adverse party without denial, whether it be by pleading in confession and avoidance, or by traversing some other matter, or by demurring in law, or by suffering judgment to go by default, it is, thereby, for the purpose of pleading, if not for trial before the jury, conclusively admitted.' So the defendant may traverse or expressly deny the facts or the minor premise, and will be held on the same princi-

A jury may assess damages conditionally in case of a demurrer to evidence, or they may be discharged without making the assessment. In the latter case, should the demurrer be overruled, the

ple to have admitted the major; and, if the minor is found true, judgment — the conclusion — is awarded in the verdict. And so he may deny the major premise, the proposition of law involved, by a demurrer, and failing thereby to deny, and passing over the facts, if well pleaded and sufficient to constitute a premise, *he defaults as to them*, and thereby and by the same rule is holden to have admitted them; and if the issue in law is found, final judgment passes for the plaintiff. The facts, if well pleaded and sufficient, are admitted, not because the demurrer admits them expressly, or by force of any office it performs, but because the defendant has not denied, and has defaulted as to them. A defendant, therefore, who demurs to a declaration, admits, not by his demurrer, but his omission to deny them, all the material well pleaded facts alleged in it; and when his demurrer is overruled, the case is in the same condition precisely that it would have been if he had suffered a default and not demurred. All the difference between the two is, that in one case he denied the major premise of law, and it has been found true; and the minor having been admitted by a failure to deny, both are to be holden true; in the other, he denied neither, and, therefore, both are to be holden true.

"The condition of a case before the court after a demurrer overruled, and after a default, being precisely the same, and the effect of demurring or defaulting being precisely the same, in admitting the facts, the question as to both is answered by what is the law as to either. What

then is the effect of a default? What facts does it admit? It has been said by some writers and judges that it admits *the* cause of action, and by others a cause of action merely. Mr. Roscoe in his work on evidence states the proposition broadly thus: 'Suffering a judgment by default is an admission on the record of the cause of action.' The true rule is that it admits the cause of action *as alleged* in full, or to some extent, according to the nature of the action. As it admits all the *material* facts well pleaded, if a distinct, definite, entire cause of action is set forth, which entitles the plaintiff to a sum certain *without further inquiry*, it admits the cause of action in full as alleged. If by the rules of law further inquiry is to be had to ascertain the amount due, or the extent of the wrong done, and of the damage to be recovered, then it admits the cause of action, but not to the extent alleged, and subject to such inquiry. Thus, if it be debt on a bond for a sum certain, the whole is admitted, and no further inquiry is had; and so if assumpsit on a note or bill, and there are no indorsements entered on it, and the defendant does not move for an inquiry, the cause of action and the amount claimed are admitted. The note must be produced, but need not be proved. *Greene v. Hearne*, 3 T. R. 301; *Roscoe Ev.* 10th ed. 71. But in actions of tort, for unliquidated damages, a *different* rule is *necessarily* applied. In such actions, the plaintiff does not declare for a specific thing, but has an unlimited license in declaring, and may allege as much of wrong and

damages may be assessed by another jury on a writ of inquiry.¹ A confession of judgment, but for no certain sum, in an action sounding in damages, is not sufficient to authorize the court to assess the damages; a writ of inquiry is necessary.² And to warrant the assessment of damages otherwise than by jury, the declaration should not embrace any claim requiring a jury. Where the common counts are added to a special count, on a note or bill, a *nolle prosequi* should be entered on them before assessment of damages by the court.³ Though the action be debt, if it be brought on an account, the damages must be assessed by a jury.⁴ A demurrer does not admit items of account, and there must, in such a case, be a jury to assess dam-

injury, and demand as much damage, as he will, and recover by proving any amount, however small, if sufficient to sustain an action. A defendant, therefore, in an action of tort is not holden to have admitted by his default the *extent* of the injury. It is assumed that, as the plaintiff may allege more than is true, he probably has done so; and the defendant by his default is considered as admitting the wrong to some extent, leaving that extent to be inquired into to enable the court to fix the damages, because such an inquiry is always and necessarily had in such cases. But he admits the wrong, and consequent right of the plaintiff to recover to some extent. By our practice, this inquiry is not by writ of inquiry, or by reference, but made by the court on a hearing in damages. On that hearing, it results from the very nature of the inquiry, that any evidence tending to belittle or mitigate the injury complained of and admitted, and any evidence tending to aggravate it, is admissible. If in proving the extent to which he was in fault, the defendant prove that he was not in fault at all, and that the injury occurred through the fault of the

plaintiff, the plaintiff cannot complain. The evidence does not deprive him of his right to judgment; it merely shows that, as he is not in fact entitled to any damages, he can only have such as the law gives him by reason of the admissions on the record."

Where a jury has assessed damages by the true measure in a case where the court may assess them, the verdict will not be set aside. *Newton v. Newbigen*, 43 Me. 293.

Damages should not be assessed on one count before the issues on others are disposed of. *Ewing v. Coddington*, 5 Blackf. 433; *Fleming v. Langton*, 1 Strange, 532; *Duperoy v. Johnson*, 7 T. R. 473; *McClure v. Hall*, 19 Wend. 25.

¹ *McCreary v. Fike*, 2 Blackf. 374; *Andrews v. Hammond*, 8 Blackf. 540.

² *Dunbar v. Lindenberger*, 3 Munf. 169.

³ *Beard v. Van Wickle*, 3 Cow. 335; *Starbuck v. Luzenby*, 7 Blackf. 268; *McFall v. Wilson*, 6 Blackf. 260; *Carter v. Spencer*, 4 Ind. 78; *Burr v. Waterman*, 2 Cow. 36, n.; *Wood v. Lemon*, 1 Blackf. 198.

⁴ *Wilson v. Darwin*, 1 Hill, 670.

ages.¹ Nor will a default, in an action for assault and battery, admit any of the stated particulars; it admits the assault and battery so far as to entitle the plaintiff to maintain his action; not, however, that it was committed at the time or with the circumstances of aggravation stated in the declaration.²

On assessment of damages, some damages must be found; the jury cannot find a verdict for the defendant.³

DEFENDANT MAY OFFER EVIDENCE; WHAT HE MAY PROVE IN REDUCTION OF DAMAGES.—The defendant is entitled to appear, cross-examine the plaintiff's witnesses, and to introduce witnesses to mitigate damages.⁴ He may show the whole *res gestæ*, though it may establish that the plaintiff has no legal claim to any damages; but it will only have the effect to reduce or mitigate damages.⁵

¹ *Darrah v. Steamboat*, 15 Mo. 187.

² *Baker v. Loomis*, 5 Wend. 134; *Havens v. Hartford, etc. R. R. Co.* 28 Conn. 69. But see *Hyde v. Mofatt*, 16 Vt. 271.

³ *Jackson v. Rathbon*, 3 Cow. 297; *Hanks v. Evans*, *Hardin*, 45; *Frasier v. Lomax*, 1 Cr. C. C. 328; *Turner v. Carter*, 1 Head, 520.

⁴ *Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. v. Ward*, 16 Ill. 522; *Hightower v. Hawthorne*, *Hempst.* 42; *Town of S. Ottawa v. Foster*, 20 Ill. 296; *Cox v. Way*, 3 Blackf. 143; *Ewing v. Codding*, 5 Blackf. 433; *Dennison v. Mair*, 14 East, 622; *Cairo, etc. R. R. Co. v. Holbrook*, 72 Ill. 419; *Thompson v. Haislip*, 14 Ark. 220; *Mizell v. McDonald*, 25 Ark. 38.

⁵ *Turner v. Carter*, 1 Head, 520; *Carey v. Day*, 36 Conn. 152; *Dailey v. N. Y. etc. R. R. Co.* 32 Conn. 356; *Daniels v. Town of Saybrook*, 34 Conn. 377; *Lamphear v. Buckingham*, 33 Conn. 237. In *Havens v. Hartford & New Haven R. R. Co.* 28 Conn. 69, the court considered the effect of a demurrer overruled on the assessment of damages, and held that the case stood with refer-

ence to the evidence necessary and admissible, precisely as it would have stood upon default; that the admissions of the demurrer are applicable even to the principal wrongful act only in its relation to the question whether there is a cause of action, and not at all in its relation to the question of damages. And as to the scope of exonerating evidence for the purpose of mitigation, *Ellsworth, J.*, said: "Nothing would be more extraordinary than, on such a general open declaration as this, for the court to overlook and reject evidence already received, conducing to show the cause, occasion or extent of any supposed injuries sued for. We say it would be an extraordinary spectacle—a court overlooking and disregarding material and decisive proof, upon the idea that a demurrer blinds the eyes of the judge to whatever is beneficial to the defendants. Why, on a hearing in damages, even, that which might have availed as a complete defense, had it been so pleaded, may be brought in to reduce the damages. As the payment of an

NOT ALLOWED TO DISPROVE PLAINTIFF'S CAUSE OF ACTION.—It is generally held that on the assessment of damages, after a default, or on an equivalent state of the record, evidence denying the cause of action, or tending to show that no right of action

account, or a discharge and release, is evidence before auditors in an action of account, to prove there is nothing in arrear. In the case of *Williams v. Miner*, 18 Conn. 464, this court held that evidence tending to prove the truth of the slanderous words might be admitted to affect the question of damages, although a plea in bar might have been put in. In this case, Ch. J. Church says: 'We are not satisfied that a defendant should be deprived of the benefit of mitigating circumstances for no better reason than that they conduce to prove the truth of the charge.' The same general doctrine is held in *Hyde v. Moffatt*, 16 Vt. 271. Besides, for aught that appears, the plaintiff was willing that all this evidence should come in. He certainly did not object to it until afterwards, and perhaps the material parts of it came from his own lips in his testimony in chief or on his cross-examination. And so, too, he need not have gone into the transaction at all, if he had confidence in the consequences of the demurrer; and we think he would not, but would have remained silent, if he had not believed and was not instructed by counsel, that the burden of proof lay on him if he expected to recover substantial damages. And certainly whatever the plaintiff might attempt to prove to aggravate the damages he sought to recover, the defendant may meet with counter-proof, and so confine him to his mere nominal damages.

"I have already said, that the most correct view of this declaration

is, that the defendants are sued, as common carriers, for a breach of duty in not carrying the plaintiff safely and carefully to Middleton. If this be so, if negligence and omission are the gist of the action, and all that is said about the ticket and the scuffle and the special injuries sustained by the plaintiff, are collateral to the issue, and need not be proved to enable the plaintiff to recover, then they are not admitted, any of them, by the demurrer, and there is nothing left for further controversy between the parties.

"Following out this view of the declaration, I inquire, what are we to understand as admitted, *in this case*, by the demurrer? In my judgment, nothing but that the defendants were common carriers on the road in question, and received the plaintiff into one of their cars to carry him with care and safety from New Haven to Middleton, and have failed to do as it agreed. This gives a complete cause of action. Strike this out of the declaration, and it is by no means certain that there is enough left to enable the plaintiff to recover; but with this in, and the rest stricken out, there is enough left for a good cause of action. The wrongful acts specified go only to the manner and special consequences of the defendant's default.

"But, if we are wrong in our view, if the action is founded in misfeasance rather than nonfeasance, and the gist of the action is the positive acts of the defendants' agents, the result will not be essentially different; for that only one of

exists, is inadmissible in mitigation of damages.¹ In an action for false imprisonment, it is not admissible to show that the plaintiff has been guilty of the offense charged and the regularity of the proceedings against him. The default admitted all the material averments properly set forth in the declaration, and of course the false imprisonment, and everything essential to establish the right of the plaintiff to recover. The only debatable question for the examination or consideration of the jury is the amount of damages, and that ought to be examined and decided on the assumption that the false imprisonment had been committed by the defendants.² The evidence in such a

these acts needs to be proved on the general issue—the tearing of the plaintiff's coat—the putting the hand violently upon his person—the raising him from the seat—or the attempt to eject him from the car; each would sustain the action, even in that point of view; and therefore only one is proved by the verdict or demurrer, and not even that specifically. May not the defendants show, on the hearing in damages, notwithstanding the demurrer, that the plaintiff's knee was not hurt at all? or, if so, that it was caused by his attempt to assail the conductor, or in his twisting his limb under the seat to keep from being ejected from the car, or in springing over the seat to avoid the conductor? If so, and the injury to the knee may be denied and disproved, the manner and degree in which it is claimed to have been done by the defendants may be disproved; for the greater includes the less, and the proof of the manner may well show, as it did in this case, that the plaintiff was the author of this particular injury; and were it true that the defendants, by plea, could have set up such misconduct of the plaintiff in bar of the action, which we by no means concede, still, the entire proof being before

the court, and it appearing that there had been no negligence, misconduct or fault of the defendants, it would be strange indeed for the court to adjudge the defendants to pay the plaintiff damages brought upon himself by his unpardonable contumacy and violence, when it is not found that the particular injury to the knee was caused by the defendants' agents at all.

“Nor does it follow, from the demurrer, that the character of the scuffle in the car, when the plaintiff set the rules of the company at defiance, cannot be known and judged of and made the rule of right between the parties. It cannot be so. The demurrer cannot be allowed to clothe the acts of the defendants' agents (supposing them to be improper) with a character or quality which will not allow of a full examination of them on their merits, or which *must* exonerate the plaintiff contrary to the justice of the case, and contrary to what would have been the result in a trial on the general issue.”

¹ *Froust v. Burton*, 15 Mo. 619; *Sweet v. McDaniels*, 39 Vt. 272; *Garrard v. Dollar*, 4 Jones L. 175; *Curry v. Wilson*, 48 Ala. 638. See *McKyring v. Bull*, 16 N. Y. 297.

² *Foster v. Smith*, 10 Wend. 377.

case would not be admissible under the general issue, in justification; without being specially pleaded, unless made so by statute; and the reasons given are to prevent surprise upon the plaintiff on the trial, and to enable him to meet the defendant upon equal terms in respect to the evidence.¹ These reasons are equally strong against allowing the evidence without notice *in mitigation* of damages, besides the inconsistency of hearing evidence in contradiction of the legal effect of the record, and which is not pertinent to any issue presented by it. If this practice were tolerated, it would enable defendants to have substantially the benefit of a justification in every case in which evidence could be procured to establish it, without notice to the plaintiff of such defense; for if admissible, and the justification should be proved, the least effect that could reasonably be given to it would be to reduce the inquest to nominal damages. This would be the standard of damages in all cases upon such proof.² When an action is brought on a contract set out in the declaration, and there is a default, on the assessment of damages, no evidence which goes to deny the existence of the contract, or tends to avoid it, is competent; the default admits it as set forth, and concludes the defendant from denying it.³

A sheriff's jury was not uniformly resorted to, at common law, or by the English practice, for the assessment of damages upon proof. When it was anticipated that some difficult point of law would arise in the course of the inquiry, or where the facts were deemed important, the inquiry was conducted before the chief justice or a judge of assize.⁴ So, in this country as to the manner of selecting the jury and conducting the inquiry, or under what circumstances a referee by some name may perform the same office, there is no uniformity.

JURY TAM QUAM.—Where there are several defendants, and one suffers default and the others plead, the same jury that tries the issue will assess the damages on the default. If those who

¹ *Id.*; 1 Chitty's Pl. 493.

² *Foster v. Smith*, ubi supra, per Nelson, Ch. J.

³ *Id.*; *East India Co. v. Glover*, 1 Strange, 612; *Lamphear v. Bucking-*

ham, 33 Conn. 248-250; *Curry v. Wilson*, 48 Ala. 638.

⁴ 1 Sellon's Prac. 344; *Havens v. Hartford*, etc. R. R. Co. 28 Conn. 90.

plead succeed, only nominal damages can be assessed against the defaulting defendant.¹

On the determination of the issue on a plea in abatement the judgment is peremptory, and the same jury should assess damages;² but if this is omitted, they may be subsequently assessed as upon default by another jury or the court, according to the nature of the case.³

WHEN NEW JURY MAY BE CALLED TO ASSESS DAMAGES.—It was laid down in an early case in New Jersey, that where the jury who try the cause omit to assess the damages, in case the matter omitted to be inquired of by the jury is such as goes to the very point of the issue, and constitutes the gist of the action, as in *assumpsit* and *trespass*, and upon which, if a false verdict be found by the jury, an *attaint* will lie against them; then such matter cannot be supplied by a writ of inquiry; for there the party injured may lose his action of *attaint*, which will not lie upon an *inquest* of office. But where the matter omitted to be inquired of by the principal jury does not go to the point in issue, nor constitute the gist of the action, but is collateral thereto, such matter may be supplied by a writ of inquiry. Therefore, in an action for *dower*, the jury not having assessed damages, a writ of inquiry was allowed.⁴

CORRECTION OF ERROR IN ASSESSMENT.—If the court or referee assessing damages, in the computation of the amount, have made a mistake which can be clearly shown, it may even after judgment be corrected by the court, if it be of such a nature that it may be corrected without injustice to the opposite party. In an early case in New York,⁵ there was a mistake in the assessment of damages by computing interest for one year less than the actual time. The mistake not being observed, judgment was perfected and collected; the plaintiff also acknowledged satisfaction of the judgment, and it was entered of record. When the mistake was shown to the court, it was adjudged that the proceedings should be amended subsequently to

¹ *State v. Rheinhardt*, 31 Mo. 95;
Day v. Brawley, 1 Pa. St. 429.

² *Eichorn v. Le'Maitre*, 2 Wils. 367.

³ *Frye v. Hinckley*, 18 Me. 320.

⁴ *Stalcope v. Copner*, 2 N. J. L. 131.

⁵ *Mechanics' Bank v. Menthorn*, 19 John. 244.

the interlocutory judgment, unless the defendant should pay the additional interest within thirty days after service of the rule. A new trial may be granted where the verdict has been taken for too small a sum in consequence of the plaintiff's attorney inadvertently computing interest for too short a time.¹ And the proper mode of making such corrections, as for excessive interest, is by a new trial. Where a verdict was taken on a note and the jury had to ascertain simply principal and interest, and the error assigned was that the amount found exceeded principal and interest, it was held that as the jury determined the matter on evidence, and it was their peculiar province to assess damages, neither the appellate court, nor even the court below, has control over the matter, unless by awarding a new trial. And a new trial cannot be awarded by the appellate court for insufficiency of evidence.²

SECTION 3.

PAYING MONEY INTO COURT.

Admits the cause of action to amount paid in — Is a payment pro tanto, and cannot be taken out by defendant — Payment to plaintiff after suit brought may be proved to reduce damages — Full payment received will defeat the action.

ADMITTS THE CAUSE OF ACTION TO AMOUNT PAID IN.—Payment of money into court admits the cause of action stated in the declaration to the amount paid in, but nothing more; and beyond that amount the defendant may make his defense.³ It is a payment *pro tanto*.⁴ The plaintiff has a right to take it out, and the defendant has not.⁵ The subsequent death of the defendant, and the revival of the action against his administrator, does not change the effect of the payment.⁶

¹ Winn v. Young, 1 J. J. Marsh. 51.

² Baldwin v. Stebbins, 1 Ala. 180.

³ Spalding v. Vandercook, 2 Wend. 431; Johnston v. Columbian Ins. Co. 7 John. 315; Murray v. Bethune, 1 Wend. 191; Phelps v. Town, 14 Mich. 394; Hubbard v. Kuons, 7 Cush. 556.

⁴ Murray v. Bethune, supra; Goslin v. Hodson, 24 Vt. 140.

⁵ Id.; Reed v. Armstrong, 18 Ind. 446; Hopkins v. Stephenson, 1 J. J. Marsh. 341; Morrow v. Smith, 4 B. Mon. 99.

⁶ Id.; Carey v. Choat, 6 U. C. Q. B. O. S. 467.

PAYMENTS TO PLAINTIFF AFTER SUIT BROUGHT.—Payments made by the defendant to the plaintiff, after suit brought, may be proved under the general issue to reduce damages.¹ If after suit brought the defendant pays and the plaintiff receives the full amount of the claim sued for, the plaintiff cannot afterwards recover judgment for nominal damages, so as to recover costs. Such payment, it has been held, may be proved under the general issue with notice of the payment, and that a special plea to the further maintenance of the action is not necessary.² When paid into court, the sum paid is considered as stricken out of the declaration; if the plaintiff proves no larger indebtedness, the defendant is entitled to the verdict.³ But if the jury find that a larger sum was due, the verdict and judgment should be for the whole amount of the plaintiff's demand;⁴ and the amount paid in will be credited on the execution.

SECTION 4.

EVIDENCE.

Evidence must be adapted to damages claimed—Burden of proof—Intentments against defendant for holding back evidence—Same as to plaintiff—Plaintiff must prove pecuniary items—When opinions may be given in evidence—Upon subjects of common experience and observation—Instances of their admission and rejection—Not admissible as to amount of damages—Proof of values—Latitude allowed to prove value at required place and time—By opinion of witnesses—By actual sales—By elements of value—Proof of the value of dogs—Witnesses giving opinions may be asked their grounds.

EVIDENCE MUST BE ADAPTED TO DAMAGES CLAIMED.—The proof of damages must vary with the causes for which they are recoverable. They are, however, susceptible of one general division, marking a plain distinction in respect to the matter of proof; that is, a division into damages which are fixed by rules of law, and measureable by pecuniary valuation; and those

¹ *McMillian v. Wallace*, 3 Stew. 185; *Williams v. Tappan*, 23 N. H. 385; *Britton v. Bishop*, 11 Vt. 70; *Dana v. Sessions*, 46 N. H. 509.

² *Buell v. Flower*, 39 Conn. 462; *Bendet v. Annesley*, 27 How. Pr.

184. But see *Williams v. Tappan*, 23 N. H. 385.

³ *Bank of Columbia v. Sutherland*, 3 Cow. 336; *Dakin v. Dunning*, 7 Hill, 30.

⁴ *Dakin v. Dunning*, *supra*; *Bennett v. Odom*, 30 Ga. 940.

recoverable in other cases, in which elements of damage may be considered by the jury without pecuniary estimate of the injury in evidence, or any precise legal guide for determining the amount. Of the former class are damages for breach of contract, other than promises to marry; and for torts in respect to property, unaccompanied by aggravations for which punitive damages are allowed. Of the latter class are all damages recoverable for bodily pain or mental suffering.

The inquiry of damages, when it is properly entered upon, whether upon trial of an issue, or upon mere assessment, presupposes a right of action established, except where actual injury and damage are the gist of the action. In either case a specific cause of injury, stated in the declaration, is assumed; and unless it can be legally assumed, the inquiry of damages is premature. On trial, the plaintiff is entitled to that assumption when he has introduced proof of that cause, which gives him a right to go to the jury upon it; and in cases of default or demurrer overruled, the cause stated is admitted, by failure to deny it by pleading. If that assumption or admission is maintained, the law declares, except in the cases before referred to, where actual injury is the gist of the action, that the plaintiff has sustained some damage. Whether he shall have more than nominal damages depends on whether the case stated and proved or admitted, includes the legal measurement of his damages to a larger amount; or, otherwise, whether the required proof to show them has been introduced.

In the nature of things, therefore, the evidence appropriate to the mere question of damages must relate to and tend to show the extent of the injury, and aid the jury in fixing an equivalent expression in money. In many supposable cases, much of the learning which pertains to that luxuriant branch of the law may be invoked on that question, but it is not practicable or necessary for the present purpose to pursue that subject into much detail.

BURDEN OF PROOF.—An important consideration at the outset of the inquiry of damages, and at every step in its progress, is the *burden of proof*, or to what extent the plaintiff has made a *prima facie* showing. If his action is upon an express prom-

ise to pay money, the establishment of his cause of action involves a *prima facie* showing of the amount which is due, according to the purport and tenor of the promise. Matter of discharge or reduction must be shown by the defendant. A promise, not fulfilled, of something else which is definite in quantity, and capable of valuation, presents, at first, only the one question of value at the time when the contract should have been performed.

INTENDMENTS AGAINST DEFENDANT FOR HOLDING BACK EVIDENCE.—

When money or property has been entrusted by the plaintiff, or has otherwise come to the defendant, under such circumstances as to impose on him the duty to return or account for it, the plaintiff may rest on proof of the value of that which would naturally and directly result from the performance of that duty. The defendant's refusal or omission to account according to his duty, or to make disclosure, necessary on account of his fault or his superior means of information, will subject him to the consequences of having all doubts resolved on the most favorable hypothesis for the plaintiff, within his proof.¹ In other words, the law will make every reasonable intendment against him.² Thus, where a person who has wrongfully converted property will not produce it, it will be presumed against him to be of the best description.³

A man who wilfully places the property of others in a situation where it cannot be recovered, or its true amount or value ascertained; either by mixing it with his own, or in any other manner, will be compelled to bear all the inconveniences of the uncertainty or confusion which he has produced, even to the extent of surrendering the whole, if the parts cannot be discriminated; or responding in damages for the highest value at which the property can be reasonably estimated.⁴

¹ Askew v. Odenheimer, 1 Baldwin, 380; Mortimer v. Cradock, 7 Jurist, 45; Thompson v. Thompson, 9 Ind. 323; Betts v. Jackson, 6 Wend. 180; Gray v. Haig, 20 Beav. 219; Jones v. Murphy, 8 Watts & S. 275, 301; Arrott v. Brown, 6 Whart. 9; McReynolds v. McCord, 6 Watts, 288.

² Preston v. Leighton, 6 Md. 88.

³ Armory v. Delamirie, 1 Str. 504; 1 Smith Lead. C. 584; Curry v. Wilson, 48 Ala. 638.

⁴ Note to Armory v. Delamirie; 1 Smith Lead. C. 589, citing Lupton v. White, 15 Ves. 432; Hart v. Ten Eyck, 2 John. Ch. 62, 108. See Gilbert v. Kennedy, 22 Mich. 117; Allison v. Chandler, 11 Mich. 542.

SAME AS TO PLAINTIFF.—If goods are sold without any express stipulation as to price, if the vendor refuse to give any express evidence of their value, they are presumed to be worth only the lowest price for which goods of that description usually sell; unless the vendee himself be shown to have suppressed the means of ascertaining the truth; for then a contrary presumption arises, and they are taken to be of the very best description.¹ Where a contractor was prevented by the defendant, his employer, from fulfilling his contract, for which an entire sum was to be paid, and the cost of completing the contract could not be shown, the contractor was held entitled to recover, as the measure of damages, the contract price.²

The plaintiff is not entitled to recover, without proof of damages, solely on the presumption, *contra spoliatorem*; but, by its operation, his evidence will receive more favorable consideration; and he may have the right to resort to evidence of inferior grade.³

PLAINTIFF MUST PROVE PECUNIARY ITEMS — OPINIONS.—The plaintiff must prove pecuniary elements of damage, payments made, liabilities incurred, or any other pecuniary losses sustained; and that they proceeded as effects from the act complained of. The plaintiff's proof, for this purpose, must often be required to exhibit pecuniary loss occasioned by the defendant preventing a state of things, which the plaintiff had contracted or otherwise prepared for, by the alleged wrong or breach of contract, or by the destruction or partial change of an existing state of things which the plaintiff had a right to have continue. In making this proof, the general rule in respect to witnesses must be observed, that they can only testify to facts; except that, in matters of science and skill, or as to value, witnesses having special knowledge may give their opinions. The exception, in other words, is that a witness may be asked his opinion, as an expert, when the question relates to a

¹Smith's Note to *Armory v. Delamirie*, supra; *Clunnes v. Perrey*, 1 Camp. 8 and note.

²*Baldwin v. Bennett*, 4 Cal. 392; *Coffee v. Meiggs*, 9 Cal. 363.

³*Askew v. Odenheimer*, 1 Baldw. 380; *Life, etc. Ins. Co. v. Mechanics' Fire Ins. Co.* 7 Wend. 31; *Harden v. Hesketh*, 4 H. & N. 175.

deduction from facts supposed, or from facts which are within his knowledge; and they are facts peculiar to a science, art or profession in which he has special training or knowledge not common to the world.

OPINIONS UPON SUBJECTS OF COMMON EXPERIENCE AND OBSERVATION.—In some cases, a witness who is not an expert is allowed to state conclusions as to a fact of common experience and observation, when that conclusion is arrived at by the exercise of judgment in view of a multitude of minute particulars which cannot be adequately described to a jury.¹

In an action upon a building contract, a mason may be asked how long, in his opinion, it would take to dry the walls of a house, so as to render it safe and fit for human habitation.² A witness properly qualified has been allowed to give his opinion to aid in establishing how much or what proportion of the grain was left upon the straw by a tenant, after threshing buckwheat.³

¹ *Smith v. Gurgerty*, 4 Barb. 614; *Missouri, etc. R. R. Co. v. Richards*, 8 Kan. 101; *Alfonso v. U. S.* 2 Story, 421; *Tibbetts v. Haskins*, 16 Me. 283; *Crouse v. Holman*, 19 Ind. 30; *Ottawa University v. Parkinson*, 14 Kan. 159; *Lewis v. Trickey*, 20 Barb. 387; *Sowers v. Dukes*, 8 Minn. 23; *Thomas v. Mallinckrodt*, 43 Mo. 58; *Doane v. Garretson*, 24 Iowa, 351; *Dwight v. County Commissioners*, 11 Cush. 201; *Rogers v. Ackerman*, 22 Barb. 134; *Nellis v. McCarn*, 35 Barb. 115; *Harris v. Panama R. R. Co.* 58 N. Y. 660; *Kerr v. McGuire*, 28 N. Y. 446; *Phillips v. Terry*, 5 Abb. N. S. 327; *Smith v. Hill*, 22 Barb. 656; *Barber v. Merriam*, 11 Allen, 322; *Decker v. Myers*, 31 How. Pr. 372; *Wetherbee v. Bennett*, 2 Allen, 428; *Canandaigua R. R. Co. v. Payne*, 16 Barb. 273; *Priest v. Nichols*, 116 Mass. 401; *Vandine v. Burpee*, 13 Met. 288; *Brill v. Flagler*, 23 Wend. 354; *Whitbeck v. N. Y. C. R. R. Co.* 36 Barb. 644; *Joy v. Hopkins*, 5 Denio, 84;

Sisson v. Cleveland, etc. R. R. Co. 14 Mich. 489; *Whitman v. Boston, etc. R. R. Co.* 7 Allen, 313; *Simpkins v. Low*, 49 Barb. 382; *Brainard v. Boston, etc. R. R. Co.* 12 Gray, 407; *Clark v. Baird*, 5 Seld. 183; *McDonald v. Christie*, 42 Barb. 36; *White v. Hermann*, 51 Ill. 243; *Ohio, etc. R. R. Co. v. Irvin*, 27 Ill. 178; *Same v. Taylor*, 27 Ill. 207; *La Fayette, etc. R. R. Co. v. Winslow*, 66 Ill. 219; *McCullum v. Seward*, 62 N. Y. 316.

² *Smith v. Gurgerty*, 4 Barb. 614.

³ *Harpending v. Shoemaker*, 37 Barb. 270. In this case, Johnson, J. said: "The standard works upon the law of evidence do not furnish us any light upon this question, and the reported cases do not seem to have established any clear and well defined rule upon the subject of the admissibility of evidence resting in the judgment or opinion of an informed and competent witness, in matters of common experience and observation, having little, if any,

There is a growing tendency to the doctrine, if it be not already established, that opinions of ordinary witnesses may be given upon matters of which they have personal knowledge, in all cases in which, from the very nature of the subject, the facts

relation to questions of science and skilled experts. Indeed, the cases appear to have created confusion and uncertainty, instead of establishing order and certainty, upon this subject. I shall cite only a few of them. *DeWitt v. Barly*, 17 N. Y. 340; *S. C.* 5 *Seld.* 371; *Clark v. Baird*, *id.* 183; *Morehouse v. Mathews*, 2 *Comst.* 514; *People v. Eastwood*, 14 N. Y. 562; *Roch. & Syr. R. R. Co. v. Budlong*, 6 *How. Pr.* 467; *S. C.* 10 *id.* 289; *Cook v. Brockway*, 21 *Earb.* 331; *Nellis v. McCarn*, 35 *id.* 115. The books are full of cases upon this subject; but enough have been cited to show that the rule is not yet fixed upon any well defined principle. . . .

"Much of the difficulty, I think, upon many of these questions, has arisen from not discriminating between mere opinion, founded and expressed upon some hypothesis stated, or statement of facts related by another, and knowledge of a witness, which is in part opinion or judgment, and in part observation and experience, in regard to the very matter upon which he is called to testify. It is every day's experience in the trial of causes at the circuit, that witnesses are called upon to state their judgment, or opinion, upon questions of value, of quantity, of size, of distance, of time, and the like, where there has been no test applied by measurement or otherwise. And this species of evidence has been found absolutely necessary to even a tolerable administration of justice. Indeed, to refuse it would in very many cases operate as a

complete denial of justice. A brief reference to a very few of the most common cases will not be inappropriate in the discussion of this question. In actions of trespass, to recover for the destruction of crops, partial or total, by animals or otherwise, witnesses acquainted with the crop, and the average yield of such crops, after seeing the extent of the destruction, are allowed to state their judgment, or opinion, as to the quantity of grain destroyed. In actions of tort, for taking an unmeasured quantity of grain, or an unmeasured portion, from a quantity measured, witnesses who had seen the grain before, and the portion, if any, left afterwards, are allowed to give their opinion, or judgment, as to the quantity taken. In actions of assault and battery, where the instrument is not produced, witnesses who saw it are uniformly allowed to state their judgment, or opinion, as to the length and size of it, and the distance they were, at the time of the affray, from the spot where it took place, the time when, etc. Many more instances might be mentioned, equally in point, in which the rule would scarcely be disputed by any one; where it is perfectly obvious that the knowledge, in great part, rests on the judgment or opinion of the witness, founded upon his observation. It is his conclusion of fact, from what he saw or experienced. That this is the *common law of evidence* upon trials, and must have been always, will, I am confident, be confirmed by the assent of all judges and lawyers of much experience, in

disconnected from such opinions cannot be so presented to a jury as to enable them to pass upon the question with the requisite knowledge.¹

INSTANCES OF REJECTION AND ADMISSION OF OPINIONS.— Ordinary witnesses may testify whether a person is intoxicated or sober.²

trials at *nisi prius*. A question of this character, precisely, was put to the same witness upon the trial in this case. The crop, it seems, had been injured by the frost, and the witness was asked what proportion of the crop had been destroyed by the frost. He answered that, in his judgment, one-half had been thus destroyed. The question was objected to, but the answer was allowed. That it was properly allowed, can, I think, admit of no doubt. The fact could scarcely be proved to the apprehension of the jury in any other way. No description in language could have brought the facts before their minds in such a manner as would enable them to form any intelligent judgment upon it. But the question rejected was precisely of the same character. It sought to ascertain the proportion or quantity of the grain left upon the straw after threshing. How could this be described to a jury, so as to enable them to decide, without the conclusion of fact of the witness, founded upon his examination? This question was not framed with much skill, but the object of it is entirely apparent. It did not call for a mere opinion, but for the knowledge of the witness, of an existing fact; knowledge inferior in degree, however, to that which is absolute and certain. But it was his knowledge, nevertheless, derived partly from observation and partly from opinion or judgment. And this knowledge must, of necessity, have existed in

the mind of the witness, with far greater clearness and certainty than it could have been communicated to the minds of the jury by any statement he might have made of what he saw merely, however clear and lucid such statement might have been. If witnesses were to be permitted to state to a jury those facts only, of which they have absolute and certain knowledge, not only the range of inquiry, but the province of remedial justice would be very materially contracted."

¹ Parker v. Chambers, 24 Ga. 518; Kearney v. Farrell, 28 Conn. 317; Townsend v. Bonwill, 5 Harr. 474; Lund v. Tyngsborough, 9 Cush. 36; Detroit, etc. R. R. Co. v. Van Steinburg, 17 Mich. 99; Norton v. Moore, 3 Head, 480; Curtis v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. 18 Wis. 312; Butler v. Mehrling, 15 Ill. 488; Harris v. Panama R. R. Co. 3 Bosw. 7; Willis v. Quimby, 31 N. H. 485; Eastman v. Amoskeag M. Co. 44 N. H. 143; Carrier v. Boston, etc. R. R. Co. 34 N. H. 498; Hackett v. B. C. & M. R. R. Co. 35 N. H. 390; State v. Avery, 44 N. H. 392; Whittier v. Franklin, 46 N. H. 23; State v. Shinborn, 46 N. H. 497; Hardy v. Merrill, 56 N. H. 227; McKee v. Nelson, 4 Com. 355; Commonwealth v. Sturtevant, 117 Mass. 122; Benson v. McFadden, 50 Ind. 431; State v. Falwell, 14 Kan. 105; Underwood v. Waldron, 33 Mich. 232; Milw. & Miss. R. R. Co. v. Eble, 3 Pin. (Wis.) 334.

² People v. Eastwood, 14 N. Y. 562.

Upon such a question it was said in a New York case: "A child six years old may answer whether a man (whom it has seen) was drunk or sober; it does not require science or opinion to answer the question, but observation merely; but the child could not probably describe the conduct of a man, so that, from its description, others could decide the question. Whether a person is drunk or sober, or how far he was affected by intoxication, is better determined by the direct answer of those who have seen him, than by their description of his conduct. Many persons cannot describe particulars; if their testimony were excluded, great injustice would frequently ensue."¹ The opinions of unprofessional witnesses may be received on the question of mental imbecility or insanity.²

¹ *Id.* See *Clark v. Baird*, 9 N. Y. 196. In this case, Johnson, J., said: "Evidence of opinion is also recognized as proper on the same ground of necessity in cases where language is not adapted to convey those circumstances, on which the judgment must be formed. In questions of identity of persons or things, language is wholly incapable to convey the appearances and sensible marks on which alone an intelligent judgment can be formed. So, too, in respect to handwriting; who would undertake to describe in words the ground upon which he recognizes his own, with any expectation, by that means, of enabling another person to pronounce upon its genuineness? In these cases, the opinion of the witness is received because there are no other means of investigation adapted to the inquiry." *Mayor, etc. of N. Y. v. Pentz*, 24 Wend. 675; *Priest v. Nichols*, 116 Mass. 401.

² *De Witt v. Barly*, 17 N. Y. 340; *White v. Barley*, 10 Mich. 155. In *Beaubien v. Cicotte*, 12 Mich. 501, *Campbell, J.*, after an extended review of cases, said: "From the best examination which it has been

possible for us to make of the English practice, we are satisfied that in all of the courts, civil and criminal, as well as in the ecclesiastical courts, the practice concerning proof of mental condition is the same, and permits all who have had means of observation to testify concerning the existence and measure of capacity with reference to the matter in controversy; while it does not permit those who do not testify from personal observation to give a direct opinion of capacity, except upon some given hypothesis. In every case, the witnesses who speak from their own observation are expected to describe, as well as they can, what has led to their conclusions, as well as the means of observation. 'But the cases referred to show that, in many instances, the results of very limited observation have been permitted;—the safeguard of cross-examination and a comparison of testimony being deemed sufficient to prevent any mischief from the imperfect knowledge of single witnesses.

"In the United States, the authorities all require the witness to

state such facts as he can, in order that the jury may be better enabled to determine the value of his opinions;—stress being, of course, laid upon his opportunities of judging. In many cases, the facts which can be described will be very significant to a jury, while there are many facts susceptible of a different interpretation, from which a jury could obtain no light whatever without the aid of the witnesses' judgment. The strongest indications of mental weakness or aberration often exist in expressions and appearances incapable of reproduction, even by an accomplished mimic; and yet decisive to any intelligent eye-witness. The great body of decisions in the United States adopt the English practice, and open the door to all testimony which can enlighten the jury, from every kind of witnesses.

. . . The mere fact that a person is a physician does not of necessity qualify him to speak *ex cathedra* on this subject, especially when every one can assume the title with impunity. Men of real knowledge can always gain a respectable hearing on their own merits. The fact that in all important litigations the experts are found arrayed against each other, renders it necessary for the jury to determine which is right, and in doing this, they must fall back upon their own knowledge of human nature. Judge Redfield has referred to this difficulty in the chapter on Senile Dementia; Am. Law Reg. vol. 13, 458, 459. See also Taylor's Med. Juris. 890, 891, 907, and Delafield v. Parish, 25 N. Y. 9. And where the witnesses speak from their own observation, the questions which may be put to one may be also properly put to another." Hardy v. Merrill, 56 N. H. 227; Hathaway v. Nat. L. Ins. Co. 48

Vt. 335. It was held in a late case in Massachusetts, that whenever the value of any particular kind of property, which may not be presumed to be within the actual knowledge of all juries, is in issue, the testimony of witnesses acquainted with the value of similar property is admissible, although they have never seen the very property in question. Miller v. Smith, 112 Mass. 475; Beecher v. Denniston, 13 Gray, 354; Fitchburg R. R. Co. v. Freeman, 12 Gray, 401; Brady v. Brady, 8 Allen, 101; Cornell v. Dean, 105 Mass. 435; Lawton v. Chase, 108 Mass. 238. But see Westlake v. St. Lawrence Ins. Co. 14 Barb. 206.

In a petition for the assessment of damages, caused by the location of a railroad upon a wharf used for the wood and lumber business, and the land connected therewith, one who has been engaged in the lumber business for several years, on a wharf in the vicinity, and has been for several years connected with railroads, but who has no particular means of knowledge as to the effect of constructing railroads over wharves similar to that in question, is not thereby qualified to give an opinion as an expert as to the effect of the location or the value of that wharf for the business there conducted. Boston, etc. R. R. Co. v. Old Colony, etc. R. R. Co. 3 Allen, 142.

In an action against a railroad company for an injury sustained to the person of a passenger through the negligence of the defendant's servants, evidence of loss sustained by the plaintiff in his business in consequence of the injury received, was held proper to aid the jury in estimating his damages; and for that purpose the nature of his business,

its extent, and the importance of his personal supervision in conducting it, might be shown; but that opinions as to the amount of his loss were inadmissible. The jury were instructed that the opinion of intelligent merchants residing in the vicinity of the plaintiff, and intimately acquainted with his business, being engaged themselves in the same line, when sustained by satisfactory reasons, were entitled to great weight in estimating the damages. Exception to this instruction being taken, Nelson, C. J., said: "The general rule is admitted, that witnesses must speak as to facts, and facts, too, within their own knowledge. Opinions, belief, deduction from facts, and such like, are matters which *belong to the jury*, and by which they arrive at their verdict; when the examination extends to these, and the judgment, belief and inference of the witness are inquired into as matters proper for the consideration of a jury, their province is in a measure usurped; the judgment of witnesses is substituted for that of the jury. To this settled principle, which is and should be steadily and rigidly adhered to, exceptions have been made, and the material question before us is, whether the opinions admitted in this case fall within any of them. The exception in general terms, and to which most of the cases may be referred, is usually stated as follows: that on questions of skill and judgment, men of science and experience are allowed to give their opinions in evidence. These are admitted for the reason that the witnesses are supposed to possess a peculiar knowledge and understanding of the subjects in controversy beyond ordinary men, of which the jury are composed; subjects with which they

have become familiar by study, and from observation and experience in the course of their particular occupations. *Folkes v. Chadd*, 2 Doug. 157, is a leading case upon this subject. That was an action of trespass for cutting away a bank that had been erected to prevent the sea overflowing certain meadows. The defense was that it contributed to fill up and choke Wells' Harbor. Experienced engineers were called to prove that in their judgment the bank was not the cause of the mischief, and that the cutting it away would not remove it. The evidence was objected to as being matter of opinion, that could not be the foundation for the verdict of a jury, which should be built upon facts. The court thought otherwise; and Lord Mansfield, in pronouncing judgment, said that the opinion was deduced from facts which were not disputed. The situation of banks, the course of tides, and of winds and the shifting of sands; that the opinion deduced from all these facts was, that, mathematically speaking, the bank may contribute to the mischief, but not sensibly; the witnesses understood the construction of harbors, the causes of their destruction, and how remedied. He instanced actions for unskillfully navigating ships, where the question depends upon the judgment of those who understood such matters.

"Upon the same ground ship-builders are examined as to the seaworthiness of ships in actions on policies of insurance, even in cases where they were not present at the survey (*Peake, N. P. C. 25*); and medical men as to the cause of disease, or death, in order to connect them with particular acts; also as to the sane or insane state of the mind; and this, although the pro-

professional witnesses found their opinions entirely upon the facts, circumstances and symptoms as proved by others. Russ. & Ry. C. C. L. 456. So persons engaged in particular departments of trade may be called upon to express their opinion upon subjects connected with it, on which their experience and observation enable them to speak with more understanding than others. In *Chapman v. Walton*, 10 Bing. 57, an action against a broker for negligence in effecting policies of insurance, other brokers were called and examined as experts, the question involved being one of skill in that branch of business. 2 Starkie's R. 258; 10 Barn. & Cress. 527; Peake's N. P. C. 43. Upon the like ground, it is every day's practice to take the opinion of witnesses as to the value of property; persons supposed to be conversant with the article; as to the value of lands, cattle, horses, produce, etc. These cases all stand upon the general ground of peculiar skill and judgment in the matters about which opinions are sought. See 17 Wend. 136.

"Now, recurring to the case under consideration, and testing it by the foregoing principles, it appears to me impossible to maintain that it falls within this exception to the general rule, or within any of the cases that have arisen and may be regarded as illustrations of it. Where men of science or skill have been allowed to express their opinion upon a given or admitted state of facts, if of equal standing and intelligence, there may be expected something like a general concurrence. I do not mean that the results would always follow with mathematical certainty; but deductions from the facts by the application of their superior skill and

knowledge in the matters, is supposed, by law, to lead to a degree of certainty that may be relied on—otherwise the rule would be worthless. In the case before us no such accuracy is attainable, or can be predicted from the facts on which the opinions are expressed. There may be a tolerable conjecture of the amount of damage, and merchants in the same line of business with the plaintiff, and residing in his vicinity, might carry it nearer to the truth than others; but their opinions can rise no higher than mere conjecture, in the nature of the case; no set or series of facts exist, to which the application of their peculiar knowledge would naturally lead to anything like mathematical certainty. What do they state as the foundation of their opinions? The amount of business; the ability and attention of the plaintiff; the business season; the comparative inexperience of the partners; the money pressure in the market, and the like. All this may be very proper for the consideration of the jury, and entitled to such weight, in connection with all the other circumstances of the case, in the estimate of the loss and damage, as they may think it deserves; but surely no mercantile knowledge applied to them can lead to any accurate or safe result as matter of opinion for their guide. Assume the whole to be true, and loss does not follow with anything like the exactness that exists in matters of science and skill—more especially to any *given amount*. Even with the jury, the damage beyond the actual expenses out, can at best rise but little above conjecture; it is so in every case where they are called upon to estimate the loss of the plaintiff's time."

A witness cannot be permitted to express an opinion which depends upon uncertain facts which may or may not transpire, and which cannot be foreseen and foretold as the result of any experience, nor stated as a deduction of science or law.¹

A witness cannot be asked his opinion of the amount of injury from a competitive business carried on in violation of an agreement,² nor of the value of the reversion of land over which a railroad has been located; for it depends on the length of time that the easement of the road will continue, and in relation to that there has been no experience on which any satisfactory opinion can be based.³ For the same reason the opinions of witnesses are regarded as mere conjectures in respect to the detriment to a turnpike from a near railroad, by reason of its trains frightening horses traveling upon such turnpike;⁴ so, as to the effect of building a railroad on the good will of a mill;⁵ or the effect in depreciating the value of a stock of goods by impairing their reputation from a seizure and detention of them, on an attachment.⁶ To ascertain the value of a growing crop

¹ *Dana v. Fiedler*, 19 N. Y. 40; *Norman v. Wells*, 17 Wend. 162.

² *Norman v. Wells*, 17 Wend. 136.

³ *Boston, etc. R. R. Co. v. Old Colony, etc. Corp.* 3 Allen, 142. See *Perrine v. Hotchkiss*, 58 Barb. 77.

⁴ *Troy, etc. R. R. Co. v. N. Turnpike Co.* 16 Barb. 100.

⁵ *Canandaigua, etc. R. R. Co. v. Payne*, 16 Barb. 273.

⁶ *Alexander v. Jacoby*, 23 Ohio St. 358. In this case a witness testified that there would, by the mere act of seizure and levy of attachment, be a stigma or discredit cast on them which would diminish their market value in the hands of the owners, to whom they were returned, from five to fifteen per cent. He added, that it arises from the fact that the community would expect to buy the goods lower on account of their having been seized by the sheriff. That it depended to some extent on the length of time the sheriff held them,

and the extent that it was known in the community, and the amount of competition which existed at the time in that business at that place, and the extent of the interruption of the business. *McIlvaine, J.*, said: "We think . . . that the admission of this testimony cannot be justified. . . . The testimony given cannot be regarded as an opinion as to the market value of the goods discharged from the attachment. No reference was had to knowledge of the goods, or prices realized on sales, or prices demanded or offered in the market. The opinion was not based upon a knowledge of any fact, nor upon the assumption of any fact, which fairly and reasonably indicates the amount of loss or damage resulting from the causes named, unless it be the very limited experience of the witness in relation to matters of that sort. But experience in such matters is

damaged by an overflow of water, it is competent to ask a witness, conversant with the growth of such crops, how much, in his opinion, a given field would produce per acre.¹ An expert witness' opinion is admissible in an action for breach of a covenant against incumbrancers to prove the difference in value occasioned by a right of way.² In an action for a personal injury, a physician who attended the plaintiff after he had been in the care of another physician for two weeks, may be asked and testify what, so far as he can judge, had been the first physician's treatment, and in what respects it differed from his own; what effect, so far as he could judge, it had upon the plaintiff; and whether or not he saw any evidence that the plaintiff had been injured by such treatment.³ A competent witness may give his opinion of the amount of work a mill would do in a given time to assist a jury in determining the amount of damage a party sustained by the failure of a mill-wright to complete its construction within the agreed time.⁴

OPINIONS NOT ADMISSIBLE AS TO AMOUNT OF DAMAGES.—A witness is not allowed to give his opinion of the amount of *damages* a party sustains from a given act or omission, because when he does so he includes the law as well as the fact. It is the province of the jury to assess the damages according to the rule of law, which it is the province of the court to lay down for their guidance; and witnesses are allowed only to furnish the data from which the amount is arrived at.⁵ And where the injury consists of distinct elements, it is not competent to ask a witness to make a

not within the exception in favor of the opinion of experts. There is no skill or peculiar knowledge to be acquired by persons engaged in that particular line of trade, or any other trade, whereby a better opinion may be given in relation to the effect of the causes referred to. Customers would be quite as capable as tradesmen to form an opinion in relation thereto. Indeed, the only end accomplished by the admission of such testimony, is the substitution of witnesses for jurors, and theories for facts."

¹Phillips v. Terry, 5 Abb. N. S. 327.

²Wetherbee v. Bennett, 2 Allen, 428.

³Barber v. Merriam, 11 Allen, 322.

⁴Clifford v. Richardson, 18 Vt. 620.

⁵Van Deusen v. Young, 29 N. Y. 9; Morehouse v. Mathews, 2 N. Y. 514; Hargor v. Edmonds, 4 Barb. 256; Giles v. O'Toole, 4 Barb. 261; Clark v. Baird, 9 N. Y. 183; Rodgers v. Fletcher, 13 Abb. 299; Doolittle v. Eddy, 7 Barb. 74; Atlantic & G. W. R. R. Co. v. Campbell, 4 Ohio St.

general estimate, but he should be asked to estimate the specific items separately.¹ But where unliquidated damages result from an injury, complicated in its circumstances, and difficult of description, a witness acquainted personally with all the facts may be permitted to give his opinion of the total or aggregate loss or value, as some evidence of the fact.²

PROOF OF VALUE.—Proof of value is important in a great majority of cases. If the value in question is general, and there is a market value, the latter governs.³ The proof of it is not altogether by opinions; it is capable of proof as a fact, in many cases. Many staple commodities and articles of merchandise are very definitely classified, and a multitude of transactions fix a standard of values every day, which are the prices paid and received for them. When the value of such property is in question, a witness must exercise judgment and give his opinion as to the class to which the property belongs; but the current or market price of that class, at a given time and place, is matter of fact. A witness who can, by his special knowledge, classify the property, and who is also acquainted with the current market price, may be asked in a single question what in his opinion is its market value; or he may testify alone to the market value, or alone to its quality, and how it should be classified.⁴ In such

583; *Cleveland, etc. R. R. Co. v. Ball*, 5 Ohio St. 568; *Richardson v. Northrup*, 66 Barb. 85; *Thompson v. Dickhart*, 66 Barb. 604; *Green v. Plank*, 48 N. Y. 669; *Whitmore v. Bowman*, 4 G. Greene, 148; *Norman v. Wells*, 17 Wend. 136; *Fish v. Dodge*, 4 Denio, 311; *Doff v. Lyon*, 1 E. D. Smith, 536; *Evansville, etc. R. R. Co. v. Fitzpatrick*, 10 Ind. 120; *Armstrong v. Smith*, 44 Barb. 120; *Simons v. Monier*, 29 Barb. 419; *Gilbert v. Cherry*, 57 Ga. 128; *Montgomery, etc. R. R. Co. v. Varner*, 19 Ala. 185; *Stein v. Barden*, 24 Ala. 130; *Decker v. Myers*, 31 How. Pr. 372.

¹ *Dougherty v. Stewart*, 43 Iowa, 648.

² *White Deer Creek Improvement Co. v. Sassaman*, 67 Pa. St. 415.

³ *Dana v. Fiedler*, 12 N. Y. 40; *Graham v. Maitland*, 6 Abb. N. S. 327; *Berry v. Dwinell*, 44 Me. 255; *Maller v. Eno*, 14 N. Y. 597; *McCarty v. Quimby*, 12 Kan. 494; *Smith v. Griffith*, 3 Hill, 333; *Pfeil v. Kemper*, 3 Wis. 315.

⁴ *Washington Ice Co. v. Webster*, 68 Me. 449; *Whitbeck v. The N. Y. C. R. R. Co.* 36 Barb. 644; *Miller v. Smith*, 112 Mass. 470; *Beecher v. Denniston*, 13 Gray, 354; *McCollum v. Seward*, 62 N. Y. 316; *Mercer v. Vose*, 67 N. Y. 56; *Browne v. Moore*, 32 Mich. 254; *Shepherd v. Willis*, 19 Ohio, 142; *Todd v. Warner*, 48 How. Pr. 234.

cases the market price is so precise that witnesses may be allowed to give their opinion of the value of an article described, though not seen. And so in any case when the subject to be valued can be stated hypothetically.¹ A witness may testify to market prices from hearsay, for in the nature of things a knowledge of them must be so gained.²

Where the question is, what was the value at a particular place, and there was no market value there, proof may be given of the market value at other places, with the cost of transportation, or other facts which will enable the jury to deduce the value at the place in question.³ Evidence of the value at other places than the place in question is inadmissible where the evidence is clear that there is a value at that place.⁴ But to exclude evidence of the price elsewhere, it should appear that like property had been bought and sold at the place in question, in the way of trade, in sufficient quantity, or often enough, to show a market value.⁵ To some extent, the proof of values at other places is within the discretion of the court,⁶ though the

¹ Id. See *Toledo, etc. R. R. Co. v. Smith*, 25 Ind. 283.

² *Whitney v. Thacher*, 117 Mass. 523; *Whelan v. Lynch*, 60 N. Y. 469; *Lash v. Druse*, 4 Wend. 313; *Stone v. Covell*, 29 Mich. 359; *Cliquot's Champagne*, 3 Wall. 114; *Sisson v. Cleveland, etc. R. R. Co.* 14 Mich. 489; *Cleveland, etc. R. R. Co. v. Perkins*, 17 Mich. 296; *Savercool v. Farwell*, 17 Mich. 308; 1 Whart. on Ev. § 449; *Thatcher v. Kancher*, 2 Colo. 698.

³ *Harris v. Panama R. R. Co.* 58 N. Y. 660; *Washington Ice Co. v. Webster*, 68 Me. 449; *Berry v. Dwinel*, 44 Me. 255; *Hanson v. Lawson*, 19 Kan. 201; *Young v. Lloyd*, 65 Pa. St. 199; *Eaton v. Mellus*, 7 Gray, 566; *Rice v. Manley*, 66 N. Y. 82; *Wemple v. Stewart*, 23 Barb. 154; *Sellar v. Clelland*, 2 Colo. 532; *Gregory v. McDowel*, 8 Wend. 435; *Dubois v. Glaub*, 52 Pa. St. 233; *Williamson v. Dillon*, 1 Har. & G.

444; *Cleveland, etc. R. R. Co. v. Perkins*, 17 Mich. 296; *Marshall v. N. Y. Cent. R. R. Co.* 45 Barb. 502; *Savercool v. Farwell*, 17 Mich. 308; *Dufendorf v. Gage*, 7 Barb. 18; *Kansas Stock Yard Co. v. Couch*, 12 Kan. 612; *Grand Tower Co. v. Phillips*, 23 Wall. 471; *Coxe v. England*, 65 Pa. St. 212; *Toledo, etc. R. R. Co. v. Kickler*, 51 Ill. 157; *Hill v. Canfield*, 56 Pa. St. 454.

⁴ *Gregory v. McDowel*, 8 Wend. 435; *Wemple v. Stewart*, 23 Barb. 154; *McCarty v. Quimby*, 12 Kan. 494; *Durst v. Burton*, 47 N. Y. 167.

⁵ *Harris v. Panama R. R. Co.* 58 N. Y. 660.

⁶ *Durst v. Burton*, *supra*. This was an action for fraud in the sale of cheese, which, by the terms of the contract, was purchased to be forwarded to, and sold in, New York. After the plaintiffs had proven its value in New York, the defendants offered to prove that

value is to be fixed at a particular time; yet, where the damages depend upon the market value of merchandise, such, for instance, as cotton, the law contemplates the range of the entire market, and the average of prices thus found running through a reasonable period of time,¹ so that sudden, unnatural and spasmodic values, not indicating the real state of the market, may not prevail.² Where the price or value, at the time in question, cannot be directly proved, it may be inferred from

cheese was shipped and sold by plaintiffs in the London market at a certain price, and that the cheese market in New York was regulated and controlled mainly by the prices in London and Liverpool. The trial court, having excluded this evidence, the decision was affirmed. Church, C. J., said: "Where the evidence is clear and explicit that there is a market at the place of delivery, the value at other places is not strictly competent. 8 Wend. 435. Nor was it material whether the plaintiff actually realized more or less, because the result of his final disposition of it might be produced by contingencies entirely foreign to the principle upon which the rule rests. The only possible relevancy of the proposed proof was its legitimate bearing upon the value of the cheese in New York, on the 11th day of August; and a majority of the court think it was properly rejected for the reasons: First, that there was explicit proof of the value of the cheese in New York. Second, the evidence offered tended not to prove the value at that time, but a considerable period afterwards. Third, the offer should have negated any material change in the price up to the time of the sale in London, and should have embraced the circumstances, if they existed, which, presumptively at least, would repel the idea of any claim for reclamation."

¹ Graham v. Maitland, 6 Abb. N. S. 327; Smith v. Griffith, 3 Hill, 333.

² Durst v. Burton, *supra*; Kansas Stock Yard Co. v. Couch, 12 Kan. 612; Cronouse v. Fitch, 14 Abb. 346. See Wilson v. Holden, 16 Abb. 133. In Trout v. Kennedy, 47 Pa. St. 387, the court held it not erroneous to instruct the jury that "it is not allowable for one to trespass upon the rights of another, and in his defense allege that there was no market for the property taken or destroyed, or that it was of less value on this account than it had been before, or was subsequently." The language must be taken with the context. So far as any rule for the measurement of damages was stated, it was that the plaintiff was entitled to the just and full value of the property." If, at the time of the trespass, the market was depressed, the jury were told that too much importance was not to be given to that fact. The owner might have intended to keep the property for a better market, or have designed it for his own use. And a trespasser is to have meted out to him in damages an assessment commensurate with the injury he has done. If, at any particular time, there be no market demand for an article, it is not, of course, on that account, of no value. What a thing will bring in the market at a given time is, perhaps, the measure of its value then, but it is not the only one."

circumstances; and, among those which may be proved, are sales at other times near that date, especially if the property is such as bears a stable, rather than a fluctuating price.¹ Where the property to be valued cannot be definitely graded, and, therefore, is not susceptible of valuation by a precise market standard, but being property which is frequently bought and sold, has, in some sort, a market value, there is more scope for testimony, which is matter of opinion, in the proof of value.

VALUE MAY BE PROVED BY OPINIONS OF WITNESSES.—It is competent to prove the value by the opinion of witnesses who have the requisite knowledge. A witness who swears to a knowledge of horses from having kept them and dealt in them for a number of years, and that he is acquainted with the horse in question, is competent to give an opinion of his value.² So, one acquainted with real estate, the value of which is in dispute, may give his opinion of its value.³ Any person knowing the property and its value may testify on that question. The witness is not required to be, or to have been, engaged in buying and selling such property.⁴ Every one is supposed to have some idea of the value of such property as is in general use; and it was said in one case, it is not necessary to have been a butcher or drover to prove the value of a cow.⁵

In an action to recover compensation for services, witnesses acquainted with the value of such services in the vicinity may give their opinion of their value.⁶ The value of services requir-

¹ *White v. Concord R. R. Co.* 30 N. H. 188; *Benham v. Dunbar*, 103 Mass. 365; *Abell v. Munson*, 18 Mich. 306; *Roberts v. Dunn*, 71 Ill. 46; *Columbia Bridge Co. v. Geisse*, 38 N. J. L. 39; *French v. Piper*, 43 N. H. 439; *Waterson v. Seat*, 10 Fla. 326; *Campbell v. U. S.* 8 Ct. of Claims, 240; *Cohen v. Platt*, 69 N. Y. 348.

² *McDonald v. Christie*, 43 Barb. 36; *Haskell v. Mitchell*, 53 Me. 468; *Vandine v. Burpee*, 13 Met. 288.

³ *Shaw v. Charlestown*, 2 Gray, 107; *Clark v. Baird*, 9 N. Y. 183; *Whitman v. Boston, etc. R. R. Co.*

7 *Allen*, 313; *Kellogg v. Krauser*, 14 S. & R. 137; *Snow v. Boston, etc. R. R. Co.* 65 Me. 230; *Ohio, etc. R. R. Co. v. Taylor*, 27 Ill. 207; *La Fayette, etc. R. R. Co. v. Winslow*, 66 Ill. 219.

⁴ *White v. Hermann*, 51 Ill. 243; *Browne v. Moore*, 32 Mich. 254.

⁵ *Ohio, etc. R. R. Co. v. Irvin*, 27 Ill. 178; *Brill v. Flagler*, 23 Wend. 354; *Pennsylvania, etc. R. R. Co. v. Bunnell*, 81 Pa. St. 414.

⁶ *Lewis v. Trickey*, 20 Barb. 387; *Hough v. Cook*, 69 Ill. 581; *Parker v. Parker*, 33 Ala. 459; *Kendall v. May*, 10 Allen, 59.

ing the exercise of professional or artistic skill may be proved by common usage; that is, what is the usual or customary rate of compensation.¹ Attorneys and solicitors are entitled to have allowed them for their professional services what they reasonably deserve to have for the same, having due reference to the nature of the service, and their standing in the profession for learning, skill and proficiency; and, for the purpose of aiding the jury in determining that matter, it is proper to receive evidence as to the price usually charged and received for similar services by other persons of the same profession, practicing in the same court,² and the opinions of those in the same profession as to the value.³ A witness who is an attorney, and who knows the service performed by another, is competent to testify as to its value. It is proper, in such a case, to take into consideration the amount in controversy, the legal questions involved, and the general importance of the case. But what one attorney receives is no criterion of the value of the services of another attorney in the same case, in the absence of any showing that the services were similar, the skill equal, and the time spent the same.⁴

BY ACTUAL SALES.—Evidence of actual sales of other similar property to that in question may be shown.⁵ It is competent to prove the value of other like property by which the property in question may be compared.⁶ It was held in an Illinois case,⁷ in an action to recover damages for the breach of a contract to convey land, that the plaintiff, in order to show the value of the premises in controversy, might prove, not only the worth of other adjacent property at or near the date of such contract, but even the value of land of a different quality, lying in the

¹ Pfeil v. Kemper, 3 Wis. 315; Tibbetts v. Haskins, 16 Me. 283; Ellett v. Smith, 1 Minn. 125.

² Stanton v. Embrey, 93 U. S. 548; Vilas v. Downer, 21 Vt. 419.

³ Williams v. Brown, 28 Ohio St. 547; Covey v. Campbell, 52 Ind. 157; Lamoure v. Carol, 4 Denio, 370; Hart v. Vidal, 6 Cal. 56.

⁴ Ottawa University v. Parkinson,

14 Kan. 159; Same v. Welsh, 14 Kan. 164.

⁵ Paine v. Boston, 4 Allen, 168; Gilpin v. Consequa, 3 Wash. 184; Truitt v. Baird, 12 Kan. 420.

⁶ Blanchard v. New Jersey S. B. Co. 59 N. Y. 292; Simmons v. Carvill, 68 Mo. 416. But see Gonge v. Roberts, 53 N. Y. 619.

⁷ White v. Hermann, 51 Ill. 243.

immediate vicinity, leaving it to the jury to determine the difference in value.

And the market value of a marketable commodity may be determined by offers to sell, made by dealers in the ordinary course of business, as well as by actual sales; and the statements of dealers, in answer to inquiries as to price, are competent evidence.¹

BY ELEMENTS OF VALUE.—In an action by the assignee against the assignor, of a claim upon the United States, assigned to the plaintiff in payment for goods sold in California, just before its annexation to the United States, and which the plaintiff has been prevented, by the defendant's acts, from collecting, evidence of the first cost of the goods in the United States, the expenses of transporting them to California, the duties there, and the usual and proper addition for profits, and also evidence of sales of like articles for cash during three or four months before and after the sale, and that the plaintiff within two months afterwards repurchased some of the same goods for cash at advanced rates, was held admissible in connection with other evidence of the market value of the goods at that time and place.² In this case Dewey, J., said: "We are to remember that these sales were made in California in 1847, where the state of things was very different from that of the present time, and when the market value of merchandise could not be settled as easily and satisfactorily as it could be in New York and Boston. Under the circumstances of this case, we think the verdict should not be set aside on account of the admission of this evidence. It might have some tendency to aid in settling the market value of such property at that distant and uncertain market. . . . Such evidence as was admitted, in the present case, could only be used in aid of the other evidences in the case, or resorted to from peculiar circumstances, as in a case where no market value could be shown directly. It might be of very little weight, but we do not think that the verdict should be set aside for its admission."

When the property has no market value, proof may be made of such facts as exist tending to show value or to aid the jury

¹ Harrison v. Glover, 72 N. Y. 451.

² Eaton v. Mellus, 7 Gray, 566.

in estimating it. The cost of manufacturing a raw article for and transporting it to market may properly be inquired into.¹ When, however, it appears that a manufactured article has an established market value, evidence as to the cost of the material and of the manufacture is irrelevant and inadmissible.² In an action for the conversion of forty of the San Francisco W. W. Co.'s bonds, of \$500 each, claimed by plaintiff to have been purchased by the defendant as agent for him, which bonds did not express in what kind of money they were to be paid, and which were purchased by defendant with his own funds at more than their face in currency; it appeared that the company received gold for its water dues; that gold continued in use in California during the period involved, and that payments and contracts were made in and on the basis of gold; that bonds of this issue were not bought and sold in the market, but that money was borrowed upon them, as collateral, at par in gold. Plaintiff offered to show that they were paid in gold; this evidence was rejected. The court directed a verdict for nominal damages, stating in substance that the legal tender acts substantially held that \$100 in greenbacks are worth \$100 in gold. Held error; that said acts did not affect the question as to the value of chattels in an action for their conversion; nor do they forbid the recognition of the difference between gold and currency in fixing the damages in such an action; and that the evidence was sufficient to require the submission of that question to a jury.³ Witnesses qualified by knowledge may testify to the state of the market with reference to the property in question, the large or small supply, the price at which sales were made; and these are all proper subjects for the consideration of the jury.⁴ It has been held that where there have been no actual sales of an article, a witness may give his opinion of its value.⁵ So if there

¹ *Brizsee v. Maybee*, 21 Wend. 144; *Masterton v. Mayor, etc. of Brooklyn*, 7 Hill, 61.

² *Althouse v. Alvord*, 28 Wis. 577.

³ *Simpkins v. Low*, 54 N. Y. 179.

⁴ *Washington Ice Co. v. Webster*, 68 Me. 449.

⁵ *Simpkins v. Low* 49 Barb. 382;

Erd v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. 41 Wis. 65; *Whitfield v. Whitfield*, 40 Miss. 352; *Anson v. Dwight*, 18 Iowa, 241; *Rogers v. Ackerman*, 22 Barb. 134; *Watson v. Bauer*, 4 Abb. N. S. 273; *Derby v. Gallup*, 5 Minn. 119; *Nellis v. McCarn*, 35 Barb. 115; *Robertson v. Knapp*, 35 N. Y. 91.

is no near market.¹ Where a span of horses was sold with a warranty that they were all right for a livery team, and it appeared that one was with foal, evidence was offered in respect to the difference in value on that account; and the court held that, there being no market value, a witness could not be asked to give his opinion of a mare in that condition for livery purposes, and her value if not in that condition, and then give his opinion as to the difference in value.²

PROOF OF THE VALUE OF DOGS.—In New York it has been held that in an action to recover damages for killing a dog, the opinions of witnesses as to its value are not admissible in evidence.³ It is said that dogs in general have no market value, and their price is fanciful, depending on the taste of the owner; that in order to justify opinions as to their value they must be such in particular as have a market value.⁴ But in Illinois, it was held in trespass for killing a dog, that it could not be assumed as matter of law that dogs have no commercial value; that it was a question of fact. And it was held that an instruction was wrong that the jury should find the value of the dog from its qualities, rather than from the opinions of witnesses who place their estimate on the loss of services of the dog for a given time; the jury have a right to consider both in fixing the value of the dog.⁵ In determining the value of the property in question, the cost or contract price may be shown, as well as what it sold for even at auction.⁶

WITNESSES GIVING OPINIONS MAY BE ASKED THEIR GROUNDS.—A witness who has given his opinion of value, or upon any other matter of common experience and observation, may be asked, in his examination in chief, and, it seems, should be asked, to state the grounds of his opinion.⁷

¹ *Burger v. Northern Pacific R. R.* Co. 22 Minn. 343.

² *Whitney v. Taylor*, 54 Barb. 536.

³ *Dunlap v. Synder*, 17 Barb. 561.

⁴ *Brown v. Hoburger*, 52 Barb. 15.
See *Brill v. Flagler*, 23 Wend. 354;
Cantling v. Hannibal, etc. R. R. Co.
54 Mo. 385.

⁵ *Spray v. Ammerman*, 66 Ill. 309.

⁶ *Luse v. Jones*, 39 N. J. L. 707;
Frinch v. Peper, 43 N. H. 439; *Roberts v. Dunn*, 71 Ill. 46; *Ford v. Smith*, 27 Wis. 261.

⁷ *Dickinson v. Fitchburg*, 13 Gray, 546; *Hatton v. Board of Com.* 55 Ind. 194; *Tate v. Missouri, etc. R.*

SECTION 5.

VERDICT AND JUDGMENT.

Deliberations of the jury—Recording and amending verdicts—Excessive or insufficient verdicts—Verdicts must be certain—General verdict where there are several counts—Double or treble damages—Judgment—It must follow the verdict—It must be certain.

THE DELIBERATIONS OF THE JURY.—So far as the amount of the verdict depends upon opinion, the jurors are to determine it upon their own judgment. They should proceed upon the description of the subject as they find it from the testimony; and they should avail themselves of such aid as is afforded them in the opinions of witnesses allowed to be given them. They are not obliged, however, to yield their own judgment, and should not, to conform their verdict to the opinions of witnesses. Their finding may be more or less in amount than that stated by any witness.¹

They will not vitiate their verdict by taking an arithmetical average of their several estimates, as an experiment to ascertain their present judgments, or as a basis of their further consideration of the case.² But it would be a violation of their duty and afford cause for setting aside their verdict, if they

R. Co. 64 Mo. 149; Carpenter v. Robinson, 1 Holmes, 67; Jones v. Merrimack R. L. Co. 31 N. H. 381; Clark v. State, 12 Ohio, 483; Mahoney v. Ashton, 4 Har. & McH. 63; Goodwyn v. Goodwyn, 20 Ga. 600; Dickinson v. Barber, 9 Mass. 225; Doe v. Reagan, 5 Blackf. 217; Wilson v. McClean, 1 Cr. C. C. 465; Bank of Columbia v. McKenny, 3 Cr. C. C. 361; Gentry v. McMinnis, 3 Dana, 382; Morse v. Crawford, 17 Vt. 499; Crawford v. Andrews, 6 Ga. 244; Royale v. McKenzie, 25 Ala. 363; Sherman v. Blodgett, 28 Vt. 149; Riggins v. Brown, 12 Ga. 271; Dunham's App. 27 Conn. 192; Choice v. State, 31 Ga. 424. In New Hampshire, opinions of witnesses are not received as to

the value of property. Rochester v. Chester, 3 N. H. 349; Peterborough v. Jeffrey, 6 N. H. 462; Whipple v. Walpole, 10 N. H. 130; Beard v. Kirk, 11 N. H. 397; Hott v. Moulton, 21 N. H. 586.

¹Brewer v. Tyringham, 12 Pick. 547.

²Deppe v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. 38 Iowa, 592; Barton v. Holmes, 16 Iowa, 252; St. Louis, etc. R. R. Co. v. Myrtle, 51 Ind. 566; Guard v. Risk, 11 Ind. 156; Kreider's Estate, 18 Pa. St. 374; White v. White, 5 Rawle, 61; Harvey v. Rickett, 15 John. 87; Grinnell v. Phillips, 1 Mass. 530; Dorn v. Fenno, 12 Pick. 521; Dunn v. Hall, 8 Blackf. 32; Pekin v. Winkel, 77 Ill. 56; Hendrickson v. Kingsbury, 21 Iowa, 379.

agreed before taking such average to adopt it as their verdict, and determined the amount accordingly;¹ or arrived at it by any game or process of chance.² When a verdict is arrived at by such means, there is not a concurrence of views by that intelligent discussion, and consideration of the merits of the case, which the law enjoins. Every verdict should be the result of reflection, and not the effect of chance or lot. Jurors being sworn to determine according to evidence, suitors have a right to expect that they will examine and decide upon the best of their ability and discernment.³

Whether the affidavits of jurors may be read to show that a verdict has been agreed to in such irregular way, is not settled. In England there are conflicting decisions.⁴ In this country they are rejected,—not in all, but probably in a majority of the states;⁵ the decisions have fluctuated in several states, and, when

¹Id.; Illinois Cen. R. R. Co. v. Able, 59 Ill. 181; Parkham v. Harney, 6 S. & M. 55; Smith v. Chatham, 3 Caines, 57; Boynton v. Trumbull, 45 N. H. 408; Manix v. Malony, 7 Iowa, 81; Barton v. Holmes, 16 Iowa, 252; Thompson v. Perkins, 26 Iowa, 483; Deppe v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. 38 Iowa, 592; Thomas v. Dickinson, 12 N. Y. 364; Harvey v. Rickett, 15 John. 87; Roberts v. Failis, 1 Cow. 238; St. Martin v. Desnoyer, 1 Minn. 156; Forbes v. Howard, 4 R. I. 364; Schanler v. Porter, 7 Iowa, 482; Ellege v. Todd, 1 Humph. 43; Wilson v. Berryman, 5 Cal. 44.

²Mitchell v. Ehle, 10 Wend. 505; Ruble v. McDonald, 7 Iowa, 90; Thompson v. Perkins, 26 Iowa, 486; Donner v. Palmer, 23 Cal. 40; Birchard v. Booth, 4 Wis. 67; Mellish v. Arnold, Bunb. 51; Hale v. Cove, 1 Str. 642.

³Per Livingston in Smith v. Chatham, supra.

⁴Phillips v. Fowler, Barnes, 441; Mellish v. Arnold, Bunb. 51; Prior v. Powers, 1 Keb. 811; Vaiso v.

Delaval, 1 T. R. 11; Jackson v. Williamson, 2 T. R. 281; Rex v. Woodfall, 5 Burr. 2661; Aylett v. Jewel, 2 W. Bl. 1299; Clark v. Stevenson, 2 W. Bl. 803; Straker v. Graham, 4 M. & W. 721; Burgess v. Langley, 5 M. & G. 722; Addison v. Williamson, 5 Jurist, 466; Owen v. Warburton, 1 B. & P. N. R. 326. See also, as to general subject of admitting or rejecting affidavits of jurors, Milsom v. Hayward, 9 Price, 134; Hindle v. Birch, 1 Moore, 455; Metcalfe v. Dean, Cro. El. 189; Vicary v. Farthing, Cro. El. 411; Heyler v. Hall, Palm. 325; Harvey v. Hewitt, 8 Dowl. P. C. 598; Norman v. Beaumont, Willes, 484; Cogan v. Ebdon, 1 Burr. 383; Rex v. Simmons, Sayre, 34.

⁵Dana v. Tucker, 4 John. 487; Meade v. Smith, 16 Conn. 346; State v. Freeman, 5 Conn. 348; Allison v. People, 45 Ill. 37; State v. McLeod, 1 Hawkes, 344; O'Barr v. Alexander, 37 Ga. 195; Brownell v. McEwen, 5 Denio, 367; People v. Com. Pleas, 1 Wend. 297; Knowlton v. McMahon, 18 Minn. 386; Cluggage v. Swan, 4

compared, are not referable to any consistent principles.¹ In Iowa, after some fluctuation, the court lay down this as the true rule: "that affidavits of jurors may be received for the purpose of avoiding a verdict to show any matter occurring during the trial, or in the jury room, which does not essentially inhere in the verdict; as that a juror was improperly approached by a party, his agent or attorney; that witnesses or others conversed as to the facts or merits of the cause, out of court and in the presence of the jurors; that the verdict was determined by aggregation and average, or by lot or game of chance, or other artifice or improper manner; but that such affidavit, to avoid the verdict, may not be received to show any matter which does not essentially inhere in the verdict itself; as that the juror did not assent to the verdict; that he misunderstood the instructions of the court; the statements of the witnesses, or the pleadings in the case; that he was unduly influenced by the statements or otherwise of his fellow-jurors; or mistaken in his calculations or judgment, or other matter resting alone in the juror's breast."² This rule seems to be now settled in that state, by being repeatedly approved and restated in subsequent cases. It is also the rule in Kansas;³ in Tennessee;⁴ in California, by statute, affidavits of jurors may be read to show that the verdict was arrived at by "a resort to the determination of chance."⁵

RENDERING AND AMENDING VERDICTS.—The jury retire from the presence of the court for consideration of their verdict to

Binn. 150; *Willing v. Swazey*, 1 Browne (Pa.), 123; *Basley v. Chesapeake Ins. Co.* 3 Gill & J. 473, note; *Bladen v. Cockey*, 1 Har. & McHen. 230.

¹*Smith v. Chatham*, 3 Cal. 56; *Warner v. Robinson*, 1 Port. 194; *Crawford v. State*, 2 Yerg. 60; *Cochran v. Street*, 1 Wash. (Va.) 79; *Little v. Larrabee*, 2 Greenlf. 37; *Howard v. Cobb*, 3 Day, 309; *U. S. v. Freis*, 3 Dall. 515, note; *Bradley's Lessees v. Bradley*, 4 Dall. 112; *Buckman v. Greenleaf*, 48 Me. 394; *Tenney v. Evans*, 13 N. H. 462; *State v. Hascall*, 6 N. H. 352; *Ferrill v. Simp-*

son, 8 Pick. 359; *Grinnell v. Phillips*, 1 Mass. 530; *Woodward v. Leavitt*, 107 Mass. 453; *Price v. Warren*, 1 Hen. & M. 385; *Commonwealth v. Drew*, 4 Mass. 391; *Salbrell v. Day*, 1 Murphy, 94; *Cochran v. State*, 7 Humph. 544; *Luster v. State*, 11 Humph. 169; *Hudson v. State*, 9 Yerg. 408.

²*Wright v. Illinois, etc. Tel. Co.* 20 Iowa, 195.

³*Johnson v. Husband*, 22 Kan. 277.

⁴*Crawford v. State*, 2 Yerg. 60; *Cochran v. State*, 7 Humph. 544; *Hudson v. State*, 9 Yerg. 408.

⁵*Hoare v. Hindley*, 49 Cal. 274.

be given; and it is subject to their consideration until it has been reported to and accepted by the court, actually or constructively recorded, affirmed by them in open court, and they have separated and thus become accessible to the parties.¹ Thus, in one case,² by a misconception of legal terms, the jury had returned a verdict the reverse of what they intended, and it was affirmed by the jury in open court; but they had not separated or left their seats, though the writ in the next case had been read to them; when the error being discovered, the presiding judge explained the terms which had been misunderstood, and delivered the papers to the jury again.

When a verdict has thus been rendered, the duties of the jury have been fully performed, and their power exhausted; they cannot afterwards be recalled to alter or amend their verdict.³ Any recommendation by the jury for a change of their verdict, after they have rendered it and separated, is inoperative; and any alteration of it made upon such recommendation is invalid.⁴ A verdict was brought into court in writing for the defendant, handed to the clerk, who read it as a verdict for the plaintiff; as so read, it was affirmed by the jury, and ordered to be recorded; and, thereupon, the jury were discharged. Afterwards, the wrong reading having been suggested, and it appearing by the written verdict and the affidavit of the jurors that they intended to find for the defendant, the judge ordered the verdict for the defendant to be recorded. This was held to be erroneous; because the verdict as found and written had not been affirmed in open court, and it was set aside.⁵ In another case, a jury under instructions from the court found for the plaintiff on both counts of his declaration, and assessed separate damages on each. Thereupon the court instructed the jury that the plaintiff was not entitled to recover on the second count, and ordered them to find for the defendant, which they

¹ Root v. Sherwood, 6 John. 68; 472; Sasser v. State, 13 Ohio, 453; Blackely v. Sheldon, 7 John. 32; Rigg v. Cook, 9 Ill. 336; Miller v. Goodwin v. Appleton, 22 Me. 453; Hoc, 1 Fla. 189; Martin v. Morelock, Lawrence v. Stearns, 11 Pick. 501. 32 Ill. 485.

² Ward v. Bailey, 23 Me. 316.

⁴ Id.

³ Snell v. Bangor Nav. Co. 30 Me. 337; Walter v. Jenkins, 16 S. & R. 414; Sargent v. State Bank, 11 Ohio,

⁵ Bucknam v. Greenleaf, 48 Me. 394.

accordingly did. On the case being brought into the court of last resort, on exceptions, it was held that the court had no authority to amend the verdict, so as to make it conform to the first finding of the jury, although the first instruction to them was right and the last wrong.¹

The parties may waive the affirmation of the verdict before the separation of the jury after they have agreed. This is frequently done where it is anticipated that the jury will agree upon a verdict during an intermission of the court; they are then directed to reduce it to writing, seal it up, and deliver it to their foreman, or the clerk of the court.² The jury must appear and affirm their verdict after the court convenes; it is not their verdict before; in other words, the functions of the jury continue until they have rendered their verdict in court, affirmed it and been discharged.³ A jury rendered a verdict in writing which had been sealed, and after which they had separated, for the sum of "sixteen and seventy-four dollars." The clerk read it to them \$1,674, and each affirmed it as read. The court say: "Under our practice this last answer by each juror made the verdict. Neither giving an assent in the jury room, nor the signing of a writing there, nor the delivery of it to the clerk, absolutely bound the conscience of any juror in this case; all these are revocable acts; until he gave an affirmative answer to this last question by the clerk, there was space for change of opinion and an opportunity to recall any previous act or word."⁴ In a late case, in Maine, a jury were allowed to seal up their verdict after the adjournment of the court for the day, and then to separate for the night. In the morning it was opened and affirmed by eleven, by consent, the twelfth juror being absent by leave after this consent was obtained.

¹ *Robberts v. Rockbottom Co.* 7 Met. 46.

² In practice, this course is generally assented to by the parties; consent is, probably, not necessary. *Sutleff v. Gilbert*, 8 Ohio, 405; *Sargent v. State*, 11 Ohio, 472; *State v. Eagle*, 13. Ohio, 490; *Green v. Bliss*, 12 How. Pr. 428; *Chapman v. Coffin*, 14 Gray, 454; *Pritchard v. Hennessy*,

1 Gray, 294; *Commonwealth v. Carrington*, 116 Mass. 37; *Brown v. Dean*, 123 Mass. 254; *Commonwealth v. Dorus*, 108 Mass. 488; *Winslow v. Draper*, 8 Pick. 170.

³ *Bunn v. Hoyt*, 3 John. 255; *Douglas v. Tousey*, 2 Wend. 352.

⁴ *Watertown E. So. App.* 46 Conn. 230; *Ederlen v. Thompson*, 2 Har. & Gill, 31.

The verdict, as affirmed, was for \$9.31. A few minutes after its affirmation, the eleven jurors having retained their seats, they made known to the court that they intended to give a verdict for \$74.31, being \$65 sued for, and \$9.31 interest, and that, by mistake, only the latter sum was inserted in the blank. The defendant's counsel would not consent to the correction. After awaiting the return of the twelfth juror, and finding that he confirmed the statement of his fellows, the court allowed the jury to retire and bring in a new verdict for the sum of \$74.31. This was held to be error, and a new trial was granted. The court say: "Where the error has been committed by the jury, either by returning a verdict for the wrong party, or for a larger or smaller sum than they intended; and by the amendment, proposed the verdict would be reversed, or the damages increased or diminished, and the substantial rights of the parties thus changed; when the verdict has been affirmed in open court, and the jury separated, and become accessible to the parties, the only remedy for such a mistake is by setting aside the verdict and granting a new trial." But where the finding of the jury, or the record of it, is defective or erroneous in matter of form, having no connection with the merits of the case, nor affecting the rights of the parties, the court may make the correction.¹

At a subsequent term, an amendment of a general verdict was allowed by the judge's minutes, where there were several counts for the same cause of action, one of which was bad, so as to take the verdict on the good count only.² Where the jury returned a verdict in an action of trover, that "the defendant did promise in manner and form as the plaintiff has declared against him," with an assessment of damages, the court at a subsequent term, and after a motion for a new trial, corrected the verdict, on the plaintiff's motion, by striking out "did promise," and inserting "is guilty," and it was held right.³ So, in

¹ *Weston v. Gilmore*, 63 Me. 493; *Feize v. Thompson*, 1 Taunt. 121; *Little v. Larrabee*, 2 Greenlf. 37; *Ernest v. Brown*, 4 Bing. N. C. 162; *Woodruff v. Webb*, 32 Ark. 612; *Queen v. Fall*, 10 L. J. Q. B. 145; *Rockefeller v. Donnelly*, 8 Cow. 623, 652; *Beekman v. Bemas*, 7 Cow. 29; *Cunningham v. Ware*, Cro. Jac. 239. ² *Barnard v. Whiting*, 7 Mass. 358. ³ *Hqey v. Candage*, 61 Me. 257.

Vermont, where a jury, in an action of assumpsit, rendered a verdict that the defendant is guilty, the court, after the discharge of the jury, permitted the verdict to be amended by striking out the words "is guilty," and inserting "did promise."¹

If a jury return a verdict into court which is not such as the issue requires, the court may send them back to reconsider of their verdict with appropriate instructions, at any time before the verdict has been recorded and the jury discharged.² Before a verdict has been recorded, the jury may be required to reconsider it, if there appears to be a mistake; and may be sent out for that purpose—or to perfect their finding.³ But if the verdict, when returned by the jury, settles the rights of the parties, and will sustain a judgment, it is improper for the judge to send them out again for further consideration.⁴ It is in the discretion of the trial judge to interrogate the jury on their bringing in a verdict to ascertain upon what principle they have found it, when there is reason to suspect the jury have made some mistake.⁵ The court will not alter a verdict unless it appears on the face of the verdict that the alteration is according to the intention of the jury.⁶ The court has no authority to supply substantial omissions in a verdict; nor to reconcile incongruities; but when the verdict is informally expressed, the court may and should mould it into form, and give it legal effect.⁷

¹ Foster v. Caldwell's Estate, 18 Vt. 176.

² Goodwin v. Appleton, 22 Me. 453. In Woolruff v. Richardson, 20 Conn. 238, the jury brought in a verdict for \$1,100 as damages for slander; the amount was thought by the presiding judge to be too high, and, after expressing his views, sent the jury out to consider the case again, the result of which was a verdict of \$800. This verdict was retained.

³ Brown v. Dean, 123 Mass. 254; Root v. Sherwood, 6 John. 68; Wolfson v. Eyster, 7 Watts, 38; Blackley v. Sheldon, 7 John. 33; Chapman v. Coffin, 14 Gray, 454; Warner v. N. Y. C. R. R. Co. 52 N. Y. 437; Mason v. Massa, 122 Mass. 477; Pritchard

v. Hennessey, 1 Gray, 294; Sutliff v. Gilbert, 8 Ohio, 405.

⁴ Sutliff v. Gilbert, *supra*; Marguard v. Wheeler, 52 Cal. 445.

⁵ Jackson v. Dickenson, 15 John. 309. See Anderson v. Green, 46 Ga. 361.

⁶ Spencer v. Gates, 1 H. Bl. 78.

⁷ Stewart v. Fitch, 31 N. J. L. 17; Delaware, etc. R. R. Co. v. Taffey, 38 N. J. L. 525; Woodruff v. Webb, 32 Ark. 612; Hawks v. Crofton, 2 Burr. 698; Foster v. Jackson, Hob. 52; Phillips v. Kent, 23 N. J. L. 155; Thompson v. Button, 14 John. 84; Hodges v. Raymond, 9 Mass. 316; Burkans v. Tebbits, 7 How. Pr. 21; Jones v. Kennedy, 11 Pick. 125; Clarke v. Lamb, 6 Pick. 512; Porter

EXCESSIVE OR INSUFFICIENT VERDICTS.—If there is a legal measure of damages which the jury have deviated from, by finding either less or more than the plaintiff is entitled to, by a clear preponderance of evidence, the trial court, in the exercise of judicial discretion, will entertain a motion for a new trial on behalf of the party injured by the finding.¹ So if the jury assess damages not warranted by the declaration, it will be set aside, and the court may do it *ex officio*.²

Where there is not a legal measure of damages, and where the damages are unliquidated, and the amount is referred to the discretion of the jury, the court will not, ordinarily, interfere with the verdict. It is the peculiar province of the jury to decide such cases, under appropriate instructions from the court; and the law does not recognize in the court the power to substitute its own judgment for that of the jury.³ Although the verdict may be considerably more or less than in the judgment of the court it ought to have been, still it will decline to interfere, unless the amount is so great or so small as to indicate that the jury must have found their verdict under the influence of passion or prejudice; or in other words, that it is the result of a perverted judgment, and not that of their cool and impartial deliberation. When the verdict is thus excessive, or deficient, the trial court, in its discretion, will interpose and set it aside.⁴

v. Rummery, 10 Mass. 64; *Wilder-man v. Sandusky*, 15 Ill. 59; *Hamm v. Calvey*, 84 Ill. 56.

¹ *Walker v. Smith*, 1 Wash. C. C. 152; *McDonald v. Walker*, 40 N. Y. 551; *Nutter v. Junction R. R. Co.* 13 Ind. 479; *Berry v. Vreeland*, 21 N. J. L. 183.

² *Stewart v. Tevri*, 7 T. B. Mon. 109; *Hall v. Hall*, 42 Ind. 585.

³ *Chicago v. Smith*, 48 Ill. 107; *Bourke v. Bulow*, 1 Bay, 49; *Waters v. Bristol*, 26 Conn. 398; *North v. Cotes*, 2 Bibb, 591; *Terre Haute, etc. R. R. Co. v. Vanetta*, 21 Ill. 188; *Collins v. Albany, etc. R. R. Co.* 12 Barb. 492.

⁴ *Goodall v. Thurman*, 1 Head, 209; *Coleman v. Southwick*, 9 John.

44; *Walker v. Smith*, 1 Wash. C. C. 152; *Duncan v. Finnyham*, *Sneed (Ky.)*, 262; *M. K. & T. R. R. Co. v. Weaver*, 16 Kan. 456; *Simpson v. Pitman*, 13 Ohio, 365; *Farish v. Reigle*, 11 Gratt. 697; *Quigley v. Cent. Pacific R. R. Co.* 11 Nev. 350; *Aldrich v. Palmer*, 24 Cal. 513; *Shortle v. Minneapolis*, 17 Minn. 308; *Russell v. Dennison*, 45 Cal. 337; *Wells v. Sanger*, 21 Mo. 354; *Terre Haute, etc. R. R. Co. v. Vanetta*, 21 Ill. 188; *Beaulieu v. Parsons*, 2 Minn. 37; *Waters v. Bristol*, 26 Conn. 398; *Boyers v. Pratt*, 1 Humph. 90; *Clapp v. Hudson R. R. Co.* 19 Barb. 461; *Moore v. Burchfield*, 1 Heisk. 203; *Union Pacific R. R. Co. v. Hand*, 7 Kan. 380; *Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. v.*

If no error is shown in the admission or rejection of evidence, or in the instructions, the objection is not generally available in error that the damages are excessive.¹ If, however, on the nature of the case, or on a proper return of all the testimony, the point can be raised in the appellate court, as under the practice in many of the states it can; and it thus clearly appears that the damages found are excessive, the judgment will be reversed on that ground.² In some jurisdictions the appellate court may reverse in part, and render such judgment as the court below ought to have rendered. There, if the damages are excessive, the court may reverse altogether, or reduce the amount of the judgment, affirming it for a lesser sum where the requisite

Peacock, 48 Ill. 253; North v. Cotes, 2 Bibb, 591; Doblin v. Murphy, 3 Sandf. 19; Sherry v. Frecking, 4 Duer, 452; Guard v. Risk, 11 Ind. 156; Harris v. Rupel, 14 Ind. 209; Tater v. Mullen, 23 Ind. 562; Alexander v. Thomas, 25 Ind. 238; Birchard v. Booth, 4 Wis. 67; Bierbauer v. N. Y. etc. R. R. Co. 15 Hun, 559; Bass v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. 42 Wis. 654; Plath v. Braundorff, 40 Wis. 107; Davis v. Cent. R. R. Co. 60 Ga. 329; Cummins v. Crawford, 88 Ill. 312; Solen v. Virginia City, etc. R. R. Co. 13 Nev. 106; Illinois Cent. R. R. Co. v. Parks, 88 Ill. 373; Hammond v. Mukwa, 40 Wis. 35; Nashville, etc. R. R. Co. v. Smith, 6 Heisk. 174; Goodno v. Oshkosh, 28 Wis. 300; Nettles v. Harrison, 2 McCord, 230; Armitage v. Haley, 4 Q. B. 917; Price v. Severn, 7 Bing. 402; Tenny v. New Jersey S. B. Co. 5 Lans. 507; Goins v. Western R. R. Co. 59 Ga. 426; Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. v. Hughes, 87 Ill. 94; Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. v. Payzant, 87 Ill. 125; U. P. R. R. Co. v. House, 1 Wyo. 27; Blunt v. Little, 3 Mason, 102; Whipple v. Cumberland M. Co. 2 Story, 661.

¹ Brushaber v. Stegemann, 22

Mich. 266; Neal v. Singleton, 26 Ark. 491.

² Cuff v. Dorland, 57 N. Y. 560; Metcalf v. Baker, 57 N. Y. 662; Hayden v. Florence Sewing M. Co. 54 N. Y. 221; Stickney v. Bronson, 5 Minn. 215; Burdick v. Weeden, 9 R. I. 139; Wilkins v. Gilmore, 2 Humph. 140; Johnson v. Van Kettler, 63 Ill. 63; Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. v. Mc Ara, 52 Ill. 296; Decatur v. Fisher, 53 Ill. 407; Cassell v. Hays, 51 Ill. 261; Chicago v. Kelly, 69 Ill. 475; Cochran v. Tuttle, 75 Ill. 361; Goetz v. Ambs, 22 Mo. 170; Woodson v. Scott, 20 Mo. 272; Barth v. Merritt, 20 Mo. 567; Ellsworth v. Central R. R. Co. 34 N. J. L. 93; Patten v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. 32 Wis. 524; Mentz v. 2d Ave. R. R. Co. 2 Robt. 356; Union Pacific R. R. Co. v. Milliken, 8 Kan. 647; Jacksonville v. Lambert, 62 Ill. 519; Chicago v. Jones, 66 Ill. 349; Chicago, etc. R. R. Co. v. Garvy, 58 Ill. 83; Chicago v. Langlass, 66 Ill. 361; Pullman P. C. Co. v. Reed, 75 Ill. 125; Huftalin v. Mesner, 78 Ill. 55; Dearlove v. Herrington, 70 Ill. 251; Newton v. Locklin, 77 Ill. 103; Walker v. Martin, 52 Ill. 347; Ross v. Ross, 5 B. Mon. 20; Holburn v. Neal, 4 Dana, 121.

data are furnished by the record.¹ The objection of excessive damages found may in many cases be removed by the plaintiff remitting the excess. This may be done in the trial court and also in the appellate court. If the jury have decided, upon the testimony submitted to them, several items or elements of damage, and on review one or more of them are held to be improperly included, a remission of so much of the damages as was thus improperly allowed, when the amount can be ascertained, will remove the objection of such excess.² But where the erroneous part so allowed cannot be ascertained, and it is impossible to tell what the jury acted upon, or how they made up their verdict, under the charge of the court, so as to correct the error, and arrive at the amount they should have given, justice between the parties cannot be done by a remittitur.³ A plaintiff who has recovered a verdict, or judgment, which, as rendered, is clearly erroneous, and seeks to avoid a reversal by striking out a part, must satisfy the court, either by material in the record or by fair presumption, that this can be done without injustice to the defendant. If he cannot do this, the defendant is entitled to have the verdict set aside, or the judgment reversed.⁴ In an action for two tracts of land, the judgment of the trial court was given for the plaintiff for both tracts, and for damages. On appeal, the judgment, as to one tract, was affirmed, and reversed as to the other. The court held that, as there was no data in the record for the apportionment of the damages,

¹ *Sterrett v. Creed*, 2 Ohio, 442; *Fields v. Mont*, 15 Abb. 6; *Cohea v. State*, 34 Miss. 179; *Overall v. Babson*, 2 Yerg. 71; *Mooney v. Hudson* R. R. R. Co. 1 Sweeney, 325.

² *Lambert v. Craig*, 12 Pick. 199; *King v. Howard*, 1 Cush. 137; *Bank of Ky. v. Ashley*, 2 Pet. 327; *Hodges v. Hodges*, 5 Met. 205; *Sanborn v. Emerson*, 12 N. H. 57; *Treschett v. Hamilton M. Ins. Co.* 14 Gray, 456; *Pierce v. Wood*, 23 N. H. 519; *Willard v. Stevens*, 24 N. H. 271; *Adlem v. Gove*, 41 N. H. 465; *Cross v. Wilkin*, 43 N. H. 332; *Crum v. Hadley*,

48 N. H. 191; *Evertson v. Sawyer*, 2 Wend. 507; *Howard v. Grover*, 23 Me. 97; *Spackman v. Byers*, 6 S. & R. 385; *Atwood v. Gillespie*, 4 Mo. 423; *Pendleton St. R. R. Co. v. Rohmann*, 23 Ohio St. 446; *Hury v. Watson*, 4 T. R. 659; *Toledo, etc. R. R. Co. v. Beals*, 50 Ill. 150; *Kavanaugh v. Janesville*, 24 Wis. 618; *Bigelow v. Doolittle*, 36 Me. 115; *Strong v. Hove*, 41 Wis. 659.

³ *Smith v. Dakes*, 5 Minn. 373.

⁴ *O. & A. R. R. Co. v. Fulney*, 17 Gratt. 366.

the entire judgment should be reversed unless all the damages were remitted.¹ Where the findings are not sustained by the evidence on the question of damages, the court may require the plaintiff to remit the damages, or submit to a new trial.² In an action of slander, the trial court erred in excluding evidence offered in mitigation. The plaintiff was allowed to retain the verdict only on condition that he would consent to have it amended to one for nominal damages.³ A jury rendered a verdict for the full amount of a plaintiff's claim, notwithstanding he had received a horse, wagon and sundry articles of clothing of considerable value, which should be deducted from the claim. Because the amount which should be allowed for this property was not ascertained, the objection of excess could not be removed by remittitur.⁴

In those cases in which there is no legal measure of damages, or they are unliquidated; where courts only interfere if there is such an excess as indicates that the jury have been influenced by passion or prejudice, the plaintiff may have the benefit of remitting a part; so that if the amount is not still excessive, a new trial will not be granted.⁵ In many instances, in cases of this nature, the court, on finding the damages too large, have suggested the amount of reduction, and thus given the plaintiff a guide as to the amount to be remitted. Oakley, C. J., said: "We have considered it, and find no objection on principle to reducing the verdict to an amount such as, if the jury had found it as damages, we would not interfere with their conclusion. That is, in effect, for the court to say to the plaintiff, if you will enter a remittitur so as to reduce the verdict to such a sum as we think would not have been unreasonable, if it had been found by the jury, we will not set it aside." The verdict was \$1,500, and the court gave the plaintiff the option to remit \$1,000 and take judgment for the residue.⁶ There is an appar-

¹ Hodapp v. Sharp, 40 Cal. 69.

² Carpentier v. Gardiner, 29 Cal.

160.

³ Clark v. Brown, 116 Mass. 504.

⁴ Lambert v. Craig, 12 Pick. 199.

⁵ Uphamas v. Dickinson, 50 Ill. 97; Louisville, etc. R. R. Co. v. Hodge, 6 Bush, 141; Johnson v. Van Ket-

tlar, 66 Ill. 63; Collins v. Council Bluffs, 35 Iowa, 432.

⁶ Doblin v. Murphy, 3 Sandf. 19; Johnston v. Morrow, 60 Mo. 339; Collins v. Albany, etc. R. R. Co. 12 Barb. 492; Hegeman v. Western R. R. Co. 16 Barb. 353; 13 N. Y. 9; Whitehead v. Kennedy, 69 N. Y.

ent departure from sound principle in this practice. The court concludes that the jury were influenced by passion, or prejudice, or both, because they found such excessive damages; and yet allow their finding, covering the major propositions of the case upon which damages are consequent, to stand. Why should a verdict be in part retained if the jury were really influenced by passion or prejudice? Where their estimate of damages is rejected and another substituted, is the latter a verdict?¹

In the trial court, after a motion for a new trial has been granted, on the ground of excessive damages, it is held, in Indiana, to be too late to avoid the objection by remitting the excess;² and in Kentucky, that it is too late after judgment; at all events, after the close of the term.³ The remission, to have effect, should be made during the term, and while the judgment is under the control of the court.⁴ A remission in the court

462, 470; *Spicer v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co.* 29 Wis. 580; *Patten v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co.* 32 Wis. 524; *Lombard v. Chicago, etc. R. R. Co.* 47 Iowa, 494; *Murray v. Hudson R. R. Co.* 47 Barb. 196; *Burbauer v. N. Y. etc. R. R. Co.* 15 Hun, 559; *Eliot v. Allen*, 1 C. B. 18.

¹See *Luson v. Smith*, 1 Nev. & Man. 304; *Sherrey v. Frecking*, 4 Duer, 452; *Koeltz v. Blackman*, 46 Mo. 320.

²*Hill v. Newman*, 47 Ind. 187.

³*Beadle v. Schoals*, 1 A. K. Marsh. 475; *Holeman v. Coleman*, 1 A. K. Marsh. 297; *James v. Wilson*, 7 Tex. 230. In *Planters' Bank v. Union Bank*, 16 Wall. 483, 497, *Strong, J.*, said: "It is further assigned for error by the defendants, that the court allowed the plaintiffs to withdraw a remittitur entered by them of part of the verdict obtained on a former trial of the case. The only objection made in the court below to the allowance was, that the *remittitur* was an acknowledgment of record that the amount remitted was not due. There had been a former trial, in which the plaintiffs had

obtained judgment for \$113,296.01, with five per cent. interest from November 25, 1833. This was a larger amount of interest than the petition of the plaintiffs had claimed, and they entered on the judgment a remittitur of the excess, expressly reserving their rights to the balance of the judgment. Subsequently a new trial was granted, and it is now contended that the *remittitur* had the effect of a *retraxit*. As it was entered after judgment, such perhaps would be the effect if the judgment itself had not been set aside, and a new trial had not been granted. *Bowden v. Horne*, 7 Bing. 716. But such cannot be its operation now. If it takes effect at all, it must in its entirety, and the plaintiffs must hold their first judgment for the balance unremitted. As their judgment no longer exists, there is no reason for holding that the remission of a part of it is equivalent to an adjudication against them."

⁴*Russell v. Hubbard*, 59 Ill. 335; *Rowan v. People*, 18 Ill. 159; *Buckles v. Northern Bank of Ky.* 63 Ill. 268;

below of the amount of damages allowed by the jury, will estop the party from setting up any claim of damages in the appellate court.¹

Where it appears that at least nominal damages should have been given, but the jury have found a verdict for the defendant, then, whether the court will grant a new trial will depend on whether any other right than that to nominal damages is involved in the question. If not, a new trial will not be granted.² But if a judgment for the plaintiff would entitle him to costs, or is necessary to vindicate any right drawn in question, a new trial will be granted, if the jury have erroneously found for the defendant when they should have found nominal damages for the plaintiff.³ The rule that a new trial will not be granted in favor of a plaintiff who, at most, is entitled to nominal damages, applies only to cases where the trivial nature of the claim is clear and unquestionable.⁴ The smallness of the damages is no objection to a new trial when the verdict is manifestly contrary to the evidence and the judge's charge to the jury.⁵ If a case is submitted to a court upon an agreed statement of facts, in which the damages are not fixed, or an assessment provided for, the judgment, if for the plaintiff, will be for nominal damages only.

Fury v. Stone, 2 Dall. 184. In *Crockett v. Culvert*, 8 Ind. 127, a jury in a justice's court found a verdict of \$100 in favor of the plaintiff, and judgment was rendered thereon; but before the entry on the justice's docket was signed and sealed by him, the plaintiff entered a *remittitur* of \$25 of the judgment. The defendant appealed, and the appellate court rendered judgment for \$80; *held*, a reduction of the judgment so as to carry costs; because the *remittitur* should have been of \$25 of the *verdict*, and judgment taken for the remainder.

¹ *Kemp v. Peters*, 2 Rob. (La.) 331.

² *Eaton v. Lyman*, 30 Wis. 41; *Laubenheimer v. Mann*, 19 Wis. 519;

Hibbard v. Western U. Tel. Co. 33 Wis. 558; *Jones v. King*, 33 Wis. 422; *Chase v. Bassett*, 15 Abb. N. S. 293; *Elwell v. Bradham*, 2 Speers, 141; *Sherwood v. Gibson*, 5 Upp. Can. Q. B. 205; *Smith v. Weed Sewing M. Co.* 26 Ohio St. 562; *Mahony v. Robbins*, 49 Ind. 146; *Hudspeth v. Allen*, 26 Ind. 165; *Patton v. Hamilton*, 12 Ind. 256; *Hucker v. Blake*, 17 Ind. 97.

³ *McCarty v. Leggett*, 3 Hill, 134; *High v. Johnson*, 28 Wis. 72; *Rosenbaum v. McThomas*, 34 Ind. 331.

⁴ *McCarty v. Leggett*, *supra*; *Plumleigh v. Dawson*, 6 Ill. 544; *Teal v. Russell*, 3 Ill. 319.

⁵ *Brooklyn v. Sequa*, Tay. (N. C.) 263.

VERDICTS MUST BE CERTAIN.—The verdict, besides being responsive to the issues, should find the amount of damages that the jury intend to award to the successful party, in money,¹ with certainty. It is safest and most prudent to specify the exact amount.² It will, however, be deemed certain if it can be rendered so by reference to the facts established by the record or found by the jury. If the jury find all the necessary data, so that, by mere arithmetical calculation, the amount can be determined, the verdict is certain, and will support a judgment for the amount so ascertained.³

¹ *Shell v. Sanders*, 46 Ga. 469.

² *Darden v. Mathews*, 22 Tex. 320.

³ *Phillips v. Behn*, 19 Ga. 298; *Beckwith v. Carleton*, 14 Ga. 691; *Burton v. Anderson*, 1 Tex. 93; *James v. Wilson*, 7 Tex. 230; *Mays v. Lewis*, 4 Tex. 38; *Sacrest v. Jones*, 30 Tex. 596; *Miller v. Shackelford*, 4 Dana, 271; *McGregor v. Armill*, 2 Iowa, 30; *Gibson v. Lewis*, 27 Mo. 532; *Guff v. Hutchinson*, 38 Ind. 341; *Freis v. Mack*, 33 Ohio St. 52; *Jackson v. Jackson*, 47 Ga. 99; *Brannin v. Forees*, 12 B. Mon. 506. In *Darden v. Mathews*, 22 Tex. 320, the action was on a note, and this was the verdict: "We, the jury, find for the plaintiff a judgment for the amount due on said note, with legal interest, less the sum of \$51, and the interest on the same from January, 1856." The court held that the day of the verdict is fixed by the record; the legal interest defined by the statute; and the uncertainty of "January, 1856," was to be resolved most strongly against the party claiming under the verdict; that the ascertainment of the amount was a mere mathematical calculation, and could be rendered certain if "said note" refers to the note in the petition. *Roberts, J.*, said: "The object of a verdict is to announce to the court the judgment of the jury, as to how far the facts, established

by the evidence, conform to those which are alleged and put in issue by the pleadings. As the facts, thus declared, constitute the basis of a judgment (which is but the legal consequence of the facts thus found), it follows that the verdict must either affirm or negative such of the disputed facts as will, in connection with those admitted, if any, support a legal judgment. A special verdict reiterates the facts alleged, of which the jury have had proof, in such manner as to indicate their judgment upon them. A general verdict is defined to be 'a finding by the jury, in the terms of the issue or issues submitted to them; and it is, wholly or in part, for the plaintiff or defendant.' 2 *Tidd's Pr.* 869. In its most general form it is, 'We, the jury, find for the plaintiff.' That is, they find the issue, the material facts in dispute, as presented in the pleadings, in favor of the plaintiff. It is only by understanding this general expression, in connection with, and as a response to, the issue, as formed by the pleadings, that it can be held to amount to any declaration of facts. The jury, therefore, must be presumed to have expressed their finding with reference to the facts in the pleadings, unless they also state something which shows that such was

If the verdict does not find the facts upon which the calculation of damages depends, according to the issue, nor the amount of damages themselves, it is fatally defective. Thus, in an action for the conversion of personal property, the jury found for the plaintiff, and, instead of assessing his damages,

not their intention. As, for instance, where the jury found for the plaintiff, 'the amount of the note adduced;' because, by the word 'adduced,' they plainly showed that they had reference, not to the facts alleged, but to the facts in evidence. *Smith v. Johnson*, 8 Tex. 418. There is no such expression in this case, to prevent the usual presumption from being indulged. This general verdict, 'We, the jury, find for the plaintiff,' will often be sufficient. In such cases, its import would be, that all the material facts alleged by the plaintiff, that were put in issue, are established. It is difficult to see, on principle, why this general verdict would not be all that was necessary, in an action upon a note where the general issue alone was pleaded, and where there were no payments, off-sets, or other facts established, changing the amount to be recovered, and making it different from that claimed in the petition. All the facts, as to the amount promised, time of payment, etc., must be specifically set forth, just as they are in the note; and interest, whether stipulated in the note or not, follows as a legal consequence. *Hart. Dig. arts. 1606-8*.

"In the English courts a different practice has prevailed, which renders it necessary for the jury to find interest; because they treated interest not as a legal consequence, but as damages, to be allowed or not, according to the discretion of the jury. 2 *Tidd's Pr.* 873. In actions

sounding in damages; and in actions where damages may be recovered incidentally; and in all actions, of whatsoever character, where dates, amounts, and the like, are not usually intended or understood to be stated accurately, and need not be proved as stated, there should not only be the general finding for the plaintiff, but also a special finding as to the amount. So, too, as in this case, where payments, off-sets, or other matter, is pleaded and established, which reduces the amount of recovery below the amount claimed in the petition, the amount of the reduction should, in some way, be indicated by a special finding." But see *Educational Association, etc. v. Hitchcock*, 4 Kan. 36; *Parker v. Fisher*, 39 Ill. 164.

Dozier v. Jarman, 30 Mo. 216, is an instance of a strict construction of a verdict; and probably is more strict than is warranted by the authorities generally.

It was an action to recover damages for a wrong sale caused to be made by the defendant. The jury found a verdict against him for \$5,253, with interest from the day of sale. After discharge of the jury, the court caused the interest to be computed, and included it in the judgment on the verdict.

The court say: "The action is one sounding in damages, and the amount of damages was specifically found by the jury; upon which interest, *eo nomine*, was given in addition. Interest is recoverable, as a matter of law, either by reason of

determined the *value* of the property "*to be* \$6,308." It was held uncertain because, on the language of the verdict, the court could not assume that the jury intended to fix the value at the time of the conversion.¹ If the declaration does not state precisely the plaintiff's demand, a verdict for the amount claimed, not stating it, will be insufficient. In such a case, the data for computing the amount is not in the record.²

A verdict is insufficient to sustain a judgment if it cannot be made certain as to amount without looking out of the record to the evidence given on the trial.³

an express contract to pay it, or because it is recoverable as damages which the party is legally bound to pay for the detention of money or property improperly withheld; and where it is imposed to punish negligent, tortious or fraudulent conduct, it rests in the pleasure of the jury, and is given as damages. Sedg. on Dam.

"The general rule undoubtedly is, that interest is not recoverable on unliquidated damages, or for an uncertain demand; and whenever it is allowable, as in trover or trespass, for converting or taking goods—in which the measure of damages is in general the value of the property at the time of the taking or conversion, with interest—the interest is not recoverable, as such, in addition to the damages assessed by the jury, but must enter into the estimate of and be found as part of the damage itself."

¹Knickerbocker, etc. M. Co. v. Hull, 3 Nev. 194.

²Neville v Northcott, 7 Cold. 294; Gerhab v. White, 40 N. J. L. 242.

³Fries v. Mack, 33 Ohio St. 52; Mays v. Lewis, 4 Tex. 38; Claiborne v. Tanner, 18 Tex. 68; Fromme v. Jones, 13 Iowa, 474; Smith v. Tucker, 25 Tex. 594. In Fries v. Mack, *supra*, the action was brought on a judgment. This was the ver-

dict: "We, the jury, do find for the plaintiff \$7,000 and interest from the maturity of the seven notes of \$1,000 each, given February 2, 1860, up to March 2, 1874." The question was as to adding interest to the \$7,000. The court say: "The action is not brought upon promissory notes; nor were any such notes referred to in the pleadings, and the verdict neither gives copies of them nor states the times at which they are respectively payable. Was it, then, within the province of the court to identify the notes referred to by the jury, and ascertain the times when they severally matured, by reference to the evidence offered on the trial? We are constrained to answer this question in the negative. The facts found by the court (in thus identifying the notes, computing the interest thereon, and entering judgment accordingly) formed no part of the record, and were found only from the memory or minutes of the judge who tried the case. Without a knowledge of these facts, no one could tell from the verdict, considered *per se*, or in connection with the record, from what time the jury intended the computation of interest to commence.

"The court found from the facts outside of the record that the jury

If the verdict goes beyond the issue raised by the pleadings, and passes upon an extraneous fact, or contains any redundant statement, it may be rejected as surplusage, and will not vitiate the verdict if it is otherwise sufficient;¹ unless the addition clearly shows that the jury reasoned incorrectly or from false premises.²

GENERAL VERDICT WHERE THERE ARE SEVERAL COUNTS.—If there is a distinct and separate cause of action stated in each of several counts, one of which is defective, and a general verdict given upon evidence applicable to all, it cannot be known that the verdict is not based in part on the bad count.³ For this

intended by their verdict to refer to certain notes which had been offered in evidence upon the trial. Perhaps they did so intend, though the verdict does not say so. The facts found in regard to it are neither expressed nor necessarily implied in its language. . . . The judgment should follow as a logical sequence from the issues of fact declared by the pleadings and the findings of the jury thereon. If the judgment is warranted by the pleadings and verdict, it should be sustained; but if it has no such basis, it cannot be supported." *Wells v. Cox*, 1 Daly, 515, must be doubted on the test of the foregoing case, which undoubtedly lays down the correct rule. On the trial the court charged the jury that if their finding was in favor of the plaintiff, the amount due him was \$616.29. The jury found for the plaintiff, "for the whole amount claimed and interest." After discharge of the jury, the court, on motion, supported by the court's memory of its charge and affidavits of the intention of the jury, corrected the verdict by inserting the sum stated in the charge.

¹*Marguard v. Wheeler*, 52 Cal. 445; *Watson v. San. F. etc. R. Co.* 50 Cal. 523; *Patochi v. Central Pa-*

cific R. R. Co. 52 Cal. 90; *Dunlap v. Hayden*, 29 Ind. 303; *Ranney v. Bader*, 48 Mo. 539. Where a jury returned a verdict for plaintiff "for \$51.60, subject to an offset of \$26.80, if said offset had not already been paid; but if it had been paid, then for \$51.60 without offset," held proper to render judgment for \$51.60, and to reject the balance as surplusage. The court say: "It in no way appears from the verdict whether it ('offset') had been paid or not, and therefore it is the same as if the verdict said nothing about it." Surplusage does not vitiate. *Hawkins v. House*, 65 N. C. 614; *Wills v. Garland*, 2 Va. Ca. 471; *Wendham v. Williams*, 27 Miss. 313; *Patterson v. U. S.* 2 Wheat. 222; *Duane v. Simmons*, 4 Yeates, 441; *Longacre v. State*, 3 Miss. (2 How.) 637; *Gever v. Turner*, 28 Md. 600; *Baker v. Callender*, 6 Mass. 303.

²*Gregory v. Frothingham*, 1 Nev. 253.

³*Eddowes v. Hopkins*, 1 Doug. 377; *Holt v. Scholefield*, 6 T. R. 691; *Empson v. Griffin*, 11 A. & E. 186. In *Kline v. Wood*, 9 S. & R. 294, it was held that if a general verdict is given, and some of the counts are for matters without the jurisdiction of the court, the verdict is bad for the whole.

reason, it is a general rule, that where a general verdict is given upon several counts, and one of them is not good, the judgment will be arrested or reversed on error.¹ But where it appears that there was but one cause of action stated in the declaration, or, what comes to the same result, that all the evidence was applicable to the good counts, the verdict may be amended so as to apply only to them.²

A similar question arises where, in a single count, a demand is declared for the whole of which the plaintiff is not entitled to, or where two or more breaches of a contract are assigned, one of which is insufficient to sustain a claim of damages. On such a count a general verdict cannot be sustained.³ Where it is positively and expressly averred that the plaintiff has sustained damage from a cause subsequent to the commencement of the action, or previous to the plaintiff having any right of action, and the jury give entire damages, judgment will be arrested; but where the cause of action is properly laid, and the other matter either comes under *scilicet*, or is void, insensible or impossible; and, therefore, it cannot be intended that the jury

¹ Harker v. Orr, 10 Watts, 245; Paul v. Harden, 9 S. & R. 23; Union Turnpike Co. v. Jenkins, 1 Caines, 381; Highland Turnpike Co. v. McKean, 11 John. 98; Dutchess County M. Co. v. Davis, 14 John. 238; Stevenson v. Newnham, 13 C. B. 285; Trevor v. Wall, 1 T. R. 151; Hancock v. Haywood, 3 T. R. 433; Grant v. Astle, 2 Doug. 723; Holt v. Scholefield, 6 T. R. 691; Skeen v. Rickie, 5 M. & W. 175; Chadwick v. Trower, 6 Bing. N. C. 1.

² Union Turnpike Co. v. Jenkins, supra; Aldrich v. Lyman, 6 R. I. 98; Cooper v. Bissell, 15. John. 318; Grant v. Astle, 2 Doug. 723; Stafford v. Green, 1 John. 505; Sayre v. Jewett, 12 Wend. 135; Norris v. Durham, 9 Cow. 151; Barnard v. Whiting, 7 Mass. 358; Barnes v. Hurd, 11 Mass. 57; Patton v. Gamey, 17 Mass. 187; Smith v. Cleveland, 6 Met. 332; Perry v. Boileau, 10 S. & R. 208; Smith v. Latour, 18 Pa. St. 243; Cornwall v. Gould, 4 Pick. 444;

Baker v. Sanderson, 3 Pick. 348; West v. Platt, 127 Mass. 367; Emblin v. Dartnell, 12 M. & W. 830.

In Clarke v. Lamb, 6 Pick. 512; S. C. 8 Pick. 415, it was held that when there are two or more issues, and the verdict is perfect as to some, but silent as to others, the verdict is amendable, if by the certificate of the judge, it shall appear that there was no other matter in trial, except what is embraced in the issues on which the verdict is sufficient; and correction may be made even pending a writ of error. Petre v. Hannay, 3 T. R. 659; Jones v. Kennedy, 11 Pick. 125.

³ Leach v. Thomas, 2 M. & W. 427; Sherry v. Frecking, 4 Duer, 452; Gordon v. Kennedy, 2 Binney, 287; Paley v. Osborne, 10 Coke, 130b; Lloyd v. Morris, Willes, 443; Talbot v. Herndon, 4 J. J. Marsh. 553; Van Rensselaer v. Platner, 2 John. Cas. 17.

ever had it under their consideration, the plaintiff will be entitled to his judgment.¹

Where part of the special damage laid in the declaration did not fall strictly within the covenant alleged to be broken, it was held to be presumed, after verdict, that the jury were directed at the trial not to take that part into their consideration.² In the opinion of the court, there is a difference between an affirmative allegation of facts which would exclude a part of the damages declared for, and the absence of an averment necessary to make out title to a part.

If a claim of damages is made up of good and bad items, and there is a general verdict for the plaintiff, it will be intended, on a motion in arrest of judgment, that the verdict was given only for the good ones.³

In Connecticut, Ohio, South Carolina, and by statute in several other states, if there is one good count in the declaration, a general verdict which is responsive to the issue on it, is

¹ Williams' note to *Hamilton v. Vere*, 2 Saund. 171b; *Secklemore v. Thistleton*, 6 M. & S. 9; *Gordon v. Kennedy*, *supra*.

² *Campbell v. Lewis*, 3 B. & Ald. 392.

³ *Edwards v. Reynolds*, Hill & D. Supp. 53; *Doe d. Lawrie v. Dyeball*, 8 B. & C. 70; *Kitchenman v. Skeel*, 3 Exch. 49; *Steele v. Western I. L. N. Co.* 2 John. 233. The case of *Sheen v. Rickie*, 5 M. & W. 175, does not appear to be consistent with the foregoing cases. Trover was brought for the conversion of chattels and fixtures. The court, by construction of the declaration, relieved it of the objection that suit was brought for fixtures annexed; but gave opinion of the effect of a general verdict in favor of the plaintiff, had the property indicated by the word "fixtures" been technically such. Parke, B., said: "If it distinctly appeared on the face of the declaration that part of the cause of action was such as could not be recovered in trover,

I should be strongly disposed to agree in the objection. The case would be easily distinguished from that which has been put, of an action for words, some of which are not actionable; there the court would presume that the non-actionable words were not intended to constitute the cause of action, but was used merely as matter of aggravation, or of explanation. Although, when the words were spoken at different times, and some of them were not actionable, the judgment would be arrested. The law is so laid down in the case of *Penson v. Gooday*, Cro. Car. 327. If, therefore, it had been clear that this declaration contained two distinct causes of action, for one of which trover could not be maintained, then, as general damages have been assessed upon the whole declaration, there must either be an arrest of judgment or a *venire de novo*." *Griffiths v. Lewis*, 8 Q. B. 841; *Alfred v. Farrow*, *id.* 854.

good, and not vitiated by there being another count which is bad.¹ Where there are several counts or causes of action, a verdict may be taken separately on each; and that is a prudent course to take. Then, if either is bad, the objection may prevail without prejudice to the verdict on the good counts.²

WHERE THERE ARE SEVERAL PARTIES.—Where there are several plaintiffs it is not competent for the jury to find against one and in favor of another.³ Every action at law must be maintained in favor of all the plaintiffs, or it will fail as to all.

It has already been stated, that where there are several defendants, and there is a default as to one, and an issue as to others, there is but one assessment of damages as to all. Under the old practice, the jury were called as well to try the issue as to inquire of the damages.⁴ In actions *ex contractu*, if those who plead succeed otherwise than upon grounds of personal discharge, at most only nominal damages can be given against the defaulted party.⁵

¹ *Walcott v. Coleman*, 2 Conn. 324; *Smith v. Hawkins*, 6 Conn. 444; *Graves v. Waller*, 19 Conn. 90; *Johnson v. Mullen*, 12 Ohio, 10; *Chisern v. School Directors*, 19 Ohio, 289; *Pratt v. Thomas*, 2 Hill (S. C.), 654; *Taylor v. Sturginger*, 2 Mills' Const. 367; *Neal v. Lewis*, 2 Bay, 204; *Neilson v. Emerson*, 2 Bay, 439; *Ander-son v. Simple*, 7 Ill. 455; *Frankfort Bridge Co. v. Williams*, 9 Dana, 403; *Scott v. Peebles*, 2 Sm. & M. 546; *Cowdren v. Gardner*, 1 J. J. Marsh. 589; *Peoria, etc. Ins. Co. v. Whitehill*, 25 Ill. 466; *Newell v. Downs*, 8 Blackf. 523. See *Hudson v. Matthews*, Morris, 94.

² *Hayter v. Moat*, 2 M. & W. 56; *Mooney v. Kennett*, 19 Mo. 551; *Clark v. Hannibal, etc. R. R. Co.* 36 Mo. 202.

³ *Buchanan v. Gamble*, Ga. Dec. 156.

⁴ *Tidd's Pr.* 802-3; 1 *Burr. Pr.* 372; *Hart v. De Lord*, 17 John. 270; *Cud-derback v. Fanely*, 2 Wend. 624;

Van Schaick v. Trotter, 6 Cow. 599; *Slayton v. Smith*, 2 Bosw. 673; *Catlin v. Latson*, 4 Abb. 248.

⁵ *Gerrish v. Cummings*, 4 Cush. 391; *Ferguson v. State Bank*, 11 Ark. 512; *Braton v. Gregory*, 8 Ark. 177. In *Williams v. McFall*, 2 S. & R. 280, *assumpsit* was brought against two upon a joint contract. One of the defendants confessed judgment for a certain sum, and the other pleaded the general issue, went to trial, and a verdict passed against him for a smaller sum. It was held that judgment could not be entered on the verdict, nor for such defendant, but that the judgment confessed would stand against the party who confessed it. The entry of judgment, or the confession, precluded the entry of another judgment against the other defendants; for two judgments final could not be entered in the same action on a joint claim.

In actions upon torts, the acquittal of one does not generally affect the plaintiff's right of action against another. In such actions, one defendant may be found guilty and another acquitted. So, where one defendant is defaulted, and others defend, there may be an assessment of damages against the former, though the parties who plead are found not guilty, or are otherwise discharged. Thus, in an early case, trespass was brought against six defendants; three of them suffered judgment by default; the other three pleaded not guilty. On the trial, it appearing, by the evidence, that the trespass was committed after the action was brought, the three who pleaded were acquitted; but damages were assessed against the others.¹ So if they plead different pleas, one may be found guilty and the others acquitted.² If sued separately, recovery may be had against each. A judgment against one cannot be pleaded in bar of a recovery against another, unless the judgment has been satisfied.³ But where the action is against several, and one is defaulted, and the others plead such defense that on a verdict in their favor the record will show that the plaintiff had no cause of action against any of the defendants, he will not be entitled to judgment against the parties in default; and it will be the same as to one found guilty on a different plea.⁴

In a joint action against several for trespass or other tort, if all are found guilty, entire or joint damages must be assessed against them.⁵ All the legal consequences of being jointly guilty must necessarily follow; of which one is, that each is liable for all the damages which the plaintiff has sustained, without regard to different degrees or shades of guilt.⁶ The jury are to estimate the damages against all the defendants, if guilty, according to the amount which they think the most cul-

¹ Jones v. Harris, 2 Str. 1108.

² Mayler v. Ayliffe, Cro. Jac. 134.

³ McGee v. Overley, 12 Ark. 164;
Amononett v. Harris, 1 Hen. & Munf. 488.

⁴ Mayler v. Ayliffe, *supra*; Biggs v. Benger, 2 Ld. Raym. 1372; Briggs v. Greinfeld, 1 Str. 610.

⁵ Halsey v. Woodruff, 9 Pick. 555;

Fuller v. Chamberlain, 11 Met. 503;
Jones v. Grimmett, 4 W. Va. 104;
Crawford v. Morris, 5 Gratt. 90;
Bohan v. Taylor, 6 Cow. 313; Wakeley v. Hart, 6 Binney, 316; Bostwick v. Lewis, 1 Day, 34; Mitchell v. Milbank, 6 T. R. 199; Hill v. Goodchild, 5 Burr. 2790.

⁶ Halsey v. Woodruff, *supra*.

pable of the defendants should pay.¹ It is irregular, in such a case, on finding those jointly charged jointly guilty, to assess damages against them separately, even though they severed in pleading.²

¹ Clark v. Bales, 15 Ark. 452; Hardy v. Broadus, 35 Tex. 666; Crawford v. Morris, *supra*; Hair v. Little, 28 Ala. 236; Beal v. Finch, 11 N. Y. 128. In Clark v. Newsam, 1 Exch. 131, it was held that where two persons were jointly sued for false imprisonment, one of whom has acted from improper motives, the damages ought not to be assessed with reference to the act and the motives of the most guilty, or the most innocent party; but the true criterion of damages is the whole injury which the plaintiff has sustained from the joint act. Compare Hall v. Little, *supra*.

² Callison v. Lemons, 2 Port. 145; O'Shea v. Kirker, 8 Abb. 69; St. Louis, etc. R. R. Co. v. South, 43 Ill. 176; Weakly v. Rogers, 3 Watts, 460; Tyrrell v. Lockhart, 3 Blackf. 136; Palmer v. Crosby, 1 Blackf. 139; Ridge v. Wilson, 1 Blackf. 409; Mitchell v. Milbank, 6 T. R. 199; Bohan v. Taylor, 6 Cow. 313; Wakely v. Hart, 6 Binney, 316. In Hill v. Goodchild, 5 Burr. 2790, Lord Mansfield said: "We hold that as the trespass is jointly charged upon both defendants, and the verdict has found them both jointly guilty, the jury could not afterward assess several damages. We do not think that the present case calls for an opinion upon those cases where the defendants are charged jointly and severally; where the defendants plead severally, or where the defendants are found guilty of several parts of the same trespass, or at a different time; or where a joint action is brought for two several

trespasses, and the damages found severally, as being severally guilty. We don't meddle with any of these cases; there is a variety of opinions in the books relating to them."

The report of Heydon's Case, 11 Coke, 5a, states that "A great question was moved and depended for divers terms, how and against whom, and for what damages, judgment should be entered. And at last upon consideration had of the precedents, and of our books, it was resolved *per totam curiam*: 1. That when in trespass against divers defendants, they plead not guilty, on several pleas, and the jury find for the plaintiff in all, the jurors cannot assess several damages against the defendants, because all is one trespass, and made joint by the plaintiff, by his writ and declaration; and although one of them is more malicious, and de facto doth more and greater wrong than the others, yet all coming to do an unlawful act, and of one party, the act of one is the act of all of the same party being present. . . . In trespass against two, if the jury find one at one time, and the other at another time, there several damages may be taxed; but if the plaintiff, himself, confesses that they committed the trespass severally, there the writ shall abate; and so there is a difference between finding by verdict, and confession of the party. Also there is a difference betwixt an express confession, and not gainsaying.

"2. In trespass against two, where one comes and appears, etc., against whom the plaintiff declares simul

Notwithstanding this rule, juries have frequently severed the damages, aiming, no doubt, to apportion them according to the culpability of the respective defendants; and in South Carolina juries are permitted, in their discretion, to do so;¹ elsewhere it is irregular; but the irregularity may be cured by the plaintiff entering a *nolle prosequi* as to all the defendants but one, and taking judgment against him only; and he may elect to enter judgment for the best damages;² or, according to some cases,

cum, etc., who pleads and is found guilty by the inquest to damages, and afterwards the other comes and pleads, and is found guilty; the defendant who pleaded last shall be charged with the damages taxed by the former inquest; for the trespass which the plaintiff has made joint by his writ and declaration, and done at one time, cannot be severed by the jury, if the jury find the trespass to be done by all at one and the same time, as the plaintiff hath supposed. Against which it was objected that it might be mischievous to the defendant who last pleads; for excessive damages, by consent between the plaintiff and the first defendant, may be found, with which the second defendant shall be charged; and he shall have no remedy to relieve himself by attain, inasmuch as he is a mere stranger to the issue, upon the trial whereof the damages were assessed. But it was resolved that in such case he should have attain; for although he is a stranger to the issue, yet, because by the law he is privy to the charge, he shall have attain. . . .

"4. In the case at bar, for as much as in judgment of law the several juries gave a verdict all at one and the same time, the plaintiff may have election to have judgment de melioribus damnis, by any of the inquests, and it shall bind all; but *fiat nisi unica executio*. . . .

"5. Where, in trespass, the defend-

ants plead several pleas, all triable by one and the same jury, and both the issues are found for the plaintiff, the jury cannot sever the damages; and if they do, the whole verdict is vicious."

In *Player v. Warn*, Cro. Car. 54, it was held in an action of trover against two, that the jury might find the defendants severally guilty as to part of the property, and not guilty as to the residue.

In *Turner v. McCarthy*, 4 E. D. Smith, 250, it was held this could not be done where it appears that the injury resulted from the joint act of both defendants. The case with a perhaps concedes that if it appeared that each defendant was liable for part of the injury, there might be an apportionment of damages (citing *Austin v. Willward*, Cro. Eliz. 860; *Heydon's Cases*, supra); but not where the whole injury was jointly done. *Holley v. Mix*, 3 Wend. 350.

¹ *Bevin v. Linguard*, 1 Brev. 394; *White v. McNeily*, 1 Bay, 11; *Boon v. Horn*, 3 Strobb. L. 159. Such apportionment does not diminish the merit or amount of the plaintiff's recovery. The aggregate of all the damages found is the damage of the plaintiff.

² 1 Saund. 207; *Bulkley v. Smith*, 1 Duer, 643; *Crawford v. Morris*, 5 Gratt. 90; *Allen v. Craig*, 13 N. J. L. 294; *Holley v. Mix*, 3 Wend. 350; *Bohan v. Taylor*, 6 Cow. 313.

the plaintiff may elect to enter judgment, *de melioribus damnis*, against all the defendants found jointly guilty.¹

In actions against several, damages against all can be assessed only for acts committed by all the defendants jointly; and the rule is the same, although all the defendants have been defaulted by agreement.² Separate acts, not committed with a common purpose or design, and without concert, will not authorize a joint recovery.³ If it be proved that only one was concerned, the plaintiff may recover against him as if he only had been sued. Persons who have not conspired together, or joined in committing the wrong, should not be joined in the same action as defendants.⁴

DOUBLE AND TREBLE DAMAGES.—When such penal damages are allowed by statute, and they are specially claimed in the declaration, as they must be,⁵ it is appropriate, and according to the general practice, for the jury, if they find the defendant guilty, to find single damages, in terms; then the court, on motion, to direct judgment for the increased damages provided for in the statute.⁶ But, if the statute contain no express or implied directions on the subject, it is immaterial whether the court or the jury doubles or trebles the damages.⁷

To authorize judgment for such statutory damages, a verdict should be found for the plaintiff, separately, upon a count framed under the statute. When the declaration contains several counts, some for common law causes, and others upon a statute giving double or treble damages, and a general verdict is found, a judgment for only single damages can be rendered; for it cannot be judicially known but that the verdict includes damages for all the causes stated in the declaration.⁸

¹ Heydon's Case, 11 Coke, 5a; Rochester v. Anderson, 1 Bibb, 439; O'Shea v. Kirker, 8 Abb. 69; Bulkley v. Smith, 1 Duer, 643. But see Davis v. Chance, 2 Yerg. 94.

² Folger v. Fields, 12 Cush. 93.

³ Leidig v. Bucher, 74 Pa. St. 65.

⁴ Id.

⁵ Royse v. May, 93 Pa. St. 454; Rees v. Emrick, 6 S. & R. 286; Chipman v. Emeric, 5 Cal. 239; Palmer v. York Bank, 18 Me. 166.

⁶ Cross v. U. S. 1 Gall. 26; Quimby v. Carter, 20 Me. 218; Beekman v. Chalmers, 1 Cow. 584; Swift v. Applebone, 23 Mich. 252; Warren v. Doolittle, 5 Cow. 678; Livingston v. Platner, 1 Cow. 175.

⁷ Quimby v. Carter, *supra*.

⁸ Ewing v. Leaton, 17 Mo. 465; Labeaume v. Woodfolk, 18 Mo. 514; Lowe v. Harrison, 8 Mo. 350; Shrewsbury v. Bawltitz, 57 Mo. 414; Thayer v. Sherlock, 4 Mich. 173;

JUDGMENT.—The judgment is the legal conclusion upon the facts established by the pleadings and verdict.¹ If there is no plea, and the subject of the action is of such a nature that, the declaration being confessed, the amount of the recovery can be ascertained by mere computation, the record affords the data for ascertaining the amount for which judgment may be rendered; then the assessment may be made by the clerk—unless the practice is otherwise by statute; in other cases, as we have seen, a jury must be called. If witnesses have to be examined, and the damages are unliquidated, a failure to answer the declaration does not authorize the entry of final judgment.²

Where a case is tried before a jury, and they return a verdict for the plaintiff, but without any finding of damages, the court may amend the verdict in this respect by adding nominal damages, as it is a legal consequence of the finding, and enter judgment accordingly; and this correction is necessary to give the plaintiff a judgment for costs.³

Osborn v. Lovell, 36 Mich. 246; *Benton v. Dale*, 1 Cow. 160.

¹ *Lamphear v. Buckingham*, 33 Conn. 237.

² *Martin v. Price*, Minor (Ala.), 68; *Phillips v. Malone*, id. 110; *Beam v. Hayden*, 5 Bush, 426; *Kenum v. Henderson*, 6 Ala. 132; *Arrington v. Mobile, etc. R. R. Co.* 30 Miss. 470; *Clarke v. Seaton*, 18 B. Mon. 226; *Shirley v. Landram*, 3 Bush, 552. *Ballard v. Parcell*, 1 Nev. 342, was decided under a code which provided the manner of entering judgment by default in two different classes of actions: first, where the action is on a contract for the recovery of money or damages only, and there is a failure to answer it, when it is made the duty of the clerk to enter the default, and immediately thereafter to enter a judgment; in the second class, default is entered in the same manner, but the plaintiff must apply to the court for the

relief demanded in his complaint; and it is also provided that if the taking of an account, or the proof of any fact, be necessary to enable the court to give judgment, the court may take the account, or hear the proof, or may in its discretion order a reference or a jury for that purpose. It was held, if the suit be for unliquidated damages, they must be shown by proof in one of these modes.

By the code of Kentucky, allegations of value or amount of damages cannot be taken as true by failure to answer. *Daniel v. Judy*, 14 B. Mon. 393; *Clarke v. Seaton*, 18 B. Mon. 226.

³ *Von Schoening v. Buchanan*, 14 Abb. Pr. 185; *Pickens v. Hayden*, 2 Stew. 10; *Stevens v. Briggs*, 14 Vt. 44; *Loomis v. Tyler*, 4 Day, 141; *Thomas v. Commonwealth*, 3 J. J. Marsh. 121.

THE JUDGMENT MUST FOLLOW THE VERDICT.¹—The verdict is good if it furnish the data for ascertaining with certainty by calculation the amount. The judgment is warranted by the verdict when rendered for the amount so ascertained.² Thus, where the suit was on a note for \$100, and the jury returned a verdict "for the plaintiff for the amount of the note, \$100," and a judgment was rendered for \$105.66, principal debt and interest, the court, holding that the interest followed the debt as an incident, affirmed the judgment.³ When the verdict is excessive, and the excess is remitted, the judgment properly is rendered for the residue.⁴ If a verdict exceed the penalty of a bond, the court may enter judgment for the proper amount.⁵

THE JUDGMENT MUST BE CERTAIN — And must state the amount adjudged in the lawful money of the forum. The entry ought to contain in itself such precision and certainty as to enable the clerk to issue execution by inspection of it, without reference to other entries.⁶ A verdict in assumpsit was found in favor of the plaintiff for \$90, with interest from a day stated; a judgment was entered on it for \$90, with interest from the same day. This judgment was reversed and then entered up for the aggregate amount, the verdict being good. The judgment was uncertain. "The date," say the court, "from which interest is to be calculated is given by the verdict, but the time to which it was to run cannot be ascertained without reference to the whole record; it would run till the rendition of the judgment, from which time the principal and interest, as a gross amount of damages, would carry interest. The rendition of the judgment is the act of the court, and a defect in the judgment cannot be amended by the clerk in issuing execution."⁷

¹ Colonization So. v. Reed, 25 Tex. Sup. 343; Diedrich v. North Western R. R. Co. 47 Wis. 662; Mitchell v. Giessendorff, 44 Ind. 358; Reid v. Dunklin, 5 Ala. 205; Martin v. Commonwealth, 6 J. J. Marsh. 549.

² See ante, p. 816.

³ Fisk v. Holden, 17 Tex. 408.

⁴ Linder v. Monroe, 33 Ill. 388.

⁵ Cohea v. State, 34 Miss. 179.

⁶ Boyken v. State, 3 Yerg. 426; Peet v. Whitmore, 14 La. Ann. 408;

Harmon v. Childress, 3 Yerg. 327; Spiva v. Williams, 20 Tex. 443; Roberts v. Landram, id. 471; Early v. Moore, 4 Munf. 262; Berry v. Anderson, 2 How. (Miss.) 649; Claughton v. Black, 24 Miss. 185; Downing v. Dean, 3 J. J. Marsh. 378; Mitchell v. Gibson, 14 Ark. 224; Bartlett v. Blanton, 4 J. J. Marsh. 426.

⁷ Tankersley v. Silburn, Minor (Ala.), 185. A judgment cannot be rendered to draw interest prior to

In rendering judgments for money, and all judgments for debts or damages must be so rendered, and in lawful currency,¹ the denominations of the money must be specified.² A judgment for an amount expressed in barren figures, as "for four hundred and sixty-one $\frac{2}{3}$ damages," is a nullity; it does not express a sum of money.³ Expressing the amount in figures is not prob-

its rendition. *Sommon v. Garrett*, McCahon (Kan.), 82. The judgment entry, in *Burnett v. Carath*, 22 Tex. 173, recited the trial and set out the verdict, which was: "We, the jury, find for the plaintiff one thousand two hundred and nineteen 55-100 dollars principal; and the further sum of one hundred and seventy-seven 89-100 dollars interest; making in the aggregate \$1,347.44." After the recitals, the entry contained judgment: "It is ordered, adjudged and decreed by the court, that the plaintiff do recover of the defendant for their debt, damages and costs," etc. This judgment was held erroneous for being uncertain as to the amount of recovery. See *Martin v. Commonwealth*, 6 J. J. Marsh. 549; *Hann v. Gosling*, 9 N. J. L. 248; *Blane v. Sansum*, 2 Call, 495; *Codwise v. Taylor*, 4 Sneed, 346; *Brown v. Horless*, 22 Tex. 645.

A more liberal rule was laid down in Pennsylvania, in *Lewis v. Smith*, 2 S. & R. 142. The judgment in that case is thus referred to and maintained by *Tilghman, C. J.*: "The judgment was entered in the way very usual in this court, in actions on the case; that is to say, the prothonotary entered in the docket *judgment*, without mentioning for what sum. Inconveniences frequently arise from our loose practice; but the practice of every court is justly said to be the law of the court; and we should produce much greater evils than those we wished to prevent, should we attempt now

to destroy past judgments, because they were not entered in a manner so accurate as they might have been. . . . I take it, that where judgments are confessed, if the plaintiff's demand is of the nature of a debt, which may be ascertained by calculation, whether it arise on a note, or other writing, or on an account, it is sufficient to enter *judgment, generally*. The judgment is supposed to be for the amount laid in the declaration, and the execution issues accordingly. But the plaintiff indorses on the execution the amount of the actual debt, and if the defendant complains that injustice has been done, the court are always ready to give immediate and liberal relief, on motion."

¹ *Duerson v. Bellows*, 1 Blackf. 217; *Maynard v. Newman*, 1 Nev. 271; *Sibert v. Kelly*, 6 T. B. Mon. 669; *Whetstone v. Colley*, 36 Ill. 328; *Stockton v. Scobie*, 1 J. J. Marsh. 6; *Carson v. Pearl*, 4 J. J. Marsh. 92; *Griffith v. Miller*, 6 J. J. Marsh. 329; *Randolph v. Metcalf*, 6 Cold. 400; *Erlanger v. Avegno*, 24 La. Ann. 77; *Buchegger v. Schultz*, 13 Mich. 420; *Henderson v. McPike*, 35 Mo. 255; *Bank of P. E. I. v. Trumbull*, 53 Barb. 459; *Mitchell v. Henderson*, 63 N. C. 643; *Chamberlin v. Vance*, 51 Cal. 75; *Munter v. Rogers*, 50 Ala. 283.

² *Carr v. Anderson*, 24 Miss. 188.

³ *Carpenter v. Sherfy*, 71 Ill. 427; *Lawrence v. Fast*, 20 Ill. 338; *Pittsburgh, etc. R. R. Co. v. Chicago*, 53 Ill. 80; *Randolph v. Metcalf*, 6 Cold. 400.

ably an infraction of the statutes requiring judicial proceedings to be recorded in the English language,¹ but it is deemed too unsafe, and therefore has been held not to be tolerated.² In New Jersey, such proceedings being required to be recorded "in words at length," stating the amount of a judgment in figures has been held to be good cause for reversal.³

SECTION 6.

RESTITUTION AFTER REVERSAL OF JUDGMENT.

May be by suit or by order or writ of restitution.

When it happens that a judgment is collected or paid pending a writ of error, appeal, or certiorari, the defendant is entitled, on reversal of the judgment, to restitution of what he has lost by the erroneous judgment. If collected or received upon a judgment valid at the time and binding between the parties, and that judgment is subsequently reversed, the money may be recovered back, although the payment may not have been coerced by actual duress.⁴ It may be recovered by suit.⁵ Other common law remedies are cumulative.⁶

The court which rendered the erroneous judgment may cause restitution to be made, and the appellate court, after reversing the judgment, if informed by the record, or otherwise, that the judgment has been collected, may require restitution to be made by process from the court below, and enforce compliance by mandamus.⁷ The mode of proceeding to procure such restitution must be regulated according to circumstances. Sometimes it is done by a writ of restitution, without a *scire facias*, when the record shows that the money has been paid, and there is a certainty as to what has been lost. In other cases, a *scire facias* may be necessary to ascertain what is to be restored.⁸

¹ Fullerton v. Kelliher, 48 Mo. 542; Tankersley v. Silburn, Minor (Ala.), 185.

² Linder v. Monroe, 33 Ill. 388.

³ Cole v. Petty, 2 N. J. L. 60; Walter v. Vanderhoof, 2 N. J. L. 73.

⁴ Lott v. Swezey, 29 Barb. 87.

⁵ Id.; Sturgis v. Allis, 10 Wend.

354; Clark v. Pinney, 6 Cow. 297; Green v. Stone, 1 Har. & J. 405.

⁶ Id.

⁷ Ex parte Morris, 9 Wall. 605; Hall v. Emmons, 11 Abb. N. S. 435.

⁸ Id.; 2 Salk. 588; Tidd's Pr. 1033; Hunt v. Westervelt, 4 E. D. Smith, 225. In Safford v. Stevens, 2 Wend.

What is done under the execution pursuant to its precept is valid; and, so far as strangers and third persons are concerned, is final.¹ Where the property taken under the erroneous judgment, in the absence of a supersedeas bond on an appeal, has, by voluntary sale, or by seizure and sale under process, passed to innocent purchasers, pending the appeal; or where money collected under such judgment is received by one in a fiduciary character, as by an administrator, and he has, pursuant to an order of court, paid it over to another, the summary remedy provided by the statute for ordering restitution cannot properly be administered; and the party must pursue a different remedy by which all necessary parties may be brought before the court.²

The court can by such summary remedy reach what is still in the possession of the adversary party.³ If suit is brought against an officer who has sold property to satisfy a judgment, afterwards reversed, and still holds the proceeds, the recovery or restitution will be limited to the amount realized; but where the action is against the person who occasioned the injury, re-

158, a judgment of non-suit, rendered in the common pleas, was reversed with costs, and a new trial granted. The record of the supreme court contained a suggestion that the plaintiff had obtained satisfaction of the judgment for costs in the common pleas, whereby the defendant had lost \$73.83, "as was suggested, shown to, and manifestly appeared" to the court; whereupon the court awarded restitution. In the court of errors, referring to this practice, the chancellor said: "It was undoubtedly the former practice to award restitution on the reversal of the judgment, only where it appeared by the return of the execution that the damages or costs erroneously awarded by the court below had been actually levied and paid over. And if the fact did not appear upon the record, the party was put to his *scire faci* inquiry to ascertain the fact, upon the return of which restitution was awarded.

But I believe the modern practice has been to apply to the court on affidavit for leave to suggest the fact on the record, and upon which the judgment of restitution is awarded. I see no objection to this course, as the court would undoubtedly permit the defendant to traverse the suggestion, if there was any doubt of its truth." See *Sheridan v. Mann*, 5 How. Pr. 201; *Arrowsmith v. Van Arsdale*, 21 N. J. L. 471. In New Jersey, the amount to be restored is settled by an assessment signed by one of the judges. *Id.*; *Harm v. McCormick*, 4 N. J. L. 109; *Randolph v. Bayles*, 2 N. J. L. 52; *McChesney v. Rogers*, 8 N. J. L. 272. The practice is now very generally regulated by statute.

¹ *Bank of U. S. v. Bank of Washington*, 6 Pet. 8.

² *Polk County v. Syphen*, 17 Iowa, 358.

³ *Lovell v. German R. Church*, 12 Barb. 67.

covery may be had for the whole damage the injured party has sustained by reason of the erroneous judgment and execution,—he may recover the full value of property sold.¹

Restitution may be made of land sold under a decree of foreclosure to the plaintiff pending an appeal, after reversal; and in such case the restoration will include an accounting for rents and profits, less the value of improvements and additions.² It includes the right to costs which the party should have recovered when the erroneous judgment was rendered. Thus, after a judgment in favor of a plaintiff had been affirmed by a county court, and was reversed by the supreme court, it was held that restitution entitled the defendant to the costs of defending before the justice, and of prosecuting the appeal before the county court.³

Payment or collection of the erroneous judgment is not regarded as a payment of or upon the debt or demand upon which it was rendered; and if a new trial is ordered, such payment or collection will only avail by way of set-off.⁴ Restitution in such cases, that is, where, on reversal, a new trial is granted, is held to be discretionary in New York, under the code, and the court may therefore impose conditions for the safe keeping of the funds to answer any eventual recovery.⁵ It was discretionary before the statute.⁶

¹ Bac. Abr. tit. Execution; Thompson v. Thompson, 1 N. J. L. 159; Grayson v. Lilly, 7 T. B. Mon. 6.

² Raun v. Reynolds, 15 Cal. 459; S. C. 18 Cal. 275.

³ Estus v. Baldwin, 9 How. Pr. 80; Jacks v. Darrin, 1 Abb. 232.

⁴ Ringgold v. Randolph, 13 Ark. 328; Close v. Stuart, 4 Wend. 95.

⁵ Marvin v. Brewster, 56 N. Y. 671; Young v. Brush, 18 Abb. 171; Britton v. Phillips, 24 How. Pr. 111.

⁶ In Kirk v. Eaton, 10 S. & R. 103, a judgment confessed was, after a year and a day, sought to be revived by *scire facias*; there was an issue of payment. Judgment for the plaintiff having been rendered, land was sold on execution to third per-

sons to satisfy it. Part of the money was paid to prior incumbrancers or creditors, and the residue to the plaintiff. The judgment was afterwards reversed for irregularity, and the defendant asked restitution. On this question the court say, by Tilghman, C. J.: "Under the circumstances of this case, that is a very important question. The plaintiff's original judgment, which was a lien on the defendant's land, is in force. But the lien is gone, by the sale of the land; because the purchaser will hold it, notwithstanding the judgment be reversed. Then if the money is put in the hands of the defendant, all security is gone. It appears that the defend-

ant is in bad circumstances. The proceeds of sale did not pay the whole of the plaintiff's debt. The plaintiff ought not to hold the money after the reversal of the judgment. But he has a right to ask of the court, that they will place it where it may be found if it shall be proved that he has not received satisfaction for the original judgment. We cannot presume that the judgment has been satisfied. Its strength is not at all impaired by the reversal of the proceedings on the *scire facias*. I do not recollect that a case so circumstanced has hitherto been before the court. We have said that, in general, restitution is matter of course. But it will be found that in the cases which have been decided, the original judgment has been reversed, and that there is no room for presumption that there is anything due to the plaintiff; or if the original judgment has not been reversed, there has been no suggestion that the security of the plaintiff would be endangered by the restitution. The defendant will obtain substantial justice, and ought to be satisfied, if the money in the hands of the plaintiff be deposited in court, subject to the event of a trial on the issue of payment in another *scire facias* to be sued out by the plaintiff. If, indeed, the defendant had a right to an award of restitution, *ex debito justitia*, then this court would be forced to give it, be the consequence what it may. But that I do not take to be the case. In *Baker v. Smith*, 4 Yeates, 185, the court quashed the execution, but refused to award res-

titution. In regard to executions levied on land, our situation is different from England. There the land is not sold, and therefore the judgment retains its lien, although restitution be made of the land. I mean in a case like the present, where the judgment on a *scire facias* is reversed, without touching the original judgment. But with us the lien is destroyed by the sheriff's sale, which stands good, though the judgment be reversed. Suppose judgment on a *scire facias* on a mortgage should be reversed, for some defect in form, after the mortgaged property had been sold. Would it not be a bad administration of justice, if the mortgagee should be compelled to place the money in the hands of the mortgagor, in insolvent circumstances, and thus lose all security for his debt? And how, in principle, is that to be distinguished from the case before us? Courts of justice are studious to preserve to the parties all the security in their power. And in this they look to the defendant as well as the plaintiff. A writ of error is no supersedeas to an execution, whose operation has commenced before notice to the plaintiff. Yet, if the case require it, the money levied by the execution will be retained in court till the event of the writ of error be known. 2 Saund. 101, note b; Willes, 271. There the court ties the hands of the plaintiff for the security of the defendant. Here we ought not to shut our eyes to the consequences of giving the money to the defendant."

INDEX.

ABATEMENT —	<i>Pages.</i>
on determination of issue judgment peremptory and same jury should assess the damages; if omitted another jury may,	- 780
ACCEPTOR —	
primarily liable, and his contract governed by law of the place of payment,	- - - - - 633
ACCIDENT —	
town held liable for, when injury results from defect in highway,	- - - - - 36
ACCOUNT —	
when entire, so as to constitute but one cause of action,	- 184
what the fact that there is a running account imports,	- - 185
when the creditor has separate branches of his business conducted by separate agencies,	- - - 185
see opinion of Cowen, J., in <i>Bendernagle v. Cocks</i> ,	- - 179
debts and credits reciprocal payments, when brought into an account,	- - - - - 347
parties having dealings proper for account may put items into account to show net balance and extinguish the lesser claim,	348
when interest allowed on accounts, by custom or tacit agreement,	582
by default of payment,	- - 615
loss of, as a consequence of destroying account books, must be specially alleged,	- - - - - 704
ACCORD AND SATISFACTION —	
definition,	- - - - - 425
payment of part of a debt will not support agreement to discharge the whole,	- - - 426
any other act or promise which is a new consideration will suffice,	- - - - - 428
payment at a different place, or before maturity,	- - 428
giving note, or security,	- - - - - 428
satisfaction from stranger,	- - - - - 428
there must be something received which the creditor was not before entitled to,	- - - - - 429
composition with creditors,	- - - - - 430
compromise,	- - - - - 430
agreement must be executed,	- - - - - 432
rescission or exoneration before breach,	- - - - - 432

ACTION —	<i>Pages.</i>
costs and expenses of, recoverable as damages when proximate and natural result of tort or breach of contract, - - -	31, 106
not when only remote consequence, - - - -	98
nor when they are denied in the particular case, - -	98
a cause of action has value and is of the nature of property, -	7
how discharged, - - - - -	7
cannot be affected by subsequent legislation, - - -	7
wrongs and breaches of contract concerning, actionable, -	7
when it survives, - - - - -	7
what must concur to give a cause of action, - - - -	3
 ACTUAL LOSS —	
necessary to give a right of action for more than nominal damages, - - - - -	9
it is the measure of damages for compensation, - - -	17
there are some exceptions, - - - - -	18
 AD DAMNUM —	
if left blank, judgment sustained, - - - - -	759
may be amended, - - - - -	761, 762
it limits the plaintiff's recovery, - - - - -	761
necessary to default judgment under the code, - - -	760
 ADMINISTRATOR —	
charged with payment of his debt, - - - - -	377
may retain for his debt out of assets, - - - - -	357, 358
 ADVICE OF COUNSEL —	
may avail to mitigate exemplary damages, - - -	237, 747
 AGENT —	
falsely assuming to be, - - - - -	31, 140
liability to principal, - - - - -	131
for failing to disburse money to pay incumbrance, -	129, 130
how the amount of indemnity against his principal ascertained,	137
may receive payment, - - - - -	387
may make tender, - - - - -	448
tender may be made to, when, - - - - -	449
must be shown that he had authority, - - - - -	451
bank agent for holder of paper deposited for payment, -	450
when interest allowed against, - - - - -	622
master liable for exemplary damages for malicious tort of servant or agent, - - - - -	749
 AGGRAVATION —	
not necessary to allege matters of, - - - - -	766
matter of, alleged, not traversable, - - - - -	769
proof of, to enhance damages, - - - - -	729, 731, 735, 736, 745
social standing of parties and defendant's wealth, - -	744, 745

AGREEMENT —

implied, follows consideration,	-	-	-	-	-	205
alternative agreements,	-	-	-	-	-	479
tacit agreement to pay interest,	-	-	-	-	-	582

ALTERNATIVE AGREEMENTS,	-	-	-	-	-	479
-------------------------	---	---	---	---	---	-----

AMENDMENT —

of ad damnum,	-	-	-	-	-	761, 762
of verdict,	-	-	-	-	-	805
must be in matter of form,	-	-	-	-	-	809
court may not amend in matter of substance,	-	-	-	-	-	806, 809
and only according to the intention of the jury,	-	-	-	-	-	809

ANIMALS —

separate owners of animals not jointly liable for their joint acts,						215
otherwise where the owners keep them in one herd,	-	-	-	-	-	215
owner liable for acts of his animals done according to their natural inclinations,	-	-	-	-	-	53
not liable for act of his animal in consequence of its vicious habit of which he had no knowledge,	-	-	-	-	-	54
liable for suffering diseased sheep to trespass and communicate disease,	-	-	-	-	-	24

ANNOYANCE —

as an element of damages, on contract,	-	-	-	-	-	78, 158
--	---	---	---	---	---	---------

ANNUITY —

stipulated damages for non-payment,	-	-	-	-	-	499
damages for negligence destroying security for,	-	-	-	-	-	188
interest on,	-	-	-	-	-	608

APPEAL —

not waived by acceptance of payment,	-	-	-	-	-	465
interest pending,	-	-	-	-	-	711, 715

APPLICATION OF PAYMENTS,

the debtor has absolute right to apply his payments,	-	-	-	-	-	398-425
must exercise the right when he pays,	-	-	-	-	-	399
his direction may be inferred from circumstances,	-	-	-	-	-	399
may be inferred from nature of transaction,	-	-	-	-	-	399
his right of application confined to voluntary payments,	-	-	-	-	-	400
trustee paying may not direct application of his payment,	-	-	-	-	-	401
surety cannot interfere with debtor's application,	-	-	-	-	-	400
no presumption of debtor's intention to apply for exoneration of surety,	-	-	-	-	-	401
nor can subsequent incumbrancer interfere with debtor's application,	-	-	-	-	-	401
an agreement between debtor and creditor for a particular application holds both,	-	-	-	-	-	402
moneys from collaterals, an instance,	-	-	-	-	-	402
acquiescence in a different application made by creditor will amount to consent,	-	-	-	-	-	403

APPLICATION OF PAYMENTS — continued.	<i>Pages.</i>
creditor cannot disregard debtor's direction, - - -	402
debt extinguished to extent of payment, - - -	402
debtor cannot change his application, - - -	403
he will be bound by it, though he apply it to pay interest on a claim not bearing interest, - - -	403
so if he apply it to a debt within statute of frauds, - -	403
or an illegal claim, - - -	403
if applied to pay usury it is deemed extortion, - -	403
not so universally, - - -	403
by mutual consent, debtor's application of payment may be changed, -	404
evidence may be given that payments applied on extra interest, -	404
evidence of debtor's application of payments, -	404, 405
creditor may apply payments where the debtor has made no application, - - -	405
not required to make immediate application, - - -	405
he may apply payment to either of several debts, - -	406
may apply part to each, - - -	407
but not to a disputed, contingent or unliquidated demand when he has others, - - -	406
nor to one not due in lieu of one due, - - -	406
where all the debts are barred by statute of limitations, -	407
creditor may apply the payment on a demand within statute of frauds, - - -	407
on a bill void for want of stamp, - - -	407
on a demand barred by the statute of limitations, - -	407
general statement of creditor's right to make application of payment, - - -	407
should not make an application that the debtor could reasonably object to, - - -	407
he may exercise election though demands are not all of same grade, -	408
as between legal and equitable he must apply on the former,	408
he may apply to a demand not secured, - -	408
circumstances may give the creditor a right to apply as would not otherwise be admissible, - - -	408
as to debts owed by several or to several, - - -	408
creditor cannot apply to a debt contracted after the payment in preference to an existing one, - - -	411
application not complete until debtor notified, - - -	411
right of appropriation confined to the parties, - - -	411
a grantee of a mortgagor cannot insist on its application to the mortgage, - - -	412
agreement binding as to a mode of payment made at the inception of a contract of suretyship, - - -	412
appropriation by the court, - - -	413
court will make it according to the justice and equity of the case,	413

APPLICATION OF PAYMENTS — continued.	<i>Pages.</i>
when payments to be applied pro rata, - - -	415
general payment applied to oldest debt, - - -	418
to a debt bearing interest, and first to interest, - - -	421
to the debt least secured, - - -	421
ARBITRATION —	
damages for wrongful revocation of submission, - - -	95
ARREST —	
mitigation for wrongful arrest, - - -	227, 256
ASSAULT AND BATTERY —	
what may be proved in mitigation, - - -	227, 229
what items of damage may be taken into consideration for, -	158, 729
what consequential damages remote, - - -	49
excess of, if wanton, ground of exemplary damages though be- gun in self-defense, - - -	724
defendant in mitigation may show the <i>res gestæ</i> , - - -	244
ASSESSMENT OF DAMAGES, - - -	771
writ of inquiry, - - -	771
what damages may be assessed without a jury, - - -	972, 827
what a default or demurrer admits, - - -	773
defendant may offer evidence, - - -	776
not allowed to disprove plaintiff's cause of action, - - -	777
when new jury may be called to assess damages, - - -	780
correction of error in assessment, - - -	780
APPROPRIATION OF PAYMENTS, - - -	398-425
See APPLICATION OF PAYMENTS.	
APPRENTICE —	
damages for enticing away, - - -	196
ATTACHMENT —	
what damages remote in actions on the bond, - - -	98
ATTORNEY —	
value of his services, how proved, - - -	799
tender may be made to, - - -	449
attorney's lien, - - -	316
advice of, may be shown in mitigation of exemplary damages, -	747
ATTORNEY OR COUNSEL FEES —	
as an item of damages, - - -	98, 106, 136-147
on bonds and undertakings in judicial proceedings, - - -	141
in other cases as part of indemnity for torts or breaches of contract, - - -	143
BAILEE —	
value of property lost by negligence or converted, and interest, the measure of damages, - - -	173, 174

	<i>Pages.</i>
BANKER—	
liability of, for refusal to pay check, - - -	129
agent of holder of paper deposited for collection, - -	450
BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND NOTES—	
when receipt of them by creditor, payment, - -	371-379
one in possession of, may receive payment, - -	387
in Kentucky, not necessary for jury to notice credits on, -	396
interest on, - - - - -	618
place of contract, law of, - - - - -	638
BONDS AND UNDERTAKINGS—	
given in legal proceedings, - - - - -	141
alternative conditions in bonds, - - - - -	477
BURDEN OF PROOF—	
importance of, in introduction of proof, - - -	783
BURNING FLUID—	
damage for selling explosive, without giving information, -	28
BUSINESS—	
injury to, from torts, recoverable, - - - - 96, 121, 122	
when damages for injury to credit and business refused, -	98
damages for diverting business, - - - - -	98
damages may be stipulated in agreement not to engage in partic- ular business, - - - - -	507
BREACH OF MARRIAGE PROMISE—	
suits for, involve other than pecuniary elements, - - -	156
matters of mitigation, - - - - -	244, 254
what not a mitigation, - - - - -	126
CART—	
leaving cart with horse in a place dangerous to children, -	26
CANAL—	
consequential damages for non-repair. - - - - -	50
CARRIER—	
as to liability of, for loss during delay of transportation, -	59, 60
in case of deviation, - - - - -	69
for personal injury to passenger jumping from stage in view of apparent danger, - - - - -	63
injury to, from dangerous article, not disclosed, - - -	28, 29
consequential damages for delay of transportation, - -	85, 86
damages for failure to carry passenger to destination, -	100-105
for inconvenience to traveler, - - - - -	157
damages in action against, on his contract, may be aggravated, -	158
may be made liable for substituted conveyance, -	155-157
recoupment in action for freight, - - - - -	281
liquidation of damages for default in transportation, -	589

CERTAINTY —

Pages.

damages to be recoverable must be certain in their nature and as to cause from which they proceed, - - - - -	94
requirement that the damage be not remote, a part of the rule requiring certainty, - - - - -	94
uncertainty when the injury easily provable, - - - - -	94
uncertainty where a cause is easily provable, - - - - -	94
all uncertain elements of damage excluded, - - - - -	95-97
liability for the principal loss includes its details and incidents, - - - - -	96
prospective profits of insurance agent, - - - - -	110
of damage for laying one railroad across another, - - - - -	110
conjectural profits of a whaling voyage, - - - - -	110, 111
on warranty of garden seeds, - - - - -	111
damages depending on prospective growth of a fruit orchard, - - - - -	112
for preventing competition for prize, - - - - -	123
uncertain mitigation for breach of marriage promise, - - - - -	126
of failure to provide a sinking fund; - - - - -	126
why less certainty required in cases of tort, - - - - -	161
certainty required of prospective damages, - - - - -	194, 195
of prospective profits, - - - - -	106
destruction of growing crop, - - - - -	194
certainty of future acts under contract to realize profits, - - - - -	195
in action for enticing away servants, - - - - -	196
contracts to stipulate uncertain damages, - - - - -	491, 503, 504

CHARACTER OF PLAINTIFF —

when bad character of plaintiff may be proved in mitigation, - - - - -	253
--	-----

CHILD —

injury to, from negligently leaving dangerous property in public places where children resort, - - - - -	26, 27
putting loaded gun in hands of, - - - - -	26
mitigation in father's action for seduction of daughter, - - - - -	253

CHOSES IN ACTION —

trover will lie for, - - - - -	7
--------------------------------	---

CIRCUIITY OF ACTION —

defense in avoidance of, - - - - -	220
what essential to such defense, - - - - -	221, 222
recoupment allowed to prevent, - - - - -	264, 265

CLERK —

when tender may be made to, - - - - -	450
---------------------------------------	-----

COLLATERALS —

money realized from, payment, - - - - -	379
money so received, appropriated by mutual agreement, - - - - -	379
such money is not merely set-off, - - - - -	379
if the debtor pays his debt he is entitled to return of collaterals, - - - - -	379
implied obligation of creditor receiving, - - - - -	380

	<i>Pages.</i>
COLLATERALS — continued.	
consequences of refusal to account for goods so received, -	380
when placed in hands of third person, - - - -	380
taking collaterals does not suspend right to sue, - -	380
negotiable paper received as means of payment, <i>prima facie</i> payment, - - - - -	380
change of form of collateral does not destroy its character as a collateral, - - - - -	380
creditor is only obliged to apply net proceeds, - - - -	381
assignor may release excess, - - - - -	381
maker's right of defense to, - - - - -	381
must be collected, not sold, - - - - -	382
creditor may relinquish collateral without consent of other cred- itors, - - - - -	383
such relinquishment would discharge surety for same debt to equal amount, - - - - -	383
when creditor has debtor's indorsement of negotiable paper and fails to protest, - - - - -	383
where creditor took possession of usable property for which note given, - - - - -	383
released by tender, - - - - -	471
COLLISION —	
damages at common law for, - - - - -	24
COMPROMISE —	
a good consideration, - - - - -	430
COMMENCEMENT OF SUIT —	
date of, a period in the estimate of damages, - 187, 193, 198, 202, 203	
CONFUSION OF GOODS —	
how loss determined, - - - - -	163
COMMERCIAL VENTURES —	
damages for profits of, - - - - -	118
COMPENSATION —	
necessary in all cases of violation of rights, - - - -	1
the cardinal principle of, - - - - -	17
by this all rules of damages tested and corrected, - - -	18
some exceptions based on policy, - - - - -	18
limited to natural and proximate consequences, - - - -	18
this a logical and legal boundary in respect to details, -	127
extends to all direct injurious consequences, - - - -	19
includes also consequential damages within the limits, -	20
distinction between consequential damages in cases of contract and tort, - - - - -	20, 78
damages correlative to right violated, - - - - -	127
wrongdoer liable for probable consequences, - - - - -	20-73
for depriving owner of property, its value and interest, -	173, 174
for necessary expenses incurred to recover property, - -	106

COMPENSATION — continued.

	<i>Pages.</i>
for physical pain and mental suffering from personal injury,	106
not necessary to show bad motive to obtain compensation,	- 159
for wilful wrongs, compensation given with liberal hand,	- 71, 161
for costs and expenses of suits resulting from wrongs,	- 106
elements of damage for personal torts,	- 158
injury to feelings from insult,	- 766
for injury to riparian rights,	- 96, 766
from removing barrier to flood,	- 27
negligent mislabeling of drug sent into market,	- 73
consequential damages from slander,	- 66
from enticing or taking away slaves or servants,	- 24, 49, 54, 68
for breach of contract, damages contemplated by parties,	- 77-93
direct damages,	- 74-77
recovery mostly confined to these,	- 79
notice of special circumstances enlarges the premises and the re-	
coverable damages result therefrom,	- 79-82
on contracts for sale for special purpose, damages recoverable	
with reference thereto,	- 79-93
on other contracts with special circumstances,	- 84-93
losses sustained and gains prevented,	- 93, 128, 131-148
profits on resale,	- 81-84
for increased expense to substituted carrier,	- 156
the elements of,	- 127
interest for detention of a debt,	- 128
more than interest may be recovered for refusal to pay money,	128, 129
on other contracts, the gains prevented and the losses sustained,	130-148
for breach of marriage promise,	- 156
for inconvenience,	- 157, 158
how compensation affected by motive,	- 156, 748
distinctions made for bad motive,	- 159
stipulation of damages should be confined to,	- 480
when wealth of defendant may be proved to enhance damages	
for compensation,	- 745

CONSIDERATION —

implied assumpsit follows,	- 205
partial want or failure may be shown in mitigation,	- 245
inadequacy of, no defense,	- 426, 430, 431, 537

CONSENT OF PLAINTIFF —

when matter of mitigation,	- 252
----------------------------	-------

CONCERT SINGER —

consequential damages for slander,	- 49
procuring to break contract,	- 49
disabling by battery,	- 49

CONSEQUENTIAL DAMAGES —

definition of,	- 20
wrongdoer liable for probable consequences,	- 21-73

CONSEQUENTIAL DAMAGES — continued.

Pages.

scope of recovery illustrated by cases — of wrongfully causing	
horses to run away, - - - - -	21, 22, 65
invading a plantation, carrying off slaves, leaving crops unprotected, - - - - -	24
leaving bars of pasture down near railroad, - - - - -	25
injuring boats or wagons by collision, - - - - -	24
loss of or injury to animals by non-repair of fences, - - - - -	25
communicating disease by trespassing animals, - - - - -	24
by laying down defective gas pipe, - - - - -	25
by undermining a supporting building, - - - - -	25
by negligently setting fires, - - - - -	25
by leaving horse unattended in public street, - - - - -	26
by putting loaded gun in hands of a child, - - - - -	26
by leaving in public street or navigable stream dangerous property, - - - - -	26, 27
by obstructing access of boats to locks, - - - - -	27
by removing earth from a bank which is a barrier to a flood, - - - - -	27
by removing a harbor light, - - - - -	28
by mislabeling a poisonous drug sent into market, - - - - -	28
by selling explosive burning fluid without disclosing its dangerous quality, - - - - -	28
by delivering to carrier dangerous articles for transportation without explanation of contents, - - - - -	28, 29
by keeping powder in an insecure place, - - - - -	29
by public misrepresentation in matters of business, - - - - -	30
by severing hose in use to extinguish a fire, - - - - -	30
by failure of ship owner to comply with statute requiring vessel to be supplied with medicines, - - - - -	30
by fraud in sale of real estate, - - - - -	30
by falsely assuming to be an agent, - - - - -	31
by non-repair of highways, - - - - -	31, 36-46
by excluding vessel from the shelter of a sea-wall, - - - - -	48
by injury done by trespassing animal following his natural disposition, - - - - -	53, 54
not necessary that particular injury be foreseen, or certain to happen, - - - - -	47
instances in which damages not natural and proximate consequence, - - - - -	48-59
non-repair of bridge followed by loss of wood awaiting conveyance to market, - - - - -	48
assault and battery followed by loss of an office, - - - - -	49
or causing inability to perform in theater, - - - - -	49
a concert singer refusing to sing because libeled, - - - - -	49
omission to give notice to repair canal lock, - - - - -	50
concealment of debtor's property to prevent seizure by his creditors, - - - - -	51
fraudulent representation of condition of a corporation preventing attachment, - - - - -	52

CONSEQUENTIAL DAMAGES—continued.	Pages.
causing it to be believed that plaintiff was an illicit distiller, followed by his conviction - - - - -	52
kicking of a child by a trespassing horse, - - - - -	53
enticement away of servants as cause of loss in dealings with others afterwards employed, - - - - -	54
loss from failure of public officer to perform a public duty, - - - - -	58
or from wrongful act to third person, - - - - -	55, 56
no liability where act becomes injurious by extraordinary cir- cumstances, - - - - -	56
negligent wetting of wool, requiring original package to be opened, whereby return of duties lost, - - - - -	57
frustrating plan for special use of team, etc., by wrongful seizure, loss of board of passenger excluded from ship, voluntarily delaying to sue, - - - - -	58
injury to goods, or their loss by flood or fire, during negligently delayed transportation, - - - - -	59
New York cases of that kind, - - - - -	59, 60
loss by trustee's deposit in a bank which broke, - - - - -	61
the rule in jure, causa proxima, non remota spectatur, - - - - -	32-46
applied in insurance cases, - - - - -	32
in Massachusetts, to statutory liability for non-repair of highways, - - - - -	32
in suits at common law, causa proxima extends to natural and probable consequences, - - - - -	33
one cause may be the responsible one, though it be one of several in combination, - - - - -	40
it must be the efficient cause, - - - - -	40-46
when such, it is immaterial what other causes concur or co- operate without the plaintiff's fault, - - - - -	61-73
the primary may be the proximate cause, though it operate through intervening agencies, - - - - -	63
the act of the injured party may be the more immediate cause of the injury, - - - - -	62
as where, in view of danger, he jumps from a carriage, - - - - -	63
the innocent or culpable act of a third person may be the imme- diate cause of the loss, - - - - -	64
illustrated by the noted squib case, - - - - -	64, 65
where bystanders increased the fright of runaway horses, - - - - -	65
the case of an altered assessment, - - - - -	66
acts induced by slander, - - - - -	66
yielding to malicious solicitation, - - - - -	49, 68
turning water into a canal into which a careless driver had pre- cipitated a passenger, - - - - -	69
otherwise where wrongful act of third person was only remotely induced by defendant's act, - - - - -	67
or only furnished opportunity, - - - - -	70
responsibility for property lost by torts of third persons, - - - - -	70

CONSEQUENTIAL DAMAGES — continued.		<i>Pages.</i>
for breach of contract, such damages as were within the con-		
templation of the parties when contracting, - - -		77-93
effect of notice of special circumstances, - - -		80-84, 92
rules laid down in <i>Hadley v. Baxendale</i> , - - -		84
adopted in this country, - - -		90, 91
recovery may be had for successive consequences, - -		104
CONTRACT FOR PARTICULAR WORKS —		
damages for failure to complete, or delay in completing, -		109, 110
for stopping the work, - - -		113-118
may recover for part performance, - - -		132
for preparations to perform, - - -		131
duty of an employer to remedy slight defects to lessen dam-		
ages, - - -		150
recoupment between contractor and employer, - - -		282
CONTRACT OF SALE —		
damages on, - - -		75, 80-92
vendor against vendee, - - -		80-92, 107
purchaser may recoup for vendor's fraud, - - -		277, 278
for breach of warranty, express or implied, - - -		278, 283
stipulation of damages on, - - -		506, 507, 518, 520
interest on purchase money, - - -		592, 612, 613, 614
CONTRACTS TO PAY MONEY —		
interest and other damages on, - - -		128-130, 531
when banker refuses to pay check, - - -		129
for failure to pay drafts under special arrangements, -		129
failure of agent furnished with money to pay incumbrance, -		129
contracts to stipulate damages on, - - -		492, 503
agreements to pay more than interest, - - -		496
agreements to pay attorney's fees and costs in case of default,		494
in case of public undertaking, - - -		495
CONTINUING OBLIGATIONS AND WRONGS - - -		
contracts of indemnity, - - -		186
what may be included in recovery, - - -		190
the law will not presume a continuance of a wrong, - -		190, 191
necessity of successive actions, - - -		199
where continuous duty, - - -		202
where continuous duty, - - -		187, 190, 202
contracts for maintenance, - - -		203
CONTRACTOR —		
in action against, it is a mitigation that he has not been		
paid, - - -		253
CONVERSION —		
value and interest, measure of damages, - - -		173, 174
special owner may recover according to his interest, - -		210
mitigation by return of property, - - -		238-240
damages in trover assessed on equitable principles, - -		240
interest recoverable, - - -		240

CORPORATION —

Pages.

liable, like natural persons, for acts of agents,	- . -	750
---	-------	-----

COSTS —

of former actions, when not recoverable,	- - - -	98
recoverable when suit proximate result of defendant's tort or		
breach of contract,	- - - -	106
when recoverable against indemnitor or warrantor,	-	135-147
costs paid or incurred by a surety,	- - - -	134
under what circumstances a party indemnified may incur costs,	-	135
on bonds and undertakings in judicial proceedings,	-	141
on contracts made by one falsely claiming to be agent,	- - -	140
necessary to pay in paying demand after suit brought,	-	260

COUNTS —

effect of general verdict where one of several counts bad,	-	819
--	---	-----

COUNTERCLAIM,

261

COURT —

has power over verdict,	- - - -	2
may set aside excessive or insufficient verdicts,	- -	810
may amend informal verdicts,	- - - -	809

CREDIT —

injury to, from failure to pay check,	- - - -	129
injury to, remote in action on attachment bond,	- - -	98

CROPS —

for preventing the raising of crops by removal of slaves,	-	24, 99
failure to fulfil contract to harvest,	- - - -	75
failure to deliver threshing machine,	- - - -	99
proof of the value of,	- - - -	194
opinion of qualified witnesses as to growth of,	- -	793
duty of plaintiff to prevent damages by closing fence,	- -	150

CREDITOR —

may extinguish debt by gift,	- - - -	355
liability in respect to collaterals,	- - - -	379, 383
application of payments by,	- - - -	405
when made debtor's executor, may regain his debt,	- -	357
tender to,	- - - -	443
when a devise to, a payment,	- - - -	354
composition with,	- - - -	430
value of debtor's custody to,	- - - -	251

CRIMINAL CONVERSATION —

mitigation in action for,	- - - -	254
slight intercourse between husband and wife,	- - -	254

CURRENCY —

its relation to money,	- - - -	321, 322, 325
contracts presumed to be made with reference to the currency		
of the place of contract,	- - - -	336

CUSTODY —	<i>Pages.</i>
value of, to judgment creditor, - - - - -	251
DAM —	
indirect benefits from mill no mitigation of damages, - -	243
DAMAGES —	
nature and purpose of, - - - - -	1-8
certain damages governed by legal measure, - - - - -	3
other damages left to discretion of the jury for compensation or punishment, - - - - -	3, 4
the law infers some damage from every infraction of a right, -	2, 9
damages so inferred generally indeterminate as to amount,	2
then only ground for nominal damages, - - - - -	2, 9-16
nominal damages, - - - - -	9-16
the right to, absolute when a right has been violated, - -	2, 10
the court may add them by amendment to verdict for plaintiff,	827
what must concur to give a right to damages, - - - - -	3
damnum absque injuria, - - - - -	3, 4, 5
injuria sine damno, - - - - -	3
the law gives a private remedy for damages only for private wrongs, - - - - -	6
unless there is a special injury, - - - - -	6
legal quality of a right to damages, - - - - -	7
of the nature of property, - - - - -	7
protected by law, - - - - -	7
except for personal torts, it survives, - - - - -	7
when the right to damages attaches, - - - - -	7
compensation, cardinal principle of, - - - - -	17
the right to compensation extends to direct damages, -	19
and consequential damages which are natural and proximate, -	18-73
the probable consequences of tort, - - - - -	21
illustrations, - - - - -	21-73
for wilful wrong damages given with liberal hand, - -	71, 161
increased for compensation by bad motive and aggrava- tions, - - - - -	161, 726-738
damages in such cases not confined to compensation, -	2, 3, 716
exemplary damages, - - - - -	716
for breach of contract, damages recoverable which were con- templated by the parties, - - - - -	74-93
required certainty of damages, - - - - -	94-126
elements of damage, - - - - -	127
interest for detention of debt, - - - - -	128, 537
full compensation for failure to pay money under special circumstances, - - - - -	128
for breach of other contracts, gains prevented and losses sustained, - - - - -	130
value of bargain for total breach, - - - - -	130
in proportion for partial breach, - - - - -	130

DAMAGES — continued.*Pages.*

exceptions on contracts relating to real estate, - - -	130
profits, when recoverable, - - -	113-121, 130, 132
for preparation to perform contract and part performance, -	131
losses, recovery for, - - - - -	131-148
for wrongs depriving owner of property, its value and interest, 173, 174	
necessary expense to recover it, - - - - -	106
necessary expenses of suits resulting from wrongs, - - -	106
for pain, physical and mental, from personal injury and	
insult, - - - - -	158, 766
for breach of marriage promise, - - - - -	7, 156
for injury to business, - - - - -	96, 98, 106, 126
interest on pecuniary items of damage, - - - - -	629
duty of plaintiff to lessen and prevent damage, - - -	148
entirety of damages, - - - - -	175
prospective damages, when recoverable, - - - - -	187-198
necessity to include all in one action, - - - - -	175
continuing obligations and liabilities, - - - - -	186-198
as to necessity of successive actions for, - - - - -	202
as to parties, - - - - -	203
legal liquidations, - - - - -	220
in avoidance of circuitry of action, - - - - -	220
by mutual credit in connected accounts, - - - - -	224
by mitigation of damages, - - - - -	226
by recoupment and counterclaim, - - - - -	261
by marshaling and distribution, - - - - -	302
by set-off of judgments, - - - - -	311
conventional liquidations, - - - - -	345
payment, - - - - -	345
accord and satisfaction, - - - - -	425
release, - - - - -	433
stipulated damages, - - - - -	475
exemplary damages, - - - - -	716
statutory damages, - - - - -	770
pleading — general and special damages, - - - - -	759-770
ad damnum, - - - - -	759-761
assessment of damages, - - - - -	771
evidence of, - - - - -	782
opinions of amount not admissible, - - - - -	782
verdict for, - - - - -	803
excessive and insufficient verdicts, - - - - -	810
must be certain, - - - - -	816
judgment for, - - - - -	827
restitution on reversal, - - - - -	830

DEBT —

damages for detention of, - - - - -	128, 596
value of, in foreign currency, - - - - -	341, 342

DEBTOR —	<i>Pages.</i>
his right to apply payments, - - - - -	399
value of his custody to creditor, - - - - -	251
when made creditor's executor, - - - - -	357
when debtor made administrator of creditor's estate, - - -	357
may pay debt by legacy, - - - - -	354
cannot pay debt without discharging it, - - - - -	352
DEFAULT —	
what it admits, - - - - -	773-776
DEMURRER —	
what admits, - - - - -	773-775
DEPRECIATED CURRENCY, - - - - -	333, 334
DEVIATION —	
liability from, laid down in <i>Davis v. Garrett</i> , - - - - -	60
DIRECT DAMAGES, - - - - -	19
absolute responsibility for, in cases of tort and contract, - -	19
DISTRIBUTION, - - - - -	302
DISEASE —	
suffering animals having, to go at large, - - - - -	24
physician communicating infection to customer, - - - - -	281
DOG —	
damages for killing, - - - - -	802
DOLLARS —	
contracts between citizens payable in, - - - - -	336
when contracts made in foreign country, so payable, - - -	337
made in insurgent states, - - - - -	337
ambiguity in the word there, - - - - -	337, 338
contract payable in, may require payment in other legal cur- rency, - - - - -	454
DOUBLE DAMAGES, - - - - -	826
must be specially claimed in declaration, - - - - -	826
jury or court may double the damages, - - - - -	826
not recoverable by general verdict, if common law cause joined,	826
DRUGS —	
liability for sending into market mislabeled, - - - - -	28, 73
DUTY —	
of plaintiff to prevent damages, - - - - -	148
ELEMENTS OF DAMAGE —	
elementary limitation to natural and proximate results, - - -	127
always correlative to right violated, - - - - -	127
injured party entitled to damages which will place him in as good condition as if contract performed or wrong not com- mitted, - - - - -	127, 128

ELEMENTS OF DAMAGE—continued.*Pages.*

interest for deferring payment of moneys due, - -	128
greater damages than interest sometimes recoverable for failure to pay money, - - - - -	128-130
injury to credit for failure to pay check, - - - - -	129
injury to commercial venture, and expenses of other arrangements, by failure to pay drafts, - - - - -	129
failure to disburse money to pay incumbrance, - -	129
gains prevented by total or partial breach of contract, - -	130
losses sustained, - - - - -	131-158
money, property and rights directly lost by breach, - -	131
expenditures in preparation to perform contract, - -	131, 132
part performance, besides profits, - - - - -	131, 132
expenditures in expectation of performance, - - - - -	133
sums necessarily paid to third persons, - - - - -	134
compensation for things done to prevent damage, - -	148, 156
extra expense incurred by plaintiff to secure benefits of contract after defendant's breach, - - - - -	155
for personal torts, loss of time, and ability to earn money, impairment of faculties, etc., - - - - -	158
distinctions made for bad motive, - - - - -	159
on contracts relating to real estate, - - - - -	159
on quantum meruit claim for services, - - - - -	160
in cases of fraud or other intentional wrong, - - - - -	161
confusion of goods, - - - - -	163
where property improved by wrongdoer, - - - - -	164
value of property and interest, - - - - -	173, 174

EMINENT DOMAIN—

uncertain damages where one railroad crosses another, -	110
entirety of damages, - - - - -	191
interest allowed on assessment, - - - - -	604
when owner's right to damages assessed absolute, - -	604

ENTICING—

a party to break his contract, - - - - -	49
servants, etc., to leave their masters, - - - - -	49, 54, 68

ENTIRETY OF DAMAGES, - - - - -

the damages for a cause of action not divisible, - - -	175
all to be claimed in one action, though they extend into the future, - - - - -	175
effect of bringing suit for part only of entire demand, -	178-180
what is an entire demand, - - - - -	177, 183-190
all the damages from a single tortious act an entirety, -	196
not necessary that all the damages accrue before suit, -	187
what is not a double remedy, - - - - -	191
prospective damages, - - - - -	187, 190, 193, 197
certainty of proof of future damages, - - - - -	195
to be shown with reasonable certainty, - - - - -	196

ENTIRETY OF DAMAGES—continued.	<i>Pages.</i>
future damages from enticing away servants, etc., - -	196
future damages from personal injuries, - - -	197
where property taken for public use, - - -	175
present worth of such damages given, - - -	198
parties may sever an entire demand, - - -	177
what will be a severance by the parties, - - -	178
contracts to do several things successively, - - -	178
continuing obligations, - - -	186
items of account, - , - - -	184
entire cause of action for total breach of contract, - -	177
for future delivery of property, - - -	176
contracts of indemnity, - - -	190
the test of entirety, - - -	183
continuous breach of contract, - - -	198
several claims or demands on one contract, - - -	178
the law will not presume a continuance of wrong, - -	199
nuisance by flooding land, - - -	202
necessity of successive actions, - - -	202
one instrument containing distinct and unconnected covenants, -	184
parties to sue and be sued, - - -	203
damages to joint parties injured, entire, - - -	203
they must be sued for by party in whom the legal interest is vested, - - -	204
not joint when contract apportions the legal interest, -	205
implied assumpsit follows the consideration, - - -	205
several persons claiming distinct rights cannot join, - -	205
where cause of action accrues to several on contract it is an entirety, - - -	205
how joint claim may be severed, - - -	205
cannot be by partial assignments, - - -	205
nor by one of several jointly entitled to sue giving a release, -	205
effect of such a release, - - -	205
its effect when the co-creditors are partners, - - -	206
effect of death of one, - - -	203
a joint demand may be severed by consent, - - -	206
a promise by debtor to assignee of part, - - -	206
when misjoinder of plaintiffs fatal, - - -	206
nonjoinder of a party who should join as plaintiff in action on contract, - - -	206
nonjoinder as co-plaintiff in tort, - - -	207
joinder of defendants; effect of nonjoinder and misjoinder, -	207
survival in case of joint promise, - - -	207
representative of deceased cannot be joined, - - -	207
several agreements in one instrument, - - -	208
effect of joining too many defendants in action on contract, -	208
effect of nonjoinder, - - -	208
how joint liability extinguished or severed, - - -	208

ENTIRETY OF DAMAGES — continued.

	<i>Pages.</i>
principles on which joint right or liability determined, -	208
tortious act not an entirety as to parties injured, - - -	209
separate actions by part owners, - - - -	209
actions by general and special owners, - - - -	210
in one suit the court will not take cognizance of the separate	
claims of different persons, - - - -	211
joint and several liability for torts, - - - -	211
what necessary to a joint liability for tort, - - -	212
joint liability of several parties acting without concert by a com-	
mon agent, - - - -	213
joint liability for making a drunkard, - - - -	216

ESCAPE—

measure of damages, - - - -	247
mitigation in action for, - - - -	247
recovery for, does not relieve debtor, - - - -	243

EVIDENCE, - - - -

it must be adapted to the damages claimed, - - -	782
the amount of pecuniary items to be proved, - -	782, 785
what assumed when inquiry of damages commences, -	783
burden of proof, - - - -	783
matter of discharge or reduction to be shown by defendant,	784
intendments against the party who holds back evidence, -	784
intendments against party by whose fault uncertainty exists,	784
plaintiff not entitled to recover without proof on the presump-	
tion contra spoliatores, - - - -	785
witnesses can only testify to facts, except as experts, -	785
opinions as to value received, - - - -	785, 795, 798
opinions on matters of common observation and experience,	786
instances of the admission and rejection of opinions, - -	788
received on the fact of intoxication, imbecility, insanity, -	789
on questions of size, time, distance, quantity, - -	789-792
received on the questions of handwriting, identity, - -	789
may be received upon matters of which the witness has knowl-	
edge, but which cannot be adequately described, - - -	787
a witness cannot be permitted to give an opinion upon matters	
which are uncertain and cannot be a part of any experience, -	793
not of injury from a competitive business, - - - -	793
a witness may be asked as to the probable growth of crops; also	
as to the probable amount of work a mill would do, - -	794
a witness may not be asked for opinion of the amount of dam-	
ages, - - - -	794
in action for personal injury physician may be asked for his	
opinion from examination as to treatment pursued and the	
effect, - - - -	794
on proof of value, testimony of market prices, - - -	795
classification of staple commodities, - - - -	795

EVIDENCE—continued.	<i>Pages.</i>
witness may testify of market prices from hearsay, - -	796
market value at a particular place and time, how proved, - -	796, 797
may be shown by circumstances, - -	797
value not only of property but services may be proved by	
opinions, - - - - -	798
by actual sales, - - - - -	799
by elements of value where there is no market value, - -	800
proof of the value of dogs, - - - - -	802
grounds of opinion should be given, - - - - -	802
EXEMPLARY DAMAGES, - - - - -	2, 3, 716
compensation increased for wrongs done with bad motive, -	716
or accompanied by insult, - - - - -	726, 735, 742
damages given beyond compensation for wrongs done with	
malice, - - - - -	717
maintained in Kentucky, - - - - -	717
was formerly in New Hampshire; not now for wrongs which are	
criminal offenses, - - - - -	717
maintained in a majority of the states, and sanctioned by	
supreme court of the United States, - - - - -	719-722
in what cases allowed, - - - - -	718-725
in some states confined to liberal compensation for aggravated	
wrongs, - - - - -	726-729
the difference, - - - - -	722, 736, 737
the scope of exemplary damages in Michigan, - - - - -	734
refused in New Hampshire, - - - - -	729
in Massachusetts, Indiana and Nebraska, - - - - -	732-734
diversity of opinion where the wrong punishable as a criminal	
offense, - - - - -	738
the technical grounds on which double punishment justified,	
738, 739, 741	
the objections to, stated by Foster, J., - - - - -	719, 729
the objection is that there is a repetition of punishment, -	739, 741
not removed by one being a pecuniary mulct for the benefit of	
the injured party, - - - - -	742
exemplary damages cannot be claimed as matter of right, -	742
their allowance left to the discretion of the jury, - - - -	724, 742
but excessive verdicts for, may be set aside, - - - - -	742
what may be proved to obtain or enhance these damages, -	719-729
all the facts and circumstances, - - - - -	724
gross negligence dangerous to persons, - - - - -	719
aggravated misconduct or lawless acts, - - - - -	720
in slander, libel, seduction, - - - - -	720
where the defendant acted recklessly, wilfully or maliciously	
to injure, - - - - -	717, 720, 724
in cases of outrage and oppression, vindictiveness, - - -	717
the social standing of parties, and wealth of defendant, -	
743, 744, 745, 746	

EXEMPLARY DAMAGES—continued.	<i>Pages.</i>
allowed to induce wrongdoer to desist, - - - -	717
and to deter others, - - - -	717
as a punishment and a warning, - - - -	737
for correcting social abuses, - - - -	719
for punishment and example, - - - -	720, 721, 723
an amount allowed beyond compensation for these objects, -	723
object of proving defendant's wealth, - - - -	744
not allowed in Iowa, - - - -	745
bad motive not itself a tort, - - - -	748
what may be shown to prevent or reduce these damages, -	747
advice of counsel, - - - -	747
counsel must be entitled to act as such, - - - -	747
provocation, - - - -	748
if actual injury trivial, there is no ground for exemplary damages, - - - -	748
where several participate in the wrong, and only one from bad motives, he alone subject to these damages, - - - -	749
parties liable, - - - -	749
master, for act of servant, when, - - - -	749
corporation liable like natural person, - - - -	750
diversity of opinion as to extent of liability of corporation, -	751-758
municipal corporations not liable to, - - - -	758
may be recovered against public officers, - - - -	758
not recoverable against estate of deceased wrongdoer, - -	758
 EXPENSES—	
of recovering property tortiously taken, - - - -	98, 106
of suits recoverable when suit necessary consequence of defendant's wrongful act, - - - -	106
against party bound to indemnify, - - - -	134-147
of suits which are result of defendant's breach of contract or tort, -	142
mitigation for return of property diminished by, - - - -	239
when expense of keeping horses must be alleged, - - - -	764
the law does not imply expenses for attorney to obtain discharge from imprisonment, - - - -	766
 EXPERTS—	
testimony of, - - - -	786-794
 EXTRAORDINARY CIRCUMSTANCES—	
no recovery when injury arises from, - - - -	65
 EXCESSIVE DAMAGES—	
verdict for, will be set aside, - - - -	810
objection for, may be removed by remittitur, - - - -	812
 EXECUTION LIEN—	
will be discharged by tender, - - - -	472

EXECUTOR —	<i>Pages.</i>
de son tort may mitigate damages by showing payment of debts	
of the deceased, - - - - -	240
cannot retain for his own debt, - - - - -	358
when debtor made executor, a release, - - - - -	357
not a release in equity, - - - - -	357
may retain for his debt, - - - - -	357
FALSE IMPRISONMENT —	
advice of counsel in mitigation, - - - - -	237
not a mitigation that defendant acted on instruction of employer, - - - - -	237
officer may arrest for felony on suspicion, - - - - -	256
what special injury not implied and must be alleged, - - - - -	766
on default what defendant not allowed to show, - - - - -	778
FALSE REPRESENTATIONS —	
person making, liable to make them good, - - - - -	30
of receipts from property being negotiated for, - - - - -	68
FEELINGS —	
no recovery on contracts for injury to, - - - - -	78, 100, 105
law implies injury to, in cases of personal injury and insult, - - - - -	766
may be the principal element of injury — when considered, - - - - -	734, 735
FENCES —	
consequential damages from defects in, - - - - -	25
for leaving open, - - - - -	25, 47
duty of plaintiff to prevent damages by repairing or closing fence, - - - - -	150
FERRY —	
damages on covenant to maintain, - - - - -	98
FINE —	
no interest recoverable on, - - - - -	598
FIRE —	
consequential damages for negligently setting, - - - - -	27
for preventing extinguishment by cutting hose, - - - - -	30
loss of houses pulled down to prevent spread of, <i>damnum absque injuria</i> , - - - - -	6
when recovery allowed for, exposure considered, - - - - -	236
FISHERY —	
the law infers damage for unauthorized fishing in several fishery, - - - - -	12
FLOOD —	
the law implies some damage from flowage of land, - - - - -	12
damages from, in consequence of removing earth from bank which was a barrier, - - - - -	27
loss of goods from, by carrier delaying transportation, - - - - -	59, 60
defendant may show in mitigation that injury would otherwise have come from same flood, - - - - -	245

FLUCTUATIONS—		<i>Pages.</i>
in value of money, - - - - -		324-338
FORBEARANCE—		
consideration for, payment of interest for compensation, -		531
FOREIGN DEBT—		
how payable, - - - - -		321
amount recoverable on, - - - - -		341, 342
FOREIGN CURRENCY—		
how treated, - - - - -		319, 320
how value of, ascertained, - - - - -		340
FOREIGN JUDGMENT—		
interest on, - - - - -		602
FOUNDATION—		
of building—negligently undermining, - - - - -		25
disturbance of lateral support not actionable, when, - - -		3
FRAUD—		
false public representation, liability to any party deceived and injured, - - - - -		30
in sale of real estate—improvements made, - - - - -		30
falsely assuming to be an agent, - - - - -		31
falsely representing condition of corporation to prevent attachment, - - - - -		52
damages for, in sale, may be recouped in action for purchase money, - - - - -		277, 278
FREIGHT—		
See RECOUPMENT AND COUNTERCLAIM, - - - - -		281
FRIVOLOUS SUIT, - - - - -		18, 14
FRUIT ORCHARD—		
damages depending on growth of, - - - - -		112
FUTURE DAMAGES, - - - - -		187, 190, 193, 197
GARDEN SEEDS—		
damages on warranty of, - - - - -		111
GAS PIPE—		
damages for negligently laying, - - - - -		25
GENERAL ISSUE—		
payment may be proved under, for mitigation, - - - - -		260
not for a complete defense, - - - - -		389
mitigation in slander under, - - - - -		232-236
GOLD—		
a legal tender currency of United States, - - - - -		328
GOOD AND BAD FAITH—		
distinctions made for bad motive, - - - - -		159
in plea of justification in slander, - - - - -		235

GOODS—	<i>Pages.</i>
proof of value of, - - - - -	795
evidence to classify, - - - - -	795
how right to recover for destruction of, by mob, affected by plaintiff's negligence in not apprising officers of the danger, -	154
GOOD WILL—	
loss of, to a tavern stand, when an item of damage, - -	98
stipulations fixing damages in contracts relating to, - -	507
opinions incompetent as to damage of railroad to, - -	793
GRIFFIN v. COLVER—	
profits, when recoverable, - - - - -	93, 94
rule of damages contemplated, - - - - -	94
certainty of damages, - - - - -	94
GROSS NEGLIGENCE—	
as to exemplary damages for, - - - - -	719, 721, 73
GROUNDLESS SUIT—	
no damages for, if not maliciously prosecuted, - -	4
GUNPOWDER—	
consequential damages for negligently keeping, - - -	29
HADLEY v. BAXENDALE—	
rules of damage laid down in, - - - - -	79, 84-90
HARBOR LIGHT—	
damages for removing, - - - - -	28
HIGHWAYS—	
consequential damages from non-repair of, - - -	31, 36-46
HORSES—	
liability for damages done when they run away, -	21, 22, 65
damage done by, according to their natural inclination,	53
when done contrary to their ordinary habit, - -	53
damage for injury to, - - - - -	100
IDIOT—	
anybody may make tender for, - - - - -	449
IDENTITY—	
of property when lost by wrongdoer's act, - - -	164, 171
proof of, by opinions, - - - - -	789
ILLEGAL ACTS—	
consequential damages for, - - - - -	71
illegal arrest, damages for, how mitigated, - - -	227
for illegal seizure of goods, - - - - -	238
ILLNESS—	
damages for, include pain and expenses, - - -	158, 159
not recoverable for, when caused by breach of contract, -	78, 103
but for pecuniary consequences recovery may be had, -	104

IMPLIED CONTRACT —

as to parties, follows consideration, - - - - - *Pages.* 205

INCONVENIENCE —

recovery for, as an item of damage, - - - - - 78, 102, 157, 158
 caused to riparian owner by pollution of stream running through
 farm, - - - - - 96

INCUMBRANCE —

what not an expense recoverable on covenant against, - 95
 damages for failure to fulfil contract to discharge, - - 129
 damages on warranty against, - - - - - 765
 what must be alleged in action on the covenant against, - - 765

INDEMNITY —

measure of recovery on, and how determined, - - - 135-147
 effect of judgment recovered against indemnified party, - 135
 when notice to principal to defend material, - 135, 142-147
 when indemnified party may recover for costs, - - - 136
 in case of disputable or unliquidated claim, - - - 136
 the course taken by indemnified party must be reasonable,—his
 defense judicious, - - - - - 136, 140
 recovery of attorney fees as part of costs, - - - 138, 139
 distinction recognized in Massachusetts, - - - - 138
 what a warrantee may recover after being put to costs, - 140-142
 rule in favor of party made liable for another's tort, in recovery
 over against wrongdoer, - - - - 137, 138
 right of indemnitor to direct as to defense, - - - 136, 137
 up to what time damages may be computed, - - - 190

INFANT —

who may make a tender for, - - - - - 449

INJURY —

compensation equal to, the cardinal rule, - - - 17, 18
 duty of plaintiff to exert himself to lessen, - - - 148, 238
 increase of, by plaintiff's voluntary act or negligence, matter of
 mitigation, - - - - - 237

INQUIRY OF DAMAGES, - - - - - 771

when properly entered upon, - - - - - 783

INSANITY —

proof of, does not require experts, - - - - 789

INSOLVENCY —

of execution debtor as mitigation of damages for escape, - 246
 when creditor may apply payment on debts for which he holds
 collaterals, in case of insolvency of debtor, - - - 280

INSUFFICIENT DAMAGES —

verdict for, may be set aside, - - - - - 810

INSURANCE —

money from, received by injured party, not to be considered in
 mitigation, - - - - - 243

INTEREST—

	<i>Pages.</i>
measure of damages for delay in payment of money, - - -	128
on value of property, part of measure of damages, - - -	174
general payment applied to interest-bearing debt, and first to interest, - - -	421
agreements to pay more than interest for failure to pay money, definition, - - -	496 531
past use of money, valid consideration for promise, - - -	531
relation of principal and interest, - - -	532, 675
tender will not stop interest before debt due, - - -	532
when interest due, it may be recovered, though principal not due, interest as damages follows principal, - - -	532 534, 677
recoverable of right as damages, - - -	534
interest by the early common law, - - -	535
legalized by early English statutes, - - -	535
present English statute, - - -	536
interest at common law in America, - - -	536
agreements for interest, - - -	537
promises to pay "with interest," - - -	539
liberally construed, - - -	539
law or custom fixes rate of interest, - - -	541
legal or stipulated, applies from date, - - -	541
same rate generally runs after maturity, - - -	542
where it does not, if stipulated above ordinary rate, - - -	549
agreements for interest until principal paid, - - -	553
binding until debt paid or put in judgment, parties cannot stipulate for more than ordinary legal rate after maturity in Minnesota, - - -	553 554
contracts for an increased rate after default, - - -	555
question whether increased rate a penalty, - - -	555
damages cannot be liquidated for non-payment of money so as to evade statute against usury, - - -	556
agreed rate above what the law allows, a penalty, within the legal limits parties may agree upon a reasonable rate of interest as damages, - - -	556 556
effect of usury found, - - -	561
it is deemed equitable that the debtor pay the debt and legal interest, - - -	562
who may take advantage of usury, - - -	562
plea of usury not favored, - - -	561
computation under usury statutes, - - -	571-576
agreements for more than legal rate after maturity, - - -	576
they stipulate a penalty or liquidate damages, - - -	577
when debtor relieved in Illinois, - - -	578
interest as compensation, - - -	581
by tacit agreement on accounts, - - -	582
quantum meruit claim for interest, - - -	586
allowed on money lent, - - -	587

INTEREST — continued.

	<i>Pages.</i>
allowed on money paid, - - - - -	588
on money advanced by surety, partner, trustee, etc., - - -	589
between vendor and purchaser, - - - - -	292
interest allowed from the time money ought to be paid, -	596
right to interest as damages extinguished by payment of principal, - - - - -	600
allowed generally on liquidated sums overdue, - - - - -	596
not allowed on statutory penalties, - - - - -	598
may be recovered on liquidated damages, - - - - -	598
not included in revival of judgment by sci. fa., - - - - -	605
allowed on sums due for rent, - - - - -	606
so if payable in services or property, - - - - -	607
allowed on annuities and legacies, - - - - -	608
recoverable on moneys due on policies of insurance, - - -	609
not allowed on unliquidated damages, - - - - -	610
when demand unliquidated so as to exclude interest, -	610
discussion of this point by Bronson, J., - - - - -	611
same by Johnson, J., - - - - -	613
interest on accounts as damages for delay of payment, -	615
why refused on running accounts, - - - - -	615, 618
when demand of payment necessary, - - - - -	619
when allowed as money had and received, - - - - -	621
when allowed against agents and trustees, - - - - -	622
on money obtained by extortion or fraud, - - - - -	628
mere depositary or stakeholder not liable for, - - - - -	622
interest as damages for torts, - - - - -	629
law of what place and time governs, - - - - -	630, 662
allegation and proof of foreign law, - - - - -	664
effect of change of the law of the place of contract, - -	666
interest as an incident to the principal, - - - - -	675, 677
interest due by agreement, a debt, - - - - -	675
interest upon interest — compound interest, - - - - -	678
instances of interest upon interest, - - - - -	679
interest on instalments of interest, - - - - -	680
separate agreements for interest, - - - - -	682
periodical interest after maturity, - - - - -	684
computation — application and effect of partial payments, -	686
suspension of interest, - - - - -	691
by judicial proceedings, - - - - -	692
by war, - - - - -	695
by tender, - - - - -	698
by offer to pay, less than tender, - - - - -	698
how interest must be claimed in pleading, - - - - -	705, 763
interest on verdicts before judgment, - - - - -	708
on judgment pending review in appellate court, - - -	711

INTERMEDIATE DAMAGE —

between wrongful taking and return of property chargeable to the wrongdoer, - - - - -	239
---	-----

INTOXICATION —	<i>Pages.</i>
who jointly liable for causing habitual, - - - -	216
JUDGMENT —	
when judgment against plaintiff evidence against one bound to indemnify him, - - - -	142, 143
effect of seasonable notice to defend, - - - -	142-144
may be paid to attorney who obtained it, - - - -	387
judgment lien will not be discharged by tender, - -	473
the money must be paid into court and judgment discharged of record, - - - -	472
interest on, - - - -	592
not included in, when revived by sci. fa., - - - -	605
interest on, pending review in appellate court, - -	711
definition, - - - -	827
must follow the verdict, - - - -	828
what additions may be made from data in the record, -	828
must be certain, - - - -	828
should state the amount precisely and in the denominations of the lawful currency, - - - -	828, 829
in words at full length, - - - -	829
JOINT OBLIGATIONS OR LIABILITIES, - - - -	203-219
principles on which determined, - - - -	208
how extinguished or severed, - - - -	208
joint and several liability for torts, - - - -	211
owners of cattle joining to do damage, - - - -	215
independent acts concurring in effects, - - - -	215, 216
JURY —	
when jury must be called to assess damages, - - - -	772
when new jury may be sworn to assess damages, - - -	780
jury tam quam, - - - -	779
deliberations of, - - - -	803
not bound to yield their judgment and adopt opinions of witnesses, - - - -	803
may provisionally take arithmetical average, - - - -	803
prior agreement to adopt it as a verdict vitiates a verdict so made, -	803
what affidavits may or may not be read to affect the verdict, -	804
when the duties of a jury ended, - - - -	806
they must affirm their verdict in court, - - - -	807
the court may direct them to seal verdict, - - - -	807
exemplary damages are in the discretion of the jury when the question of their allowance submitted, - - - -	742
damages for compensation when there is no legal measure, referred to discretion of the jury, - - - -	2
LANDLORD AND TENANT —	
matters of mitigation against rent, - - - -	255
involuntary payments in exoneration of landlord, - -	255
recoupment between, - - - -	285
damages stipulated for failure of tenant to surrender possession, 509, 517	

LATERAL SUPPORT—

the right of land-owners to, - - - - -	<i>Pages.</i>
	3

LEGAL TENDER—

contracts payable in such money, - - - - -	320
what contracts payable in, - - - - -	322
Legal Tender Law, 1862, - - - - -	326
tender must be made in such money, - - - - -	453

LIABILITY—

when an element of damage, - - - - -	142, 195
--------------------------------------	----------

LIBEL—

See SLANDER AND LIBEL.

LIEN—

courts favor liens, - - - - -	225
when they are recognized, - - - - -	225
attorney's lien, - - - - -	316
damages for failure to perform contract to discharge, - - - - -	129

LIFE—

presumption that it continues, - - - - -	197
--	-----

LIQUIDATED DAMAGES, - - - - - 475

See STIPULATED DAMAGES.

LIQUOR—

* joint liability of parties contributing to produce habitual drunkenness, - - - - -	216
--	-----

LOSS—

actual loss, measure of compensation, - - - - -	17
---	----

MAINTENANCE—

contracts for, entire, - - - - -	303
as they impose continuous duty, there may be succession of actions, - - - - -	303
entirety of wrong which destroys security for, - - - - -	188

MALICE—

not itself a tort, but makes a bad act worse, - - - - -	748
plea of justification in slander not maintained, proof of, - - - - -	233
proof that acts done under advice of counsel, to rebut, - - - - -	237

MALICIOUS INJURY—

compensation with liberal hand given for, - - - - -	71, 161
See EXEMPLARY DAMAGES, - - - - -	716

MALICIOUS PROSECUTION—

mitigation in actions for, - - - - -	237
advice of counsel, - - - - -	237
instruction of employer, - - - - -	237

MANDAMUS—

recoupment in, - - - - -	286
--------------------------	-----

	<i>Pages.</i>
MARRIAGE PROMISE—	
what not mitigation of damages, - - - - -	126
suits for breach of, involve other than pecuniary elements, -	156
opposition of family may be proved in mitigation of breach, -	244
that defendant affected with incurable disease, - -	244
want of affection as mitigation, - - - - -	244
declarations of plaintiff that she consented to marry defendant	
only for his money, - - - - -	254
that plaintiff unchaste, - - - - -	254
MARSHALING, - - - - -	302
where incumbered property sold in parcels to different pur-	
chasers at different times, - - - - -	302
sale subject to incumbrance, - - - - -	303
effect of creditor releasing a part, - - - - -	305
rights where one creditor may resort to two funds and another	
to only one of them, - - - - -	305
same when the funds belong to separate debtors, -	308
principle on which priority determined between creditors,	310
MASTER —	
damages for injury to servant, - - - - -	197
for enticing away servant, - - - - -	49, 54, 68, 196
recoupment in action for wages, - - - - -	279, 280
liquidation of damages in action for wages, - - - - -	510
what not matter of mitigation, - - - - -	54
MEASURE OF DAMAGE—	
actual loss, - - - - -	17
interest for detention of debt, - - - - -	128
other damages for failure to pay money under special circum-	
stances, - - - - -	128
for total breach of contract, its value, - - - - -	130
the losses sustained and gains prevented, - - - - -	130
exception in contracts relating to lands, - - - - -	130
in trover and trespass, value of property and interest, -	173, 174
same rule whenever property lost to owner by breach of contract	
or tort, - - - - -	173, 174
elements of damage in action for personal tort, - - - - -	158
MECHANIC'S LIEN—	
will be discharged by tender, - - - - -	471
MEDICINE—	
consequential damages for ship-owner not providing, as required	
by statute, - - - - -	30
MENTAL SUFFERING—	
compensation allowed for, in actions for personal injury,	156, 732, 734-736
MESNE PROFITS —	
mitigation in action for, - - - - -	254, 255

MINISTERIAL OFFICER—

how liable to damages for neglect, - - - - - *Pages.* 246

MISJOINDER OF PARTIES, - - - - - 203-216

MITIGATION OF DAMAGES, - - - - - 226

matters of excuse or tending to justify, - - - - - 227

words of provocation may mitigate assault and battery, - - - 227

when such words lose mitigating effect, - - - - - 228

facts which explain and negative presumptions from conduct, 228

that parties fought by agreement, - - - - - 229

that the parties mutually impugned veracity, - - - - - 229

extent of mitigation from provocation, - - - - - 229

Judge Story's views, - - - - - 229

mitigates actual and not merely exemplary damages, - 229, 230

the cause of arrest may be shown, - - - - - 227, 231

in cases of libel and slander, - - - - - 231, 235

as to the matter of pleading to mitigate damages in cases of def-
amation, - - - - - 232-236, 258-260

statutes in aid of, - - - - - 236

acts of plaintiff enhancing injury, - - - - - 237

or his neglect to exert himself to lessen damages, - - - 237

acts of plaintiff and others diminishing loss, - - - - - 238

wrong of taking goods mitigated by their return, - - - 239

or sale on execution for owner's debt, - - - - - 238

mitigation diminished by trouble and expense of procuring re-
turn, - - - - - 239

where owner bought the goods at tortious sale, - - - - - 238

offer to return goods of no avail, - - - - - 240

for wrongful sale for tax, - - - - - 241

to sheriff who sold on execution without notice, - - - 241

subsequent attachment by wrongdoer, - - - - - 241

no abatement where compensation from collateral or independ-
ent source, - - - - - 242

insurance money no mitigation, - - - - - 243

debtor not relieved by recoveries for negligence against attorneys
or officers, - - - - - 243

nor is accidental or indirect benefit to plaintiff from the wrong a
mitigation, - - - - - 243

wrong of delaying ship not mitigated by plaintiff's getting addi-
tional profit thereby from another boat, - - - - - 243

benefit from nuisance, - - - - - 243, 245

concurrence of other causes, - - - - - 245

offer to marry no mitigation of master's action for seduction of
servant, - - - - - 244

mitigation by fuller proof of *res gestæ*, - - - - - 244

by proof showing defendant less culpable, - - - - - 244

opposition of family as mitigation of breach of marriage prom-
ise, - - - - - 244

MITIGATION OF DAMAGES—continued.	<i>Pages.</i>
that defendant was afflicted with incurable disease, -	244
defendant in trespass may show title in himself in mitigation, -	244, 260
officer may show he entered to make levy when sued for tortious entry of house, -	244
may be shown that some damage would occur in another way from flood, -	245
in action for negligence it may be shown there was none, -	245
may show partial want or failure of consideration, -	245
matter of recoupment only mitigation in England, -	245
neglect of officers to collect a debt mitigated by showing debtor insolvent, -	246
not that debt still collectible, -	247
the contrary in some cases, -	247
mitigation in action for escape, -	249
consent of plaintiff, though not properly given for its purpose, -	252
conduct of plaintiff impairing right to compensation, -	253
his bad character, when a mitigation, -	253
whatever diminishes defendant's benefit, -	254
payment of ground rent of premises tortiously occupied, -	254
may matters pleadable in bar be proved in mitigation, -	255
payments, -	255, 260
proof in mitigation on assessment of damages, -	255
notice of, in pleading, when necessary, -	257
when not pleadable may be proved under general issue, -	257
exception in slander, -	257
courts may, in their discretion, require notice, -	257
MONEY, -	318
money contract in one place, such everywhere, -	319
such contracts payable in legal money, -	320
in whatever money a contract payable, when sued judgment given in the money of the forum, -	321
bank bills and other conventional currency, -	321
payments made in bank bills, -	321
effect of changes in the value of money, -	322
the legal currency of the United States, -	326, 333
contracts payable in dollars, -	335, 339
See INTEREST, -	531
MORTGAGE—	
discharged by tender, -	471
MOTIVE—	
how bad motive affects damages in actions upon contract, -	156
in case of marriage promise, -	156
right to compensation independent of, -	159
bad motive may increase damages in tort, but its absence will not affect right to compensation, -	159

MOTIVE — continued.*Pages.*

distinctions made for bad motive in cases of contract as well as	
tort, - - - - -	159
in cases of contracts for sale of land, - - - - -	159
and for services, - - - - -	160
in case of confusion of goods, - - - - -	163
where property tortiously taken improved, - - - - -	164
distinction made in matter of proof, - - - - -	172
See EXEMPLARY DAMAGES , - - - - -	716

MUNICIPAL CORPORATION —

right of recovery over where made liable for negligence or tort	
of a person acting under contract or license, - - - - -	137
not liable for exemplary damages, - - - - -	758

MUTUAL CREDIT , - - - - -	224
only the net balance of connected accounts recoverable, - - - - -	225
mutual debts do not compensate each other, - - - - -	224
courts favor liens, when, - - - - -	225

NATURAL CONSEQUENCES —

right to recover damages confined to, - - - - -	18
See CONSEQUENTIAL DAMAGES .	

NAVIGATION —

consequential damages for obstructing, by gas-pipe, - - - - -	97
channel to lock, - - - - -	97

NEGLIGENCE —

scope of consequential damages from, - - - - -	22, 23, 32, 33
there is liability for those consequences likely to follow, - - - - -	23
damages from negligent collision of vehicles, - - - - -	22, 24
of owner of diseased sheep in allowing them to trespass and	
communicate the disease, - - - - -	24
in leaving bars of pasture down near railroad, - - - - -	25
non-repair of fences by which animals escape and do damage, - - - - -	25
or by which animals enter enclosure and get hurt, - - - - -	25
non-repair of wharf, whereby a team drowned, - - - - -	25
negligently laying gas-pipe, - - - - -	25
negligently setting fire, - - - - -	25
leaving horses unattended on a public street, - - - - -	26, 65
or other dangerous property, - - - - -	26, 27, 29
negligently bottling and labeling poisons for market, - - - - -	28
non-repair of highways, - - - - -	31-46
when non-repair of bridge remote cause, - - - - -	48, 63
of water company for not keeping pipes charged with water for	
extinguishment of fires, - - - - -	41
neglect to give notice to repair canal lock, - - - - -	50
negligently wetting wool in original package, - - - - -	57
negligent delay of transportation of goods, - - - - -	59
delay in towing raft, - - - - -	60
negligent retaining of money in bank by trustee, - - - - -	61

NEGLIGENCE — continued.	<i>Pages.</i>
negligent driving of stage coach, - - - - -	69
negligence in affording opportunity for injury by wrongful act of third person, - - - - -	70
mitigation in action against notary for negligence in protesting commercial paper, - - - - -	
NEW TRIAL —	
will be given for excessive or insufficient damages, - - -	810
where findings as to damages not sustained by evidence, new trial may be granted, - - - - -	812
objection may be removed by remittitur, - - - - -	813
where jury fail to find nominal damages, - - - - -	815
NOMINAL DAMAGES —	
allowed absolutely for infraction of legal right, - - -	2, 9-16
where actual damages assessed, nominal damages not added, - - -	9
if a right is violated, at least nominal damages given, - - -	9
they cannot be controverted, - - - - -	10
they will be allowed, though the violative act a benefit, - - -	10
every breach of contract or duty gives a right to nominal damages, - - - - -	13
every tortious interference with person or property gives a right to them, - - - - -	11
the maxim de minimis non curat lex has no application, - - -	13
will be given for violation of contract, if actual injury not shown, - - - - -	110
exemplary damages never added to nominal, - - - - -	748
when verdict will be set aside for failure to find, - - - - -	815
court may add by amendment of finding for plaintiff, - - -	827
NON-DELIVERY OF GOODS —	
value and interest, - - - - -	173, 174
NON-PAYMENT OF MONEY —	
interest, - - - - -	128, 596
NOTARY —	
mitigation in suit against, for negligence, - - - - -	154
NOTICE —	
adjoining owner required to give, when he digs so as to endanger foundations, - - - - -	96
advantages of, to party bound to indemnify, - - - - -	134-147
when necessary to give a right to interest, - - - - -	619
NUISANCE —	
successive actions must be brought for, as a continuing injury, - - -	203
there is a legal obligation to discontinue, - - - - -	198
mitigation in action for, - - - - -	245
what not a mitigation, - - - - -	343
particularity of allegation for proof of special damage, - - -	765
in case of public nuisance, special injury must be alleged, - - -	766

	<i>Pages.</i>
ODIUM SPOLIATORIS, - - - - -	- 172, 784, 785
OFFICE —	
loss of, as result of assault and battery, remote, - -	49
OFFICER —	
mitigation in favor of, for arrest, - - - - -	227, 231
for seizure of property, a subsequent levy or return of the property, - - - - -	236
that plaintiff bought the goods, - - - - -	238
that officer seizing for tax paid it, - - - - -	241
liability for neglect of duty to creditor, - - - - -	246-250
for escape, - - - - -	249
may justify arrest on suspicion, - - - - -	256
liable for interest on money detained, - - - - -	628
when officer liable for exemplary damages, - - - - -	758
loss from failure of, to perform public duty, not actionable, -	55
OPINIONS —	
of experts admissible on questions of science and skill, - -	785
on questions of value, - - - - -	795
of all persons on matters of common observation and experi- ence, - - - - -	786
not of the amount of damages, - - - - -	794
OWNER —	
general and special, may recover according to interest, -	209, 210
PAIN —	
compensation for, recoverable when caused by wrong, - -	106
the law infers, from personal injury, - - - - -	766
PAR OF EXCHANGE, - - - - -	339
nominal and real par, - - - - -	341
PARTICULAR WORKS —	
elements of damage for employer's breach of contract, -	131, 132
mitigation in action against contractor, - - - - -	253
damages for delay in completing, - - - - -	109
liquidation of damages on contracts for, - - - - -	508, 512
PARTIES —	
to sue and be sued, - - - - -	203
damages to joint parties injured, entire, - - - - -	203
should join in suit as plaintiffs, - - - - -	203
in actions ex contractu they must, - - - - -	204
damages must be recovered by person having the legal interest, -	204
who have legal interest in contracts, - - - - -	204
contract not joint when it apportions the interest of the parties, -	205
implied assumpsit follows consideration as to party paying, -	205
effect of discharge of one jointly liable, - - - - -	205
misjoinder of plaintiffs, when fatal, - - - - -	206
joinder of defendants, effect of mistake, - - - - -	207

PARTIES —continued.	<i>Pages.</i>
when contracts are joint or not, - - - - -	207
how joint obligation or liability extinguished or severed, - - -	208
who may join in action for injury to property, - - -	209
who cannot unite, - - - - -	210, 211
extent of personal participation immaterial, - - -	211, 212
case of nine writs for arrest, - - - - -	213
separate owners of cattle joining to do damage, - - -	215
PARTNERSHIP AGREEMENT —	
damages on, - - - - -	119
PARTITION WALL —	
damage for causing the fall of, - - - - -	96
injury to business and cost of reinstating the wall, - - -	96
action for contribution, and interest on, - - - - -	590
PASSENGERS —	
breach of contract to convey, - - - - -	78
may recover for inconvenience and aggravations, for expenses of sickness, for failure to fulfil contract to convey, 100–105, 157	
in action for negligence, may recover for sickness of, caused by failure to carry to destination, - - - - -	78
PAYING MONEY INTO COURT, - - - - -	474
when amount paid in not sufficient in amount, - - - - -	473
when payment into court proved, - - - - -	474
effect of paying money into court, - - - - -	474, 781, 782
what is admitted by, - - - - -	781
PAYMENT —	
may be proved in mitigation, - - - - -	255, 260
what it is, - - - - -	345
what a payment includes, - - - - -	345
creditor may assent in advance to a mode of payment which will be effectual when thus made, - - - - -	346
how payments may be made, - - - - -	345–351
what is not a payment, - - - - -	351
effect of payment, - - - - -	352
payment before debt due, - - - - -	354
payment by legacy, - - - - -	354
payment by gift inter vivos, - - - - -	355
payment by retainer, - - - - -	357
when creditor makes debtor executor, - - - - -	357
when debtor appointed administrator, - - - - -	357
when trustee may retain his debt, - - - - -	357
payment in counterfeit money, - - - - -	358
or bills of broken bank, - - - - -	358, 361
when a bank fails its bills lose character of money, - - -	364
doctrine in Pennsylvania, - - - - -	366
payment by note or bill, - - - - -	370

PAYMENT—continued.

Pages.

presumption when note taken for goods sold or other contemporaneous debt, - - -	370
effect in New York of receiving note with agreement that it is payment, - - - - -	371
the doctrine elsewhere, - - - - -	372
presumption from mere receipt of debtor's note or property on account of a debt in Massachusetts, Maine, Indiana and Vermont, - - - - -	372
same presumption where debtor delivers third person's note, -	373
it is a presumption of fact, and may be rebutted, - - -	373
it is founded on the negotiable quality of the paper, - - -	373
the rule generally is, that a note, bill or check is taken as conditional payment, - - - - -	374
renewal of a note not a payment of it, - - - - -	376
unless renewal note discounted, and avails used to pay original note, - - - - -	376
there must be agreement to take note or other paper as payment to give it that effect, - - - - -	376
receipt of negotiable paper as conditional payment suspends right of action, - - - - -	377
it will not be presumed that such paper is not paid, - - -	377
it is prima facie payment, - - - - -	380
such creditor accepts duty of diligence as to paper received on account of debt, - - - - -	378
he must take proper steps to hold other parties, - - - - -	378
consequences of neglect, - - - - -	378, 382
amount collected or lost by creditor's neglect treated as payment, - - - - -	378, 382, 383
actual injury from laches of creditor the measure of allowance to debtor, - - - - -	382
he must show extent of loss, - - - - -	382
transfer of collateral by creditor equal to its collection, - - -	383
creditor in that case liable for its face, - - - - -	383
he must settle with debtor for nominal amount when he has settled with the collateral debtor, - - - - -	383
who may make, - - - - -	384
payment by third person good if ratified by debtor, - - -	384
effect of satisfaction by a stranger, - - - - -	384-386
purchaser subject to mortgage may make, - - - - -	387
stranger cannot be subrogated, - - - - -	387
if one compelled by his own interest to pay another's debt, he is entitled to subrogation, - - - - -	387
to whom payment may be made, - - - - -	387
may be made to attorney who obtained judgment, - - -	387
possession of mercantile paper evidence of authority to receive payment, - - - - -	387
circumstances may impeach this authority, - - - - -	388
bad faith necessary to avoid payment to one having such paper, -	388

PAYMENT —continued.	<i>Pages.</i>
payment to one not having such paper at the peril of party	
paying, - - - - -	388
payment to original holder of note and mortgage, - -	388
may not be made to assignor of demand after notice of assign-	
ment, - - - - -	388
when payment by garnishee sustained, - - - - -	388, 389
when debt owing to two or more, payment may be made to either,	389
good, made to administrator before his appointment, - -	389
pleading payment necessary for full defense, - - -	389-396
may be proved under general issue whether made before or after	
suit brought, - - - - -	782
under general allegation of, any mode of payment may be proved,	396
possession of evidence of debt by maker, evidence of payment,	397
other evidence of payment, - - - - -	397
receipts for rent and taxes imply payment of earlier rent and	
taxes, - - - - -	397
presumption of payment when debtor becomes trustee to re-	
ceive, - - - - -	397
payment made on Sunday, good, - - - - -	397
indorsement of credit for part by payee will rebut presump-	
tion of payment, - - - - -	398
creditor not obliged to receive part of his debt, - - -	451
where payment to be made, - - - - -	638
 PECUNIARY CIRCUMSTANCES OF DEFENDANT —	
when provable to affect damages, - - - - -	744, 745
 PENALTY —	
effect of, in contract, - - - - -	478-490
as distinguished from stipulated damages, - - -	478, 503
the facts outside of contract may be investigated to ascertain	
if it contains a penalty, - - - - -	500
when larger sum promised to secure payment of a smaller, it is	
a penalty, - - - - -	497
when fixed sum in a contract a penalty, - - - - -	508
 PERSONAL INJURY —	
elements of damage for, - - - - -	158
the law presumes pain from, - - - - -	766
 PLACE OF CONTRACT —	
law of, - - - - -	631
law of place where contract to be performed governs, -	632
bond of officers of United States, - - - - -	637
between parties residing and doing business in different states,	637
effect of change of the law, - - - - -	666
 PLAINTIFF'S DUTY —	
to exert himself to lessen and prevent damages, - -	148, 156
not arbitrarily imposed,—reasonable exertion required, -	150
his duty on this principle as employer of builder, - -	150, 154

PLAINTIFF'S DUTY — continued.

	<i>Pages.</i>
as a purchaser, - - - - -	151
when injured by trespass, - - - - -	150-154
not required to commit a tort, - - - - -	153
nor to anticipate one, - - - - -	152
this is a duty of fair dealing, - - - - -	152
notary not liable for amount of commercial paper to a plaintiff who failed, against an indorser, by refusal to urge his liability on another ground, - - - - -	154
plaintiff's claim will be reduced to the loss he would have suffered if this duty performed, - - - - -	148
this duty exists in cases of contract and tort, - - - - -	152
how a claim against a city for injury by a mob affected by neg- lect of this duty, - - - - -	154
the right of a tax-payer to resist tax after omitting steps to correct, - - - - -	155
loss of interest by neglect to enforce decree, - - - - -	155
refusal of offers which would have mitigated damage, - - - - -	155

PLAINTIFF'S RIGHT —

to finish contractor's contract at his expense, - - - - -	155
a shipper to employ other means of transportation, - - - - -	155
a passenger to get another conveyance, - - - - -	155
must be a reasonable thing to do under the circumstances, - - - - -	156
the plaintiff cannot incur an expense on this principle which he would not on his own account, - - - - -	156

PLEADING —

of matters in mitigation, - - - - -	257
notice in, of recoupment, necessary, - - - - -	301
payment, - - - - -	389
what must be alleged to give benefit of tender, - - - - -	463
pleading for recovery of interest, - - - - -	534
foreign interest laws to be alleged, - - - - -	664
how interest must be claimed in pleading, - - - - -	705
the plaintiff must state a case which entitles him to damages — to at least nominal damages, - - - - -	759
the claim of damages will not entitle him to more than the case stated warrants, - - - - -	759
too large a claim of damages will not vitiate verdict, - - - - -	759
erroneous claim of damages not ground of demurrer, - - - - -	762
ad damnum is the logical and legal conclusion of case stated, - - - - -	759
not of substance, and if left blank, judgment will be sustained, - - - - -	760
ad damnum at the conclusion of declaration, where there are several counts, sufficient, - - - - -	760
demand of damages in complaint under code, - - - - -	760
principally important in default judgment, - - - - -	760
the court has authority to grant relief according to the case stated, - - - - -	760

PLEADING — continued.	<i>Pages.</i>
effect of not answering allegations of damage, - - -	761
the particulars of the wrong in trespass or case not admitted, -	761
ad damnum limits plaintiff's recovery, - - -	761
it may be amended, or excess of verdict remitted, - - -	761, 762
under general allegation of damages plaintiff may recover damages that necessarily result from act complained of, -	763
interest as damages may be recovered under it, - - -	763
special damages must be alleged, - - -	763, 764
where damages are gist of the action they must be alleged, -	766
not necessary to itemize damages in pleading, -	770
statutory damages must be specially claimed in the declaration, -	770
PLEDGE —	
will be released by tender, - - - - -	471
POISON —	
consequential damages for injuries resulting from mislabeling and sending into market, - - - - -	28
POSSESSION —	
when property condemned for public use deemed taken so as to give owner absolute right to assessed compensation, - - -	604
PREVENTING LOSS —	
plaintiff's duty to exert himself for, - - - - -	148
PRINCIPAL —	
liability to surety or agent for costs, - - - - -	139, 140
PRIVATE INJURY —	
special, must be shown to give right of action for public wrong, -	6
PRIZE —	
damages for preventing competition for, - - - - -	123
PROFITS —	
may be recovered for, when provable with certainty, -	106, 126
of vendor against vendee, - - - - -	107
vendee against vendor, - - - - -	107, 108
against a ship-builder for delay in completing, - - -	108
for failing to complete any particular works, - - -	109, 110
for preventing the performance of special contract, -	113-118
conjectural profits of whaling voyage not recoverable, -	110, 111
of special contracts, - - - - -	113
from commercial ventures, - - - - -	118
for refusal to perform partnership agreement, - - -	119-121
gains prevented, proper subject of damage, - - -	130
for total breach of contract, its value, - - - - -	130
proportionately for partial breach, - - - - -	130
PROMISE OF MARRIAGE —	
action for breach of, - - - - -	156
See MARRIAGE PROMISE.	

	<i>Pages.</i>
PROOF, - - - - -	782
See EVIDENCE.	
PROSPECTIVE DAMAGES —	
when recoverable, - - - - -	175, 190, 193
PROVOCATION —	
effect of, as a mitigation of damages, - - - - -	228, 229, 231
PROXIMATE CAUSE —	
damages limited to, - - - - -	18-73
PUNITIVE DAMAGES, - - - - -	716
See EXEMPLARY DAMAGES.	
QUANTUM MERUIT —	
claim, how affected where contract intentionally violated, -	160
to interest, - - - - -	586
between vendor and purchaser, - - - - -	592
tender may be made on, - - - - -	443
RATE OF EXCHANGE —	
when creditor entitled to it in addition to debt, - - - - -	342
REAL ESTATE —	
damages on contracts relating to, exceptional, - - - - -	130
stipulation of damages for breach of contract to buy or sell, -	506
RECOUPMENT AND COUNTERCLAIM —	
definition and history of recoupment, - - - - -	261
formerly sums certain, and even demands on quantum meruit,	
not subject to defense for reduction, - - - - -	261-264
founded on the natural equity that connected demands should	
compensate each other, - - - - -	265
it is also founded on the policy of saving litigation, - - - - -	265
not confined to cases of fraud, - - - - -	264
it is a mutual set-off of demands growing out of the same tran-	
saction, - - - - -	265
it is not based on failure of consideration, - - - - -	265, 269, 270
based on the opposite principle, - - - - -	270
some American cases proceed on that theory, - - - - -	265
and also some English cases, - - - - -	266
finally the English counterclaim settled in <i>Mondel v. Steel</i> , a	
mitigation of damages, - - - - -	266
constituent features of recoupment, - - - - -	272
defendant's claim for recoupment must be a valid cause of	
action, - - - - -	273
differs from mitigation of damages, - - - - -	273
Judge Bigelow's resumé of recoupment, - - - - -	270
defendant's claim must be against the real plaintiff, - - - - -	274, 275
a demand against a sheriff for his tort cannot be subject of re-	
coupment against his demand in behalf of execution cred-	
itor, - - - - -	274

RECOUPMENT AND COUNTERCLAIM — continued.		Pages.
damages for fraud of executors in sale cannot be used as defense		
to purchase money due them as executors,	-	274
cross claim belonging to defendant and another, admissible,	-	275
surety may set up demand due principal,	- - -	275
this is refused in New York,	- - -	275
where plaintiff is an assignee,	- - -	275
where note sued on taken by husband payable to his wife with-		
out consideration moving from her,		275
whether defaultant's cause of action must be mature when		
action brought,	- -	275, 276
defendant's demand must arise out of same transaction as		
plaintiff's cause of action,	-	277
whatever the nature of the contract, damages may be set off by		
recoupment,	-	279, 280
master may recoup for servant's negligence in his action for		
wages,	-	280
for any tort or misconduct in connection with his employment,		280
mutual right of recoupment between pledgor and pledgee,	-	280, 281
between landlord and tenant,	- - -	285
between carrier and shipper,	- - -	281
between vendor and purchaser,	- - -	277, 281, 283, 289, 290
against physician's suit for services that he carried small pox,		281
where contract on part of plaintiff has been executed,	-	281
Judge Bronson's statement of doctrine of recoupment,	-	283
the transaction may be same though notes be given on one side,		
or agreement be only in part written,		284, 291
may be connected though agreement relate to distinct things,		283, 285, 291
there may be recoupment against claim arising on contract		
though the cross claim be a tort,	- - -	287
explanation of counterclaim,	- - -	287, 288
the damages may be unliquidated on either or both sides,		292
must be pleaded and proved by defendant,	-	293, 294, 297, 301
recoupment available only as a defense; defendant cannot re-		
cover balance,	- - -	293
if connected, tort and contract may be recouped,	- - -	292
defendant has an election to recoup or sue,	- - -	294
but it must be practicable to do justice,	- - -	295, 296
judgment on claim offered for recoupment, a bar,	- - -	298
RELEASE —		
definition,	- - -	433
differs from accord and satisfaction,	- - -	434
when a seal not necessary,	- - -	434
an agreement without seal can operate to discharge a demand, if		
upon sufficient consideration,	-	434
a release not under seal and without consideration, void,	-	434
a mere receipt may have the effect to discharge a demand,	-	434

RELEASE — continued.

	<i>Pages.</i>
scope of release, - - - - -	434
construction of releases, - - - - -	435, 436
release executed by one of several entitled to claim, -	435
effect when executed by or to one of several claiming or liable,	435
release of one of several discharges all, -	436
a simple contract cannot operate as a release, and be pleaded as such, - - - - -	438
may so operate by way of accord and satisfaction, - -	438
what acts will operate as a release, - - -	440
covenant not to sue, - - - - -	440
release of the principal debtor will release the sureties, -	442
a release by express provision may release one and except others from its operation, - - - - -	442
a release cannot take effect in futuro, - - - - -	442

REMITTITUR —

to cure error or remove objection of excess of damages, - -	812
the court may indicate amount to be remitted, - -	813
when and how excess should be remitted, - - - -	814, 185

REMOTE CAUSE —

as distinguished from proximate cause, - - - -	20-73
--	-------

RENT —

interest on, recoverable, - - - - -	606
conditional agreement for reduced sum for prompt payment, -	498

REPAIR —

consequential damages against town for non-repair of highways,	31
against parties bound to repair fences, -	25
mitigation of trespass on ground of plaintiff's fences out of repair or defective, - - - - -	254

REPLEVIN —

aggravations connected with wrongful taking of property prov- able in, without special allegation, - - - -	767
---	-----

RESALE —

damages on contracts of sale, when measured by price in con- tracts for resale, - - - - -	81, 84, 92, 131
--	-----------------

RES GESTÆ —

defendant entitled to prove, in mitigation, - -	244, 260, 776
---	---------------

RESTITUTION AFTER REVERSAL, - - - - -

action may be brought for, - - - - -	830
may be obtained by motion, - - - - -	830
what may be restored, - - - - -	830-833
when discretionary, - - - - -	832

RETURN OF PROPERTY TORTIOUSLY TAKEN —

goes in mitigation, - - - - -	230
-------------------------------	-----

RIPARIAN OWNER —	<i>Pages.</i>
rights of, - - - - -	12
may recover for polluting stream running through his farm, -	96
may recover for loss of opportunity to rent mill, -	96
inconveniences in working of farm, caused by the pollution, -	96
what provable under general allegation, - - -	766
ROADS AND BRIDGES —	
consequential damages resulting from non-repair, - -	31
SALES —	
damages for breach of contract for, - -	82, 91, 173, 174
when measured by price in contract for resale, -	81, 84, 92, 131
where contract made for special use of property, -	75, 80, 83, 88
SECURITY —	
released by tender, - - - - -	471
SEDUCTION —	
master's action for, not mitigated by offer to marry, -	244
in father's action for, mitigation that no marriage to mother, -	25
carelessness in affording opportunities, - - -	254
actual connivance a bar, - - - - -	254
SEED —	
damages on breach of warranty of genuineness, - -	111
SERVANTS —	
damages for enticing away, - -	54, 49, 68
no recovery therefor in consequence of losses in dealings with others hired in their place, -	54
beating an actor so he cannot perform gives latter's employer no cause of action, - - - - -	49
enticing away employes maliciously, - - -	49
must exert themselves to find employment after being discharged, to lessen damages, - - - - -	150
damages for enticing away, - - - - -	196
recoupment in action for wages, - - - - -	279, 280
liquidation of damages in contracts with, - - -	510
SET-OFF OF JUDGMENTS, - - - - -	311
power of courts to order it, - - - - -	311
when it will or will not be granted, - - - - -	311
such set-off discretionary, - - - - -	312
will be allowed only between real parties in interest, -	313, 314
cannot be granted until judgment rendered, - - -	315
assignee must make absolute purchase, - - -	315
set-off does not depend on the nature of the cause for which judgment given, - - - - -	316
attorney's lien, - - - - -	316
SEVERAL RIGHT OR LIABILITY, - - - - -	203-219
See ENTIRETY OF ACTIONS.	

SHEEP —	<i>Pages.</i>
liability of owner for allowing, to trespass and communicate disease, - - - - -	24
SHERIFF —	
damages for neglect of duty, - - - - -	246
SLANDER AND LIBEL —	
law implies some damage from, - - - - -	12
provocation in mitigation, - - - - -	231
truth of words not provable in mitigation, - - - - -	232
necessary to give notice of excuse for uttering, to prove it in mitigation, - - - - -	257
SPECIAL DAMAGE —	
must be specially alleged, - - - - -	763
in case of public nuisance, must be alleged, - - - - -	766
necessary to private action for public wrong, - - - - -	6
SPECIAL CONTRACT —	
damages on, - - - - -	113
SPECIAL OWNERS —	
damages recoverable by, - - - - -	210
entitled to recover full value against stranger, - - - - -	240
SPLITTING OF CAUSES OF ACTION, - - - - -	175-186
duty of banks to pay checks, an exception to rule against, -	497
See ENTIRETY OF DAMAGES.	
STIPULATED DAMAGES, - - - - -	475
contracts to stipulate damages, valid, - - - - -	475
damages can be liquidated only on a valid contract, - - - - -	475
modes of liquidating damages, - - - - -	476
alternative contracts, - - - - -	477
stipulated damages, as distinguished from penalty, - - - - -	478
in what sense the intention of the parties governs, - - - - -	479-491
such agreements should liquidate damages for compensation, - - - - -	479, 491, 513
a bond is prima facie a penal obligation, - - - - -	489
the use of the word penalty, or stipulated damages, in contract, - - - - -	489
the tendency and preference of the law to treat sum as penalty, - - - - -	490
not so when damages uncertain and otherwise difficult of proof, - - - - -	490, 491
contracts for the payment of money, - - - - -	492, 556, 777
a large sum to secure payment of a smaller, - - - - -	497
where the larger sum is the actual debt, - - - - -	499
the real transaction may be investigated to ascertain a penalty, - - - - -	501
where the damages would be certain or uncertain, - - - - -	491, 503
stipulation to liquidate uncertain damages favorably considered, - - - - -	504
what damages deemed uncertain for this purpose, - - - - -	505
contracts for good will of business, and for not engaging in it, - - - - -	507
contracts to liquidate damages for default on particular works, - - - - -	508

STIPULATED DAMAGES — continued.		Pages.
stipulations for even uncertain damages not sustained when the amount is extravagant,	- - -	509, 510
the question whether penalty or stipulated damages will generally be answered according to the justice of the case,	-	512-514
when doubtful, courts incline to penalty,	- -	512
stipulations may fix part only of damages,	- - -	517
general statement of doctrine by Agnew, J.,	- -	520
stipulations fixing same sum for total or partial breach,	- -	521
partial breach of agreements not to engage in a business,		525
effect of part performance accepted when damages stipulated for total breach,	-	528
liquidated damages, when in lieu of performance,	-	529
not so when given for default on delay or some detail of contract,		530
STREAM —		
nominal damages at least to riparian owner for fouling,	- -	11
what actual damages recoverable,	- - -	96
SUB-CONTRACT —		
damages on principal contract may include,	- - -	130
when excluded from consideration,	- - -	116
SUBROGATION —		
stranger paying debt not entitled to,	- - -	387
SUIT —		
for continuing cause, damages limited to commencement of,		198, 202
damages for single tortious act, occurring after, recoverable,		175, 190, 193, 197
for wrongfully causing one to be sued,	- - -	106
SUPPORT —		
contracts for, entire or severable,	- - -	203
SURETY —		
sums necessarily paid by, recoverable,	- - -	134
when sued on his agreement, what costs he may incur on account of principal,	- -	135
not bound to pay principal's debt to lessen damages,	- -	153
discharged by tender,	- - -	472
entitled to interest on money paid,	- - -	588
TAXES —		
damages for failure to fulfil contract to pay,	- - -	129
TELEGRAPH —		
charges, when item of damages,	- - -	129
nominal damages at least for failure to send or deliver message,		10
TENDER,		
on what demands tender may be made,	- - -	443
when it may be made,	- - -	443
strictly, can only be made where there has been no default,	-	444

TENDER—continued.

Pages.

by the old cases, should be made early enough in the day to	
count the money before sunset, - - - -	446
must be made in legal money, - - - -	447
but tender in other money must be objected to on that ground,	467, 447, 454
who may make tender, - - - - -	448, 453
strict authority not required, - - - - -	449
to whom tender must be made, - - - - -	449
must be sufficient in amount, - - - - -	451
creditor not obliged to receive part of debt, - - -	451
tender on bond should be the amount due by condition, -	452
tender not invalidated by being more than the debt, -	452
how tender must be made—money to be present and produced,	455
production of money may be dispensed with,	456, 467
tender must be unconditional, -	459
cannot be clogged with any condition to which creditor can	
reasonably object,	459, 461
an offer of a sum in full of a demand is not good,	459
asking for simple receipt will not vitiate a tender,	460
tender to pay negotiable paper may be accompanied by demand	
that it be surrendered, - - - -	462
when mutual acts to be done, -	464
effect of tender accepted, - - -	464
acceptance of tender in full operates to satisfy demand,	464, 465
appeal is not waived by acceptance of payment, - -	465
tender must be kept good, -	464
not necessary to keep identical money,	465
must always be ready to pay the money when requested,	465
refusal of money tendered on demand vitiates the tender, -	466
deposit with a third person, and notice, unavailing,	463
though tender made by agent or attorney, demand should be	
made of the debtor,	466
demand must be made of the precise sum tendered, -	466
demand must be made by some one authorized to receive it, -	466
when tender made for two, demand of one sufficient,	466
if tender made in conventional fund with which debtor has a	
right to pay, creditor must bear loss of depreciation, -	466
waiver of strict tender, effect, -	467
will stop interest, - - - - -	467
tender must be pleaded and money paid into court, - -	468
effect of plea of tender, - - - - -	468
conclusive admission that so much is due, - - - -	468
what must be alleged, - - - - -	468
how plea of, should conclude, - - - -	473
plaintiff entitled to take the money paid into court, -	469
not so, the money paid into court in equity on bill to redeem,	
where defendant contests and succeeds, - - -	469

TENDER — continued.	<i>Pages.</i>
effect of regular tender when money paid into court, - - -	470
effect of tender on collateral securities, - - -	471
when insufficient sum paid into court, - - -	473
when sufficient sum paid into court, - - -	473
TITLE —	
defendant in trespass may show title in himself in mitigation, -	244
TORT —	
why damages for, may be given more liberally, - - -	161
joint and several liability for, - - -	211
extent of individual participation immaterial, - - -	211
when interest allowed as damages for, - - -	629
TOTAL BREACH —	
stipulation of damages on, - - -	505
elements of damage for, - - -	130
of contracts for support, what is, - - -	203
other contracts, - - -	186, 195
TOWNS —	
liability of, for non-repair of highways, - - -	31
TRADE —	
stipulation of damages for violating agreement not to carry on, -	505
TRANSACTION —	
scope of same transaction in the law of recoupment and counterclaim, - - -	277
TRANSPORTATION —	
damages for delay in, - - -	85, 86, 89
consequential damages for delay in, - - -	59, 60
TREASURY NOTES, - - -	328-338
TRESPASS —	
law infers some damage from, - - -	12
value and interest, measure of damages for, - - -	173, 174
special owner may recover according to his interest, - - -	210
defendant may show title in himself in mitigation, - - -	244
mitigation that property destroyed to stay progress of fire, -	236
that defendant as landlord entered to make repairs, - - -	237
license may be shown in mitigation, - - -	237
interest, recoverable when, - - -	174, 629
matter of aggravation connected with trespass to real property may be proved without being specially alleged, - - -	767
when trespass to real property is the gist of the action, what- ever is done after illegal entry, matter of aggravation, - -	769
TRIAL —	
when damages may be computed down to, - - -	187, 190, 196, 197
interest should be computed to verdict, - - -	187

TROVER —See **CONVERSION.***Pages.*

measure of damages in, - - - - -	173, 174
special owners to recover according to interest, - - -	210
mitigation of damages in, - - - - -	238, 240
damages in, assessed on equitable principles, - - -	240
interest allowed in, on value of property, - - - - -	174, 629

TRUSTEE —

depositing funds in a bank which fails, - - - - -	61
damages against, for property lost, value and interest, -	173, 174
mitigation, where guardian authorizes waste, - - - -	240
executor de son tort, what mitigations to, - - - - -	240
tender should be made to trustee, - - - - -	451
entitled to interest on money paid, - - - - -	591
when interest allowed against, - - - - -	622

TRUTH —

of words uttered, in actions for slander, not provable in mitigation, - - - - -	232, 233
---	----------

UNLIQUIDATED DEMAND, - - - - -	610
interest not allowed on, - - - - -	610
what is, within the sense of the law of interest, - - -	610, 611

USABLE PROPERTY —

damages for taking or depriving of use, - - - - -	98, 99
for injuring, - - - - -	100
where holder of note for price takes, - - - - -	383

USURY —

damages for non-payment of money cannot be so fixed by stipulation as to evade the statutes against usury, - - -	556
effect of usury found, - - - - -	561
plea of, not favored, - - - - -	561
it is deemed equitable that creditor should receive the debt and legal interest, - - - - -	562
debtor required to make such payment when required to do equity, - - - - -	562
who may take advantage of usury, - - - - -	563
when contracts not declared void for usury, - - - - -	563
law of what place governs, - - - - -	643
validation of contracts void for usury, - - - - -	673

VALUE —

measure of damages, when, - - - - -	173
diminished and mitigated when destroyed to stay progress of fire, -	236
proof of, - - - - -	798

VERDICT —

courts have power over, and may set it aside, - - - -	2, 810
interest on, before judgment, - - - - -	708

VERDICT... continued.	Pages.
deliberations of jury, - - - - -	803
agreeing to abide an arithmetical average, - - - - -	803
when arrived at by a game or process of chance, - - - - -	804
when affidavits of jurors may be read to affect verdict, - - - - -	804
rendering and amending verdicts, - - - - -	805
must be affirmed in open court, - - - - -	806
after being received by court, affirmed, and jury discharged and separated, their power exhausted, - - - - -	806
sealed verdicts, - - - - -	807
court cannot amend verdict in matter of substance, - - - - -	809
may in matters of form, - - - - -	809
when court may require jury to reconsider, - - - - -	809
excessive and insufficient verdicts, - - - - -	810
court may set aside when excessive or insufficient, - - - - -	810, 811
court should not interfere with province of jury to decide facts and determine the amount of damages, - - - - -	810
when objection of excess may be removed by remittitur, - - - - -	812, 813
when and how remission of excess should be entered, - - - - -	814
when new trial will be granted for failure to find nominal damages, - - - - -	815
must be certain in itself or with the aid of facts appearing in the record, - - - - -	816-818
the purpose of a verdict, - - - - -	816
surplusage in verdict may be rejected, - - - - -	818
general verdict when there are several counts, some of which are bad, - - - - -	818
where there is but one cause of action in several counts, - - - - -	820, 821
where there are several breaches of contract assigned and not all good, - - - - -	820
where plaintiff is not entitled to the whole demand made in a count, - - - - -	820
where there are several parties, - - - - -	822
the action must be maintained as to all the plaintiffs, - - - - -	822
and as to all the defendants in actions upon contract, - - - - -	822
as to parties in actions for torts, - - - - -	823, 824
when plaintiff may enter judgment de melioribus damnis, - - - - -	825
joint damages must be found, - - - - -	826
double or treble damages, - - - - -	826
VINDICTIVE DAMAGES, - - - - -	716
See EXEMPLARY DAMAGES.	
WARRANTY —	
party having, may incur costs on faith of, - - - - -	140, 141
not after he learns that the warranty is false, - - - - -	141-144
recoupment for breach of, - - - - -	278-283

WARRANTY AGAINST INCUMBRANCES.	<i>Pages.</i>
no more than nominal damages can be recovered on a general assignment of a breach,	765
the plaintiff must allege the discharge of the incumbrance to recover for it, -	765
WEALTH OF DEFENDANT —	
when provable in mitigation or aggravation of exemplary damages,	743
WILFUL WRONG —	
damages for, given with liberal hand, - -	71, 161
difference made in case of confusion of goods,	163
WRIT OF INQUIRY, -	771
plaintiff has option to take, in all cases, - -	772
WRONGDOER —	
who improves property taken or converted, - - -	163
distinction made in matter of proof, - -	172
partial satisfaction by one of several, a mitigation, - -	244
See EXEMPLARY DAMAGES, -	716

